



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

John E. Marble



---

---

*Ex Libris*

JOHN EMERSON MARBLE

---

---

**JOHN E. MARBLE**  
**1313 GARFIELD AVENUE**  
**SOUTH PASADENA, CALIFORNIA**

•





THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

1914

VOLUME LXVIII



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS  
1914

**Editor**

**HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT**

---

**Publishing Committee**

**JAMES PARKER PARMENTER**

**G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, Jr.**

**EDMUND DANA BARBOUR**

**JOHN WALLACE SUTER**

**HOSEA STARR BALLOU**

**ALFRED JOHNSON**

**HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT**

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

NOTE. — Roman numerals refer to the pages of the Supplement.

- ABBOT**, *Edwin Hale and Thayer, W. R.* The discoverer of John Harvard, Henry FitzGilbert Waters, H. C., 1855 *noticed* 206
- Albany**, N. Y., Albany Academy, celebration of 100th anniversary, 1913 *proceedings noticed* 385
- ALBREE**, John Report of the Committee on Finance xvii
- American Irish Historical Society**, journal, vol. 12, edited by E. H. Daly *noticed* 114
- American Revolution**, messengers, Paul Revere, William Dawes, Marinus Willett, Thomas Lamb, by W. O. Comstock *noticed* 207
- Amesbury, Mass.**, vital records to 1850 *noticed* 113
- AMORY**, Charles Walter, memoir *noticed* 304
- Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Mass.**, 274th annual record *noticed* 207
- Andover (Mass.) Ministerial Association**, celebration of 150th anniversary 1913, historical sketch, by C. C. Carpenter *noticed* 208
- ANNABLE** genealogy, descendants of Anthony, in preparation 109
- ANNIS**, Daniel Gage and Browne, G. W. Vital records of Londonderry, N. H. 385
- AUSTIN**-Elliot duel, fought in Rhode Island between William Austin, of Charlestown, and James Henderson Elliot, of Boston, March 31, 1806, papers relating to, by W. Austin *noticed* 384  
*Walter* A forgotten duel, fought in Rhode Island between William Austin of Charlestown and James Henderson Elliot of Boston, March 31, 1806 *noticed* 384
- AVERELL**-Averill-Avery genealogy, descendants of William and Abigail, by C. A. Avery, 2 vols. *noticed* 303
- AVERY**, Clara Ariette The Averell-Averill-Avery family, descendants of William and Abigail, 2 vols. *noticed* 303
- AYER**, Clarence Walter, notice lxiv
- BABBAGE** and variants Roger, will 1704 56
- BARADGE**, Julian, will 1705 56
- BAVRICE**, Alice, will 1606 56
- BABBAGE** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Totnes, co. Devon, Eng., 1556-1662 57  
 genealogical notice of descendants of Roger 57
- BACON**, Col. William Plumbe Ancestry of Daniel James Seely and Charlotte Louisa Vail and list of their descendants *noticed* 304
- BACON** genealogy, descendants of Michael, in preparation 302
- BAILEY**-Bayley Family Association, meeting of family 1911, *proceedings noticed* 110
- BAILY** genealogy, descendants of Joel, by G. Cope *noticed* 110
- BALDWIN**, Thomas Williams Vital records of Cambridge, Mass. to 1850, births *noticed* 208
- Baltimore, Md., First Presbyterian church, history, by W. Reynolds *noticed* 208
- Barbados, W. I., genealogical notes 177  
 handbook, 1914, by E. G. Sinckler *noticed* 305
- BARBOUR**, Edmund Dana and Thorne, J. C. Genealogical record of John Thorne also the direct descendants of James Thorne *noticed* 206
- BARKER**, Col. Edward Tobey, note lxxi
- BARLOW** genealogy, descendants of Peleg 105
- Barnstable and Yarmouth, Mass., sea captains and ship owners, by F. W. Sprague with list of sailings from New England to San Francisco, 1849-1856, by L. Sprague *noticed* 208
- BARTLET** genealogy, history of the Society of Descendants of Robert Bartlet of Plymouth, Mass., by M. A. (Longfellow) O'Donoghue *noticed* 383
- BATES** Bulletin, vol. 2, no. 1, series 2 *noticed* 110; vol. 2, no. 2, series 2 *noticed* 383
- Bavbich, see Babbidge
- BAXTER**, Hon. James Phinney Address at dedication of the new building of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society xlv  
 Address before N. E. Hist. Gen. Society 1914 x
- Bayley, see Bailey
- BEAUJEU**, Daniel Hyacinthe Marie Lienard de, memoir, by M. de Beaujeu, translated by G. E. Hawes *noticed* 114  
*Monongahela de* The hero of the Monongahela, historical sketch, translated by G. E. Hawes *noticed* 114
- Belfast, Me., history, vol. 2, 1875-1900, by Williamson and Johnson *noticed* 113
- BELKNAP** and variants Abraham, ancestry, English, notice 83; *noticed* 383  
 Daniel, will 1680 191  
*Henry Wyckoff* The English ancestry of the American Belknap 83 190  
 Josias, will 1600 91  
 Josias, will 1674 190

- BELNAP, Henry, will 1686 191  
 BELTOFT, Bennet, will 1624 92  
 BELTOFT, Richard, will 1594 90  
 BELKNAP baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 191  
 genealogical notice of descendants of Henry 193  
 genealogy, descendants of Gilbert, in preparation 205  
 BELL, Alexander Graham How to improve the race noticed 210  
 BELLINGHAM, William, will 1606 79  
 Belnap, *see* Belknap  
 Beltoft, *see* Belknap  
 Berlin, Conn., history, by E. S. Brandegee noticed 113  
 BETHUNE, Louise (Blanchard), notice lxxvii  
 BICKNELL Family Association, bulletin, vol. 1, no. 2 noticed 110  
 BLAKE, Francis, notice lxi  
 BLANCHARD, Samuel, note 108  
 BLISS, Leonard Carpenter, memoir noticed 112  
 BOARDMAN, William Francis Joseph, notice lviii  
 Bohemian settlers in America, note 204  
 BOLTON, Ethel Stanwood Report of the Committee on Papers and Essays xix  
 BRACHER, Vasa Kerby Decennial record of the Class of 1903 Sheffield Scientific School, Yale University noticed 207  
 BRAINERD, Lawrence Report of the Committee on Increase of Membership xxiii  
 BRANCH baptisms and marriages from parish registers of Rolvenden, co. Kent, Eng., 1560-1612 61  
 BRANDEGEE, Emily S. The early history of Berlin, Conn., an historical paper delivered before The Emma Hart Willard Chapter, D. A. R., January 17, 1913 noticed 113  
 BRIGGS genealogy, descendants of Clement, in preparation 302  
 Brockton, Mass., Public Library, addresses delivered at the laying of corner stone and dedication, 1912-1913 noticed 208  
 Brookline Historical Society, proceedings, 1914 noticed 386  
 BROWNE, George Waldo and Annis, D. G. Vital records of Londonderry, N. H. 385  
 BULLARD, Eugene History of New Salem Academy noticed 113  
 BURGESS, Edward, notice lxii  
 George Canning, notice lxxi  
 BURRILL, Ellen Mudge Essex Trust Company, Lynn, Mass., 1814-1914, an historical sketch of the bank for its centennial year noticed 208  
 BUSWELL genealogy, descendants of Isaac, in preparation 109  
 BUTTERFIELD, E. W. and I. Walker New Hampshire State Teachers' Association, history noticed 114  
 CADE, Philippa, will 1625 61  
 Cambridge, Mass., history, by S. A. Eliot noticed 305  
 vital records to 1850, births, by T. W. Baldwin noticed 208  
 Cambridge Historical Society, publications 7, proceedings 1912 noticed 306  
 CARPENTER, Rev. C. C. Andover Ministerial Association, 150th anniversary. First Congregational Church, Lowell, Oct. 7, 1913. Historical sketch noticed 208  
 Mrs. Josiah Gravestone inscriptions, gathered by the Old Burial Grounds Committee of the National Society of Colonial Dames of America in New Hampshire noticed 207  
 CARY, John, descendants, bulletin, no. 14, new series noticed 110; no. 15, new series noticed 303  
 Susannah Elizabeth, note lxxv  
 CHAMBERLAIN, George Walter Report of the Committee on Collection of Records xxii  
 Report of the Corresponding Secretary xxxiii  
 Report of the council xiii  
 CHAPIN, Howard Millar The seal, arms, and flag of Rhode Island noticed 207  
 CHASE, Henry R. Maps of Providence, R. I., 1650, 1765, 1770 noticed 386  
 Owners and occupants of the lots, houses, and shops in the town of Providence, R. I. in 1798, located on maps of the highways of that date noticed 386  
 CHASE Chronicle, vol. 4, nos. 1-4 noticed 205  
 Chatham, Mass., celebration of 200th anniversary 1912, proceedings noticed 385  
 Chelmsford, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 305  
 Chicago Historical Society, charter, constitution, by-laws, membership list, and annual report, 1913 noticed 386  
 CHICKERING, Henry, items 105  
 The Children of the American Revolution, vols. 1 and 2 noticed 386  
 Chile, conquerors, by T. Thayer-Ojeda, vol. 3 noticed 207  
 Civil War, *see* United States Civil war  
 CLEMENS genealogy, chronology, 1610-1912 noticed 205  
 COBB, Philip Lothrop A history of the Cobb family, pt. 2 noticed 383  
 COBB genealogy, pt. 2, by P. L. Cobb noticed 383  
 COMSTOCK, William Ogilvie Four mounted messengers of the Revolution, Paul Revere, William Dawes, Marinus Willett, Thomas Lamb noticed 207  
 CONKLING genealogy noticed 205  
 Connecticut, history, Congregational ecclesiastical societies established before October 1818 with their changes, list noticed 207  
 history, register and manual for 1913 noticed 112  
 COOLIDGE, Henry Dingley and Kimball, J. W. Manual for the use of the General Court, 1914 noticed 305  
 COPE, Gilbert Genealogy of the Baily family, descendants of Joel noticed 110  
 COPELAND, Charles Finney Copeland genealogy noticed 205  
 COPELAND genealogy, by C. F. Copeland noticed 205  
 CORLISS, Eben Eaton Corliss family noticed 303  
 CORLISS genealogy, by E. E. Corliss noticed 303  
 CORY genealogy, by H. C. Dickinson noticed 303  
 Couchman, *see* Cushman



# Index of Subjects

c

- CRAM baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Lincolnshire, Eng. 65  
genealogical notice of descendants of John 67
- CRAMBE, Thomas, will 1639 64
- CRESSALL, John, will 1625 264
- CRITTENDEN, John Jordan, calendar of papers, edited by C. N. Feamster noticed 112
- Crochman, *see* Cushman
- CROCKER, Hon. George Glover, notice lxx
- CROSS, Robert, notice 201  
*Rev. Roselle Theodore* My children's ancestors, data concerning about four hundred New England ancestors of the children of Roselle Theodore Cross and his wife, Emma Asenath (Bridgman) Cross noticed 205
- CUSHMAN and variants
- COUCHMAN, Thomas, will 1586 182
- CROCHEMAN, John, will 1524 181
- CUSHMAN baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Rolvenden, Eng., 1560-1612 182  
genealogical notice of descendants of Thomas 184  
items from parish registers of Canterbury, Eng. 183
- CUTTER, William Richard Memoirs of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society liv  
Report of the Historian xlii
- DALTON, Rev. Dr. Asa, notice lvii
- DANIELS, Nathan Hagar, notice lxx
- DARBEE, Levi and Robert M. Record of the family of Levi Kimball and some of his descendants noticed 110
- Daughters of the American Revolution, *see* Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution
- DAVIS, Hon. Edward Livingston, notice lvi  
*George Whitefield* John Grow of Ipswich; John Groo (Grow) of Oxford noticed 384  
*Walter A.* The old records of the town of Fitchburg, Mass. noticed 305
- DAVOL, Edwin Russell White family (males) noticed 384
- DEARBORN and variants
- DEARBORN, John, will 1611 68
- DEAREBARNE, Henry, will 1635 69  
Thomas, will 1589 68
- DEREBARNE, Michael, will 1573 68
- DEARBORN baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Lincolnshire, Eng. 69  
genealogical notice of descendants of William 71
- De Fenwycke, *see* Fenwycke
- DERBY, Edward, notice 107
- Derebarne, *see* Dearborn
- De Standish, *see* Standish
- DEWEY, Walter Edward Our birthright of kinship with distinguished descendants of Thomas Dewey noticed 205  
Prospectus of the first abstract genealogy. Our birthright of kinship with distinguished descendants of Thomas Dewey noticed 205
- DEWEY genealogy, descendants of Thomas, by W. E. Dewey noticed 205  
descendants of Thomas, prospectus of the first abstract genealogy, by W. E. Dewey noticed 205
- DEXTER, Franklin Bowditch Historical catalogue of the members of the First Church of Christ in New Haven, Conn. (Center Church) 1639-1914 noticed 386
- DICKINSON, Harriet C. Some chronicles of the Cory family, relating to Eliakim and Sarah Sayre Cory and their descendants noticed 303
- DICKINSON genealogy, by A. T. Gesner noticed 110
- Dorchester, Mass., First Church baptisms, 1748-1792 215 309
- Dover, N. H., history, by G. Wadleigh noticed 113
- Dunstable, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 113
- Durham, N. H., history and genealogy, 2 vols., by Stackpole and Meserve noticed 305
- DURNING-LAWRENCE, Edith Jane, Lady Notes and illustrations concerning the family history of James of Coventry, Eng., noticed 304
- DUTCHER genealogy, by W. K. Griffin noticed 110
- EATON, Rev. Dr. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eminent Nova Scotians of New England birth 101  
Old Boston families, number two, the Gerrish family noticed 110
- ELIOT, Dr. Ellsworth, notice lix  
*Samuel Atkins* A history of Cambridge, Mass., 1630-1913, together with biographies of Cambridge people noticed 305
- ELLIOT-Austin duel, fought in Rhode Island between William Austin, of Charlestown, and James Henderson Elliot, of Boston, March 31, 1806, papers relating to, by W. Austin noticed 384
- ELWELL, Levi Henry The gravestone inscriptions of Rupert, Bennington co., Vt. noticed 208
- England, emigrants from, 1773-1776 noticed 112  
genealogical research in 47 181 262 322
- ENO, Joel Nelson Connecticut cemetery inscriptions 198 384
- Essex County, Mass., Indian land titles, by S. Perley noticed 207
- EVERNDEN, Emmanuel, will 1590 182
- Exeter, co. Devon, Eng., calendars and trade-gilds before the Reformation, by F. Rose-Troup noticed 113
- Exeter, N. H., settlers, English origin 64; by V. C. Sanborn noticed 305
- Fairfield, Conn., Greenfield Hill church, records 169 286 375
- FARR genealogy, descendants of George, in preparation 109
- FAY genealogy, ancestors and descendants of William and Elizabeth Fay, by G. H. Johnson noticed 205
- FEAREY, Thomas Healey History of the class graduated at Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., July 23, 1863, also a record of non-graduates and an honor roll of those who served in the Union Army and Navy during the Civil war, also reports of the 40th and 50th reunions, 1903 and 1913 noticed 112
- FENWYCKE genealogy, descendants of Robert de, in preparation 383
- FERNALD, Henry Winkley, note lxxv
- FISHER genealogy, descendants of Eleazer, in preparation 303

- FITCH, Dr. William Edward** Address before New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America 1913 noticed 306
- Fitchburg, Mass.**, vital records, 1843-1859, by W. A. Davis noticed 305
- FOLSOM** meeting of family 1913, records of the 5th annual reunion of the descendants of John noticed 206
- PORTESCUE** baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 52
- POWKE, Gerard** Missouri Historical Society department of archaeology, bulletin 1 noticed 210
- FOX** Family News, vol. 2 noticed 206
- FRANKLIN** genealogy, descendants of John Littleton, in preparation 303
- FRENCH, Elizabeth** Genealogical research in England 47 181 262 322
- FULLER, Francis Henry**, notice lxx  
*George Newman* Michigan Historical Commission, a state department of history and archives, bulletin no. 2 noticed 210
- GARDINER, Jane**, will 1573 146
- GAVET, William Forbes**, notice lvi  
Genealogy, arrangement, record book for, by D. M. McAllister noticed 384
- General Society Daughters of the Revolution**, 21st annual meeting, proceedings noticed 209  
22d annual meeting, proceedings noticed 209
- GERRISH** genealogy, descendants of Capt. John, by A. W. H. Eaton noticed 110
- GESNER, Anthon Temple** The Dickinson family of Milton and Litchfield noticed 110
- GILDERSLEEVE, Willard Harvey** Gildersleeves of Gildersleeve, Conn., and the descendants of Philip Gildersleeve noticed 383
- GILDERSLEEVE** genealogy, by W. H. Gildersleeve noticed 383
- GOODRIDGE** genealogy, descendants of William, in preparation 109
- Gosport, N. H.**, town records 32 127
- Gouldtown, N. J.**, history, by W. and T. G. Steward noticed 305
- GRANT** meeting of family 1907, report of 5th reunion noticed 208
- Granville, Mass.**, vital records to 1850 noticed 208
- GRAY** genealogy, descendants of Capt. John, in preparation 303  
descendants of Joshua of Yarmouth, Mass., by J. E. Thacher noticed 384
- GREENE** baptisms, marriages, and burials, from parish registers of Totnes, co. Devon, Eng., 1556-1621 60
- GREENLAW, William Prescott** Report of the librarian xxiv
- GRIFFIN, Walter Kenneth** The Dutcher family noticed 110
- GRIFFYN** genealogy, descendants of Hugh, in preparation 110
- GROW** genealogy, descendants of John of Ipswich and John Groo of Oxford, by G. W. Davis noticed 384
- Habers, see Rabone**
- Hadlyme, Conn.**, Congregational church, manual history, 1746 1913 noticed 335
- HALE** genealogy, descendants of Thomas of Delaware, by T. H. Streets noticed 306
- HALL, Virginia** The daughters of Balthazar Wilix of Exeter 81; noticed 305
- HARDON, Henry Winthrop** Robert Huckins of the Dover Combination and some of his descendants 93 150 249 328
- HARRIS and variants**  
Agnes, will 1603 48  
Arthur, will 1640 51  
Edward, genealogical items 54
- HARRYS, Gyles**, administration of estate 1609 49
- HARRIS** baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 52  
pedigree 47
- Hartford, Conn.**, history, a Quaker's visit in 1676, edited by F. D. Andrews noticed 385
- Harvard University**, class of 1863, 50th anniversary, report of secretary noticed 304  
class of 1863, report of secretary, 1903-1913 noticed 112  
class of 1873, report of secretary, 1913 noticed 207  
class of 1874, tenth report, 1874-1914 noticed 384  
class of 1879, report of secretary, no. 8, 1914 noticed 384  
class of 1889, report of secretary, 1889-1914 noticed 384  
class of 1894, report, 1894-1914 noticed 384  
class of 1898, quinquennial report, 1913 noticed 207  
Law School, class of 1889, report no. 3, 1914 noticed 384
- HAWKINS, Gen. John Parker** Memoranda concerning some branches of the Hawkins family and connections noticed 110
- HAWKINS** genealogy, by J. P. Hawkins noticed 110
- HELMERSHAUSEN, Adella** The Frederick line of Helmershausen in Maine noticed 384
- HELMERSHAUSEN** genealogy, by A. Helmershausen noticed 384
- Heredity**, how to improve the race, by A. G. Bell noticed 210
- HILL, Don Gleason**, memoir with autograph and portrait 211
- HILLS, William Sanford**, notice with autograph and portrait 307
- HILTON, Gustavus Arthur**, note lxxii
- HINCKLEY** items from English parish registers 186
- Hingham, Mass.**, history, taxpayers, 1711 noticed 208
- Historia**, vol. 4, no. 3 noticed 114; vol. 4, no. 5 noticed 209; vol. 4, no. 7 noticed 386
- HITCHCOCK, Thomas Barnes** William Sanford Hills 307
- HODGES** genealogy, descendants of Leonard and Hannah of Norton, Mass. noticed 384
- HODGMAN, Fred Clark**, ancestry, American, by F. C. Hodgman noticed 304
- HOLDEN, Liberty Emery**, notice lxx
- HOLLARD, alias SILKE** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Netherbury, Eng., 1592-1672 61
- HOPKINS, Cora Pierson** A tribute noticed 206
- HOSMER, James Kendall** Henry FitzGilbert Waters, A. M. 3  
Memoir of Henry FitzGilbert Waters noticed 206
- ROWLAND Homestead**, bulletin, vol. 1 nos. 3 and 4 noticed 110
- HUCKINS** genealogy, descendants of Robert 93 150 249 323

- Hudson, N. H., history, by K. Webster, edited by G. W. Browne *noticed* 113
- HUNTINGTON genealogy, descendants of Simon, in preparation 110
- IDDENDEN baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Hawkhurst, Eng. 187
- JACK, David Russell, notice lxxv
- JACOBUS, *Donald Lines* The Painter family with notes on the Lamberton family 278  
Reunion of descendants of Nathaniel Merriam, 1913 with a Merriam genealogy for five generations *noticed* 304
- JAMES, Jane, note 107
- James Sprunt Historical Publications, vol. 12, nos. 1 and 2 *noticed* 209; vol. 13, no. 1 *noticed* 209
- JEFFRIES, *John Temple Lloyd* Jeffries of Massachusetts, 1658-1914 *noticed* 384
- JEFFRIES genealogy, by J. T. L. Jeffries *noticed* 384
- JENKINS, John, born 1688, note 108  
Rev. Dr. Jonathan Leavitt, notice lxi
- JOHNSON, *Dr. Alfred* Burial records and inscriptions at Nassau, New Providence 238  
One line of descent from Capt. Edward Johnson of Woburn, Mass. 142  
*Alfred and J. Williamson* History of the city of Belfast in the state of Maine, vol. 2, 1875-1900 *noticed* 113  
*Byron Berkeley* Capt. Edward Johnson, paternal and maternal ancestry, 1500-1913 *noticed* 206  
*Dr. Frederick Charles*, notice lxiii  
*George Henry* One branch of the Fay family tree, an account of the ancestors and descendants of William and Elizabeth Fay of Westboro, Mass. and Marietta, Ohio *noticed* 205
- JOHNSON genealogy, descendants of Capt. Edward of Woburn, Mass. 142  
additions, by B. B. Johnson *noticed* 206
- JONES, Abraham, note 108  
*Edson Salisbury* The family of George Parkhurst of Watertown and Boston, Mass. 370
- Kensington, Conn., Congregational church, 200th anniversary, proceedings 1912 *noticed* 385
- KETT, *George* The pedigree of Kett of Wymondham, co. Norfolk, Eng., 1180-1918 *noticed* 206
- KETT genealogy, by G. Kett *noticed* 206
- KIDDER fund, report of trustees for 1913 xxxvi
- KIMBALL, *James W. and Coolidge, H. D.* Manual for the use of the General Court, 1914 *noticed* 305
- KIMBALL genealogy, descendants of Levi, by L. and R. M. Darbee *noticed* 110
- KINGSBURY, *Mr. and Mrs. Frank Burnside* Marshall family record with Haskell, Boutwell, Barrett, Wadsworth, White, Read, Maurice, Kingsbury, Holbrooke, Stevens, Carpenter, and allied families *noticed* 111
- KINNE, Martin Van Buren, notice lxxviii
- KIRK genealogy, descendants of John, by M. S. Roberts, edited by G. Cope *noticed* 110
- LAMB, George, notice lxxvi
- LAMBERTON genealogical notice of descendants of Capt. George 283
- Lancaster County, Eng., map, showing some of the places mentioned in will of Capt. Myles Standish 343
- LARKIN Family Association, bulletin, no. 2, 1913, chronicle of the family of Westerly, R. I. *noticed* 111
- LARNED, Charles, notice lxxiv
- LEVET genealogy, descendants of Thomas, by V. C. Sanborn *noticed* 111
- Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy, nos. 60, 61, and 62 *noticed* 209
- LINCOLN genealogy, descendants of Samuel of Hingham, Mass., in preparation 110
- LINDSAY Family Association of America (Inc.), report 1912 *noticed* 111
- LINZEE, *John William, Jr.* The history of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles of Roxbury, Mass., and their ancestors and descendants *noticed* 111
- LINZEE ancestors and descendants, by J. W. Linzee *noticed* 111
- Litchfield County, Conn., Choral Union, history, by J. H. Valli *noticed* 112
- Liverpool, Eng., emigrants from, 1697-1707 *noticed* 113
- Londonderry, N. H., vital records to 1910, by Annis and Browne *noticed* 385
- LONG, *Hon. John Davis* Address at dedication of the new building of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society xviii
- LORD, *Charles Edward* Report of the Treasurer xxxvii
- Los Angeles, Cal., history, Aqueduct and Exposition Park, exercises at opening *noticed* 208
- Lowell Historical Society, contributions, vol. 1, no. 3 *noticed* 114
- Loyalists of British West Indies and Bahamas, history, by W. H. Siebert *noticed* 114
- Lynn, Mass., Essex Trust Company, history, 1814-1914, by E. M. Burrill *noticed* 208  
history, address, 1913, Historic priorities in Lynn, by C. J. H. Woodbury *noticed* 208
- Lynn Historical Society, register no. 16 *noticed* 114; no. 17 *noticed* 386
- MAAR, *Rev. Charles* Maar family records *noticed* 111
- MAAR genealogy, by C. Maar *noticed* 111
- MCALLISTER, *D. M.* Genealogical record of families *noticed* 384
- MCCOURTIE, *William Herbert Lee* McCourtie genealogy, supplement *noticed* 304
- MCCOURTIE genealogy, supplement, by W. H. L. McCourtie *noticed* 304
- MACGREGOR genealogy, in Yearbook of American Clan Gregor Society, 1911-1912 *noticed* 304
- MACLEOD, William Alexander, notice lxxiv
- McMULLEN, *Frederic Bogart* History of the Class of 1893 Sheffield Scientific School, Yale University *noticed* 385
- Magazine of History, with notes and queries, extra nos. 22, 23, 24 *noticed* 209; 27 *noticed* 210; 25, 26, 28, 29 *noticed* 306
- MARSHALL, Margaret Rowland (Clapp), notice lxii
- MARSHALL genealogy, descendants of John, by Mr. and Mrs. F. B. Kingsbury *noticed* 111



1. The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions. It emphasizes that proper record-keeping is essential for the transparency and accountability of the organization. The text outlines the various methods used to collect and analyze data, ensuring that the information is reliable and up-to-date.

2. The second part of the document focuses on the implementation of the proposed changes. It details the steps involved in the transition process, from the initial planning stage to the final execution. The document highlights the challenges faced during the implementation and provides strategies to overcome them. It also mentions the role of the management team in ensuring a smooth transition.

3. The third part of the document discusses the impact of the changes on the organization. It analyzes the benefits and drawbacks of the proposed changes, providing a comprehensive overview of the expected outcomes. The text also mentions the need for ongoing monitoring and evaluation to ensure that the changes are achieving the desired results.

4. The fourth part of the document discusses the future of the organization. It outlines the long-term goals and strategies for the organization, taking into account the current market conditions and the organization's competitive advantage. The text also mentions the need for innovation and continuous improvement to stay ahead in the market.

5. The fifth part of the document discusses the role of the management team in the success of the organization. It emphasizes the importance of effective leadership and communication in achieving the organization's goals. The text also mentions the need for a strong team structure and the role of each team member in contributing to the organization's success.

6. The sixth part of the document discusses the importance of financial management. It outlines the various financial metrics used to measure the organization's performance and provides strategies to improve financial stability. The text also mentions the need for a strong financial plan and the role of the finance department in ensuring the organization's financial health.

7. The seventh part of the document discusses the importance of human resources management. It outlines the various HR functions and provides strategies to attract and retain top talent. The text also mentions the need for a strong HR policy and the role of the HR department in ensuring the organization's human capital is managed effectively.

8. The eighth part of the document discusses the importance of legal and compliance. It outlines the various legal requirements and provides strategies to ensure the organization is in compliance. The text also mentions the need for a strong legal team and the role of the legal department in ensuring the organization's legal health.

9. The ninth part of the document discusses the importance of technology. It outlines the various technologies used in the organization and provides strategies to improve the organization's technological infrastructure. The text also mentions the need for a strong IT policy and the role of the IT department in ensuring the organization's technological health.

10. The tenth part of the document discusses the importance of sustainability. It outlines the various sustainability initiatives and provides strategies to improve the organization's environmental and social performance. The text also mentions the need for a strong sustainability policy and the role of the sustainability department in ensuring the organization's sustainability health.

- New Salem, Mass., Academy, history, by E. Bullard *noticed* 118
- New York Historical Society, 109th anniversary celebration, 1913, address, Safeguards of American democracy, by C. A. Richmond *noticed* 210
- New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, address, 1913, by W. E. Fitch *noticed* 306
- Newbury, Vt., celebration of 150th anniversary 1912, proceedings *noticed* 113
- NEWDIGATE, Nathaniel, fine of, by W. T. R. Marvin *noticed* 304
- Newport Historical Society, bulletin, no. 9 *noticed* 114; no. 11 *noticed* 306; special bulletin, 1913 *noticed* 306
- NEWTON, Hon. Hibbert, notice 101
- NORMAN, Hugh, will 1623 62
- NORTHUP and Tucker genealogy *noticed* 384
- NORTON, Mrs. Charles Oliver History of the organization of the Nebraska Society of Daughters of the American Revolution, June 7, 1894-April 1, 1913 *noticed* 114
- Nebraska Society Daughters of the American Revolution, eleventh annual address *noticed* 114
- Norwich, Conn., vital records, 1659-1848, pt. 2 *noticed* 208
- O'DONOGHUE, Marian Adèle (Longfellow) History of the Society of Descendants of Robert Bartlet of Plymouth, Mass *noticed* 383
- Old Dartmouth Historical Sketches, no. 37 *noticed* 210
- Oneida Historical Society, yearbook, 1914 *noticed* 386
- Oregon Historical Society, vol. 14, no. 2 *noticed* 306
- OTIS, Amos, correspondence relative to Colonial ancestry, in Nos. 60, 61, and 62, Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy *noticed* 209
- PAINTER genealogy, descendants of Thomas 273
- PALMER, William Lincoln, ancestry, by W. L. Palmer *noticed* 206
- William Lincoln Some descendants of William Palmer of Watertown, Mass., and Hampton, N. H. 259
- PALMER genealogy, descendants of William of Watertown, Mass., and Hampton, N. H. 259
- PAPE, T. Warton and George Washington's ancestors *noticed* 384
- PARISH, Emma White (Stuart), note lxvii
- PARK, Lawrence Old Boston families, number three, the Savage family 18 119
- PARKER, Bradstreet, biography, by W. T. Parker *noticed* 206
- Rev. James, will 1652 202
- Prof. L. F. History of Poweaskiek Co., Iowa *noticed* 112
- Pearl Hildreth Report of the Committee on Epitaphs xxii
- Dr. William Thornton Great grandfather's clock at the old Parker homestead, Bradford, Mass., 1760 *noticed* 206
- PARKER genealogy, ancestors and descendants of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles, by J. W. Linzee *noticed* 111
- PARKHURST, John, will 1611 373
- PARKHURST genealogical notice of the family of George of Watertown and Boston, Mass. 370
- PARMENTER and variants
- George, will 1592 262
- George, will 1618 263
- James Parker Report of the Committee on Publications xix
- PARMETER, William, will 1618 264
- PARMYTER, Henry, will 1619 264
- William, will 1615 264
- PERMENTER, Robert, will 1594 263
- PERMITER, John, will 1643 265
- PARMENTER baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 265
- genealogical notice of descendants of George of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, Eng. 270
- genealogical notice of descendants of John of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, Eng. 269
- genealogical notice of descendants of Robert of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, Eng. 272
- PARR, Katharine, book bills, historical notice, by F. Rose-Troup *noticed* 112
- PEARSON, Brig.-Gen. Gardner Whitman Records of the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia called out by the Governor of Massachusetts to suppress a threatened invasion during the War 1812-1814 *noticed* 207
- PENHALLOW, Charles Sherburne Report of the Committee on English Research xx
- PERKINS, Thomas Allen Addresses delivered before the California Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Biographical sketches *noticed* 210
- PERLEY, Sidney The Indian land titles of Essex County, Mass. *noticed* 207
- Permenter, *see* Parmenter
- Permiter, *see* Parmenter
- PERRY, Rev. Dr. Calbraith Bourn The Perrys of Rhode Island and tales of Silver Creek; the Bosworth-Bourn-Perry homestead *noticed* 111
- PERRY genealogy, family of R. I., by C. B. Perry *noticed* 111
- Peterborough, N. H., history, by J. Smith *noticed* 118
- PHILLIMORE, William Phillimore Watta, parish registers, note 109
- PHILLIPS, Rev. Jeremiah, record of family, by H. P. Stone *noticed* 304
- PHILLIPS genealogy, descendants of William Bower, in preparation 303
- Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., bulletin, vol. 9, no. 3 *noticed* 208
- PIERSON genealogical notice of Abraham, by C. P. Hopkins *noticed* 206
- POMEROY and variants
- POMEROYE, Henry, administration of estate 1575 48
- POMROY, Richard, will and inventory 1621 49
- POM'YS, Alice, will and inventory 1623 50
- POMEROY genealogical notice of descendants of Thomas of Eng. 53
- marriages and burials from English parish registers 52
- pedigree, facsimile opp. 47
- PORTEUS, Thomas Cruddas Some recent investigations concerning the ancestry of Capt. Myles Standish 339
- Poweaskiek County, Iowa, history, by L. F. Parker *noticed* 112
- Providence, R. I., houses, lots, and shops, owners and occupants of, in 1798, by H. R. Chase *noticed* 386
- maps, 1650, 1765, 1770, by Henry R. Chase *noticed* 386

- QUILTER**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from English parish registers 189  
genealogical notice of descendants of Mark 189
- RABONE** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Huttoft, Eng., 1600-1639 72
- RANDALL**, Mary Stickney Report of the Committee on the Library xvii
- RANTOUL**, Robert Samuel Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters noticed 304
- Ray** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Hundon, co. Suffolk, Eng. 327
- REYNOLDS**, William A brief history of the First Presbyterian church, Baltimore, Md. noticed 208
- REYNOLDS** Family Association, 22d annual meeting, proceedings noticed 206
- Rhode Island, history of seal, arms, and flag, by H. M. Chapin noticed 207
- RICHARDSON**, Delos Andrew Eleazer Richardson of Manchester and Bristol, Vt., and Richland, N. Y., and his descendants 1774-1913 noticed 111
- RICHARDSON** genealogy, descendants of Eleazer, by D. A. Richardson noticed 111
- Richfield, Ohio, history, annals of the Richfield Reunion Association, 1913 noticed 113
- RICHMOND**, Dr. Charles Alexander Safeguards of American democracy, address before N. Y. Historical Society, 1913 noticed 210
- Richmond, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 208
- RÍOS**, Fernando Antonio de los, diary, by T. Thayer-Ojeda noticed 206
- ROBBINS**, William A. Descendants of Edward Tretdwell through his son, John noticed 111
- ROBERTS**, Miranda S. Genealogy of the descendants of John Kirk, edited by G. Cope noticed 110
- Rochester, N. H., marriages and deaths, 1858-1862 203 382
- Rockland, Mass., First Congregational Church, 100th anniversary, 1813-1913, souvenir noticed 305
- ROE**, Alfred S. The 39th regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, 1862-1865 noticed 207
- ROSE-TROUP**, Frances The kalenders and the Exeter trade-gilds before the Reformation noticed 113  
Two book bills of Katharine Parr noticed 112
- ROWNING** and variants  
John, will 1640 326  
Thomas, will 1610 325  
William, will 1651 326
- ROWNINGE**, Agnes, will 1601 324  
Alice, will 1620 326  
Henry, will 1567 323  
Henry, will 1611 325  
John, will 1600 323  
John, will 1609 325  
Thomas, will 1589 323
- ROWNYNG**, John, will 1649 322  
William, will 1497 322
- ROWNYNGE**, Thomas, will 1610 324
- ROWNING** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Hundon, co. Suffolk, Eng. 326
- Royal Society of Canada, proceedings and transactions, 3d series, vol. 6 noticed 114
- Rupert, Vt., epitaphs, by L. H. Elwell noticed 208
- Saint Nicholas Society of the City of New York, portraits of the presidents of the Society, 1835-1914 noticed 386
- Salisbury, Conn., historical collections, vol. 1 noticed 209
- SANBORN** Victor Channing The Lincolnshire origin of some Exeter settlers 64; noticed 305  
Thomas Levett of Exeter and Hampton noticed 111
- SAVAGE** genealogy, descendants of Thomas 18 119
- SAWYER**, Jacob Herbert, notice lxvii  
Scales genealogy, descendants of William, additions and corrections 382
- Schenectady, N. Y. Union College, Class of 1883 history, also a record of non-graduates and honor roll of those who served in the Union Army and Navy during the Civil war, also reports of the 40th and 50th reunions, 1903 and 1913, by T. H. Fearey noticed 112
- SEELY** genealogy, by W. P. Bacon noticed 304
- SHEDD** Family Association, register, vol. 2; special meeting December 16, 1912, Boston, Mass. noticed 111  
register 1913 noticed 304
- SHERMAN**, Thomas, notes 146  
Thomas Townsend More facts about the English Shermans 146
- SIEBERT**, Wilbur Henry The legacy of the American Revolution to the British West Indies and Bahamas, a chapter out of the history of the American Loyalists noticed 114
- SILKE**, alias HOLLARD baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Netherbury, Eng., 1592-1672 61
- SINCKLER**, Edward Goulburn The Barbados handbook, 1914 noticed 305
- SMITH**, Jonathan Peterborough, N. H. in the American Revolution noticed 113
- SMITH** genealogy, descendants of James of Coventry, Eng., by E. J. Durning-Lawrence noticed 304
- SNYDER** genealogy, descendants of Harman, in preparation 303
- Society of Colonial Dames, New York, register, 1893-1913 noticed 210
- Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, historical papers, no. 8, 1914. Some important Colonial military operations, by Frederic Louis Huidekoper noticed 386
- Society of Colonial Wars, New Hampshire, deceased members, constitution, by-laws, list of officers, committees and members, 1894-1914 noticed 386
- Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Nebraska, eleventh annual address, by Mrs. C. O. Norton noticed 114  
history, 1894-1913, by Mrs. C. O. Norton noticed 114
- Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Samuel Ashley Chapter, list of members, 1913-1914 noticed 114
- The Society of Daughters of Holland Dames, record book, 1913 noticed 210

# Index of Subjects

3

- Society of Mayflower Descendants**, Ohio, history, 1913 *noticed* 114
- Society of the Sons of the American Revolution**, California, addresses and biographical sketches, by T. A. Perkins *noticed* 210
- Society of the Sons of the American Revolution**, Mass., register of members, proceedings, constitution, and by-laws *noticed* 210
- Society of the Sons of the Revolution**, New York, address, 1912 *noticed* 114
- Society of Sons of the Revolution**, Pennsylvania proceedings, 1912-1913 *noticed* 210
- Sole**, *see* Soole
- Sons of the American Revolution**, *see* Society of the Sons of the American Revolution
- SOOLE** and variants
- Sota**, John, will 1509 186
- SOOLE** baptisms and marriages from parish registers of Hawkhurst, Eng., 1550-1635 186
- SPRAGUE**, Archibald, parentage 301  
*Francis William* Barnstable and Yarmouth *see* captains and ship owners with list of sailings from New England to San Francisco, 1849-1856, by Leavitt Sprague *noticed* 208
- STACKPOLE**, Everett Schermerhorn and Meserve, W. S. History of Durham, N. H., 2 vols. *noticed* 305
- STANDISH**, Capt. Myles, ancestry, English, deeds and records concerning 389; note 302  
pedigree 362  
*Dr. Myles* Report of Committee on Sale of Publications *xxii*
- STANDISH** deeds, 1481-1577 363; note 109  
genealogical notice, descendants of John de 362
- STEEVENS** genealogy, descendants of Col. Thomas, in preparation 303
- STEWART**, William and STEWARD, Rev. Dr. Theophilus Gould Gouldtown, a very remarkable settlement of ancient date *noticed* 305
- STOKES**, Anson Phelps, notice *lxvii*
- STONE**, Harriet Phillips Family record of Jeremiah Phillips, D.D., missionary to Orissa, India, 1812-1912 *noticed* 304  
Joseph Mason, ancestry, *noticed* 384
- STOWELL**, Dr. Charles Henry Outline chart of the Stowell family *noticed* 111
- STOWELL** genealogy, descendants of Samuel, by C. H. Stowell *noticed* 111
- STREETS**, Thomas Hale The descendants of Thomas Hale of Delaware with an account of the Jamison and Green families *noticed* 206
- Swedish Colonial Society**, list of officers and members, 1913 *noticed* 306
- SWEM**, Earl G. Virginia State Library, bulletin, vol. 6, no. 2. A list of the portraits and pieces of statuary in the Virginia Library, with biographical notes *noticed* 112
- TALBOT** genealogy, descendants of Roger, in preparation 205
- TALCOTT**, Mary Kingsbury Records of the Greenfield Hill church, Fairfield, Conn. 169 286 375
- TAYLOR**, Alan McLean and Middleton, J. Eight generations from William Thorne of Dorsetshire, Eng. and Lynn, Mass. *noticed* 206
- Tewksbury**, Mass., vital records to 1850 *noticed* 113
- THACHER**, Julia Edgar Joshua Gray of Yarmouth, Mass., and his descendants *noticed* 384
- THAYER**, Nathaniel, note *lxviii*  
*William Roscoe* and Abbot, E. H. The discoverer of John Harvard, Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters, H. C., 1855 *noticed* 206
- THAYER-OJEDA**, Tomás Los conquistadores de Chile, vol. 3 *noticed* 207  
Diario del doctor don Fernando Antonio de los Ríos, 1765-1773 *noticed* 206  
Observaciones acerca del viaje de D. García Hurtado de Mendoza a las provincias de los Coronados y Aneud *noticed* 206
- THOMAS**, Rev. Dr. Thomas E., biography *noticed* 112
- THORNE**, John Calvin and Barbour, E. D. Genealogical record of John Thorne also the direct descendants of James Thorne *noticed* 206
- THORNE** genealogy, descendants of John and James, by E. D. Barbour and J. C. Thorne *noticed* 206  
descendants of William of Eng. and Lynn, Mass., by Middleton and Taylor *noticed* 206
- THURBER**, Rev. Dr. Edward Gerrish, biography *noticed* 304
- THWAITES**, Reuben Gold, notice *lxix*
- TODD** genealogy, family of Virginia, by J. R. Wittercraft *noticed* 304
- TOWNE**, John Parker, notice *lx*
- TRE(A)DWELL** genealogy, descendants of Edward Tre(a)dwel, through his son, John, by W. A. Robbins *noticed* 111
- TRECOTHIC** genealogy, descendants of Mark and Thomas, in preparation 303
- TRIGGS** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Totnes, co. Devon, Eng., 1556-1662 59
- TUCKER** and Northup genealogy *noticed* 384
- TUTTLE**, Julius Herbert Don Gleason Hill, M.A., LL.B. 211
- Twiliter**, *see* Quilter
- Tyngsboro**, Mass., vital records to 1850 *noticed* 113
- UNDERWOOD**, Lucien Marcus The Underwood families of America *noticed* 111
- UNDERWOOD** genealogy, by L. M. Underwood *noticed* 111
- United States**, Civil war, official records of the Union and Confederate navies in, series 1, vol. 26 *noticed* 385
- VAIL** genealogy, in Ancestry of Daniel James Seely, by W. F. Bacon *noticed* 304
- VAILL**, J. H. Litchfield County Choral Union, 1900-1912, founded to honor the memory of Robbins Battell *noticed* 112
- VAN LOON** genealogy, descendants of Jan, in preparation 110
- Vassalborough**, Me., Society of Friends, records 162 242 379
- Virginia** history, 1607-1688, by T. J. Wertenbaker *noticed* 305



*A. W. Elson & Co., Boston*

*Henry F. Waters*

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

JANUARY, 1911

HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS

BY JAMES KENDALL HOMER, PH.D., LL.D., F.R.S., F.R.H.S.

THE statement will probably pass without comment that Mr. Henry Fitzgilbert Waters was in America the longest time of any man of his time, perhaps of all times. The scope of his knowledge was not limited to New England, embracing not only New England, but the whole of the United States and the South. As regards a multitude of foreign countries, he was conversant with the matter of lineage, putting thereby his finger on the pulse of the world, and he was to him. As the tracer of the genealogy of the illustrious and the illustrious of importance, Roger Williams, John Hull, and John Winthrop, he was to him. As the put the whole country in debt. The passing of the time, which occurred at Salem, Mass., on the 29th of March, 1883, requires special mention in the pages of the *Register*, which was devoted to the studies in which Mr. Waters was most deeply engaged, and the principal medium through which he made his work known.

He was born at Salem 29 March 1833. His lineage was running back to the foundation of Massachusetts Bay, and to his father and mother the pedigree may be clearly traced to the sires of the purest New England strain. His father, Henry Gilbert Waters, born at Salem 5 July 1790, was fifth son of John from Lawrence Waters, one of the first settlers of Waterbury, and afterwards of Lancaster, Mass., the line descending of John, Stephen,<sup>1</sup> Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> and Joseph, Gilbert.<sup>5</sup> Joseph Gilbert Waters was a Harvard graduate, *Class of 1816*, a lawyer by profession, the editor for a number of years of the *Salem Observer*, a member of the Massachusetts Senate, 1855, and for more than forty years a justice of the Probate Court at Salem. He died 17 July 1878. His wife, when he married 18 December 1826, was Eliza Greenleaf Townsend, who was born at Salem 17 January 1808, and died 13 November 1890, daughter of Capt. Peter Townsend, a notable Essex worthy, and his wife Mary, who was the daughter of Addison and Mary (Greenleaf) Richardson. There was no glorious pride of birth, but an affectionate interest in the most honest sires from whom he drew his blood.



*A.W. Elson & Co. Boston.*

Henry F. Waters

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

PUBLISHED ANNUALLY.

HENRY HAZARD, EDITOR, 15 NASSAU ST., N. Y. C.

BY JAMES S. HOSMER, PH. D., 15 NASSAU ST., N. Y. C.

Mr. Gilbert Waters was an American, and, perhaps of all things, the least likely to be embracing not only New England, but New England itself. As regards his nationality, the latter of his age, putting down the claim. As the tracer of the genealogy of importance, Roger Williams, the founder of the whole country in 1633, the first of the useful, which occurred at Salem, Mass., in 1630, requires special mention on the pages of devoted to the studies in which Mr. Waters and the principal medium through which he is known.

He was born at Salem 29 March 1833. His name going back to the foundation of Massachusetts, his father and mother the pedigree may be traced to the sides of the purest New England stock. His grandfather, Gilbert Waters, born at Salem 5 July 1709, was son of John Lawrence Waters, one of the first settlers of Watertown, and afterwards of Lancaster, Mass., his wife consisting of Stephen,<sup>1</sup> Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> and Joseph, all of whom Joseph Gilbert Waters was a Harvard graduate of 1816, a lawyer by profession, the editor for several years of the *Salem Register*, a member of the Massachusetts Senate in 1855, and for more than forty years a justice of the Peace in the same town. He died 12 July 1878. His wife, whom he married in December 1835, was Eliza Greenleaf Townseld, who was born at Salem 11 January 1798 and died 13 November 1870, daughter of Capt. Thomas Townseld, a notable Essex worthy, and his wife Mary, who was a daughter of Addison and Mary (Greenleaf) Richardson. The family was of singular pride of birth, but an affectionate interest in the blood of honest sires from whom he drew his blood.





Henry F. Waters

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

JANUARY, 1914

---

HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, A.M.

BY JAMES KENDALL HOSMER, Ph.D., LL.D., of Minneapolis, Minn.

THE statement will probably pass without challenge that Henry FitzGilbert Waters was in America the most eminent antiquarian of his time, perhaps of all times. The scope of his investigations was wide, embracing not only New England, but the Middle States and the South. As regards a multitude of families he threw light upon the matter of lineage, putting thereby large numbers under obligation to him. As the tracer of the genealogies of characters of historical importance, Roger Williams, John Harvard, and Washington, he put the whole country in debt. The passing of a man so gifted and useful, which occurred at Salem, Mass., on 16 August 1913, requires special mention in the pages of the REGISTER, a journal devoted to the studies in which Mr. Waters made himself illustrious and the principal medium through which he made his discoveries known.

He was born at Salem 29 March 1833. His line was honorable, running back to the foundation of Massachusetts Bay, and both for his father and mother the pedigree may be clearly traced, on both sides of the purest New England strain. His father, Hon. Joseph Gilbert Waters, born at Salem 5 July 1796, was fifth in descent from Lawrence Waters, one of the first settlers of Watertown, Mass., and afterwards of Lancaster, Mass., the line consisting of Lawrence,<sup>1</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> and Joseph Gilbert.<sup>6</sup> Joseph Gilbert Waters was a Harvard graduate of the Class of 1816, a lawyer by profession, the editor for several years of the *Salem Observer*, a member of the Massachusetts Senate in 1835, and for more than forty years a justice of the Police Court at Salem. He died 12 July 1878. His wife, whom he married 8 December 1825, was Eliza Greenleaf Townsend, who was born at Salem 17 January 1798 and died 13 November 1890, daughter of Capt. Penn Townsend, a notable Essex worthy, and his wife Mary, who was the daughter of Addison and Mary (Greenleaf) Richardson. Their son had no vainglorious pride of birth, but an affectionate interest in the chain of honest sires from whom he drew his blood.

In 1842 Henry FitzGilbert Waters entered a private school at Salem, kept by Jonathan Fox Worcester, A.M., M.D., a son of Rev. Samuel Worcester, S.T.D., and a graduate of Dartmouth College. He remained for six or seven years under Dr. Worcester's tuition, and then he entered the Public Latin School, of which Oliver Carlton, A.M., also a Dartmouth graduate, was master. I came into personal touch with Waters when, as boys of about eighteen, we entered Harvard College in 1851, members of the Class of 1855. He became almost at once my most intimate friend, and although in after years our paths diverged widely, we met at intervals, rather remarkably at critical moments, and our friendship and sympathy remained unabated. As a boy he was of medium stature, slender and alert, bright-eyed, with delicate features, among which the nose, clear-cut and pronounced, was noticeable. Quite strangely his hair, even when a freshman, was streaked with gray, a peculiarity which was said to have called out from Jared Sparks, then president, an outburst of laughter: "A gray-haired freshman! What an idea!" It was not a sign of decrepitude. He was vigorous in body then and always, active with some intervals of illness to fourscore.

Waters came to college with James Arthur Emmerton, his friend almost from the cradle, a man who also in later years developed into a notable antiquary. They were chums throughout their college life, and closely bound together up to Emmerton's death. Together they travelled and made researches, Emmerton supplying the means from his longer purse, and when he died equipping his companion sufficiently to carry on his work. It was a beautiful union of kindred spirits and memorable in its results, for Waters could hardly have accomplished his great tasks had not Emmerton lent him his sturdy shoulder. I think they were the most popular men of our class. They were genial, and their room was a common ground where all came together. The various cliques, the rich and the poor, Northerners and Southerners, the nobles and the neglected, all somehow felt at ease with Emmerton and Waters, and I wonder how they found a chance to study in the influx that passed over their hospitable threshold. The atmosphere was delightful, though overthick often with tobacco smoke. Waters indeed smoked little, if ever; but Emmerton, of burlier mould, maintained a pipe whose capacious bowl fumed always with some strong mixture. My own lips had never been profaned by cigar or meerschaum, but when in a momentary lapse from virtue I applied once to Emmerton for a pipe, he provided me, with a smile I thought benignant but which was only mischievous, with a blend of the blackest and strongest. I took a whiff or two with consequences so dire that I never tried to smoke again till I reached the age of seventy-four. As now at eighty I puff serenely, I ponder whether I should bless or regret that old experience. Did it healthfully shut me off for sixty years

from a small time- and pence-consuming vice, or was I then and there cozened out of a pleasant solace that might have blunted the edge for me of many a rasping quandary? Though a bit clouded, the atmosphere in which these Salem chums were involved was never otherwise than kind and wholesome. They were hilarious, but always clean in their walk and conversation, exemplary in their ideals, encouragers of scholarship as well as good-fellowship, and for their own comfort perhaps too kindly sympathetic. Waters was never anything in those days but "Fitz," as our classmate Phillips Brooks was usually "Phillips"; and I recall a freshman bon môt which may be worth recording. A question arising as to the adequacy of our class for some emergency, some one defiantly exclaimed: "With Waters we'll give them fits, and with Brooks we'll give them fillips!"

I went several times to Waters's home in Salem, the old seaport which sixty years ago still retained much of the character that had marked it in the days of "Billy Gray" and "King Derby." Stout little ships lay at the wharves with cargoes of palm-oil, cocoanuts, and East Indian tissues from the Orient, and bluff, weather-beaten boys of my own age, with old Salem names, paced the decks, mates and supercargoes, sometimes before the mast, already veteran sailors, incipient captains in a world-encircling commerce. The old East India Museum, pungent with strange spicy odors, displayed what to an inland boy like myself was a wonderful show—curious fabrics, things marvellously carved and lacquered, strange monsters of the sea and land, queued and turbaned counterfeits of far-away magnates and merchants. On the shore stood the famous custom-house, whose presiding spirit a few years before had been Nathaniel Hawthorne. You found in the homes, in air faintly fragrant with sandalwood, oriental tapestries, uncouth bric-à-brac, models of notable ships that had fought pirates in the China seas or foundered amid typhoons—these housed in colonial structures, quaint and graceful.

The home of Waters had distinctly the Salem marks, and the household was representative. His father had had an honorable career as magistrate and editor, and his intelligence was pervaded with pleasant humor. His mother was a gentle and stately lady of the old school, by birth and breeding informed with the town's best traditions. I recall as particularly interesting my classmate's elder brother Joseph, indeed a most friendly and vivacious character. He began his career as the "Collector's Junior Clerk" in the custom-house, under Hawthorne, and figures as such in the famous prologue to the *Scarlet Letter*. In a dare-devil adventure he had at one time penetrated to a wild and outlandish settlement called Chicago. Returning safely thence, he never after left Salem, I think, quite content that henceforth Cape Ann and Marblehead should bound his excursions. He was charming in his naive limitations, a good story-teller, and overflowing in kind offices. I remember to this day a dish of his own concocting, set off with East Indian curry, a

condiment then little known, of which I had never heard. There was strange drink also, of equally remote derivation. The novel and toothsome fare, the repartee, anecdote, and laughter which pervaded the strange aromatic steam, the broad good-heartedness, inter-fused with honest and innocent parochial enthusiasm, made it a true Salem repast, typical and delightful. My classmate was very happy in his home environment, and I can see now that the boy was father of the man.

Things associated with history interested him as they did me. Here as in most ways our tastes were congenial. We were good walkers, and tramped together untiring to the historic spots. He showed me Gallows Hill, where the witches were hanged, and the bridge where the Salenites claim that armed resistance to British authority was made before the Concord fight. We tramped round the bay to the old fort, which sheltered the *Constitution*, fleeing before the English fleet in the War of 1812, and pondered the scratches on the old desk, made by Hawthorne's penknife as he evolved the tragedy of poor Hester Prynne. Once, while crossing a street, he called my attention to a cobblestone in the pavement of the gutter which his foot had just pressed. "I always trod on that particular stone," said he, "going to and coming from school throughout my boyhood, and it would hurt me to tread on any other as I cross," a small cropping-out of the steadfastness and method which served him to such good purpose later.

At graduation no one of our men was more universally liked and respected than he. Others surpassed him in scholarship, though here he was sound and broad. There were brilliant fellows who shone later in fields more directly under the world's gaze than the one he chose, but we all confided in the warm heart and good head of Fitz. Nathan was not franker or more fearless with "Thou art the man" than he was, if a companion slipped. He heartened the desponding and acclaimed without envy the successful, a conciliator in quarrels and a counsellor to men perplexed. He was truthful, often bluntly so, and insincerity in others withered under his word and gaze.

Waters's chief fault, perhaps, was a lack of ambition. After graduation he studied for no profession, but without definite aim opened in the fall of 1855 a little private school in Salem, of which he continued in charge until, compelled by illness to lay aside all business, he gave it up, 1 May 1859, to his old master, Oliver Carlton, Esq. He remained without employment until the fall of 1861, when he gave proof of his devotion to the cause of the Union by enlisting as a corporal in Co. F, Twenty-Third Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers.\* He went to North Carolina in the

\*The following account of Waters's Civil War service is based chiefly on information contained in his pedigree papers, which were filed with the New England Historic Genealogical Society when he accepted membership in the Society, 18 May 1872.

"Burnside expedition," and shortly after the victories at Roanoke Island and Newbern, having been incapacitated for active service by exposure in the swamps of Roanoke, which resulted in severe chronic rheumatism, he was, at the request of his friend, Dr. George Derby, surgeon in the Twenty-Third Massachusetts Volunteers, detailed for duty as his clerk at the Academy Green General Hospital. There he remained, under Dr. Derby and his successor, Dr. Clayton A. Cowgill of Delaware, until Dr. Cowgill was transferred to the charge of the Stanly General Hospital. There being no likelihood that he would ever again be fitted for active service in the field, Waters gave up his corporal's warrant in favor of one of his comrades in Co. F, and was retained as the clerk of Dr. Cowgill while the latter filled the various offices of surgeon in charge of the Stanly General Hospital, of acting medical inspector and superintendent of all the hospitals in North Carolina, and finally of surgeon in charge of the Foster General Hospital, into which all the hospitals in Newbern had been merged. At the expiration of his term of service, 28 September 1864, Waters, although he had received his "discharge" and was free to return to his home, felt that his further services in the hospital were needed, and disregarding the personal risk which he ran, he continued them without pay, until he was prostrated in the following month by yellow fever, which had been raging violently in Newbern since the first week in August of that year. When he began to convalesce, he was sent to Morehead City, by the seashore, where on the very next day he had a relapse and was reduced so low that he was reported dead in Newbern. Nevertheless, having regained a little strength and having learned that Dr. Cowgill had been taken down with the fever, Waters went back to Newbern to render what little service he could. On Dr. Cowgill's recovery, as Waters still remained "weak and almost good for nothing" (to use his own words), he determined to return to the North, and left Morehead City 5 November 1864 by steamer for New York. Late in December of the same year he started again for the South, going to St. Helena Island, near Beaufort, S. C. There he was induced by his friend, Capt. Joseph A. Goldthwait, port commissary at Beaufort, to accept for a time the position of chief clerk in his office. Sherman had just taken Savannah, and was making preparations for his march through the Carolinas, so that Waters and his assistants had plenty of work, as, although few in number, they were obliged to provision the whole Army of the Tennessee. Finally, in May 1865, Waters came back to the North, and, although he had borne arms for his country and had defied disease that he might minister to the inmates of the hospitals, he persistently refused, with delicate honor, to receive a pension, in spite of the exigencies of later years. We met after a ten years' separation, at Cambridge, on Commemoration Day in 1865. Our class had done well for the country. Our soldiers were twenty-four

in number, among them two major-generals, four colonels, and others of lesser grade. Of the rank and file, I think, were only Waters and I, both of us corporals. The spirit of the day was to efface all rank, and we both were pressed by Barlow and Hayes, the major-generals, and by colonels, majors, and captains, to march side by side with them in the line. We held aloof, however, and strode together in the dignity of our chevrons, for the last time in our army blue, to the beat of the drum.

The occupations of Waters now for a decade or so seemed to those not close to him to be, for the strong man that he was, somewhat trifling and desultory. He had no regular vocation, engaged not earnestly in educational work, collected old furniture, and pored over old documents. In a visit to him in these years I found him transferred from his old home to an ample and dignified mansion of a former type on Salem Common, which he had crowded from attic to cellar with ancient furniture and bric-à-brac, Elizabethan sideboards, quaint dressers and tables, venerable beds with testers, columnar clocks, andirons, warming pans, candlesticks, loggerheads, a multifarious assortment of colonial belongings large and small. The craze for such accumulations was then not marked in the community. As a collector he was early in the field, and had an abnormal acuteness and zest in detecting things rare and valuable. His gracious and stately mother, now widowed, presided among these venerable objects, a befitting environment for such a beautiful lady of the old school. Among this venerable oak and old china she moved in gown and cap of fashion as venerable; and at her side still stood the elder son, the delightful Joe, the same who had been suspected by Hawthorne in the custom-house of writing poetry, who had escaped unharmed from his rash incursion among the bulls and bears of remote Chicago, and had returned contentedly to his quiet Salem nook for a lifelong stay. Both he and Fitz stuck to bachelorhood, a practice over-esteemed among genuine Salemites. In the case of either an affair of the heart was unthinkable, and yet more genial and charming men never as hosts welcomed a friend. Waters was full of stories. This fine wainscoting had revealed itself after he had painfully for days scraped off layers of disfiguring paint, and that rare bit he had detected built into a hencoop in an ancient shed. The prizes which commonly stimulate men, fame and fortune, had no lure for him, but the odd fish was finding his appropriate water. Emmerton, always his friend, a kindred spirit and close at hand, had studied medicine, but had soon forsaken it as a profession. There were old parish registers and court files long pigeon-holed, which it might be worth while to go through. Emmerton turned to that task, and finding that the stores at hand yielded a good result, he went to England to seek further.

In all this work Waters was his close associate. These two friends spent several months in England in the summer and autumn

of 1879, and some of the results of their researches in the Principal Registry of Probate at Somerset House, in the Public Record Office, and in the British Museum were published, in the shape of brief abstracts of wills, inquisitions post mortem, and fine rolls, in the *Essex Institute Historical Collections*,\* beginning in January 1880, and were reprinted in an octavo volume of 148 pages, entitled "Gleanings from English Records about New England Families," Salem, 1880. The unusual gifts and equipment of Waters for antiquarian work now became plainly apparent. In reviewing this book in the REGISTER for October 1880,† the late John Tyler Hassam, A.M., of Boston, at that time prominent in the counsels of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and later the leading member of the committee of the Society that arranged for Waters's work in England, wrote: "Mr. Waters stands in the front rank of New England antiquaries. Few men have done such good and faithful service in the past, and few give greater promise of accomplishing more in the future. He has long been a worker in the vineyard. Few men have crossed the ocean better prepared by previous training and experience, by precise and accurate knowledge of our early history and antiquities, and by familiarity with the records and traditions of New England families and the endless ramifications of their genealogies, to appreciate and improve the opportunity, so kindly and generously offered him, of exploring the inexhaustible stores of antiquarian and historical material in England." In closing his review Mr. Hassam expressed the hope that the New England Historic Genealogical Society might "at some future time be endowed with funds sufficient to enable it to maintain an accredited agent in the mother country constantly engaged in such researches as these."

Two years later, on 3 October 1882, at a meeting of the Board of Directors of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Mr. Hassam returned to the subject of genealogical work in England, and spoke "upon the desirability, since the death of Col. Chester, of having a competent person in London to make genealogical researches for the English ancestry of American families." He stated that several persons had expressed a wish that Mr. Waters, who was at that time a member of the Publishing Committee of the Society, could be induced to take up his residence in London and engage in such researches, and he was able to announce to the Board that Mr. Waters had offered to devote his time to the investigation of the English pedigrees of American families, if \$1500 a year for three years could be secured to him. On Mr. Hassam's motion a committee was appointed, consisting of Mr. Hassam himself, of Hon. James W. Austin, and of John Ward Dean, Esq., with authority to open a subscription to raise the money, if they deemed it advis-

\* Vol. 17, pp. 1-147.

† Vol. 34, pp. 422-424.



able.\* The efforts of this committee to secure the necessary funds were successful, and on 1 May 1883, after Mr. Hassam had reported to the Board of Directors that upwards of two thousand dollars had been subscribed, it was, on his motion, voted by the Board: "That the committee on English Records be, and they hereby are, authorized to secure the services of Henry F. Waters on such terms as may seem to them expedient, provided, however, that this society be not made pecuniarily liable in a sum exceeding that which shall be subscribed and paid in for the purpose of searching said records."†

The subscription lists started by the committee were circulated also by and among members of sister societies, and in particular many leading members of the Massachusetts Historical Society not only manifested the warmest interest in Waters's researches but were ever ready to contribute towards defraying the expense of the work and to solicit subscriptions from others.‡ The largest individual contributor to the fund was James Junius Goodwin, LL.D., of Hartford, Conn., while the alumni of Harvard College and especially the Harvard Club of New York furnished the means for carrying on the search for the ancestry of John Harvard.

Waters now entered fairly into the labors which he made so fruitful. On 5 May 1883 he sailed on the *Catalonia* from Boston for England, and at once began his researches in Somerset House, London. In the REGISTER for July 1883§ were printed the results of his first few days of work among the records of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury; and from that time down to and including the issue for January 1899 every number of the REGISTER except three (those for October 1897 and for July and October 1898) contained an article from his pen embodying the results of his researches among the English records. These articles, with the exception of the two entitled "John Harvard and his Ancestry," appeared under the heading of "Genealogical Gleanings in England," and if we included among them the two Harvard articles, were distributed in sixty different instalments and appeared in seventeen different years. They were reprinted by the New England Historic Genealogical Society in 1901 in two bulky volumes, with an introduction by Mr. Hassam, of which frequent use has been made in preparing parts of this memoir.

Waters's methods of research were very different from those of his lamented predecessor in the same field, Col. Joseph Lemuel Chester, whose services in throwing light on the English origin of American families and in preparing for publication English records cannot be valued too highly. Col. Chester met with great success in tracing the history of particular families. "Mr. Waters's me-

\* REGISTER, vol. 42, pp. 43-44, vol. 58, p. 13.

† REGISTER, vol. 42, p. 44.

‡ See address of President Abner C. Goodell, Jr., of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2 Mar. 1887, printed in REGISTER, vol. 42, pp. 40-45.

§ Vol. 37, pp. 233-240.

thod," said President Goodell of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in presenting him as the speaker of the day at a meeting of the Society in Boston, 2 March 1887, "is to examine all the records between certain dates, *seriatim*, keeping a sharp lookout for everything possibly indicative of the slightest connection with known American families."\* In a letter from London, dated 13 May 1884 and written to Prof. E. N. Horsford of Cambridge, Mass., the antiquary mentions his "laborious but fascinating work, in the gloomy cellar of Somerset House, of exhuming the records of a buried past," and refers to his method of research as follows: "I take the records consecutively, looking over each page and making such references as seem worth noting. I occasionally make excursions when the trail seems broad and clear, . . . but I intend generally to confine myself to the period a little before the migrations of 1628-30 and the next half century."† By far the greater part of the time spent by Waters in England was devoted to this reading of the wills in Somerset House. He seldom visited other depositories of records—at any rate he did little work outside of London, except when now and then some great quest, such as his search for the ancestors of John Harvard, called him to other fields. "Here [in Somerset House]," continued President Goodell in the remarks from which I have already quoted, "by his special skill in interpreting the records, and the generous interest he manifested in the labors of others whom he there found engaged in similar researches, and the aid he ever cheerfully afforded to these co-workers, he soon began to enjoy exceptional opportunities for prosecuting his labors with the greatest economy of time, and secured the coöperation of his fellow-workers, who generously reciprocated his attentions to their wants."‡

The world minimizes too much the value of such pursuits. The Chinese worship of ancestors is of course an absurdity, and among us there are perhaps some who take pains overmuch in running back lines of descent. But heredity, in conjunction with environment, in great part determines that we are what we are, and surely it is interesting and most instructive, in one's own case and in the case of eminent men, to trace the links of the chain through which mysteriously the present derives from the past its vitality and soul. Waters was born for such work. He told me once that nothing appealed to him so intensely, no novel or poem or strain of music or work of art, as the dusty documents which were the means to the ends he sought. These he read literally by the hundred thousand, and no detective ever caught more acutely at the obscure clues in an investigation or followed evidence with judgment more unerring.

His work, though full of delight, told heavily upon his strength,

\* REGISTER, vol. 42, p. 41.

† REGISTER, vol. 38, pp. 339-340.

‡ REGISTER, vol. 42, p. 43.

and anxiety was ever present as to whether the American supporters of the work would be able to continue to provide for his stay in England. I was with him in London in 1886, when he was ill in body and mind. He always looked older than he was. He was now but fifty-three, already a venerable figure, broad-brimmed and cloaked after the fashion of a former time, his white hair setting off a countenance clear-cut and forceful even in failing health. Fortunately he rallied to achieve much more, rounding out to the full his fourscore, in labor certainly but not in sorrow. He was a happy man, intensely and congenially occupied, and with a philosophy that disarmed afflictions.

Undoubtedly the greatest achievements of Waters during the years that he spent in England in research work for the New England Historic Genealogical Society were his discovery of the parentage and ancestry of John Harvard, the results attained in his Rogers investigation, his work in settling the doubts as to the ancestry of George Washington, and the conclusive proof which he furnished in regard to the ancestry of Roger Williams. His Harvard investigation, I suppose, may be held to be his master work.

Waters's first article on "John Harvard and his Ancestry" appeared in the REGISTER for July 1885,\* and was followed by a second article under the same title in the REGISTER for October 1886.† James Savage, the well-known author of the Genealogical Dictionary, stated that he would gladly have given five hundred dollars to get five lines about John Harvard, and Col. Chester carried about with him daily for many years a bit of Harvard pedigree in the hope of being able to perfect it; but Waters was the first to show beyond any doubt that John Harvard was a son of Robert Harvard and his wife Katherine Rogers of St. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, and that he was baptized there 29 November 1607. On Commencement Day, 24 June 1885, the thirtieth anniversary of the graduation of our college class, Harvard University gratefully recognized the important work of Waters by conferring on him the honorary degree of Master of Arts, and in his remarks at the Alumni Dinner on that day President Eliot summed up in graceful diction the results of Waters's researches concerning the ancestry of the mysterious founder of the College.‡ In the second part of "John Harvard and his Ancestry," published in October 1886, Waters established the parentage of Katherine Rogers, John Harvard's mother, tracing her parents to their home at Stratford-on-Avon and identifying the very house in Shakspeare's native town from which she went forth as a bride.

The Harvard investigation interested me especially. I took it up with Waters step by step, and was struck by the rigid restraint

\* Vol. 39, pp. 265-284.

† Vol. 40, pp. 362-380.

‡ See REGISTER, vol. 36, p. 319, vol. 39, pp. 265-267, and Genealogical Gleanings in England, Introduction, pp. ix-xii.

which he imposed on himself in forming conclusions. It is the very romance of antiquarian research. This elusive worthy of the past Waters fastened securely to his Southwark parentage, revealing him clearly, and tracking his kindred in their haunts and occupations to the first years of Queen Elizabeth. His stepping-stones had been now a direct mention in some old will, now an indirect hint, so vague that only his genius could have discovered a relation. But whether clear or vague, he never established a stepping-stone until he was sure of it. Then he trod it as he had trodden the cobblestone in the Salem street when he was a schoolboy. So in his quest he built a firm road from London through the darkness to distant Stratford-on-Avon, where in 1909, in a ceremony sanctioned by King Edward VII, participated in by dignitaries of the universities and by the American ambassador, and attended by a great company, the home of John Harvard's grandparents was given into the keeping of the institution that bears his name. For the readers of the REGISTER Waters told the marvellous story of the untangling in full. He epitomized it simply and lucidly for the *Harvard Graduates' Magazine*.\* I have heard him give it to an audience, without vainglory, with pleasant humor, with convincing logic. Several times in private I discussed with him the more interesting points. "Fitz," I once said to him in substance, "you have brought us to the threshold of something magnificent; but there you leave us. Go beyond your documents a little, trusting yourself to circumstantial evidence. Thomas and Alice Rogers, grandparents of John Harvard, lived for fifty years, with their household, side by side with John and Mary Shakspeare, parents of William Shakspeare, and their household, under conditions which made an intimacy inevitable. The fathers were in the same calling in the little borough of possibly two thousand souls, sat together on the same bench as aldermen, became each in his turn bailiff or mayor. Their wives were close neighbors, members of the same parish, in the register of which the births, marriages, and deaths of the two households are written down on the same page. The boys, of course, would go together to the old King Edward VI grammar school, of which their fathers as magistrates were officially trustees, and the girls and boys must have played together in the Avon meadows. William Shakspeare, to be sure, went to London the year Katherine Rogers, the mother of John Harvard, was born, and could have had no knowledge of her as a child. But we know that a decade or so later he bought New Place, and was in the way of coming back to Stratford for sojourns that grew longer and more frequent, until at last it became once more his home. Inevitably, in restoring New Place, he must have had an interest in the handsome house just built by Thomas Rogers, and who more likely to answer the knock of such a visitor than the budding little Katherine! I can see the young

\* Vol. 15, pp. 543-560 (June 1907).

maid and the middle-aged man confronting each other across the doorstep. She must have been pretty, and could, moreover, hope for a substantial dowry. What more likely than that Shakspeare, going back to the Globe Theatre, at Southwark, should have reported to Robert Harvard, the young widower, well-established and reputed in Southwark, of the blooming, well-portioned girl up there in the Midlands, awaiting her fate! If Robert Harvard lent a willing ear, we know that Shakspeare was just the man to serve as a go-between. Through the remarkable unearthings of Professor Wallace, we know that in these same months the poet, a lodger at the time with a wigmaker, and a genial friend in the humble family, had a hand in making a match between his host's daughter Mary and the apprentice Stephen Bellott. If Shakspeare did this for Stephen and Mary, why should he not do the same good turn for Robert and Katherine? Southwark and Stratford are a hundred miles apart, a space not often traversed by the humbler folk in those untaverned and roadless times. One man we know did go and come right from the caves of Robert Harvard's shop in Southwark to the doorstep of the house in the Stratford High Street. One would say that there must have been an intermediary. Who more likely for that than Shakspeare, good mixer that he was with plain Londoners and Warwickshire rustics, however he may have exploited upon his stage the heights and depths of human experience? There are no documents for all this," I said, "but consider the circumstances. Can you not tread on these to conclusions? Here is our dear Harvard. Her unique asset is her antiquity. Other universities may surpass her in wealth, in number of students, in distinction of teachers, possibly even in football, but no other university in this country can go back for her origin through eight generations, generations which cherished her with love and enriched her with the noblest traditions. Now, what new dignity would be imparted to this past of Harvard, already so precious and solemn, could we but link the founder with the greatest name in literature! Is it documents only that can pave the path for you to a conclusion, and will no accumulation of circumstances give you proper footing?" In unfolding my scheme I had warmed into a glow, which Waters, quiet in his easy chair, met with a cold unsympathetic smile. His words were few, and this was their purport. "These are only pleasant and picturesque speculations, possibilities rising here and there perhaps to the size of likelihoods, but all unsubstantial. There is no solid documentary fact beneath your structures, and without that they are only might-have-beens, and with might-have-beens, however glittering, I have nothing to do." It was an instance of the restraint, rooted in invincible integrity, which he always showed in his investigations, and which was as much a part of him as were the acuteness and boldness with which he leaped to a result when once he had obtained a satisfactory *πρὸς τὸ* from which to make his spring. He inexorably demanded that.

It might be in itself as poor a scrap as his Salem cobblestone. His instinct told him at once if it were well-based and gave a firm hold, and then he could utilize it memorably.

It has been suggested that a portrait of Waters ought to hang in some hall of Harvard University. It is indeed fitting, and the artist should be one of skill. There are two moments in his Harvard investigation which admit of dramatic portrayal. The first is the antiquary standing bare-headed in the coffee-room of the ancient Queen's Head Inn, in Southwark, and drinking a mug of London "bitter" to the memory of the mother of John Harvard. It happened on a Monday morning. He had, the Saturday before, made certain that the good mother, the possessor of this inn, had bequeathed it as the principal item of his inheritance to her much-loved son. From the proceeds of its sale came mainly the little fortune, "the moiety" of which a few years later kept alive the small moribund school established in New England in 1636. The inn remained unchanged. The identification was complete. As he used to tell the story, he made no secret that his soul was full of exultation, and we may be sure that his countenance reflected it, as in homely, sincere fashion he paid his homage. Still better, perhaps, as the subject of a picture would be the identification at Stratford of the "Old House in the High Street." Arriving at Stratford (as he told me the story), the antiquary, having by a marvel of ingenuity made out Katherine Harvard's connection with that place, called on Dr. Arbuthnot, rector of the parish, who at Waters's request to examine the register said: "You are aware, sir, that our register is the most important one in England." Waters convinced him of his appreciation of that fact, and also of his competency and trustworthiness. "You may examine it," said the rector, "but it can only be done under surveillance. The sexton alone can attend to that, and he must remain at the door of the church to admit the visitors to Shakspeare's grave." The condition was accepted, and Waters stood throughout the day, at the back of the church, the precious register resting on a pew-rack, while he conned it page after page. He found abundant mention, side by side with the Shaksperes, of Thomas and Alice Rogers and their household, and at last the plain record of the marriage of their daughter Katherine to Robert Harvard. Was there anything more to learn? Shutting up the book, tired but happy, he went out into the village street and paused, as thousands had done, before the "Old House," with its quaint and handsome Tudor front. No one knew its story. The carved characters on the crossbeam below the gable, T R 1596 A R, were, and had always been, as long as men remembered, an enigma. As he scanned them in the afternoon light, with his mind excited by what the register had revealed, it flashed upon him as by some spiritual suggestion that the initials stood for John Harvard's grandparents, and that over that threshold the mother, Katherine, had gone

as a bride. How this was confirmed need not be told here. But the antiquary at the supreme moment when his discovery was clinched, this old-fashioned but straight and alert figure, white-haired, with keen and enthusiastic eyes—surely a painter might find here a worthy subject.

Waters's researches in connection with the Rogers family established the English ancestry of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, Mass., and his father's cousin, Rev. Ezekiel Rogers of Rowley, Mass., a subject which had for many years engaged the attention of Col. Chester. They were described by Waters in an address before the New England Historic Genealogical Society at its stated meeting on 2 March 1887, and were printed in the REGISTER for April of the same year.\* The results of the Roger Williams investigation were made known in the REGISTER for July 1889,† and the Washington records were published in the REGISTER for October 1889 and January 1890.‡ In establishing the ancestry of these men Waters solved problems which "had long baffled the efforts of the most eminent antiquaries," and his articles form "a series of perhaps the most brilliant achievements in the whole history of genealogy."§

Besides the "Genealogical Gleanings in England," Waters contributed to the REGISTER an article entitled "Papers in Egerton MS. 2395,"|| in which he gave an account of some papers relating to North America which are contained in a manuscript volume in the British Museum. He also communicated to the REGISTER the will of Alexander Selkirk—the real Robinson Crusoe,¶ and the will of Thomas Hobson, the Cambridge carrier, who offered to his customers "Hobson's choice."\*\*\*

Many genealogical articles by Waters may be found in the *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, most of them having been contributed to that publication before the compiler took up his protracted residence in London. One very valuable contribution, "Extracts from Marriage Licenses granted by the Bishop of London 1598 to 1639," was one of the fruits of his research in England, and appeared in the *Essex Institute Historical Collections* for 1891.††

To the cause of history as well as to that of genealogy Waters rendered valuable services, and among these the discovery of the Winthrop map of the Massachusetts Bay Colony‡‡ and the finding of the manuscript by Samuel Maverick containing a "Discription of New England"§§ deserve especial mention, arousing as they did great interest both in this country and in England.

\* Vol. 41, pp. 160-188.

† Vol. 43, pp. 290 *et seq.* Cf. also vol. 43, pp. 427-428.

‡ Vol. 43, pp. 379-424, vol. 44, pp. 73-83.

§ Genealogical Gleanings in England, Introduction, p. xviii.

|| Vol. 40, pp. 175-180.

¶ Vol. 50, pp. 539-540. Cf. REGISTER, vol. 51, pp. 150-151, for a facsimile of this will.

\*\* Vol. 52, pp. 487-488.

†† Vol. 28, pp. 57-150.

‡‡ See REGISTER, vol. 38, p. 342 (July 1884), and *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Series 2, vol. 1, pp. 211 *et seq.* (June 1884).

§§ Printed in REGISTER, vol. 39, pp. 33-48 (January 1885), and in *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Series 2, vol. 1, pp. 231 *et seq.* (October 1884).

Waters's later years were spent in eastern Massachusetts, chiefly in his native city. As early as 1870 he had joined the Essex Institute; in 1872 he had become a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and was made a life member in 1890; and in January of the latter year he was elected a resident member of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Every winter he made it a point to be present at the dinner, in Boston, of his Harvard class; and on these and other visits to Boston he was often to be seen in the Library of the Historic Genealogical Society in its former building at 18 Somerset Street, and once or twice he was able to come to the new building at 9 Ashburton Place. His interest in the genealogical researches to which he had devoted his prime was undiminished even in advanced age. He would call for the most recent English publications on genealogy, especially the printed parish registers, and oftentimes he pointed out clues as to the ancestry of our early settlers which led to the acquisition of important material for the pages of the REGISTER. In a letter to a personal friend and relative, written from Salem so late as 3 April 1912, he exclaimed: "Lord! How I wish I had that library at 18 Somerset St. within easy reach, and daily too!" It was a source of gratification to him that the Committee on English Research of the Historic Genealogical Society was able, a few years ago, to secure funds for a resumption of the work in England which he had carried on for seventeen years with such wonderful success, and he was always glad to hear about the progress of the particular investigations authorized by the Committee and to aid in its researches with helpful advice and suggestions.

I have written of my old friend out of my heart, and naturally of his occupation in his special field, to which his taste so strongly drew him and where his ability was so marked. Absorbed though he seemed here, shut off from men in alcoves and dustbins, he was nevertheless a man widely and tenderly sympathetic. Though without family ties, he had a genius for friendship, and no friend could be kinder or truer. He was alive in a large sense to the present. The Spanish War and the Boer War were followed by him with lively interest and with manifest disapproval. In these later years he was fervently a peace man, incongruously and rather amusingly militant in his advocacy; and in his anti-imperialism not even his townsman of a century ago, Timothy Pickering, denouncing the purchase of Louisiana, surpassed his wrath over our present-day expansion. I locked arms with him on Commencement Day, 1913, under the windows of Hollis, where sixty-two years before I had known him first. I noted sadly that his form was bent, and that he was slow of speech and step. I felt that I should never again behold in life a man than whom I have never known one more just, more sweet with fine humanities, more simply and squarely true.



## OLD BOSTON FAMILIES

## NUMBER THREE

## THE SAVAGE FAMILY

By LAWRENCE PARK, Esq., of Groton, Mass.

[Continued from vol. 67, page 330]

24. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Habijah,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Charleston, S. C., 23 Aug. 1776, entered Yale College in May of the sophomore year of his class, and at his graduation in 1792 was the youngest member of the class. He studied law with Judge Tapping Reeve of Litchfield, Conn., and was admitted to the bar at Savannah, Ga., but never practiced his profession, for, having ample means, he settled upon a plantation in Bryan Co., Ga., and devoted his time to literary and agricultural pursuits. He died at Silk Hope, Bryan Co., Ga., 10 Oct. 1812. A newspaper account which appeared shortly after his death describes him as "an accomplished gentleman, and finished scholar, of great dignity of deportment, . . . more devoted to books than society." Two portraits of Thomas Savage are in existence, one being owned by his great-grandson, Wimberley Jones De Renne, Esq., of Savannah, and the other by his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Clarence Gordon Anderson, Jr., of Savannah.

He married, probably at Savannah, 12 June 1810, MARY WALLACE, born at Savannah 3 June 1782, eldest daughter of Hon. John and Mary (Anderson) of Savannah, her father being British consul at Savannah.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 1811; d. at Silk Hope, Bryan Co., Ga., 30 Apr. 1816.
  - ii. MARY WALLACE, b. Oct. 1812; d. 1869; m. (1) WILLIAM B. NUTTALL; m. (2) at Savannah, 25 May 1840, GEORGE NOBLE JONES, b. at Savannah 25 May 1811, d. in Jefferson Co., Fla., May 1876, son of Noble Wimberley and Sarah (Campbell) of Savannah and grand-son of George Jones, U. S. senator from Georgia. He was graduated at Yale College in 1829 and soon afterwards adopted Noble as a middle name. He inherited extensive cotton plantations in Georgia, but spent most of his time in Europe. Savannah continued to be his permanent residence, and while in this country his summers for many years were passed at Newport, R. I. Child by first husband: 1. Mary, m. Wimberley Jones De Renne; four children. Children by second husband: 2. *George Fenwick*, of Savannah, lawyer, b. at Savannah 1841; d. there 26 Mar. 1876; m. there 12 Jan. 1871 Anna Wylly Habersham; three children. 3. *Sarah Campbell* (known as *Lillie Noble Jones*), living unkm. at 21 Via Po, Rome, Italy. 4. *Wallace Savage*, d. unkm. at Rome, Italy, 27 Dec. 1902. During the first administration of President Cleveland he was U. S. consul at Messina, Italy, and during Cleveland's second administration he was U. S. consul general at Rome. 5. *Noble Wimberley*, d. unkm. at Savannah.
25. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*John,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Habijah,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born in Boston 31 Mar. 1770 and baptized at the Brattle Square Church on the following day, removed, late in 1775 or early in 1776, with his parents to York, Me., which was thenceforth his

home. He was for several years collector of the port of York, and in 1817 represented the town in the General Court. In 1799 he is called "mariner." In his will, dated 30 Nov. 1824 and proved 5 Nov. 1838 (York Probate Records, vol. 49, pp. 184-5), he calls himself "esquire," and appoints his sons-in-law, Solomon Brooks and Samuel Preble, Jr., his executors. He died at York 13 Sept. 1838.

He married at York, 1787, *LYDIA GROW*, born at York 16 Dec. 1765, died there 17 Feb. 1852, daughter of Edward and Olive (Farnham) of York.

Children, born at York :

- i. *NANCY*,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 July 1788; d. at York 2 Aug. 1842; m. at York, 28 Nov. 1812, as his second wife,\* *SOLOMON BROOKS*, b. at York 5 Sept. 1783, d. there 18 Dec. 1863, son of Solomon and Lois (Brooks). Mr. Brooks was a trader at New Ipswich, N. H., for a number of years, and served in both branches of the New Hampshire legislature. Children, all b. at York: 1. *Maria Nancy*, b. 17 May 1814; d. at South Orange, N. J., 28 Sept. 1881; m. Andrew Clark; had issue. 2. *Thomas Savage*, b. 25 Dec. 1815; d. unm. at Greenville, Ill., 2 June 1879. 3. *Lydia Miranda*, b. 1818; d. unm. at York 1879. 4. *John Gorham*, b. 15 Feb. 1821; d. s. p. at Belfast, Me., 24 Mar. 1904; A.B. (Dartmouth College) 1848, M.D. (Jefferson Medical College) 1851; m. (1) Elizabeth Lunt McIntire; m. (2) Mary Elizabeth (Davis) Chase. 5. *Edward Grow*, b. 1823; d. unm. at York 1845. 6. *Sophia Amelia*, b. 1825; d. at York 1909; m. Joseph Bragdon; five children. 7. *Julia E.*, b. 1827; d. unm. at York 1896.
  - ii. *SOPHIA*, b. 3 Jan. 1791; d. bef. Nov. 1824; m. *MICAJAH LUNT*. Child: 1. *Theodore H.*
  - iii. *SARAH (SALLY)*, b. 19 Nov. 1792; d. at York 29 Oct. 1872; m. at York, 23 Jan. 1815, *SAMUEL PREBLE*, b. at York 18 Oct. 1788, d. there 2 Oct. 1841, son of Samuel and Susanna (Tuckerman) of York. Children, all b. at York: 1. *Loisa*, b. 26 Sept. 1815; d. at York 8 Oct. 1819. 2. *Julia*, b. 28 May 1817; d. 15 Feb. 1851; m. Charles Bean Bragdon. 3. *Charles S.*, b. 9 July 1819; d. at Ventura, Cal., 5 Jan. 1884; m. Susan Barnard; had issue. 4. *Caroline Matilda*, b. 9 Sept. 1821; d. at York 12 Jan. 1904; m. Josiah Bragdon; had issue. 5. *Andrew*, b. 25 Sept. 1823; d. at York 19 Mar. 1891; m. Mary E. Grant; had issue. 6. *Samuel Washington*, b. 8 Jan. 1826; d. at Tustin, Cal., 25 Feb. 1897; m. Abbie Wilson; had issue. 7. *Louise*, b. 5 July 1828; d. unm. at York 22 Jan. 1845. 8. *James Orne*, b. 6 Nov. 1832; d. at Tustin, Cal., 25 June 1912; m. Hattie Tilton; had issue. 9. *Sally Ann*, b. 18 May 1835; d. at Haverhill, Mass., 27 Sept. 1899; m. John Bean; had issue.
  - iv. *LYDIA*, b. 13 Aug. 1796; d. s. p. at York 1819; m. *JEREMIAH BROOKS*, b. at New Ipswich, N. H., 1792, d. at York 19 Jan. 1881, son of Solomon and Lois (Brooks).
  - v. *JOHN*, b. 18 Aug. 1801; lost at sea, unm.
26. *ALEXANDER<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (John,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Habijah,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>)*, born at York, Me., 5 Jan. 1780, removed to Boston about 1800, and in 1805 went to Bangor, Me., where he became a merchant. In 1806 he was town clerk of Bangor, and was for many years clerk of the First Parish. On 3 Sept. 1814 he with other citizens of Bangor signed a petition agreeing not to take up arms against Great Britain, they being at that time prisoners of war of the advanced British military and naval forces on the Penobscot. In 1828 and

\* His first wife, by whom he had one daughter, was a Miss Wheeler.

for some subsequent years he was register of probate for Penobscot County. In 1833 he and his wife and daughter, Mary Greenough, became original members of the Hammond Street Congregational Church in Bangor, having previously been members of the First Congregational Church there. In 1855 he removed to Quincy, Ill., and died in Chicago, Ill., 21 July 1857.

He married at Bangor, Me., 20 Oct. 1808, PRISCILLA SHAW THOMAS, born at Plymouth, Mass., 23 Aug. 1788, died in Chicago 22 Sept. 1873, daughter of Nathaniel and Priscilla (Shaw) of Plymouth.

Children, all born at Bangor:

- i. CHARLES THOMAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1809; d. at Bangor 4 May 1814.
- ii. MARY GREENOUGH, b. 9 Jan. 1811; d. at Quincy, Ill., 27 Feb. 1871; m. at Quincy, 3 July 1844, CYRIL CAROLSTINE CADY of Palmyra, Mo., who d. at Sacramento, Cal., 29 Dec. 1852. If there were children, they d. in infancy.
- iii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 14 Nov. 1812; d. at Quincy, Ill., 10 Oct. 1888; m. at Alfred, Me., 5 Apr. 1841, MARY LANGDON BRADBURY, b. at York, Me., 2 Apr. 1817, d. at Franklin, N. H., 1 Jan. 1872, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Langdon (Storer) of York. Savage was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1833, and, after teaching school at the academy at Alfred, Me., began the study of theology at Bangor, completing his course at Lane Seminary, Cincinnati, Ohio, at which he was graduated in 1837. He was ordained at Dennysville, Me., in 1838. In Feb. 1840 he was installed as pastor of the Congregational Church in Amherst, N. H., and was dismissed in Apr. 1843. He was then for four or five years the pastor of the Congregational Church at Houlton, Me., and 4 Sept. 1849 was installed as pastor of the Congregational Church at Franklin, N. H. Here he remained until 1874, in the following year became pastor of a church at Monticello, Madison Co., Ill., and three years later removed to Quincy, Ill., where he resided until his death. In 1866, accompanied by his wife and sister, he travelled extensively in Europe, Asia Minor, and Egypt. He received the degree of D.D. from Dartmouth College in 1868, and was a member of the Board of Overseers of that institution. Children: 1. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. at Houlton, Me., 23 Apr. 1847; d. there 24 Apr. 1847. 2. Charles Edwards, b. at Franklin, N. H., 28 Apr. 1850; d. there 10 Aug. 1850. 3. William Langdon, b. at Franklin, N. H., 24 Oct. 1856; d. there 29 Sept. 1857.
- iv. CHARLES ALEXANDER, b. 26 Oct. 1814; d. s.p. at Quincy, Ill., 2 Feb. 1884; m. (1) at Quincy, 4 Oct. 1843, ELVEY WELLS, b. at Quincy, d. there 19 July 1873, dau. of Levi and Anne (Ames); m. (2) at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1875, his first cousin, OLIVIA (THOMAS) MURPHY, b. at Poughkeepsie, d. there Apr. 1898, dau. of Dr. William and Katherine (Hoffman) of Poughkeepsie and widow of John. Savage was graduated at Bowdoin College in 1837, read law at Bangor, and after his admission to the Penobscot bar entered upon the practice of his profession at Quincy, Ill. Soon afterwards he became Illinois agent of the Munn Land Co. of New York, and established a general land agency, abandoning the active practice of his profession. In 1848 he opened a banking house in Quincy, became officially connected with the origin, construction, and management of most of the railroads that contributed to the prosperity of Quincy, and was instrumental in securing a charter for the company which built, at Quincy, the first iron bridge to span the Mississippi River. His connection with the railway system of Illinois enabled him to furnish at a critical time important facilities for the operation of the government during the Civil War, and his promptness and efficiency were conspicuous. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church in Quincy, was much interested in the charitable, educational, and religious in-

stitutions of the city, and was generous in support of them. He was a man of pleasing address and rare judgment, a sagacious observer of men and things, and much respected.

- v. LAURA ANN, b. 15 Jan. 1816; d. at Bangor 30 June 1817.
  - vi. LAURA ANN, b. 17 June 1818; d. at Quincy, Ill., 30 Mar. 1891; m. at Bangor, 6 Sept. 1849, REV. ROLLIN MEARS, b. 29 Feb. 1820, d. at Griggsville, Ill., 28 Mar. 1856, son of Edwin A. and Sarah of Jacksonville, Ill. She became a member of the Hammond Street Congregational Church at Bangor in 1834, and in Dec. 1849 she and her husband removed to Quincy, Ill. Children: 1. *William Savage*, b. at Griggsville, Ill., 12 July 1853; d. in St. Louis, Mo., 11 Mar. 1899. 2. *Charles Edwin*, b. at Griggsville 5 June 1855; d. there 7 Nov. 1862.
  - vii. CAROLINE COBB, b. 7 Aug. 1820; d. at Quincy, Ill., 17 Apr. 1892; m. at Bangor, 25 Jan. 1843, EUGENE WALLACE GODFREY, b. at Taunton, Mass., 28 Feb. 1819, killed in the battle of Shiloh, Tenn., 7 Apr. 1862, son of Charles and Hannah (Shaw) (Dean) of Taunton. She became a member of the Hammond Street Congregational Church at Bangor in 1834. Mr. and Mrs. Godfrey removed in 1843 to Fall River, Mass., in 1845 to Bangor, and in 1850 to Quincy, Ill. Children: 1. *Henry Wallace*, b. at Fall River, Mass., 20 Dec. 1843; m. at Niles, Mich., 17 Oct. 1867, Georgianna Joy Colby; two children. 2. *Frances Eugenia*, b. at Bangor 4 Nov. 1846; m. at Quincy, Ill., 1 Oct. 1868, Timothy Dewey Woodruff; one daughter. 3. *Ella Langdon*, b. at Bangor 26 June 1848; d. at Quincy, Ill., 28 Mar. 1852. 4. *George Edwards*, b. at Quincy, Ill., 30 Jan. 1856. 5. *Eugene Wallace*, b. at Quincy, Ill., 14 Mar. 1861.
  36. viii. ALEXANDER EDWARDS, b. 5 Apr. 1822.
  - ix. PRISCILLA SHAW, b. 20 Nov. 1824; d. at Bangor 6 Mar. 1825.
  - x. CATHERINE HOFFMAN, b. 16 Sept. 1826; d. at Ellington, Quincy, Ill., 10 Dec. 1895; m. at Quincy, 6 May 1852, SAMUEL BAKER TURNER, b. at Gardner, Mass., 6 Sept. 1825, d. at Ellington, Quincy, 5 Dec. 1907, son of Avery and Hannah (Baker) of Gardner. She became a member of the Hammond Street Congregational Church at Bangor in 1840. Children, all b. at Ellington, Quincy, Ill.: 1. *Charles Edwards*, b. 6 Mar. 1854; d. 11 Nov. 1886; m. Rose Tracy; one daughter. 2. *William Savage*, b. 15 Aug. 1858; m. 19 May 1891 Helen Turner Sewell; resides at Portland, Oreg.; two children. 3. *Mary Eliza*, b. 24 Oct. 1859; d. 27 Mar. 1882.
  - xi. BENJAMIN SHURTLEFF, b. 8 June 1828; d. unm. at the home of his brother, Charles Alexander, at Quincy, Ill., 11 Oct. 1851. He was graduated at Bowdoin College in 1848, and began the study of law in the office of James S. Rowe at Bangor. In 1849 he became the principal of an academy at Madison, Morgan Co., Ga., but ill health compelled him to retire in 1850.
27. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Habijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Habijah*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston 30 Aug. 1779, was placed after his mother's death in 1787 in the care of his maternal grandparents in Boston, with whom he lived until he was fourteen years old. He attended school at the North Grammar School, and was one of the six Boston boys who in 1792 received the first Franklin medals. On the fourteenth anniversary of his birth he left Boston, and entered a store in Alexandria, D. C., where he remained four years. He then returned to Boston, and eventually established himself in business. In 1812 he suffered financial reverses, and in 1813 he left Boston and for five years was supercargo and commission-merchant, much of his time being passed in voyages between Hamburg and Havana. On one of these voyages his vessel was boarded by pirates, between the Bahama Bank and Key Sal Bank, 9 Dec. 1818, and he barely escaped with his life, but finally reached Havana 26 Dec. 1818,

(N. E. Hist. Gen. Society's Memorial Biographies, vol. 1, pp. 273-6, and *Mass. Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, vol. 44, pp. 454-6). The month of June 1819 Mr. Savage passed in Massachusetts, but on 3 July of that year he sailed for Europe, returning to Boston in June 1822, when he established himself there as a commission-merchant. After his second marriage, in 1823, he bought a house on Mt. Vernon Place, where he lived until 1835, when he again became financially embarrassed, and, selling his house, he lived until 1847 in various boarding houses. In that year he bought a house at 37 Essex Street, where he lived the remainder of his life. He was for some time president of the Columbian Insurance Company. He died in his house on Essex Street after a six-weeks' illness, 30 June 1851.

He married first, in Boston, 21 Oct. 1806 (Boston records, but Manchester, Mass., records say 7 Dec. 1806) MARY INGERSOLL, who died in Boston in May 1812, daughter of Nehemiah and Elizabeth (Smith); and secondly, in Boston, 4 June 1823, Rev. John Gorham Palfrey officiating, HARRIET MARIA HOOPER, baptized at Newburyport, Mass., 30 June 1793, died in Boston 21 Nov. 1868, daughter of Thomas Woodbridge and Harriet (Bradbury) of Newburyport.

Children by first wife, born in Boston:

- I. MARY ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Oct. 1807 and bapt. at Brattle Square Church 25 Oct. 1807; d. at Calais, Me., 7 Apr. 1842; m. in Boston, 28 May 1832, her first cousin, JAMES SULLIVAN COOPER (19, iii, 6), lawyer, b. at Machias, Me., 10 Oct. 1802, d. at Amherst, Mass., 28 July 1870. He m. (2) at Haverhill, Mass., 1 Oct. 1845, Abigail Ingersoll Girdler, b. probably at Manchester, Mass., 10 May 1817, dau. of Capt. John and Abigail (Ingersoll) of Manchester, by whom he had four children. Children: 1. *Mary Ingersoll*, b. 3 Mar. 1833; unm. 2. *William Savage*, b. 26 Dec. 1837; d. at Calais, Me., 26 Sept. 1839. 3. *Harriet Savage*, b. at Calais, Me., 16 Sept. 1841; d. there 16 Sept. 1842.
- II. WILLIAM, b. 1 July 1810 and bapt. at Brattle Square Church 5 Aug. 1810; d. in Boston 28 Aug. 1810.

28. JAMES<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Habijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Habijah*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born on Winter Street, Boston, 13 July 1784, obtained a Franklin medal in 1795, and was fitted for college at Washington Academy, Machias, Me., and at Derby Academy, Hingham, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1803, and was for four years before his death the sole surviving member of his class. In 1805 he accompanied his cousin, William Tudor, on a trip to the West Indies, returning to Boston in 1806. He then studied law in the office of Isaac Parker at Portland, Me., and was admitted to the Boston bar in Jan. 1807, after further study in the Boston offices of Samuel Dexter and William Sullivan. He had previously become a member of the Boston Anthology Society, was one of the founders of the Boston Athenæum, and for five years was the editor of the *Monthly Anthology*, the first purely literary magazine in New England and the forerunner of the *North American Review*. He delivered the Boston Fourth of July oration in 1811, and was a representative to the General Court in 1812 and again in 1821. In 1816, with Elisha Ticknor, he founded the Provident Institution for Savings, the first savings bank in Boston, and during a period of forty-five years was successively its secretary, treasurer, vice-presi-

dent, and president. He became a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society in Jan. 1813, and was its librarian from 1814 to 1818, its treasurer from 1820 to 1839, and its president from 1841 to 1855. In 1819 he made a trip to Demarara. In 1824 he was elected a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He was elected to the State Senate in 1826 and to the Executive Council in 1830, and he was also a member of the Boston Common Council and of the Board of Aldermen. He revised the volume of charters and general laws of the Massachusetts Bay Colony and the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and from 1838 to 1853 was an overseer of Harvard College, receiving from his *alma mater* the degree of LL.D. in 1841. In May 1842 he sailed for England, returning to Boston in the following October. For many years he devoted much of his time to genealogical and antiquarian research, which resulted in over one hundred pages of contributions to the *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society*. He prepared for publication from the original manuscripts John Winthrop's History of New England, which was published first in 1825-6, with a second edition in 1853, and in 1828 he edited Paley's Works in five volumes, a second edition following two years later. The crowning work of his life was A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, published in four volumes in 1860-64. Of this work the *North American Review* said: "Considering the obscurity of most of those whose names are mentioned, their number and the difficulty of obtaining information respecting them, it is the most stupendous work on genealogy ever compiled." During his early married life Mr. Savage lived on Hayward Place, Boston, but in 1831 he removed to 1 Temple Place, where he lived until 1870, when he moved to the Hotel Berkeley, corner of Boylston and Berkeley Streets, where he died. For many years he owned an estate known as Sunny Hill in the town of Lunenburg, Mass., where he was accustomed to pass his summers. He died in Boston 8 Mar. 1873, and was buried from the Arlington Street Church (Unitarian) two days later.

Mr. Savage's characteristics were straightforwardness, punctuality, accuracy, and "uncompromising directness." He had a strong religious faith, and was unswervingly devoted to his country. His conversation was full of oddities of speech, but with all his impulsiveness of feeling and manner he "was ever quick to cover with humor and good nature the shafts he sent."

He married, in Apr. 1823, ELIZABETH OTIS (STILLMAN) LINCOLN, born at Machias, Me., 22 May 1792, died in Boston 30 Jan. 1850, daughter of George and Rebecca (Crocker) of Machias and widow of James Otis Lincoln of Hingham, Mass. (Cf. REGISTER, vol. 1, pp. 81-84; *Mass. Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, 1871-1873, pp. 433-442; Charles Deane's Brief Memoir of James Savage, Cambridge, 1874.)

Children, born in Boston:

1. EMMA,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Mar. 1824; d. *s.p.* at her winter home, 117 Marlborough St., Boston, 18 May 1911; m. in Boston, 20 June 1849, PROF. WILLIAM BARTON ROGERS, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 7 Dec. 1804, d. in Boston 30 May 1882, son of Patrick Kerr and Hannah (Blythe) of Philadelphia. Prof. Rogers was graduated at William and Mary College in 1821, and in 1861 became the founder of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, serving as its president from

1862 to 1870 and 1879-1880. From 1879 to his death he was president of the National Academy of Sciences. (Life of William Barton Rogers, edited by his wife, Boston, 1896, 2 vols.). For many years Mrs. Rogers spent her summers at "Morningside," Newport, R. I. From her father she inherited "a strong and original mind and a profound love of accurate scholarship. . . . It was given to her, as to very few men or women of her time, not only to have lived in a notable circle throughout the whole of the Victorian Age, but, so far at least as America is concerned, to have been able to say of it—what her modesty would never have allowed her to say—'quorum magna pars fui.'"

- ii. HARRIET, b. 10 Oct. 1826; d. in Boston 28 July 1854; m. in Boston, 6 Nov. 1851, AMOS BINNEY, b. in Boston 30 Jan. 1830. d. at Newport, R. I., 11 Mar. 1880, son of Dr. Amos and Mary Ann (Binney) of Boston. He m. (2) Mrs. Nancy Elizabeth (Talbot) Clark of Boston, by whom he had six children. Child: 1. *Lucy*, b. in Boston 31 Oct. 1852; d. in Georgia 7 May 1854.
  - iii. LUCY, b. 11 Sept. 1829; d. unm. in Boston 11 May 1850.
  - iv. JAMES, b. 21 Apr. 1832; A.B. (Harvard) 1854; lieut.-col. of the Second Massachusetts Volunteers; wounded in the battle of Cedar Mountain 9 Aug. 1862; d. unm. at Charlottesville, Va., 22 Oct. 1862. A fellow-soldier wrote of him at the time of his death: "He was universally acknowledged to have entered the service simply and entirely from his sense of duty and conviction of the right. . . . To an almost feminine gentleness, refinement and amiability, he joined the indomitable pluck, energy and resolution which become the man. . . . When before the regiment had yet been in action, officers around their camp or picket fires at night would discuss its probable behavior, there was one universal sentiment, that 'Jim Savage at least would fight until his sword clove to his hand,' and this prediction he well fulfilled at Newtown, Winchester, and Cedar Mountain, on which last disastrous field he fell struck by two bullets. . . . He was the only man ever known to the writer who seemed fully to deserve the title given to the model of French knighthood, 'Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche.'" (Harvard Memorial Biographies, vol. 1, pp. 328-350; Brook Farm to Cedar Mountain, by George H. Gordon, 1883, pp. 12, 220, 231-233, 311, 312 note, 332.)
29. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Habijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Habijah*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston 11 Feb. 1786, was settled as early as 1813, and perhaps earlier, at Havana, Cuba, where the remaining years of his life were passed and where he was for many years U. S. consul. He died at New Orleans, La., 18 July 1836.
- He married at Charleston, S. C., about 1813, LYDIA V. DE FOUCADE, who was born at Charleston and died at Havana.
- Children, born at Havana:
- i. THOMAS FRANCIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 1814; d. 1816.
  - ii. JAMES OSGOOD, b. 15 Aug. 1819; M.D. (Harvard) 1839; d. unm. at Havana 21 July 1861.
  - iii. THOMAS, b. 27 Aug. 1823; m. (1) at Havana, 1850, MARY DOLORES LUCENA, b. in the province of Old Castile, Spain, d. at Havana betw. 1860 and Dec. 1863; m. (2) at Panama, 20 Jan. 1870, ANTONIA MALDONADO. Children by first wife: 1. *Thomas Emanuel*,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Apr. 1853; d. unm. at San Francisco, Cal. 2. *Nicholas*, b. and d. 26 May 1854. 3. *Josephine*, b. and d. 1855. 4. *Mercedes Maria de las Dolores*, b. 8 Jan. 1857; living unm. at East Orange, N. J. 5. *Emma*, b. 26 Aug. 1858; living unm. at East Orange, N. J. 6. *James*, b. and d. 1860. Child by second wife: 7. *Arthur*, b. 5 Dec. 1872; d. 26 Mar. 1873.
30. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Habijah*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston 2 Sept. 1793 and baptized at the New North Church

8 Sept. 1793, passed his boyhood at Salem, whither his father removed in 1794, and was prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. He entered Harvard College in 1809, and received the degree of A.B. in 1813. The year following he spent as an usher in the Boston Grammar School and in studying for the ministry. He then entered the Harvard Divinity School. In 1817 he went to Louisiana as a tutor in a private family, and from 1822 to 1824 preached in a Presbyterian church at Baton Rouge. In the latter year he returned to the North, and for several months supplied the pulpit of Rev. John Codman, minister of the Second Church at Dorchester, Mass. He was installed 5 July 1826 as pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Bedford, N. H., a position which he held until 3 Jan. 1866, when he retired on account of failing health. He died at Bedford 8 May 1866. Mr. Savage "was a practical and impressive preacher, remarkable for bursts of extemporaneous eloquence. He was a man of varied attainments, with a retentive memory, and earnest in his piety and of a singularly genial disposition."

He married first, at St. Francisville, La., 9 May 1822, LUCY WOODRUFF, born at Litchfield, Conn., 10 Aug. 1790, died at Bedford, N. H., 16 May 1847, daughter of James and Lucy (Morris) of Litchfield; and secondly, at Manchester, N. H., 12 Oct. 1848, SARAH WEBSTER, born at Hanover, N. H., 18 July 1816, died at Maplewood, in Malden, Mass., 14 Jan. 1898, daughter of Benjamin and Roxanna (Chandler) of Haverhill, N. H.

Children by first wife:

- i. JULIA ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. at Baton Rouge, La., 6 Feb. 1823; d. at Rodney, Miss., 21 Apr. 1884; m. at Rodney, 23 Feb. 1843, SAMUEL NORRIS ROBB of Rodney. Children: 1. *Thomas Savage*, d. in infancy. 2. *John Savage*, d. in infancy.
- ii. JAMES WOODRUFF, b. at Bedford, N. H., 2 Feb. 1826; d. s. p. at Omaha, Nebr., 22 Nov. 1890; m. at Derry, N. H., 29 Apr. 1876, LUCY THOM (TUCKER) MORRIS, b. at Boston 1823, d. at Moraine Farm, North Beverly, Mass., 24 July 1906, dau. of Alanson and Eliza (Thom) and widow of Lewis S. In Sept. 1841 he entered Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and two years later Harvard College, where he was graduated seventh in his class in 1847. The following year was spent in teaching in Georgia, and then he returned to the North and began the study of law in the office of Judge Seymour at Litchfield, Conn. He was admitted to the bar 12 Feb. 1850, and at once entered the law office of his cousin, Hon. Lewis B. Woodruff, in New York City, working assiduously until the outbreak of the Civil War. He was appointed a captain on Gen. Fremont's staff, rose to the rank of major, and finally became lieutenant-colonel. He organized the Twelfth New York Cavalry, and as colonel of that body served until the close of the war. Two years following the war were spent in the South in studying the conditions of the cotton industry, and he went thence in 1867 to Omaha, Nebr., where he formed a law partnership with Hon. Charles F. Manderson, afterwards U. S. senator from Nebraska. Eight years later he was elected judge, and was re-elected for a second term, but ill-health necessitated his resignation before the completion of his term. In 1883 he resumed his law practice. He was appointed by President Cleveland government director of the Union Pacific Railway Company, and held this office under President Harrison, with many other offices of trust. He was a director of the Omaha Public Library, a trustee of Bellevue College, president of the Omaha Club, president of the State Historical Society, and was urged to accept the chancellorship of the



State University, but declined the honor. Judge Savage was particularly fond of Shakspeare, was an interested student of American history, and possessed a library of rare and valuable books. For a more extended account of him see History of Bedford, N. H., 1903, pp. 1066-8.

- iii. LUCRETIA, b. at Bedford, N. H., 27 Apr. 1828; d. at Natchez, Miss., 4 Oct. 1858; m. at Bedford, 1 Sept. 1853, REV. THOMAS CLELAND of Natchez. Child: 1. *Bessie*, b. at Natchez 27 Sept. 1857; m. William B. Conklin; living in Chicago, Ill.; four daughters.
- iv. FRANCES, b. at Bedford, N. H., 7 Apr. 1834; d. at Providence, R. I., 12 Nov. 1908; m. at Bedford, 1 June 1869, REV. WILLIAM HOUSE, b. at Houseville, Lewis Co., N. Y., 24 Dec. 1826, d. at Providence 3 Apr. 1898, son of Joseph and Amanda (Cadwell). Children: 1. *James Savage*, b. at Londonderry, N. H., 14 Aug. 1860; m. at Providence, 27 Oct. 1885, Annie Wheeler; living at Allston, Mass.; two children. 2. *Morris William*, b. at Londonderry 9 June 1864; living unm. at Providence. 3. *Lucy Woodruff*, b. at Londonderry 12 Nov. 1868; living unm. at Providence. 4. *Eliot Vose*, b. at Barrington, R. I., 26 May 1873; m. at Providence, 20 Feb. 1899, Annie Pitkin; living at Warwick, R. I.; no children.

Children by second wife, born at Bedford, N. H.:

- v. THOMAS, b. 20 Jan. 1852; d. *s. p.* at Malden, Mass., 31 Jan. 1899, as a result of injuries received four days before while stepping from a trolley car in Boston; m. at Short Hills, N. J., 20 Aug. 1891, LUCY (BURKHALTER) CURTISS, b. at Waterloo, Seneca Co., N. Y., 15 May 1854, dau. of Nathan and Margaret (Hogan). He attended Pinkerton Academy at Derry, N. H., and was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1874. In that year he went South, and was appointed by President Grant U. S. district attorney for the Southern District of Florida. In 1876 he entered the law office of Allen & Long, Tremont St., Boston, and later became a member of the firm of Allen, Long & Savage. He was admitted to practice in the U. S. Supreme Court in Dec. 1879. In the same year he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, becoming its first sergeant in 1884, second lieutenant in 1886, and first lieutenant in 1896. He was for several years city solicitor of Malden, Mass., a member of the Board of Aldermen of that city, and in 1895-6 chairman of that body.
- vi. SARAH MARGARET, b. 14 June 1856; living at Manchester, N. H.; m. in Boston, 26 May 1874, FRED ALBERT PALMER, b. at Derry, N. H., 2 Feb. 1855, d. at Manchester 24 May 1901, son of William Choate and Mary Ann (Hanson). He served as colonel on the staff of Gov. Goodell of New Hampshire, was a delegate to the national convention at Philadelphia which nominated President McKinley for his second term, and was on the committee appointed to notify him formally of his nomination. Child: 1. *Waldo Savage*, b. at Malden, Mass., 14 Jan. 1881; unm.

- 31. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Barnstable, Mass., 13 May 1782, attended school in his native town, and in the fall of 1796 was placed in the store of his uncle, Henry Bass, in Boston, where he remained until Oct. 1798, when he entered the employ of Lewis Hayt in Boston. Late in 1799 he went to Kingston, Jamaica, where his brother Samuel was already established, and for a few months was in the store of his uncle, William Savage (22). In Feb. 1800 he entered the employ of Messrs. Richards & Dewhurst in Kingston. In the following May he became a clerk in the mercantile house of Arthur Savage & Co., from which he retired in Jan. 1803, accepting a position with Duncomb & Pownall in Kingston, from which ill-health compelled him to withdraw on 1 Apr. following. In 1804 he

engaged in business on his own account, and in Feb. 1807 admitted his brother Elisha as a partner. In 1808 he made a short visit to Barnstable, returning to Kingston in Sept. of that year. In Dec. 1811 he was attacked with fever, and the loss of most of his money followed. He returned to Barnstable in 1812, where he remained until 1817, when he went to New York and took advantage of the insolvency act. Leaving New York 27 Dec. 1817, he walked to Pittsburg, Pa., where he arrived 23 Jan. 1818. Thence he proceeded to Louisville, Ky., and the next few years were passed in New Orleans, New York, Cincinnati, Louisville, Lexington, Ky., and St. Louis, Mo. In the summer of 1826 he and his first wife went to Barnstable, where Mrs. Savage remained until her death; but business required Mr. Savage's return to St. Louis in the fall of 1826, and he was there when the news of Mrs. Savage's death, in the spring of 1827, reached him—a shock from which he never fully recovered. In the autumn of 1828 he was at Barnstable, in Oct. 1828 he went to New York, and in the same autumn he formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, O. N. Bostwick, in St. Louis, which continued until June 1835, although failing health necessitated several trips to Barnstable and a residence of nearly a year at Tivoli-on-the-Hudson, N. Y. He left St. Louis in June 1835 to receive medical treatment in New York, and soon after went to Tivoli, where, with the exception of a three-months' trip to St. Louis in the summer of 1836, he remained until his death, which occurred 16 Dec. 1839, after three years of failing physical and mental health.

He married first, in St. Louis, Mo., 30 Mar. 1826, ADELAIDE HAY, born at Cahokia, St. Clair Co., Ill., 1806, died at Barnstable, Mass., 18 Mar.\* 1827, daughter of John and Marguerite (Poupard) of Belleville, St. Clair Co., Ill. Miss Hay being a Roman Catholic, the marriage ceremony was repeated at Cahokia by the parish priest, 4 May 1826. He married secondly, at Upper Red Hook, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1832, MARIA ADDISON HOFFMAN, born at Red Hook, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1800, died there 8 Sept. 1865, daughter of Zachariah and Catharine (Addison) of Red Hook. Mr. Savage and his second wife are buried in the Old Red Church Burying-Ground at Madalin, N. Y.

Child by first wife:

37. i. SAMUEL HAY,<sup>7</sup> b. at Barnstable, Mass., 8 Mar. 1827.

Child (illegitimate):

HENRY, b. at Kingston, Jamaica, 1804; d. unm. at Guatemala 1882. He lived in Jamaica until 1824, when he went to St. Louis, Mo., and lived for a short time with his father. In Mar. 1825 he went with his uncle Charles (21, iii) to Guatemala. He spent the winter of 1827-8 at Barnstable, Mass., and about 1830 returned to Guatemala, where, with the exception of several visits to Massachusetts, he passed the remainder of his life.

32. JOHN<sup>8</sup> SAVAGE (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born on his mother's plantation, "Toby Abbotts," in the parish of Clarendon, Jamaica, 18 July 1790, and baptized 29 July 1790, accompanied about 1798 his father and brother to England,

\* This is the date mentioned in several letters of her husband, but her gravestone in the Goodspeed's Hill Cemetery at Barnstable has 20 Mar.

where he lived with his maternal aunt until his return to Jamaica soon after his mother's death in 1799. Late in 1802 he was sent by his father to Barnstable, Mass., where he was placed in the care of his uncle, Samuel Savage (21), and attended school. He returned to Jamaica in 1805, but sailed from Kingston in May 1807 for Wiscasset, Me., and immediately entered the employ of his cousin Charles Savage (21, iii), of the firm of Frazier, Savage & Co, Boston. He remained here until the spring of 1808, when the embarrassed condition of business and some misunderstanding between him and his cousin led him, against the advice of his father and uncles, to abandon thoughts of a mercantile life in Boston, and he returned to Jamaica, where he probably remained until 1813. In June of that year he was at Portland, Me., and in the following Oct. he was at Groton, Mass., where he passed the winter with the family of Dr. Amos Bancroft, whose wife (14, i, 1) was John Savage's first cousin. Early in 1814 he appears to have gone to Philadelphia, Pa., where he met and married, 20 July 1814, his first wife, ELIZABETH ARABELLA WHITE, born in co. Sussex, England, about 1795, daughter of Richard\* and Sarah (Perry) of Dublin, Ireland, who later took up their abode in Philadelphia. This marriage was so distasteful to Savage's father, who had arranged for a union between his son and his cousin, that upon the receipt of the news he immediately disinherited him. Although Mrs. Savage's older sister appeared with success upon the Philadelphia stage, it is probable that she herself did not long remain upon it. She was in Boston in the early summer of 1815, and she and her husband made their first appearance upon the stage at the Federal Street Theatre in that city. In Nov. following they were in Philadelphia, and Savage, taking the part of Charles Dudley in R. Cumberland's comedy of *The West Indian*, made his debut upon the Philadelphia stage at the Chestnut Street Theatre, 27 Nov. 1815. In 1816 and 1817 Savage with his wife and children was in Pittsburg, Cincinnati, Lexington, and Louisville, and he was a member of a theatrical company appearing in these and other towns; but the death, in Nov. 1816, of his only brother ended his father's ill-feeling towards him, and he was sent for by his father and reinstated as a son. Savage and his family, after a difficult trip from Ohio, down the Mississippi, arrived in Jamaica early in 1818 in a much embarrassed financial condition. Soon after his arrival he settled down as a coffee planter at Epping Farm, in an attempt to liquidate his own and his father's debts. Mrs. Savage died on the plantation 15 Nov. 1821, and was buried there beside two of her infant children. In 1823 Savage suffered from a severe attack of yellow fever, and therefore, on the advice

\*Richard White was "an Irish gentleman of education and of very respectable connexions in the city of Dublin. He held, at one period, a high rank in the British army. But his family greatly increasing, he was induced to seek a more congenial asylum than the itinerancy of an army life afforded, and receiving a patrimonial share of some \$25,000, he resigned his commission, and emigrated to the United States, where with the unguided ardor of his country's characteristics, being untrained in business habits, and possessing all the hospitable traits of Irish feeling, he found himself in a very few years bereft of his means. He died early, and left a family unprovided for in a strange land, with the exception of a very small annuity from Ireland." (*History of the Philadelphia Stage*, by Charles Durang, vol. 1, chap. xiv.) Two of his daughters, to assist in supporting their widowed mother and brothers and sisters, attended a school of oratory conducted by the well-known actor James Fennell, as a preparation for a theatrical life, and it was while Savage was attending the same school that he met Miss White.

of a physician, he left Jamaica, and with his only surviving child, Mary Elizabeth, settled in Philadelphia. There he married secondly, 25 Sept. 1823, Bishop William White officiating, his first wife's sister, JANE ALLEN WHITE, born at Castle Hill Barracks, co. Sussex, England, 26 July 1801. In 1827 he made a trip to Jamaica, at the time of his father's death, returning to Philadelphia in the summer of 1828. In 1833 he was living at 211 North Sixth Street in that city. Previously he had lived on Fisher's Lane, Germantown, and the summer months were passed at Abington, outside of Philadelphia. He died in Philadelphia, of erysipelas, 15 Jan. 1834,\* and was buried in Ronaldson's Philadelphia Cemetery, at the corner of Ninth and Bainbridge Streets. His widow died at Frankford, in Philadelphia, 18 Oct. 1882, and was buried in Trinity Churchyard, Oxford, near Cheltenham, Pa.

Mr. Savage was a great reader of Shakspeare and an excellent amateur painter in water-colors. An attractive portrait of him, painted in 1824 by Thomas Sully, who was all his life an intimate friend of the family, is owned by a grandson in Garden City, Long Island, N. Y., and a portrait sketch by the same artist of Savage's second wife, painted in 1826, is owned by a grandson at Frankford, in Philadelphia. A granddaughter living at Bridesburg, in Philadelphia, possesses a miniature of the same lady, painted in 1823 by Miss Anna C. Peale, a niece of Charles Wilson Peale.

Children by first wife:

- i. ANN JANE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston 11 June 1815; d. at Epping Farm, Jamaica, 10 Jan. 1820.
- ii. WILLIAM JAMES MATTHIAS, d. at Frankfort, Ky., and bur. there 17 Feb. 1818.
- iii. SARAH, d. bef. Oct. 1820.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. at Epping Farm, Jamaica, 14 Feb. 1820; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., 3 Mar. 1911, and bur. in Trinity Churchyard, Oxford, near Cheltenham, Pa.; m. in Philadelphia, 2 Feb. 1839, HENRY LLOYD McCONNELL, b. in Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. at Kingston, Jamaica, Aug. 1841, son of Alexander and Judith (Lloyd). She had been brought to Philadelphia by her father in 1823, and had attended a private school there. In 1840 Mr. and Mrs. McConnell sailed for Jamaica, to look after the property which she had inherited from her paternal grandmother. Upon their arrival Mrs. McConnell found that this property, which during the absence of the family in America had been placed in the care of agents, had been so badly managed that practically nothing was left. With what she could later collect from the wreck of the property, she returned, after her husband's death, with her infant child to Philadelphia, and in that city and its immediate vicinity the remainder of her life was passed. A portrait of Mrs. McConnell and her son, painted in 1843 by Thomas Sully, and another portrait, painted by Samuel B. Waugh, are owned by relatives. Child: 1. Henry Lloyd, b. at Kingston, Jamaica, 3 Feb. 1841; d. unm. at New Orleans, La., 1881.

Children by second wife, all born in Philadelphia:

- v. ELLEN EMMA, b. 29 Oct. 1825; d. at Germantown, Pa., 31 Aug. 1826.
- vi. VIRGINIA DEMETRESS, b. 23 Feb. 1827; d. unm. at Frankford, in Philadelphia, 20 Jan. 1904.
38. vii. JOHN RICHARD, b. 9 May 1828.

\*"On Wednesday evening, after a short illness, in the 43d year of his age, JOHN SAVAGE, late of the Island of Jamaica. His friends and those of the family are respectfully invited to attend the funeral from his late residence, No. 43 John St. [now Marshall St.] this day at 11 o'clock." (*United States Gazette*, Philadelphia, 17 Jan. 1834.)

viii. ELLA ELIZA TILLY, b. 3 Feb. 1830; d. at Cape May, N. J., 9 Aug. 1880; m. in Philadelphia, 5 July 1848, CHARLES A. HOOD IRVINE, d. 1860, son of Hood of Philadelphia. Children: 1. *Matilda Edith*, b. in Philadelphia 22 Apr. 1849; d. there 25 Mar. 1902; m. 27 Apr. 1871 Rev. William Henry Graff of Philadelphia; four children. 2. *William Struthers*, b. in Philadelphia 16 July 1855; d. there unm. 20 Dec. 1879.

ix. JULIA ROSALIE, b. 2 July 1832; d. in Philadelphia 31 Mar. 1836.

x. CORA MITA, d. young.

33. SAMUEL ALDRIDGE<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Point, Orange Co., N. Y., 29 Oct. 1789, at one time owned several packet boats which plied up and down the Hudson River. He died, probably in New York City, 17 Mar. 1830.

He married in New York City, 23 Oct. 1811, LETITIA WEBBER, born in New York City 11 Feb. 1787, died at Rahway, N. J., 18 Mar. 1879, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth (Reis) of New York City.

Children:

39. i. JOSEPH WYNDHAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in New York City 5 Aug. 1812.  
 ii. SUSAN MARIA, b. at Cornwall, Orange Co., N. Y., 16 Feb. 1816; m. 3 Dec. 1833 NORMAN A. FREEMAN. Child: 1. *Maria Savage*, b. 29 May 1838; m. 9 Dec. 1856 Thomas C. Crane; two children.  
 40. iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. at Cornwall, N. Y., 26 July 1819.

34. CHARLES TYLER<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick (now South Berwick), Me., 15 Mar. 1797, attended school at the academy in South Berwick, and on 17 Nov. 1810, at the age of thirteen and a half years, went to sea as a cabin boy on the ship *Juno*, sailing from Boston. He was discharged in New York in Sept. 1811. His certificate of citizenship, signed in Nov. 1810, describes him as being four feet and eleven inches in height, with fair complexion, brown hair, and blue eyes. Soon after returning from this voyage he placed himself under the instruction of the principal of the South Berwick Academy, and in 1814 taught school for a short time. In 1815 he again went to sea, shipping as a common seaman, and in 1819 he was master of the brig *Charles Amburger*. In 1820 he became master of the brig *Happy Couple*, sailing from Salem, Mass., to Isle de France (Mauritius), Sumatra, Antwerp, and New York. In 1821 he was again master and also part-owner of the *Charles Amburger*, and was also in that year in command of the schooner *Greyhound*. In the autumn of 1823 he sailed for South America. In 1827 and for ten years thereafter he was in command of vessels owned by Charles W. Dabney of Fayal, sailing from that port to Boston, New York, and other ports. In 1822 he succeeded his father as a member of the Society of the Cincinnati. In Aug. 1823 he joined the Salem East India Society, from which he resigned in Sept. 1833. After severing his connection with the Dabney vessels he travelled for some months through the states of the Middle West, and then returned to Salem. In 1845 he removed with his family to Roxbury, Mass., where, 11 Apr. 1845, he bought a pew in the First Church. From 1846 to 1848 he was a member of the firm of Fairfield & Co., commission-merchants, at 8 Lewis Wharf, Boston. In 1849 he was a ship-broker, with offices at 17 India Street, in 1850-1 at 127

State Street, from 1851 to 1855 at 26 Central Wharf, in 1856 and 1857 again at 127 State Street, and in 1860 at 193 State Street. He removed from Roxbury to West Newton, Mass., in 1849, became one of the founders of the Unitarian Society in that village, helped to organize the Newton Athenæum, and was its first treasurer. In 1855 he bought a small farm in Harvard, Mass., taking possession of it in Nov. of the same year, and there the remainder of his life was passed. His house at Harvard was built in 1765, and had been occupied almost exclusively by the different ministers of the town. It is still in the possession of the family. He died by his own hand at Harvard 5 Nov. 1879.

He married at Newburyport, Mass., 20 Sept. 1821, his first cousin, ANNA LEWIS THACHER (14, ix, 7), born at Saco, Me., 24 Dec. 1797, died at Harvard 15 Nov. 1884, daughter of Hon. George and Sarah (Savage). She was buried beside her husband in the old burying-ground at Harvard. Miniatures of Capt. and Mrs. Savage, painted about 1830 by Nathaniel Rogers of New York, and portraits in pastel, made in 1853, are owned by their son.

Children:

41. i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. at Weston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1831.
- ii. JAMES DABNEY, b. at Fayal, Azores, 13 Sept. 1833. His childhood was passed at Fayal, and at Salem and Roxbury, Mass. In 1849 he attended a private school at Medfield, Mass., and in 1853 he sailed from Boston for San Francisco. Nothing has been heard of him since Jan. 1866.

85. SAMUEL PHILLIPS<sup>6</sup> SAVAGE (*Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel Phillips,<sup>4</sup> Arthur,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Berwick (now South Berwick), Me., 9 June 1803, went to sea very early in life, and at the age of twenty years (possibly earlier) was an officer on a merchant vessel, and in 1834 became a captain. His certificate of citizenship at the age of twenty-four describes him as five feet eleven and a half inches in height, with light complexion and dark hair. He followed the sea until 1859, making only brief visits at home between voyages, and he not only commanded his ships but also had entire charge of their cargoes. After a short stay ashore he returned to the sea for one or two more voyages, retiring finally in 1860 or 1861 with ample means to live in comfort. In 1870 he was living at West Lebanon, N. H., and he died probably in 1874, but the exact date and place of his death have not been found. He was a man of great energy, and capable to a high degree in his calling, of forcible personality, of an exceptionally acute intelligence, and possessed of a rather remarkable piquancy of speech. A miniature of him, painted at about the age of twenty-five years, is owned by his grandson.

He married at Beverly, Mass., 12 Nov. 1835, ABBY ROWE, born at Beverly 2 Aug. 1807, died at Chelsea, Mass., 26 Jan. 1888, daughter of Seth and Abigail (Morgan) of Salem, Mass. During the second half of 1836 Capt. and Mrs. Savage settled at Salem, where they lived until late in 1852, when they moved to 24 Fayette Street, Boston. In 1856 they moved to Chelsea, Mass., where Mrs. Savage passed the remainder of her life. In 1863 they separated, and Mrs. Savage secured a divorce from her husband in 1869.

## Children, born at Salem :

- i. GEORGE,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Dec. 1836. After attending school in his native town he went to Boston in 1852, and entered the employ of Bates & Co., ship-owners, on Commercial Wharf, becoming a junior clerk in their office. After a year in this office he decided to go to sea, and in Dec. 1853 sailed from New York for San Francisco as a boy in the ship *Polynesia*, arriving in Apr. 1854. Here he intended to engage in some mercantile pursuit, and received from his former employers authority to draw on them for \$150. A short experience in a counting-house of one Messer led him to decide definitely upon a seafaring life, and he shipped in Aug. 1854 on the ship *Sea Serpent* for Hong-Kong and Shanghai. On 4 Nov. he sailed for New York, where he arrived in Feb. 1855. In Apr. 1855 he sailed from New York as a boy, but with the wages of an ordinary seaman, in the clipper ship *Starr King*, of which Bates & Co. were owners, bound for San Francisco. The next three and a half years were spent on the *Starr King*, visiting Melbourne, Hong-Kong, Sydney, Bassein, Singapore, Valparaiso, Callao, the Chincha Islands, and other Pacific ports, and in Apr. 1857 he was made chief mate. Certain differences with his captain and the monotony of his life led him to leave the *Starr King*, and he sailed for home as third mate of the *General Nowell*, arriving in Feb. 1859. In July 1859 he again joined the *Starr King* as chief mate under a new captain, and sailed from New York for Shanghai, which was reached in December. In Mar. 1860 he made a short trip to Japan on the barque *Maryland*, and on his return to Shanghai became a pilot on the Yang-tse-Kiang. In Sept. 1860 he abandoned this occupation and entered the rebel country, and in November he was in Nanking, living in one of the houses of the rebel emperor, T'ien Wang. He is reported to have been engaged in collecting a force of Europeans to assist the rebels in fighting the Imperialists; and on the march from Soochow to Nanking they encountered the enemy, and Savage was wounded in the head by a musket ball, in Apr. 1861. Under the care of Chinese doctors he had recovered sufficiently by Oct. or Nov. 1861 to leave Shanghai for Soochow. He is known to have reached Soochow, and to have left for Shanghai with a considerable amount of money. On the way he was attacked by a band of robbers, and he, his companion, servant, and all his boatmen were killed. He was a spirited, affectionate man, fond of society, patient and persevering, singularly mature for his years, self-reliant, and of high principles and clean life. He was unmarried.
42. ii. HENRY, b. 20 Oct. 1838.

[To be concluded]

## THE TOWN RECORDS OF GOSPORT, N. H.

Communicated by JOSEPH WEATHERHEAD WARREN, M.D., of Bryn Mawr, Pa.

[Continued from vol. 67, page 359]

[108]

Being employed by benevolent individuals residing in Newburyport Robert W. Fuller came to this Island, Nov. 7 1834, for the purpose of instructing the young people & labouring for the spiritual benefit of the whole population.

He remained on the Island about five months, during which time he taught a school, addressed the people from the word of eternal truth three

times on each sabbath, when the weather would permit, & held numerous other religious meetings, and delivered two addresses on the subject of Temperance.

The school consisted of 33 different scholars & most of them made very pleasing progress in their studies.

The religious meetings were punctually attended by all the younger part of this little community & by a part of the older class, and the "God of all grace,[""] was pleased to bless the feeble instrumentality here used, by accompanying it with the blessed influences of the Holy Spirit, &, as there is good evidence to believe, converting a number of precious souls.

Robert W. Fuller\* member of the Sem. for Teachers, Andover Mass., and a native of Milford N. H.

[109]

John Caswell January 10 1824 [*This entry scratched out.*]

Benjamin Cole of York Came Here at the Shoals In 1836 Resided here three years Departed this Life Jan<sup>y</sup>. 15. 1840  
1839 & 40

There has been since August seven deaths on these Isles- More than 30 cases of fever June 10- 1840

Four deaths 1841 & 42

[110]

John Robterson Departed this Life Jan<sup>y</sup> 23 1832

Likewise his Wife Mary Departed Jan<sup>y</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1843†

Hannah Roberson‡ Died Oct<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1826

Peter Robertson Died 6 may 1847§

[111]

Abstract ¶ of the Statement of N. G. Gilman who came for the benefit of his health on 8 Nov. 1846 in company of Mr. Lawrence Young (who owns a sailboat and has conducted for several years an extensive trade between these islands and Exeter). Left Rye harbour and reached the Shoals at 10 p.m. Hospitably received at the house of Mr. Joseph Caswell on Star Island His stay was much prolonged by a violent storm- The storm has continued now with unabated fury for 9 days- A N.E. gale. On Sunday 15 Nov. he attended service in the stone chapel and listened to an able discourse by the Rev. Mr Plummer. The Storm has somewhat abated and Mr. Young has made preparations to set sail to morrow morn for the mainland with a cargo of fish and fowl

[112]

[A receipt, dated Gosport, 12 Jan. 1859, for the sale of a fourteen-foot boat for \$18.00 by James A. Rendall to Miss Eliza Downs. It is entered as "a true copy" by Geo. Beebe, Clerk.]

\* According to Carter, Mr. Fuller was born in 1807, but his account of his career does not altogether agree with Mr. Fuller's story as told here. He is said to have graduated from the Gilmanton Theological Seminary in 1838. He filled several pulpits of no great importance, and died at Stow, Mass., in 1877.

† Cf. p. 31 of the original records. She was Mary Saunders Shapley by birth.

‡ The wife of Peter.

§ Cf. the entry on p. 103. I am inclined to believe that he was a much younger brother of John, and that both were sons of Peter and Agnes of the Church Records, where this John appears but the younger Peter does not.

¶ The newer paper ("new book") begins here.



[115]

State of Newhampshire Rockinghan ss. To Joseph M. Caswell one of the legal voters of the town of Gosport in said county.

Whereas Abraham Plumer Peter Robertson Benjamin Downs Asa Caswell J. M. Caswell Lemuel Caswell William Caswell Isaac Newton Lemuel B. Caswell John S Randall\* Sam<sup>l</sup> Robertson Richard S [L?] Randall Jobe L Randall J. C. Randall Wm S Randall W<sup>m</sup> Roberson and Henry Downs: legal voters of said Town of Gosport have exhibited to me Albart R Hatch Esquire one of the Justice of the piece in and for said County a petition setting forth that no annual or legal meeting of said town Town has ben holden since the year of our Lord one Thousand Eight Hundred and four and have applied to me the said Justice to issue a warrent for such a meeting† and whereas there is no constable in town therefore In the name of the State of Newhampshia you are required to notify and warn the inhabitants of said Tow[n] of Gosport Qualified by law to vote to meet at the school house in said Town on monday the twentyeth day of Oct. A.D. 1845 at one oclock P.M. to consider and act upon the following particulars, viz.

1. To choose by ballot a Moderator
- 2 To choose by ballot a Town Clerk
- 3 To Coose by ballot three or more Selectmen
- 4 To Choose by ballot one or more Constable
- 5 To Choose a Collector of taxes
- 6 To Rais and appropriate such sums of money as the Town shall judge necessary to defray the expences of the Town

[116]

the present year and for the support of the school

- 7 To transact such other buisnes as may legally come before the town.

Where of fail not and make returns of your doings here in at the time and place aforesaid unto me the said Justice

Given under my hand and seal the thurrd day of October A.D. 1845

Albert R. Hatch Justice of the Peace

The inhabitants of said town are hereby notified to meet accordingly—

Joseph M. Caswell

[117]

Gosport October 20<sup>d</sup> 1845

Meeting called to order by Albert R. Hatch Esr—

- 1 Cose Abraham Plumer moderator who was swon &c
- 2 Chose Joseph M. Caswell Tow Clerk who was also sworn
- 3 Chose Isaac Newton Wm Caswell and Wm S Randall Selectmen, who was sworn
- 5 Chose Asa Caswell and John B Downs Custables.
- 4 Chose Wn S Randall Collector of Taxes
- 6 Voted to raise ten dollars to defray the Town expens
- 7 Voted to raise nin dollars school money

\*John S. Randall is probably a mistake for John F(ranklin) Randall. He had a nickname ("Shothead"), which presumably led to the use of the initial, as we meet with it in some other writings. A similar mistake was sometimes made in the name of his brother, William R. For some unknown reason he was commonly called "Bunker," and the History of Rye actually records him as William Bunker Randall.

†The words "to J. M. Caswell" were inserted here and then scratched out.

- 8 Chose Lemuel Caswell harbour master  
 9 Voted that any person taking and using the oars thoal-pins &c of others without leaf shall pay a fine not less than twenty five cents and not more than one dollar.

[118]

State of Newhampshire. Rockinghan Ss. To Asa Caswell one of the Cunstables of Gosport in the County of Rockinghan aforesaid Greeting. In the name of the State of Newhampshire you are hereby requested to notify and worn the Inhabitants of Gosport aforesaid qualified to vote as the law directs to assemble and meet at the school house in said Gosport on Saturday the twenty-ninth day of November instant at ten Oclock in the forenoon to act uppon the following particulars namely.

- 1 To Choose by ballot a moderater.
- 2 To Cast their Vots for a representative to Congress
- 3 To act upon all other buisnes that may com before the meeting

Given under our hands ad seal this fourteenth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty five Fail not and make returns of your doings

Isaac Newton	} Select
Wm S Randall	
Wm Caswell	

The inhabitants are notified as above

Asa Caswell Custable

Gosport November 29 1845

Meeting called to order by the town Clerk

- 1 Chose Abraham Plumer Moderator
- 2 There wer thirteen votes for John Woodbery for member of Congress
- 3 Chose Abraham Plumer oversear of the poor
- 4 Voted to raise fifteen dollars highway tax
- 5 Chose Asa Caswell highway sovair

[119]

State of Newhampshire Rockingham ss To Asa Caswell on of the Counstables of Gosport in the County of Rockingham aforesaid Greeting In the name of the State of Newhampshire you are herby requested to notify and warn the Inhabitents of Gosport aforsaid qualified to vote as the law directs to assemble and meet at the school House in said Gosport on tuesday the tenth day of March next at ten of the clock in the forenoon to consider and act upon the following particklars Viz—

- 1 To Chose by ballot a modarater
- 2 To vote for state ofecers including Goviner Counsellor and senators
- 3 To vote for Representative in the United states Congress
- 4 To vote for County ofecers including Regis of's of Deed County Treusure an Road Commisioners
- 5 T Choose one Representative to the Legislative in June next
- 6 To choose three select men by ballot
- 7 To choose by ballot a Town Clerk
- 8 To choose by ballot one or mor Cunstables
- 9 To choose a collector of Taxess
- 10 To rais and appropriat such sums of money as is found Necessary to defray the expence of the Town for the support of the school
- 11 To transact all other buisness that may come before the Town hereof fail not and make returnes of your doings at the time and place

afforesaid to us given under our hands and seal this twentyeth day of February in the year of Lord one thousand eight Hundred and forty six

Isaac Newton }  
Wm S Randall } Select men  
Wm Caswell }

the Inhabitants ar notefied as above

Asa Caswell Constable

[120]

Gosport March 10 1846

Meeting Caled to order Abraham Plumer Moderator

- 1 Isaac Newton Abraham Plumer Richer [i. e., Richard] Haley Select men was sworn
- 2 Joseph M Caswell Town Clerk was sworn
- 3 Lemuel Caswell Asas Caswell William Caswell Mark C Newton Was sworn in as Cunstables
- 4 Ten dollars to be Raised for the Town
- 5 Will<sup>m</sup> S Randall Collector Tax
- 6 Committiy of the school J M Caswell Richard Haley Job L Randall
- 7 Harber Master Lem Caswell
- 8 Abraham Plumer Representative
- 9 there was twelve Votes for John Woodbury for member Congress
- 10 there was Four for John P Hale for Member of Congress

[121]

State of Newhamshir Rockingham ss

To Wm Caswell one of sconstables of Gosport in county of Rockinham afforsaid Greeting in the name of the state of Newhampshire you are herby requested to notify and warn the Inhabitents of Gosport aforsaid qualified to vote as the law directs to assemble at the school House in said Gosport on tuesday the ninth day of March next at two oclock after noon to consider and act upon the following particulars viz

Art 1 To Choose by ballot a moderator

- 2 Vote for state oficers including Goviner Counseler senetor
- 3 To Vote for County ofecers including Regeter of Deeds county Treasurer & Road commis'honsers
- 4 To Vote for one Reprsentativ
- 5 To choose a Town Clerk
- 6 To choose Three select men
- 7 To choose one or more counstables
- 8 To Take enny order upon A Reresentation [?]
- 9 To vote for or against the alterations of the constitutions of the state
- 10 To vote upon the lawls [*sic*] of United States 1845 upon gambling and publick nuisance as connectin with lambling [*sic*]\* alleys
- 11 And transact all other buisness that may come before the meeting.

Fail not and make returns of your doings

Abraham Plumer

the Ihabetents of Gosport herby notified as above

Gosport Feb<sup>y</sup> 18 1847

Isiic Newton }  
Richard G Haley } Cunstables  
Wm Caswell }

• Or tumbling [ten pin] ?

[122]

Gosport March 9<sup>th</sup> 1847

Meeting Cald to order Abraham Plumer Moderator

Art 1 - Joseph M Caswell Town Clerk

2 Abraham Plumer Wm Caswell Richard Haley selectmen

3 Isaac Newton M. C. Newton Constables

Representative Abraham Plumer

Constitution Laws 8 noes 2 yes

Militares Bill 4 yes 2 Noes

Fifteen dollars to be raised for the school

Asa Caswell Collector

Police officers

J. M. Caswell

W. C. Newton

Richard G. Haley

Superintending scool Committy

Abraham Plumer

J. M. Caswell

W. C. Newton

Jared W. Williams Governor, 14 Dem 2 wigs

For Reperensative in Congress No 1

Benjamin W Jenness 14 Dem 2 wigs

Senator James Foss 14 Dem 2 wigs

For Governor Anthany Colby 2 wig 14 Dem

for Reperesentive Destrict N° 1 Icabed Goodwin 2 wig 14 Dem

For senator Geor H Doge 2 wigs — 14 Dem.

[124]

[Warrant for town-meeting, 1848. Abraham Plumer and Wm. H. Caswell, "Select Men," request Wm. C. Newton, one of the Constables, to warn the inhabitants of Gosport qualified to vote to assemble at the "Schoolhouse" on Tuesday, 14 Mar., at 2 P.M., to act on articles stated in the warrant.]

[125]

[Wm. C. Newton, "Constell," issues the warning for town-meeting, 14 Mar. 1848.]

Took up the first Articl of the warrent and cose Abraham Plumer Moderator 2 voted fer State and County officers fer Governor Nathaniel S Berry had 6 votes. fer Governor Jared W Williams had 16 votes. 3 voted for one man to Represent the Town Nathaniel F Berry had 4. votes Richard G Haley had 1 vote Abraham Plumer had 13. votes Article 4. chose Wm C Newton Town Clerk Article 5 chose Wm H. Caswell J. M. Caswell R G Haley for Select Men. Took up Article 6 and chose John Caswell and Oliver P Caswell Constables. 7 voted to raise a tax of ten dollars for Scholl purposes 8 chose Wm S Randall. R. G. Haley A Plumer for School Committe 9 chose W. S. Randall to furnish the School with Coal. Article 10. Asa Caswell Harbour Master 11 Chose Asa Caswell R G Haley Wm C Newton Police officers. 12 chose Lemuel Caswell Collector of taxes These above officers were Sworn

Gosport March 14 1848

Wm. C. Newton Town Clerk

[127]

[Warrant for town-meeting, dated 24 Feb. 1849. Wm. H. Caswell, J. M. Caswell, and R. G. Haley, "Select Men," request John Caswell, one

of the Constables, to warn the inhabitants of Gosport qualified to vote to assemble at the "School House" on Monday, "the Twelvth day of Marceeh nex," at 2 P. M., to act on articles stated in the warrant. On 12 Mar. 1849 W. H. Caswell, "the Constable being absent," certifies that the warning has been given.]

[128]

Gosport March 12. 1849

Took up the first articl of the warrant and chose Wm. C Newton Moderator Article 2 voted to expend the Surplus Revenue for the best good of the Town Art 3. voted 125\$ to repair the Meeting House & School House Should it require So much also voted Sixty Dollars of Said Surplus be expended for a Boat to be kept by the Town for the express purpose of going to and from the Main for the purpose of getting the Doctor or carrying one who may be Sick William C Newton and William S Randall were Chosen Agents to make the above repairs and purchase as Soon as it can be Cenvienantly be done

N. B. the Moderator took the oath prescribed

At the above meeting the following persons voted To dispose of the Surplus Revenue as above Recorded\*

Joseph M. Caswell	Richard G. Halley
Asa Caswell	John W. Randall
Joseph A. Caswell	Joseph C. Newton
William H. Caswell	John B. Downs
William S. Randall	William Downs
Lemuel Caswell	William C. Newton
Richard Randall	

[129]

Whereas the Society for propagating the Gospel have benevolently assisted us in the means for moral and mental improvement for many years & whereas the Rev A. P. Peobody of Portsmouth has been an active agent in thus doing us good therefor

Resolved 1. That we hereby express to Rev A. P. Peobody and through him to that Society & others our sensibility of their benevolence and our grateful acknowledgements for their labor of love Resolve. 2. That although we may not always have appreciated as we ought to have done their acts of kindness, we will hereafter if our privileges may be continued Set a higher value upon and make a better improvement of them. The above resolutions wered passed unanimously March 12th. 49†

[131]

[Warrant for town-meeting, without date, but evidently of 1850. Joseph M. Caswell, William H. Caswell, and Richerd G. Haley, "Select men," "the Constable being absent," notify the inhabitants of Gosport qualified to vote to assemble at the "schoolhous" on Tuesday, 12 Mar. next, at 2 P.M., to act on articles stated in the warrant.]

\* The "Surplus Revenue" here devoted to public purposes appears to be the money obtained for the town by the Rev. Abraham Plumer, when he served as the representative of Gosport in 1848, as set forth in the biographical sketch on p. 135 of the original records.

† The Society actually withdrew its aid for a time. The outcome of this promise and of some other petitions, together with the intercession of Mr. Peabody, was the appointment of Mr. Eastman (p. 143).

[132]

Gosport March 12<sup>th</sup> 1850 Took up the first articl of the warrent and chose Wm Caswell Moderator 2 voted for State and Couty officers  
 For Governor Samuel Dismor [Dinsmoor] had 8  
 Levi Chamberlain had 5  
 4 for altering the Constitution 6  
 5 voted to postpone the 5 art of the warrent\*  
 6 Chose J. M. Caswell Town Clerk 7 Asa Caswell Rich G Haley  
 J. W. Randall Select men 8 Wm H Caswell J. C. Randall Con-  
 stales  
 9 Voted to Receive the bills of Wm C Newton and Wm. S. Randall  
 March 12<sup>th</sup> 1850 The Inhabetents have ben warned Accordingly.  
 J. W. Randall  
 Asa Caswell  
 Rich G Haley  
 Select men  
 The Constable being absent

[133]

[ "Record" by George Beebe, Town Clerk, 28 Feb. 1862, of a mortgage given 21 Feb. 1862 by Wm. C. Berry of Gosport to Georg W. Randall of Portsmouth, in consideration of \$135. The property comprised "one ninth part of the schooner Cottage Girl built at Gloucester Massachusetts, and enroled at the port of said Gloucester N<sup>o</sup> 42 March, 6. A.D. 1861." ]

[134]

Miss. N. J. Underhill of Chester N. H. a school teacher who had instructed the youth of this place for nearly two years last past came to her death by drowning Monday evening Sept. 11. 1848. Her body was found Sept 18<sup>th</sup> on the Shore at Cape Neddock The body was taken to Chester and buried Thursd 21 Inst She was about 34 yrs of age† Her kindness and willingness to do go good to all was manifested among us and her loss is very lamented by this people. Though dead she yet speaketh and while we look back upon her life which was truely exemplary it leaves the impression that she will come forth in the morning of the first Resurrection upon which the Secon deathe can have no power

W. C. Newton Town Clerk

[135]

The Reve. Abraham Plumer Minister of the Gospel whose place of nativity was Monroe maine made his first visit to this place July 28<sup>th</sup> 1844 His Second visit, September first of the Same year Previous to his comeing to this place he was at Candia Newhampshire and removed to this place with his family Mrs. Betsy C. Plumer and three children Oct. 4<sup>th</sup> 1844. And remained among us up to August 2<sup>ond</sup>, 1848 when he removed to Matinicus Island, Maine. During his Stay among us, The Schoolhouse was built the Parsonage house repaired and chimney re-

\* This article called for the election of a representative to the State legislature.

† The *Portsmouth Journal* of 23 Sept. 1848 states that she was about thirty years of age and a native of Derry. The accident occurred about half past seven o'clock near the so-called "Chair," but she was not washed from the Chair itself. She was out with others to watch the very heavy surf. The popular tale that others have been washed from the Chair appears to have only this foundation, that in 1864 Eveline Caswell of Gosport and Lydia Varrel of Rye together were washed off the rocks, but below this place and nearer to Southern Point.

built and porch also annex to the back of the house The barn was also built. Through his instrumentality this work was done He collected what he could but did not obtain Sufficient to defray the expence. He did most of the work himself. He was a member of the State Legislature from this place and obtained from the Treasury A Surplus revenue which we did not receive at the [time] it was divided to other places. This money was expend in repairing the meeting house &c\*

During his Stay of nearly four years he was also his family were greatly interested in the well being of the people, consequently with but few exceptions he was highly respected by them in return.

Gosport 1848.

W. C. Newton} Town Clerk

His Successor to the Ministry was the Reve. L. D. Blodgett† from Rye N. H. who continued among us up to Sept. 29<sup>th</sup> 1849 when it became manifest to his employers that for lack of interest in his labors he could accomplish no good among the people he was permitted to leave

W. C. Newton} Town Clerk

[136]

[Warrant for town-meeting, dated 24 Feb. 1851. Asa Caswell and John W. Randall, "Select men," request Wm. H. Caswell, one of the Constables, to warn the inhabitants qualified to vote to assemble at the "School-house" on Tuesday, 11 Mar. next, at 2 P.M., to act on articles stated in the warrant, including an article "To Vote Against the Sale of Spirituous Liquors in the Town."]

[137]

[A strip at the top of this page has been cut off, but apparently no record has been lost.]

March 11<sup>th</sup> 1851. The inhabitants met as notified by warrant. Took up Article First. chose Wm. H. Caswell moderator Art. 2. Voted for State and County officers with the following results For Governor Samuel Dinsmoor had twelve Votes For Councillor Greenleaf Clarke had twelve Votes For Senator Alfred Hoitt had twelve Votes For Treasurer Winthrop. H. Dudley had twelve Votes For Register Gideon Webster had twelve votes. For Road Commissioners George H. Taylor Daniel Melcher. John. M. Weare had twelve Votes each For Representative to Congress George. W. Kittredge had twelve Votes, A. Tuck one. Art 3. voted for one man to Represent the Town in in the State Legislature. W. C. Newton had one Vote John Caswell two Richard G. Haley, had ten Votes and was declared to be Elected Art 4 Chose William. C. Newton Town Clerk Art 5 Chose Joseph. M. Caswell, Wm. H Caswell Asa E Caswell, Select men Art 6 Chose John Caswell, Wm. C. Berry Constables All the above named officers except Wm. C Berry Were Sworn as the law directs. Art. 7. Twelve Votes were cast for the amended Constitution as proposed by the Constitutional Convention. Art. 8. Twelve Votes also Cast for the homestead Exemption Bill Art. 9. Voted against the Sale of Spirituous liquors in the Town

{William. C. Newton} Clerk

[138]

Gosport 1851 Richard. G. Haley member of the Legislature from this place June Session 1851 against Strong oposition was Successful in gain-

\* Cf. p. 128 of the original records.

† Mr. Blodgett also was a native of New Hampshire. He was born at Stewartstown in 1811 and died there in 1852.

ing the appointment of Wm. H. Caswell as branch pilot for the Piscataqua River also the Appointment of Wm. C. Newton as Justice of the Peace He was also paid Some fifteen dollars Literari funds due for the present and past years

[143]

Gosport 1851 & 1852. On the recommendation of Rev. A. P. Peabody of Portsmouth N. H. to "The Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians and Others in North America" Oliver D. Eastman of Kingston N. H. was sent to this place both as the Missionary to the people and Teacher of their school.

He made his first visit May 18<sup>th</sup> 1851, had one meeting, visited and prayed with every family.

Came to commence his labors June 13<sup>th</sup> and generally had three meetings on the Sabbath when his health and the weather would permit, and some evening meetings during the week. Had a sabbath-school regularly of about twenty children.

He obtained as a present from the American Sabbath School Union a Library of fifty books for the sabbath school in this place.

Some individuals in Newburyport gave to the school a set of "Bliss's Out-line Maps" eight in number cost seven dollars.

Mr. E. Stedman of Newburyport gave a bell weighing ten pounds through the kindness of Miss Mary C. Greenleaf of Newburyport.

Messrs G. & C. Merriam of Springfield Mass. presented for the benefit of the school "Webster's large Dictionary." — Elder J. V. Himes of Boston gave a quantity of Tracts which have been distributed from time to time among the people.

During the winter some more interest was manifested in the subject of Religion. Some were reclaimed from a backsliding state and expressed their resolution to serve the Lord the remainder of their life. May the Lord bless them and help them to gain *eternal* life. To God be all the Glory forever. There was a summer school of twelve weeks commencing June 16<sup>th</sup> and ending September 13<sup>th</sup> 1851. The whole number of scholars was 28, males 14 and females 14 — Average attendance 18. The irregularity of the scholars attendance injures the school very much.

[144]

The studies pursued in the school were arithmetic, grammar, geography, reading writing and spelling. The progress was very good. The school was visited by Rev. Mr. Peabody & Mr. Foster with some others from Portsmouth, also Gov. S. Dinsmoor of Keene N. H. and several other gentlemen who expressed their gratification in finding our school in so prosperous a condition. The winter school commenced Nov. 10, 1851. and continued 17 weeks ending March 8<sup>th</sup> 1852. Whole number of scholars 35. Average attendance 23. Number of scholars under 16 years of age 26. Number of scholars over 16 years of age 9. Amount expended for fuel \$10 besides incidental expenses. Studies pursued in the school, Arithmetic, Grammar, Geography, Astronomy, Book-keeping, Reading writing & spelling. Progress made in the several branches was very good. L. L. Thaxter Esq. visited the school March 4<sup>th</sup> and expressed his gratification & pleasure to observe the good attention & attainments of the scholars. May the blessing of the Lord rest upon the labor bestowed upon the school, & people. After a vacation of a few weeks the school was again continued from April 10 of [for?] three



weeks and closed May 1<sup>st</sup> 1852, making eight months. The improvement in the several branches taught has been very good considering previous opportunities & privileges being very limited. It is very desirable that a greater interest be had in the subject of education. Truly it is the great stepping stone to usefulness in this world and gives us strength of mind to labor for the interest of the world to come

Oliver D. Eastman  
Teacher

This may certify that the bell above mentioned was sold to O. D. Eastman for books for Library J M Caswell Town Clerk

[146]

[Warrant for town-meeting, without date, but doubtless of 1852. Richard G. Haley, Wm. H. Caswell, and J. W. Randall, "Select men," "Constable abt," i.e., being absent, request the "Inhabatence" of Gosport qualified to vote to assemble at the "Schoolhouse" on Tuesday, 9 Mar., at 2 P.M., to act upon articles stated in the warrant.]

[147]

March 9<sup>th</sup> 1852 The Inhabitents met accordingly as notified. Took up the First Oricle W. C. Newton Moderator- For govenor Thomas E Sawyer 4 Votes Noah Marten 13 Votes — Richard G. Haley Representative J. M. Caswell Town Clerk W. C. Newton Wm. H. Caswell J. W. Randall Select Men Da[n]iel Haley Constable Asa Caswell Poleice officer Each Legal Voter to pay Seventy five cts [for town purposes] Amend[ment] of the Constitution of the State 9 [Votes?] Vote to hire suplus\* Boat five dols J. M. Caswell Town Clerk

[148]

At A Legal Town Meeting Holding at Gosport Novr 2<sup>th</sup> 1852 the Inhabetens where warn d To meet at the schoolhouse at 2 oclock PM

Wm C Newton Moderator

[Voted to have the] Surplus Boat at liberty for the Inhabetents

For Peirce & King 13 Scot and Graham 2 For presidents

J. M. Caswell Town C By Order of the Select men

Richar G Haley afor[?] Repreesentive 17 votes

of twenty one that cast 17 for Noah martin 4 for James bell

Wm C Newton Wn H Cawell [i.e., Caswell] J C Radoll [i.e., Randall]

Select men J W Randoll Town Clerk L B Caswell Constable

[149]

[Warrant for town-meeting, dated 19 Feb. 1853 and entered by John W. Randall, Town Clerk. Wm. C. Newton and Wm. H. Caswell, "select men," warn the inhabitants of Gosport to assemble at the "School hous" on Tuesday, 8 Mar. 1853, at 10 A.M., to act upon articles stated in the warrant, among which is an article "to instruct the select men to prosecute all violations of the licenez Law." There is no report of this meeting.]

[150]

[Warrant for town-meeting, dated 27 Feb. 1854 and entered by John W. Randall, Town Clerk. William H. Caswell and John C. Randall,

\* That is, to charge five dollars for the use of the "surplus" boat (bought from the surplus money, as voted in Mar. 1849, according to the record on p. 123, above). The next entry in the town records shows that this action was not popular.

"Select men," warn the inhabitants of Gosport to assemble at the "school house" on Tuesday, 14 Mar. 1854, at 10 A.M., to act upon articles stated in the warrant.]

[151]

Gosport N H March 14<sup>th</sup> 1854

For representative Nathaniel F Berry 2 Willan C Newton 14

For first Select me William H Caswell 15

2 John C Randall 11

3 Richard L Randall 13

For Town Clerk John W. Randall 14 Constable L. L. Caswell

Taxgather[er] Wm C Newton [Voted] to raise 10 Dollars for School perpose

A Vote to prosecute all violation of the lisencc law

[*Here is written without date*] Lorenzo. D. Berry Gosport N. H.

[152]

Gosport N H March 20<sup>th</sup> 1854

Be it Enacted that if any person having keeping or owning one or more cows or cattle of any kind and shall refuse or neglect to To yard or barn the same in the night Commencing with the first of May & continueing to the first night in November he shall pay A fine of one Dollar for each and every offence and pay all cost of proccution and Stand Committed untill the same is paid Said fines shall go to the benefit of the town

Resolved that our member to the legislature be and he is hereby instructed to secure the Passage of A bill securing to us our Natural rights

Resolved that the Selectmen be and that they are hereby instructed to keep our highways about our public landings free from all unnecessary incumbrances.

[153]

State of Newhampshire Rockingham county ss. To the inhabitants of gosport requested to vote as the law directs you are hereby warned and requested to meet and assemble at the school house in said Gosport on Tuesday the thirteenth day of march next at two Oclock afternoon to consider and vote upon the following Articles viz article 1 To Chose by ballot A moderator [This entry stops here. It is probably of the year 1855.]

[154]

[Warrant for town-meeting, dated 20 Feb. 1857, and entered by Richard L. Randall, Town Clerk. William H. Caswell, Joseph M. Caswell, and Ira G. Randall, Selectmen, warn the inhabitants of Gosport qualified to vote to meet at the "School House" "on the Second Tuesday of March next," at 10 A.M., to act upon articles stated in the warrant.]

[155]

Gosport March 10 1857 [To *erased*] the Inhabitants met as notified by Warrant Tookup article First Chose William H Caswell Moderater Article 2 Voted for State and County Officers With the following results For Governor John S Wells had twelve Vots for Railroad Commissioner Mark Noble had twelve Vots for Representative to Congress George W. Kittridge had twelve Vots Counciller Thomas J Parsons had twelve Vots for Senator Daniel Marcy had twelve Vots Treasurer Benjamin F Haley had twelve Vots Register Thomas Smith had twelve Vots County Commissioner Josiah G Hadley

Republican Ticket for Governor William Haile had twelve Vots for Representative to Congress James Pike had twelve Vots Railroad Commissioner Jeremy O Nute had twelve Vots Counciller William H H Bailey had twelve Vots Senator Samuel P Dow twelve Vots Carried over

[156]

for County Officers Treasurer Charles M Norries had twelve Vots for Register Ezra B Chase had twelve Vots for Commissioner William C Patten twelve Vots Art. 3 Voted for one man to Represent the Town in the State legislator Nathaniel F Berry had Eleven William H Caswell had thirteen Vots and Was elected 4 Chose Richard L Randall Town Clerk 5 Chose William H Caswell Joseph M. Caswell Ira G Randall Selectmen 6 Voted to give Betsy Downs the Money that Belongs to Town in William C Newtons keeping 7 Voted to Build up the Wall around the Town Buriing Ground by the labo of the Inhabitants

Richard L Randall Town Clerk

[157]

The Rev George R Beebe Minister of the Gospel Whose native Place is Brooklyn N. Y. he has A Wife and two Children he Came here April 1856 he is also Doctor amoung us he is liked Boath as A Preacher and as Doctor the Inhabitants of Gosport have given him about Eighty Dollars in Preasants and Money the year past

Gosport March 11 1857

Richard L Randall Town Clerk

[161]

[The pages of the Records from p. 161 to p. 172 have at the top the words "Richard L. Randall, Town Clerk" and various dates in Mar. 1857. This seems to mean that he either collected these memoranda at this time or copied them from the damaged portion of the old book. The first part of the existent book I take to be that portion of the old book which was still capable of preservation. As the new part seems to have original records from about 1842, there must have been for a while two books of records.]

Lemuel B Caswell of Gosport Was Married at Newburyport Mass to Miss Henrietta Garland of Newburyport by Rev O Eaton December 31 1845

Children of L. B. Caswell

Henrietta E Caswell Was Born March 27 A.D. 1850

Leonora E Caswell Born April 29 A D 1853

Joseph H Caswell Was Born March 24 1856

Joseph H Caswell Son of Lemuel B and Henriette Caswell Died at Newburyport April the 4 A.D. 1856 aged three Weeks

[162]

Richard L. Randall and Mary A Caswell Both of Gosport were married in Charlestown Mass Dec. 26 A.D. 1847 by the Rev Thomas Star King  
Children of Richard L Randall

Frances A Randall Was Born September 22 A.D. 1848

Frank B. Randall Was Born April 19 A.D. 1850

Ira E Randall Was Born January 31 A D 1853

## [163]

John B Downs of Gosport and Martha O Foss of Rye N. H. were Married in Rye by the Rev B Smith November 27 A D 1834

## Children of the Same

Sarrah A Downs Born January 6 A D 1836

Mary E Downs Born November 16 A D 1838

Ephraim H Downs Born January 31 A D 1840

John O Downs Born September 10 A D 1841

Eliza Downs Born September 17 A D 1844

Elen Downs Born February 14 A D 1848

Levi W Downs Born September 15 A D 1851

Died Mary E Downs January the 6 A D 1839 Aged 6 Weeks

Elen Downs Died March the 7 1848 aged 3 Weeks

## [164]

William Robinson and Mary A Randall Both of Gosport Were Married in Rye N. H November the 5 A D 1833 by Rev B Smith

## Children of the Same

John H Robinson Born July 14 A D 1834

Salley M Robinson Born November 14 A D 1835

Mary J. Robinson Born September 20 A D 1837

Emeline B Robinson Born April 20 A D 1840

Sally M Robinson Born August 12 A D 1843

Catherin Robinson Born July 14 A D 1842 [*sic*]\*

Lydia L. Robinson Born November 6 A D 1845

William C. Robinson Born May 2 A D 1849

Charles W. Robinson Born August 12 A D 1851

George A. Robinson Born March 7 A D 1853

Albert M Robinson Born December 15 A D 1854

Died Salley M Robinson January the 10 A D 1837 Aged 2 years and 2 Mounths

died Salley M Robinson October 20 A D 1843 Aged 2 Mounths

Catherin Robinson Died June 1 A D 1847 aged 4 years 11 Mounths\*

Georg A Robinson Died August the 14 A D 1853 Aged 5 Mounths one Week

## [165]

Elvin Newton and Mary J Robison Both of Gosport Were Married in Newburyport Mass by the Reve Willard Smith the 27 of October A D 1855

## Childrean of the Same

Ida Newton Born September the 24 A D 1856†

## [166]

John Caswell and Emeline B Robison Both of Gosport Were Married in Newburyport Mass by the Reve Willard Smith the 4 day of July A D 1856

## Births

Pneume Beebe Born July 18 1856

\* A comparison of these entries with that on page 103 suggests that she was born probably in 1844 and died in 1848, but as she died young the question has little interest.

† Many other children were born to this couple, but they are not recorded in this book.

John W Robinson April the 1 1857

———\* Caswell Born March 18 1857

Nellia J Randall Born July 21 A D 1857

Infant Child of William and Nancy A Brenin Born August the 15  
A D 1857 Died August the 21 A D 1857 aged 6 days

[167]

Samuel H Robinson Jr and Sarah E Newton Both of Gosport Were  
Married in Portsmouth N H by the Reve S Phanton November the 7  
A D 1855

Childrean of the Same

Estelle Newton Born February the 4 1857

Married in Gosport by the Rev George R Beebe May the 1 1857 John C  
Randall to Mrs Hannah P Baker† Both of Gosport

R L Randall Town Clerk

Married in Gosport Oct 24 1857 by the Rev George R Beebe Mr Josiah  
P Randall of Smutty Nose Island Me to Miss Eliza E Caswell of  
Gosport

R L Randall Town Clerk

[168]

William Brenin of Halifax N S and Nancy A Newton of Gosport Were  
Married in Newburyport Mass July the 4 1856 by Edmund Smith  
Justice of the Peace

[169]

these Names Were Brought forward from old Book Some one had  
the impotance to Scrach out part of their Names on the Old Book. [R.  
L. Randall makes this note.]

Childrean of Lemuel and Sarah P Caswell

John Caswell Born January the 10 A D 1824

Lemuel L Caswell Born October the 3 A D 1825

Mary A Caswell Born November the 15 A D 1828‡

Louiza B Caswell Born January the 31 A D 1831‡

Hannah M Caswell Born October the 5 A D 1834

Alfred P Caswell Born January the 19 A D 1841

[170]

Childrean of Samuel and Oleva Robinson

Sarah A Robinson Born August 13 A D 1830

Samuel H Robinson Born March the 18 A D 1832

Rositta Robinson Born September the 6 A D 1835

Samuel Robinson and Oleva Haley§ Were Married April the 7 A D 1829

\* Probably Julia, daughter of William H. Caswell.

† The widow of Fabius W. Becker. The Beckers were Germans, but the Shoalers  
called them Baker. J. C. Randall was a widower when he married Mrs. Hannah P.  
Becker. His first wife was Mary H. Caswell of Rye, whom he married 19 Feb. 1850.  
She appears to have died about 1855.

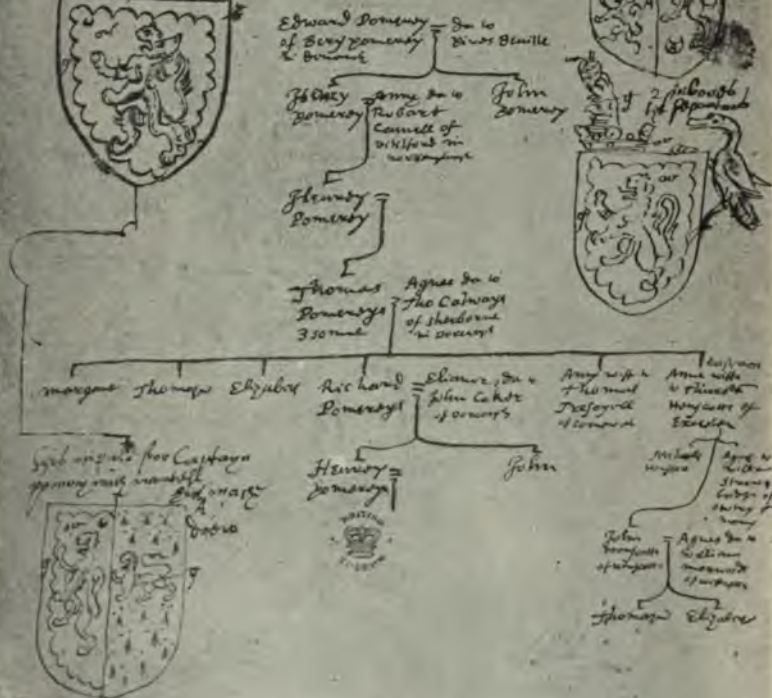
‡ In 1912 the only surviving member of this family gave 13 Nov. and 29 Jan. as cor-  
rect dates for this record, and called Alfred P. Caswell Perry A. Caswell, a form which  
does not quite agree with that used elsewhere in these records. The Hannah M. Cas-  
well of this list is the one called Hannah Maria Titcomb Caswell on p. 33 of these rec-  
ords. I have recently found an explanation of this name in the presence of Miss M.  
Titcomb as one of the teachers at Gosport in the summer of 1834.

§ She was the widow of Samuel Haley, son of "Captain Sam" and grandson of the  
first Samuel Haley of Smutty Nose.

[To be concluded]



Donoy of Bery on Donoyflaw Donoy



## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Contributed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from vol. 67, page 348]

### POMEROY

In REGISTER, vol. 67, pp. 261-262 (July 1913), certain records pertaining to the Pomeroy of Beaminster, co. Dorset, were published, and it was stated that the claim made by descendants of Eltweed Pomeroy, the emigrant to New England, that he was closely related to a famous armorial family of the name in Devon, seemed baseless. It is the purpose of this communication to present further evidence bearing on the alleged descent of Eltweed Pomeroy from the Pomeroy of Berry-Pomeroy, co. Devon.

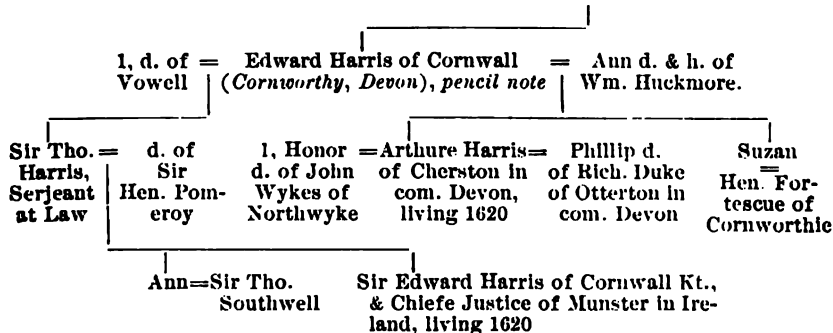
The Pomeroy pedigree which faces this page is a photographic reproduction of fo. 109 *dorso* (original fo. 85 *dorso*) of Harleian MS. 1091, in the Department of Manuscripts in the British Museum, London, this MS. containing the Visitation of Devon in 1564 by William Harvey, Clarenceux King-of-Arms. It has been proved that the Pomeroy family of this photographed pedigree was a younger branch of the very ancient armigerous family of Pomeroy of Berry-Pomeroy, co. Devon. In this photograph, near the bottom and above the stamp of the British Museum, the pedigree ends with two brothers, Henry and John Pomeroy, sons of Richard and Eleanor (Coker) Pomeroy, and to the name of Henry Pomeroy a symbol indicating marriage is attached, with a depending line that suggests that he had descendants whose names are not given in the pedigree. The following records show who some of these descendants were.

In the Visitation of Devon in 1620 Arthur Harrys entered a Harrys pedigree, which is reproduced below. The original drafts made by the heralds for that visitation are preserved in Harleian MSS. 1163 and 1164 in the British Museum, and were printed in 1872 in vol. 6 of the Publications of the Harleian Society, the Harrys pedigree appearing on p. 139 of that volume.

### Harrys of Cherston.

[Arms described.]

Walter Harris of Monmouthshire=



ARTHURE HARRYs.



Administration on the estate of HENRY POMEROYE. On 5 of July [1575] a commission was issued to Richard Pomeroye, natural and legitimate son of Henry Pomeroye, late of Totnes in the county of Devon, having [goods] etc., being sworn to administer well the goods, rights, and credits of the said deceased, there being revoked letters of administration on the goods of the said deceased, elsewhere granted to a certain Richard Pomeroye now or formerly of the aforesaid Totnes, which were surreptitiously secured by him by suppression of truth and by false statement in the month of June 1559, for the full requirement of justice, as appears from the acts of the court on this day concluded. (P. C. C., Administration Act Book, 1572-1580, fo. 80 *dorso*. Translated from the Latin.)

The Will of AGNES HARRIS of Cornworthe, co. Devon, widow, 1 December 1601. My body to be buried in the parish church of Corneworthie. To the reparation of the church of Corneworthie 6s. 8d. To the poor of Corneworthie 20s. "Item I give and bequeath vnto my sonne Richerd Pomerie all my landes in Tottnes or els wheresoever for terme of his lief, and after his decease to the heyres of his bodye lawfullie begotten and for defaulte of such issue vnto Thomas Pomerie my sonne for terme of his lief and after his decease to the heyres of his body lawfullie begotten and for defaulte of such Issue vnto Giles harris my sonne and his heyres for ever. Item farther I give and bequeath vnto my sonne Richarde Pomerie my best Saultseller of silver guilt and sixe silver spoones and twentie pounds of Lawfull mony of Englande, to be paide within one yeere after my decease by myne exequitor and also two fetherbeds p'fourmed. Item I give vnto Thomas Pomerie my sonne tenne pounds in mony and vnto Henerie Pomerie the sonne of the saide Thomas Pomerie vj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> in money both to be paide by myne exequitor within one yeere after my decease." To my son Giles Harris after my decease for the term of four score years, if the said Giles so long live, all these my houses, courts, barns, stables, shippins, orchards, gardens, and all those other parcels of land late the houses of one Samuell Weymoth, which I have of the demise and grant of one Thomas Harris, Sergeant of Lawe, and one Edward Harris Esquier his son, for divers years yet to come determinable upon the lives of the said Giles Harris, Arthur Fortescue, and Bridgett Fortescue, as in my said deed doth more at large appear. If the said Giles Harries die before the expiration of the said term of four score years, then the remainder of the term shall come to my daughter Suzanne Fortescue, and if she die before the expiration of said term, then the remainder of said term shall come to Arthure Fortescue and Bridget Fortescue their executors and assigns. If my son Giles Harries marry, all my term of years shall remain wholly for his better preferment and advancement, he paying within two years after his marriage to his sister Suzan Fortescue £30. My deed to remain in the custody of my executor until this be performed by the said Giles Harris. To my son Giles Harris two feather beds performed. To my daughter Suzan Fortescue two featherbeds performed, my three silk gowns, my best kirtles, my two fore kirtles of silk, and all the goods in the chamber within the chamber that I now lie in called my study, except that coffer wherein my writings are and one spruce coffer with all that is in them and except certain other things which I give by my will by especial names. To my daughter Susanne Fortescue £100, on condition that Henrie Fortescue her husband give security to my executor that the said Susanne shall have the said £100 with the benefit

and gain thereof to her use during her life. If said Henrie do not give such security, then my executor shall keep the £100 and pay my daughter Suzanne £10 a year during her life, and at her death the said £100 to be equally divided between her children Arthure Fortescue, Agnes Fortescue, and Bridgett Fortescue. I give to the said Arthure Fortescue, Agnes Fortescue, and Bridgett Fortescue £6. 6s. 8d. apiece. To Susan Sugar, a child that is with my son Arthur Harris, £6. 6s. 8d. To Margaret Fraunces, my servant, £6. 6s. 8d. To Agnes Gordan £3. 3s. 4d. To Elizabeth Hoper, my servant, 20s. To Grace Perott, my servant, 10s. To Edith my servant, 20s. To Richerd Frauncis, my servant, 20s. To John Mungey, my servant, 20s. To Christopher Saunder, my servant, £3. To Phillip Hamlyn, my servant, 10s. To William Desteayne, my servant, 20s. To Agnes Coke 5s. If any of these servants depart before my death, the legacy of such to be void. "Itm. I give vnto Alice Pomerie my son Richard Pomerie his wife my blacke Cloth gowne garded w<sup>th</sup> velvet, one stammel Petticott w<sup>th</sup> one gard of velvet, sixe smockes, Two bordclothes, and one dozen of Napkins." To Arthure Harris my son the bed which I do lie on. All the rest of my goods and chattels not given or bequeathed I give to my son Arthure Harris, whom I make my whole and sole Executor. Proved at Exeter, 11 August 1603, by the executor in the person of Edward Marsh, notary public. Inventory, £496. 12s. (Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter, vol. for 1579-1603, fo. 343.)

Administration on the goods of GYLES HARRYS late of Cornworthy, gent., who died intestate, was granted 23 March 1608/9 to Arthur Harris of Vgborough, co. Devon, armiger, his brother, the said Arthur and John Monioy of the same, yeoman, being bound in £60. Inventory, taken 20 May 1608 by Humphrie Englishe, Roberte Tockerman, and Josephe White, amounts to £35. 2s. 0d., and includes a chattle lease of a mill with appurtenances worth £20. It was exhibited in court 23 March 1608/9. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1608, original administration.)

The Will of RICHARD POMROY in the parish of Cornworthe, co. Devon, gent., 11 May 1621. To the poor of Cornworthe 5s. To Frances Tockerman, Violete Tockerman, and Susan Tockerman, children of Robert Tockerman,\* a days lamb each. To all my servants 12d. each. All residue of my goods and chattels, moveable and immoveable, to my wife, whom I make my sole executrix. Overseers: John Crewse and John Dourtes. Witness: Phillo Horswill. Proved 3 August 1621. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1621, filed will.)

Inventory of RICHARD POM'ORE of Cornworthy, co. Devon, gentleman, deceased, taken 29 June 1621.

2 oxen 1 cow 3 steers 1 heifer	£10- 0-0
1 horse	2- 0-0
38 sheep	10- 0-0
10 lambs	1- 0-0
6 swine hogs	1-10-0
corn in the ground	30- 0-0
corn in store	1- 0-0

\* This Robert Tuckerman married at Cornworthy, 2 Dec. 1615, Agnes Fortescue, a niece of the testator, and daughter of Henry Fortescue by his wife Susanna Harris, who was a half-sister of the testator.

4 beds with their apparel	6- 0-0
his apparel	6-13-8
1 chest 2 coffers & other old stuff	1- 0-0
A table board a side board a form 2 chairs & 3 stools	2- 0-0
4 brass pans & 2 kettles	2- 0-0
3 brass pots	1- 0-0
9 platers 4 podengers 3 saucers 3 candle sticks & other stuff	0-16-0
A spit a pr of andirons & other stuff belonging to the kitchen.	0- 5-0
Three kenes 1 pipe 1 hogshhead & other timber vessells	0-16-0
1 chettle	1- 0-0
The plough stuff 1 harx [harness?] & other small Implements	0-15-0
3 pair of ropes 2 saddles & other things unknown	1- 0-0
One chattle lease	10- 0-0
	<hr/>
	£87- 5-8 [ <i>sic</i> ]

[The total amount is actually £88-15-8.]

Exhibited 3 August 1621 by Alice Pomery, the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1621, original inventory.)

The Will of EALSE POM'YE of Cornworthie, co. Devon, widow, 21 April 1623. To the poor of Cornworthie 5s. To John Fosterd and Christian Fosterd two sheep each. To William Berrye of Corneworthie two bedsteads, two double beds, a pair of blankets, and a coverlet. To Joan Berrye, daughter of the said William, two sheep, a chest, a new gown and a petticoat, three platters, a feather bed, a blanket, a coverlet, a bolster, a pillow, and a pot, these things to remain in the hands of William Berrye for six years. To Ealse Horswill, my goddaughter, 10s., and to Redegon Horswill my serge gown. To Ealse Berrye, wife of William, a gown. All the residue of my goods and chattels to John Horswill, whom I make sole executor. Witnesses: John Crewse, Philllo Horswill, and John Foster. Proved 20 June 1623. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1623, filed will.)

Inventory of the goods of M<sup>rs</sup> EALSE POM'YE, prised by John Crewse and Phillipp Horswill.

21 sheep	£5 10 0
1 horse	2 10 0
3 swine hogs	1 0 0
Corn in the ground	1 6 8
Beans in the ground	0 5 0
2 feather beds performed	5 0 0
2 double beds	1 0 0
Apparel 3 gowns 3 petticoats 3 waistcoats 5 aprons } with other linen 2 hats 2 cloaks one [ ] & a hood }	8 0 0
A suit of mans apparel	1 10 0
A chest 2 coffers 1 bedstead	1 5 0
3 bedsteads	5 0
3 brass pans & a brass kettle	1 13 4
2 brass crocks a posnet 1 skillett	1 0 0

1 table board 1 side board 1 form 3 chairs & 8 stools	1	0	0
9 platters, 2 porringers, 3 candlesticks with other stuff & 2 scissors	}	0	16 0
1 spit, 1 pr andirones & other kitchen stuff		0	6 8
one pipe one beefe 4 bucketts with other timber vessell		0	8 0
1 hackney saddle one pillion with covering		0	16 0
1 iron loom 2 says with other small things		0	6 8
For other things forgotten		0	1 8
Her money in store		1	10 0
		<hr/>	
		£35	10 0

Exhibited 20 June 1623 by John Horswill, the executor. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1623, original inventory.)

The Will of ARTHURE HARRIS of Norton [in the parish of Churston], co. Devon, 20 April 1638. To the poor of Churston £10. To the poor of Cornworthie £10. To the poor of Blackawton £5. To the poor of Kingsbridge £5. To the poor of Dodbr[ook] £5, to remain as a stock to the use of the poor forever. The overseers and churchwardens of said parishes to cause the tenour of this my bequest to be fairly written in parchment and put into a frame and hung up in the several parish churches aforesaid that others may be encouraged and men's charities not spent, misemployed, and diverted, contrary to their intent and meaning, as too often in such cases is done. To my nephew\* Sir Thomas Harris lands in Cornworthie which I purchased for one thousand years, he paying £100 to my nephew\* Edmond Harris, his brother, and confirming any such grants of estates as I have heretofore entered in the name and on behalf of Sir Edward Harris, his father. To Bartholemew Fortescue, son of Arthure Fortescue, all my estate called Pynwelles, he paying to his brother John Fortescue £6 a year. To Arthur Fortescue and Edward Fortescue, my sister's sons, the remainder of my estate after my wife's decease, in lands called Norton and in woods called Lords wood, which I hold for their lives, and to them £10 a year until my wife's decease. To Susan Fortescue and Gartrude Fortescue, daughters of said Arthur Fortescue, £60 each, and to Elizabeth Fortescue, another daughter of said Arthur Fortescue, £70. To my sister Fortescue £20, and to her daughter Agnes Waymouth £20, and to the said Agnes seven children £15 each. To Bridgett Francis, my sister Fortescue's daughter, £20, and to her son John Francis £50. To my cousin Thomas Harris, son of my brother John Harris, £40, and to his brother Edward Harris £20, and to his brother John Harris £60. "I give vnto Henry Pomeroy, Sonne [of T]homas Pomeroy my brother, three score pounds, and vnto Tho[mas] Pomeroy, sonne of the sd Henrey, fortie poundes, all to be payed within a yeere after my decease." To Frances Ryder, my goddaughter, £40. To Jane Foxworthie £7 due to me from her husband. To Susan Roope 40s., and 20s. each to the children of said Susan. To each godchild 10s. To John Mortary, my servant, all my estate in Butt Meadow purchased of George Sapp deceased. To goddaughter Jane Beare, daughter of Thomas Beare, gent., £10, and to my said cousin Thomas Beare a gold ring with this poesie, "spare speake and spare speede." To every servant 40s.

\* He was a grandnephew of the testator.

All residue to Philipp Harris, my wife, executrix. Witnesses: Thomas Beare, Marie Beare, Richard Baker, Edward White, and Thomas Edwardes. Proved 13 October 1640 by Phillipa Harris, relict and executrix. The widow took oath to the will 6 October 1640. Inventory, taken by Arthur Ryder, John —rtes, and Edward White, and exhibited 13 October 1640, £928. 16s. 8d. (Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter, 1640, original will and inventory.)

POMEROY, HARRIS, AND FORTESCUE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH  
REGISTERS OF CORNWORTHY, CO. DEVON, 1562-1634\*

*Baptisms*

- 1565 Zuzanna daughter of Edwarde and Annies Harris 20 January [1565/6].  
 1574 Annys daughter of Mr. Thomas Harrys Esquire 22 August.  
 1575 Edwardus son of Mr. Thomas Harreys gentleman 13 December.  
 1578 Honor daughter of Mr. Thomas Harries 6 October.  
 1588 Agnes daughter of Mr. Henrie Fortescue 14 July.  
 1592 Bridget daughter of Mr. Henrie Fortescue 21 January [1592/3].  
 1595 Arthur son of Mr. Henrie Fortescue 28 February [1595/6].  
 1602 Edward son of Mr. Henrie Fortescue 26 September.  
 1604 Elyzabeth daughter of the Worshipful Master Edwarde Harris and Elizabeth his wife 15 April.  
 1611 Elizabeth Harryes daughter of Walter Harries 27 November.

*Marriages*

- 1573 Rychard Scharpham and Marie Pomeraye 26 July.  
 1586 Mr. Henrie Fortescue of Wood in the parish of Wodeley esquire, son of John Fortescue Esquire of Preston, and Mrs. Susanne Harrys, daughter of Mr. Edward Harrys esquire, 5 June.  
 1610 Walter Harryes and Thamsinge his wife 26 December.  
 1615 Robert Tuckerman and Agnes Fortescue 2 December.

*Burials†*

- 1562 Marie Pomerye 28 May.  
 1592 Mr. Edwarde Harrys Esquier 10 April.  
 1592 John Fortescue 4 June.  
 1594 William Harrys gentleman, son of Edwarde Harrys Esquier, buried at Beere Ferrys 29 [sic] February [1594/5].  
 1599 Phillip Fortescue 22 June.  
 1601 Mrs. Onner Harries wife of Mr. Arther Harrie 25 October.  
 1602 "Mr" Agnes Harryes widdowe was buryed xxvj of November."  
 1607 Gilles Harryes gt. 15 January [1607/8].  
 1610 "Thomas Harryes Knyghtt" 25 May.  
 1621 "Richard Pom'ye gentelman was Buried the xvth Daie of June."  
 1621 [Henry] Fortescue gentleman 20 March [1621/2].  
 1630 Mr. Arthur Harris son of Sir Edward Harris 28 August.  
 1634 "Lady Elizabeth Harris was buried the eighteenth day of Aprill."

\* The registers of Cornworthy are in a deplorable condition, and many leaves are missing. The first baptismal entry now extant is of the year 1565, but Vivian in his printed *Visitations of the County of Devon* gives the baptism of William Harris, 1 Apr. 1562. The Fortescue entries are taken from Vivian's *Visitations*, p. 357.

† There is a gap from 1622 to 1630 in the records of burials.

[Of the places mentioned in the foregoing records, Berry-Pomeroy, the seat of the Pomeroy family from the time of William the Conqueror, is in the southern part of Devonshire, Totnes is only two miles west from Berry-Pomeroy, and Cornworthy is about four miles south from Totnes. Churston, or Churston-Ferrers, is about six miles southeast from Berry-Pomeroy.

From the foregoing material and from other sources referred to below the following Pomeroy pedigree has been compiled, the earlier generations given in the photograph of Harleian MS. 1091 being omitted:

1. THOMAS POMEROY (third son of *Henry*) married\* AGNES CALWAYE, or KELLOWAY, daughter of Thomas of Sherborne, co. Dorset.

Children:

- i. ANNIS, m. THOMAS TRESOYL of co. Cornwall.
- ii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1481; named as son and heir of his father and as aged twelve years at the death of the latter, 29 Dec. 1493 (Inquisitions Post Mortem, Chancery Series 2, vol. 9, no. 61, 9 Henry VII); not mentioned in the Visitation pedigree of 1564.
- iii. MARGARET.
- iv. THOMASINE.
2. v. RICHARD, b. within a few years of 1487.
- vi. ELIZABETH.
- vii. ANNA, m. TRISTRAM HENGSCOT of Exeter; had issue.
2. RICHARD POMEROY (*Thomas*), born within a few years of 1487 and named in the Visitation of 1564, married, probably about 1520, ELEANOR COKER, daughter of John of co. Dorset.

Children:

3. i. HENRY, b. probably abt. 1520.
- ii. JOHN, named in the Visitation of 1564.
3. HENRY POMEROY (*Richard, Thomas*), born probably about 1520 and named in the Visitation of 1564, was of Totnes, co. Devon, and died before June 1559, when administration on his estate was surreptitiously obtained by a Richard Pomeroy, as is learned from a later administration granted 5 July 1575 to Richard Pomeroy, the son of Henry, doubtless when this son came of age. (*Vide supra*, p. 48.)

Henry Pomeroy married, about 1550, AGNES or ANNE HUCKMORE, daughter and heiress of William; she married secondly,† about 1561, as his second wife, Edward Harris of Cornworthy, co. Devon, who was buried there 10 Apr. 1592; she was buried there 26 Nov. 1602, being the testatrix of 1 Dec. 1601, whose will has been given above.

Children of Henry and Agnes (Huckmore) Pomeroy, of Totnes, co. Devon:

1. ELIZABETH (perhaps), b. abt. 1552; bur. at Cornworthy 18 Apr. 1634; m. abt. 1572 SIR THOMAS HARRIS, KNT., of Cornworthy, sergeant-at-law, probably her stepbrother, b. abt. 1547, eldest s. of Edward of Cornworthy by his first wife, — Vowell.‡ Sir Thomas

\* Probably about 20 Sept. 1478, when land was conveyed by deed to Thomas Pomeroy and his wife from the latter's father. (Vivian's Visitations of the County of Devon, p. 607.)

† Vivian, in his Visitations of the County of Devon, p. 607, erroneously states that she married *first* Edward Harris and *secondly* Henry Pomeroy. For her children by her second husband, Edward Harris, *vide infra*, p. 54.

‡ Edward Harris evidently had also by his first wife, — Vowell, a son, John, who is named in 1638, with his three sons, Thomas, Edward, and John, in the will of his half-brother, Arthur Harris.

Harris was bur. at Cornworthy 25 May 1610. On the Harris tomb in Cornworthy church is an inscription to Sir Thomas Harris and Lady Elizabeth his wife and to their children, in which the date of Sir Thomas's death is given as 17 May 1610; and on an escutcheon appear the Harris arms quartering those of Pomeroy with Kelloway, thus indicating the line of descent of Lady Elizabeth. Children, bapt. at Cornworthy: 1. *Anne*, bapt. 23 Aug. 1574; m. Sir Thomas Southwell, Knt., of Suffolk.\* 2. *Sir Edward*, justice of Munster, Ire., bapt. 13 Dec. 1575; m. Elizabeth Vowell, and had issue: Thomas, bapt. 18 June 1598, named in 1638 in the will of his great-uncle, Arthur Harris; Arthur, bur. 28 Aug. 1630; Elizabeth, bapt. 15 Apr. 1604; Edmund, named in 1638 in the will of Arthur Harris. 3. *Honor*, bapt. 6 Oct. 1578; m. Sir Hugh Harris, a knight of Scotland.† 4. *Christopher*, slain in the wars in Flanders.‡

- ii. RICHARD POMEROY, of Cornworthy, b. abt. 1554; bur. at Cornworthy 15 June 1621; m. ALICE ———, who survived him. On coming of age he obtained administration on his father's estate, 5 July 1575, as stated above. He and his wife Alice are named in 1601 in the will of his mother, Agnes (Huckmore) (Pomeroy) Harris of Cornworthy, who gave to him her lands in Totnes. In his own will, dated 11 May 1621, he neither names nor refers to any children; but he gives to three children of Robert Tuckerman (husband of Agnes Fortescue, a niece of the testator) a lamb each, and leaves all the residue of his estate to his wife. The will of his widow, Alice, dated 21 Apr. 1623, neither names nor refers to any children. It is, therefore, perfectly evident that *this Richard Pomeroy left no issue*.
- iii. THOMAS POMEROY, b. abt. 1557, is named in 1601 in the will of his mother and also in 1638 in the will of his half-brother, Arthur Harris. The name of his wife is unknown. Child: 1. *Henry*, b. probably abt. 1580; named in the wills of his grandmother, Agnes (Huckmore) (Pomeroy) Harris, in 1601 and of his half-uncle, Arthur Harris, in 1638; had at least one child, Thomas, who also is named in the will of Arthur Harris in 1638.

EDWARD HARRIS of Cornworthy had by his second wife, AGNES (HUCKMORE) POMEROY, widow of Henry, the following children:

- i. WILLIAM, bapt. 1 Apr. 1562; bur. 29 [sic] Feb. 1594/5.
- ii. GILES, named in his mother's will in 1601; d. unm.; bur. 15 Jan. 1607/8. Administration on his estate was granted 23 Mar. 1608/9 to his brother, Arthur Harris.
- iii. SUSAN, bapt. 20 Jan. 1565/6; m. 5 June 1586 HENRY FORTESCUE. Children: 1. *Agnes*, bapt. 14 July 1588; m. (1) 2 Dec. 1615 Robert Tuckerman of Cornworthy; m. (2) ——— Weymouth, being called Agnes Weymouth in 1638 in the will of her uncle, Arthur Harris; children by first husband: Frances, Violet, and Susan, all named in 1621 in the will of their great-uncle, Richard Pomeroy. 2. *John*, bur. 4 June 1592. 3. *Bridget*, bapt. 21 Jan. 1592/3; m. ——— Francis, being called Bridget Francis in 1638 in the will of her uncle, Arthur Harris. 4. *Arthur*, bapt. 28 Feb. 1595/6; named, with issue, in 1638 in the will of his uncle, Arthur Harris. 5. *Philip*, bur. 22 June 1599. 6. *Edward*, bapt. 26 Sept. 1602; named in 1638 in the will of his uncle, Arthur Harris.
- iv. ARTHUR, of Churston, co. Devon, the testator of 1638, b. abt. 1568; m. twice; d. s. p. He entered the Harris pedigree in the Visitation of Devon in 1620. His will seems to indicate that he intended

\* The words "of Suffolk" are obtained from the inscription on the Harris tomb at Cornworthy.

† This marriage record is taken from the inscription on the Harris tomb at Cornworthy.

‡ This record is taken from the Harris tomb at Cornworthy, where Christopher is called the youngest son.

to leave legacies to all of his near kindred, including grand-nephews and grand-nieces; and therefore the fact that no descendants of his half-brother, Richard Pomeroy, are mentioned in this will affords further evidence that there were no such descendants.

The foregoing records prove beyond question that Richard Pomeroy, born probably about 1554, son of Henry and Agnes (Huckmore) Pomeroy, died at Cornworthy, co. Devon, in June 1621, *leaving no issue*. Nevertheless, I am informed that the History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family, 1912, p. 67, represents this Richard Pomeroy as identical with a Richard Pomeroy who was the father of Eltweed Pomeroy, the emigrant to New England, baptized 4 July 1585 at Beaminster, co. Dorset, a parish which is over seventy miles northeast from Cornworthy. As the foregoing records prove that these two Richard Pomeroyes were *not* identical, the pedigree given in the History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family breaks down, and at present nothing is known of the ancestry of Richard Pomeroy of Beaminster, the father of Eltweed. The descent of Eltweed Pomeroy from the armorial family of Pomeroy of Berry-Pomeroy is, therefore, entirely conjectural, and according to heraldic usage the descendants of Eltweed Pomeroy have no right to bear the Pomeroy arms until the descent from the armorial family has been established.

Considerable work has been done in an effort to find the true ancestry of Richard Pomeroy of Beaminster, co. Dorset, the father of Eltweed Pomeroy. Eighty Pomeroy estates previous to 1650 are referred to in the calendars of the various probate courts at Exeter, co. Devon, but the documents pertaining to thirty-four of these estates are missing; abstracts have been made of the papers relating to the remaining forty-six estates. The general probate records for co. Dorset, now preserved at Blandford, do not begin until about 1660. Wills of many testators, belonging to various families of Beaminster, Netherbury, Symondsbury, and other neighboring parishes, in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury and in the Peculiar Court of the Dean of Sarum, have been read. Some work also has been done in searching the registers of parishes around Beaminster. No definite results have been obtained; but the region around Beaminster teems with yeoman families named Pomeroy, and at least two Richards have been found, either one of whom may *possibly* have been identical with Richard the father of Eltweed.—E. F.]

[Immediately preceding p. 109 in the History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family is a facsimile of a manuscript pedigree which is certified to be "a true reading of the words shown in the photograph of Harleian MS 21893 submitted to me this day."\* A comparison of this facsimile in the History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family with the photographic reproduction of fo. 109 *dorso* of Harleian MS. 1091 (which faces p. 47 above) shows that in preparing the pedigree for the History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family a photograph of fo. 109 *dorso* of Harleian MS. 1091 was taken, that certain changes and additions were then made at the beginning of the pedigree, and that at the bottom of the pedigree the family of Richard of Beaminster was added from records derived from the transcripts of the Beaminster registers, Richard of Bea-

\* In this certification the number 21893 has been crossed out. The meaning of this number is not clear. In the British Museum only the so-called "Additional MSS." have such high numbers, and Additional MS. 21893 is a tract by Rev. Hugh Jones of Virginia.



minster being regarded as identical with Richard the son of Henry and Agnes or Anne (Huckmore) Pomeroy. Then apparently the whole composite pedigree, including these changes and additions, was photographed, and was certified as has been stated above, and it is evidently a facsimile of this later photograph which is given in the *History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family*. Obviously such a pedigree has no value as evidence of the ancestry of Richard Pomeroy of Beaminster, the father of the emigrant Eltweed, since it is merely a present-day compilation of material derived from various sources.

The records given by Miss French in this article destroy the particular heraldic line of ancestry that has been claimed for Eltweed Pomeroy. Whether or not he was in any other way a descendant of the Norman armorial family of Pomeroy of Berry-Pomeroy can with our present knowledge neither be affirmed nor denied. In America a general misconception exists that all persons bearing the same place-surname, such as Pomeroy, Skipwith, Berkeley, and the like, are descendants of the Norman lords of that place in England. In reality, however, throughout England, at the time (about 1300) when the common people began to assume hereditary surnames, many peasants of Anglo-Saxon or British origin and without surnames, whose ancestors were serfs of these Norman landlords, on removing from their native places took the names of these places as family names, and became the progenitors of yeoman families which bore surnames derived from place-names but were not descended from the Norman lords of those places. Eltweed Pomeroy may have been descended in some junior line from the Norman armorial family of Pomeroy of Berry-Pomeroy, but on the other hand he may not have been of their blood at all.—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

#### BABBAGE

The Will of ALYES BAVBICH of Abbots Carkwell [co. Devon], 6 January 1604/5. To the poor of Abbots Carkwell. To Richard Bavbich a "daye lam," to Mychaell Bavbich a "daye lam," to James Bavbich 12d., to Roger Bavbich 12d., all these being sons of James Bavbich. To Isable Cadner 6d. To Anne Cadner 6d. To Alleyn Cossell 12d. To Marren Marten 12d. To children of John Baker 6d. All residue to George Heayes, executor. Witnesses: Mychaell Bickeford and Maron Marten. Proved 11 July 1606. Inventory, taken by Richard Cadner and Mychoell Bickeford 25 June 1606, and exhibited 1 July 1606, £22. 12. 6. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Ipplepen, 1606, original will.)

The Will of ROGER BABBAGE of Totnes, co. Devon, yeoman, 1 January 1703/4. To my son Richard £1. 1s. 0d. To my son John £5. To my two grandsons £1. 1s. 0d. each. To my granddaughter 10s. 6d. Residuary legatee and executrix, my wife. Witnesses: William White, Martha White, Elizabeth White and John Furneaux. Proved 14 February 1703/4 by Juliana Babbage, relict and executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1703, filed will.)

The Will of JULIAN BABADGE of Totnes, co. Devon, widow, 12 December 1704. To son Richard Babadge £1. 1s. 0d. To grandson Richard Babadge £1. 1s. 0d. To granddaughter Elizabeth Babadge £1. 1s. 0d. To grandson John Babadge £1. 1s. 0d. To granddaughter Anne Babadge £1. 1s. 0d. Residuary legatee and executor, my son John Babadge. Wit-

nesses: William White, Elizabeth Galpine, and Rebekah Bowden. Proved 16 January 1704/5 at Totnes by the executor. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1704, filed will.)

BABBAGE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF TOTNES,  
CO. DEVON, 1556-1662

- 1596 Thomas Babbedge and Beaten Davyes married 4 July.
- 1597 Robert son of George Babedge baptized 11 June.
- 1599 Susan daughter of George Babbishe baptized 10 July.
- 1600 William Babbeche and Ellenor Ashellye married 17 November.
- 1602 Susan daughter of Thomas Babbedge buried 6 September.
- 1602 John son of Thomas Babbedge christened 29 September.
- 1604 Anis daughter of Thomas Babbishe buried 30 August.
- 1604 Marye daughter of William Babbishe baptized 16 November.
- 1605 Christopher son of Thomas Babbishe buried 31 August.
- 1605 Annis daughter of Thomas Babbish baptized 4 October.
- 1609 Thomas Babadge buried 26 December.
- 1610 John Brocke and Beaten Babbedge widow married 24 March [1610/11].
- 1621 Hester Greene and Roger Babbidge married 1 October.
- 1621 Joane daughter of Roger Babbidge baptized 19 December.
- 1624 Richard son of Roger Babbedg baptized 26 September.
- 1627 Roger son of Roger Babbage baptized 21 October.
- 1629 John son of Roger Babbedge baptized 14 January [1629/30].
- 1630 John son of Robert [*sic*] Babbedge buried 8 May.
- 1631 "April. The 17th was Christned Christopher the Sonn of Roger Babbidge."
- 1634 John son of Roger Babidge baptized 22 June.
- 1635 John Babbedg buried 6 January [1635/6].
- 1636 Herster daughter of Roger Babage baptized 22 January [1636/7].
- 1637 Easter daughter of Roger Babidg buried 4 March [1637/8].
- 1640 Thomas Every and Jonne Babbidge married 20 June.
- 1654 Robert Babbidge of Bridgtowne and Danes Came, widow, of this town published 11 June [and two succeeding Sundays].
- 1655 "Christopher Babbidg son of Roger Babbidg of this towne and Agnes Triggs of the same" published 16 December [and two succeeding Sundays].
- 1655 "Christopher Babbidge [married] to Agnes Trigg both of this Towne" 31 December.
- 1656 Esther daughter of Christopher Babbidge born 22 October.
- 1659 Roger Babbidg of this town and Julian Mirch, widow, of the same published 11 February [and two succeeding Sundays] [1659/60].
- 1660 Richard son of Roger Babbidge Jun. born 28 January [1660/1].
- 1661 Naomi daughter of Christopher Babbidg born 2 October.
- 1662 Hester daughter of Roger Babbige born 19 September.

[From the foregoing data and from New England records the following Babbage pedigree has been compiled:

1. ROGER BABBAGE is first mentioned, so far as is known, at Totnes, co. Devon, on 1 Oct. 1621, when he married HESTER GREENE.\* His ancestry is uncertain. The Totnes registers are continuous and in good condition from 1556, and his baptism does not appear therein. It is pos-

\* For Greene entries *vide infra*, pp. 60-61.

sible that in the record of the baptism of a son of George, 11 June 1597, the name "Robert" should be "Roger," especially since in an entry in 1630 "Robert" seems to be an error for "Roger." It is possible also that Roger Babbage was a son of the Thomas Babbedge who married Beaten Davyes in 1596, his first child recorded in Totnes being baptized six years later in 1602, and one of his sons being christened Christopher, a name given also to one of Roger's children. It is possible also that Roger Babbage of Totnes was the Roger mentioned in 1604 in the will of Alice Babbage of Abbots Kerswell, a parish about six miles from Totnes. The lack of wills makes a settlement of this question difficult. It is not known when Roger Babbage died; but his son Roger is called "Jun." 28 Jan. 1660/1.

Children, baptized at Totnes:

- i. JOANE, bapt. 19 Dec. 1621; m. at Totnes, 20 June 1640, THOMAS EVERY or AVERY.
  - ii. RICHARD, bapt. 26 Sept. 1624.
  - iii. ROGER, the testator of 1703/4, bapt. 21 Oct. 1627; banns for his marriage to JULIAN MIRCH, widow, the testatrix of 1704, were published in Totnes church, 11 Feb., 18 Feb., and 25 Feb. 1659/60, but the marriage took place elsewhere. Children: *Richard, Hester, and John*.
  - iv. JOHN, bapt. 14 Jan. 1629/30; bur. at Totnes 8 May 1630.
  - v. CHRISTOPHER, bapt. 17 Apr. 1631.
  - vi. JOHN, bapt. 22 June 1634.
  - vii. HESTER, bapt. 22 Jan. 1636/7; bur. at Totnes 4 Mar. 1637/8.
2. CHRISTOPHER BABBAGE (*Roger*) of Totnes, co. Devon, and of Salem, Mass., baptized at Totnes 17 Apr. 1631, married there, 31 Dec. 1655, AGNES TRIGG or TRIGGS, daughter of John Trigg, Tricks, or Trix, of Totnes.\* About 1662 he emigrated to Salem, Mass., sailing from Dartmouth in the ship *Nathaniel*, John Adams, master, as the following deposition of Nicholas Bartlet and Damaris Phippeny states: "2 September 1706, Nicholas Bartlet aged eighty six years and Damaris Phippeny aged fifty nine years depose that forty-four years ago they came to New England in the ship *Nathaniel* of Dartmouth, John Adams master, and with them came Christopher Babbedge of Tatness, son of Roger and Hester Babbage; that the said Christopher had three brothers named Richard, Roger, and John, and a sister Jone; that he served his time with George Markes, tailor, of Tatness, that he married Agnes Triggs of Totness, and that deponents were his next neighbors there." (Notarial Records, Salem, Mass., vol. 1, p. 61.) There were numerous Bartletts in Totnes, but no Nicholas Bartlett appears in the registers. Nor did I find about 1647 any child of any family who was christened "Damaris." I strongly suspect that the deponent Damaris Phippeny, then wife of Joseph Phippeny and formerly wife of Thomas Searle, was Damaris Bartlett, and a daughter of Nicholas Bartlett. Agnes (Triggs) Babbage died at Salem 17 Nov. 1667; and Christopher Babbage married secondly, 5 Oct. 1674, MRS. HANNAH (JEWETT) CARLETON, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Mallinson), and widow of John of Haverhill. Christopher Babbage† was living as late as 1711.

\* For the Triggs family *vide infra*, pp. 59-60.

† Charles Babbage, the eminent mathematician, born in or near Totnes 26 Dec. 1792, son of Benjamin Babbage, was doubtless of the same family as Christopher Babbage.

## Children by first wife:

- i. ESTHER, b. at Totnes 22 Oct. 1656.
- ii. NAOMI, b. at Totnes 2 Oct. 1661.
- iii. RUTH, b. at Salem 21 Mar. 1663/4.
- iv. JOHN, b. at Salem 15 Apr. 1666.

## Children by second wife, born at Salem:

- v. HANNAH, b. 15 July 1675.
- vi. MARY, b. 1 Mar. 1676/7.
- vii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 11 Nov. 1678.
- viii. RICHARD, b. 1 Oct. 1680; d. young.
- ix. RICHARD, b. 14 July 1682.
- x. NEHEMIAH, b. 25 Mar. 1684.

—E. F.]

## TRIGGS

Administration on the goods of GABRIELL TRIGGS of Totnes was granted 13 May 1630 to Elizabeth Triggs, of Totnes, widow, the relict, who with John Triggs of Totnes, cordiner, was bound in £30. Inventory, taken 20 April 1630 by Arnolde Gouldin and William Squire, £18. 8s. 6d. (Archdeaconry of Totnes, Deanery of Totnes, 1630, original administration.)

TRIGGS ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF TOTNES, CO. DEVON,  
1556-1662

- 1588 William Wynssware and Christian Tryx married 9 February [1588/9].
- 1590 Mary daughter of Gabrell Trixe buried in the plague 25 January [1590/1].
- 1594 Jhon son of Gabriell Trice baptized 3 September.
- 1596 Gabriell son of Gabriell Trix baptized 1 March [1596/7].
- 1599 Jane daughter of Gabryell Tricks baptized 29 January [1599/1600].
- 1602 Richard son of Gabriell Trigs baptized 4 June.
- 1605 Ezzitt daughter of Gabriell Trixe baptized 8 January [1605/6].
- 1608 Edward son of Gabriell Tricks baptized 10 July.
- 1610 Aise daughter of Gabyll Trix baptized 2 September.
- 1612 Thomas son of Gabrell Trix buried 13 April.
- 1612 Jone daughter of Gabrell Trickes baptized 29 November.
- 1617 Edward son of Gabriell Trixe buried 19 October.
- 1626 Gabrell Triges and An Hunte married 3 September.
- 1628 "Maie Seuentinth was Christened Agnes the daughter of John Triggs."
- 1629 Gabryll Triggs the elder buried 21 March [1629/30].
- 1630 Grace daughter of Gabry Triggs of Bridgetowne baptized 14 July.
- 1631 Nicholas son of John Triggs baptized 1 January [1631/2].
- 1632 Christopher Quash and Vroth Triggs married 26 December.
- 1633 Thomas Triggs and Frideswyde Wise married 15 July.
- 1633 Nicholas son of John Triggs buried 15 August.
- 1634 John son of John Trickes baptized 6 July.
- 1637 John Triges buried 6 June.
- 1641 Gabriell son of Gabriell Triggs baptized 4 October.
- 1641 Gabriell son of Gabriell Triggs buried 3 December.
- 1642 Gabriell Triggs buried 13 May.
- 1645 Elizabeth Triggs buried 19 March [1645/6].
- 1648 Thomas Soper and Elizabeth Triges married 28 October.

- 1648 Elizabeth Triges widow buried 14 February [1648/9].  
 1650 Mable Triggs widow buried 9 February [1650/1].  
 1655 "Christopher Babbidge son of Roger Babbidge of this towne and Agnes Triggs of the same" published 16 December [and two succeeding Sundays].  
 1655 "Christopher Babbidge [married] to Agnes Trigg both of this Towne" 31 December.  
 1655 John Hawood and Mary Trigg both of this town married 11 February [1655/6].  
 1659 Thomas Triggs of Totnes and Christian daughter of Christian Phillips of Totnes published 2 July [and two succeeding Sundays].  
 1659 Thomas Triggs and Christian Phillips married 1 November.  
 1660 Christian daughter of Thomas Triggs born 20 May.  
 1661 Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Trigs born 13 January [1661/2].  
 1662 Thomas Trigs of this town and Sarah Shillaber of the same published 18 October [and two succeeding Sundays].  
 1662 Thomas Trigs and Sarah Shillaber married 9 November.

[From the foregoing records the following Triggs pedigree has been compiled:

1. GABRIELL TRIX, TRICKS, or TRIGGS, of Totnes, married ELIZABETH ———, who survived him and administered his estate. He was buried at Totnes 21 Mar. 1629/30, and it was probably his widow who was buried at Totnes 14 Feb. 1648/9.

Children, all except the first two recorded as baptized at Totnes:

- i. MARY, bur. at Totnes 25 Jan. 1590/1, having d. in the plague which raged in Totnes for over a year.
  - ii. THOMAS, bur. at Totnes 13 Apr. 1612.
  2. iii. JOHN, bapt. 8 Sept. 1594.
  - iv. GABRIELL, bapt. 1 Mar. 1596/7; bur. at Totnes 13 May 1642; m. at Totnes, 8 Sept. 1626, ANN HUNT. He lived at Bridgetown, across the river from Totnes. Children: *Grace, Gabriell*, and probably others.
  - v. JANE, bapt. 29 Jan. 1599/1600.
  - vi. RICHARD,\* bapt. 4 June 1602.
  - vii. EZZITT, bapt. 8 Jan. 1605/6.
  - viii. EDWARD, bapt. 10 July 1608; bur. at Totnes 19 Oct. 1617.
  - ix. ELSE, bapt. 2 Sept. 1610.
  - x. JONE, bapt. 29 Nov. 1612.
2. JOHN TRIGGS of Totnes, baptized there 3 Sept. 1594, was buried there 6 June 1637. The name of his wife is not known.

Children, baptized at Totnes:

- i. AGNES, bapt. 17 May 1628; m. at Totnes, 31 Dec. 1655, CHRISTOPHER BABBAGE.†
- ii. NICHOLAS, bapt. 1 Jan. 1631/2; bur. at Totnes 15 Aug. 1633.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 6 July 1634.

—E. F.]

#### GREENE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF TOTNES, CO. DEVON, 1556-1621

- 1600 Roger Greene and Elizabeth Blackaller married 12 May.  
 1603 William son of Roger Grene baptized 19 November.

\* A Richard Triggs came to New England in the *Champion* in 1639, with Peter Fitchew [Fitz Hugh?] (REGISTER, vol. 8, p. 55), but nothing further is known of him.

—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

† *Vide supra*, pp. 58-59.

- 1608 Anne daughter of Roger Greene baptized 19 June.  
 1613 Rebeckae daughter of Roger Grene baptized 9 May.  
 1613 Marye daughter of Edward Grene baptized 12 September.  
 1614 Mary daughter of Roger Greene baptized 5 February [1614/15].  
 1616 Edward son of Edward Grene baptized 27 July.  
 1616 Edward son of Edward Greene buried 30 November.  
 1621 Hester Greene and Roger Babbidge married 1 October.\*

#### BRANCH

##### FROM THE TRANSCRIPTS OF THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ROLVENDEN, CO. KENT, 1560-1612

- 1585 Symon Branche and Alys Stookes mayden married 6 June.  
 1585 Edward son of Simon Braunche baptized 13 March [1585/6].  
 1587 Susanna daughter of Simon Braunche baptized 12 May.  
 1592 Elizabeth daughter of Symon Branche baptized 17 September.  
 1596 Peter son of Simon Branch baptized 27 February [1596/7].

[These items supplement those given in REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 286, regarding the ancestry of Peter Branch, who died on the voyage to New England in the ship *Castle* in 1638. — E. F.]

#### CADE OR CADY

The Will of PHILLIPPE CADE, daughter of Christopher Cade deceased, of Northam, co. Devon, spinster, 28 December 1624. To the inhabitants of Northam 40s., to be employed for the use of the poor of Northam forever. Toward the reparation of the church of Northam 10s. To my sister Thomzen Rowe half my clothes and £7. 10s. To my brother John Cade 20s. To my brothers William and James Cade £7. 10s. each. All residue of my goods I give to my mother Mary Hoop' and make her executrix, being of that portion of £50 willed me by my father Christopher Cade in his last will. The residue which he willed me conditionally, being £40, to be equally divided between my brothers and sisters, as my father's will it was it should be. Overseers: my grandfather James Cade and John Vernam. Witnesses: William Leigh and John Vernam. Proved 22 April 1625. Inventory, taken 19 April 1625 by Pathericke Coles and Edmond Shernne, £96. 10s. (Archdeaconry of Barum, 1625, original will.)

[The will of Christopher Cade is not now extant, nor have any wills bearing on his ancestry been found. Northam is a delightful village by the sea, and is of great interest to lovers of Charles Kingsley as the home of Sir Amyas Leigh, the hero of *Westward Ho!*—E. F.]

[The will given above is that of a sister of James Cade, of Hingham, Mass., in 1635, who was a son of Christopher Cade and a grandson of James Cade of Northam, co. Devon. See Descendants of Nicholas Cady, pp. 11-12, for further information.—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

#### HOLLARD ALIAS SILKE

##### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF NETHERBURY, CO. DORSET, 1592-1672

- 1611 Thomas son of Hugh Hollard baptized 9 February [1611/12].  
 1614 "April 10° Angelus filius Hugonis Silkie" baptized.

\* *Vide supra*, pp. 57-59.

- 1618 Joan daughter of Hugh Hollierd baptized 8 February [1618/19].
- 1620 Hugh son of Hugh Hollord baptized 17 April.
- 1624 Elizabeth daughter of Hugh Hollard baptized 10 October.
- 1626 Barbara daughter of Hugh Hollard baptized 23 March [1626/7].
- 1627 Barbara daughter of Hugh Holland buried 1 April.
- 1627 Helen daughter of Hugh Hollard baptized 23 November.
- 1649 Joan daughter of Thomas Hollerd baptized 18 September.
- 1651 Deanes daughter of Thomas Hollard baptized 23 June.
- 1655 Hugh Hollard buried 26 August.
- 1656 Thomas son of Thomas Hollard baptized 17 January [1656/7].
- 1657 Thomas son of Thomas Hollard buried 7 April.
- 1662 Deanes Hollard widow buried 29 April.
- 1664 Hugh son of Thomas Silke als Hollard baptized 30 November.
- 1668 Richard son of Thomas Silke baptized 13 December.
- 1671 John son of Thomas Hollord baptized 10 July.
- 1671 John son of Thomas Hollord buried 10 July.

[These records supplement those given in REGISTER, vol. 64, pp. 346-347, on the ancestry of Angel Hollard, the baptism in 1614 being that of the emigrant, and the burials in 1655 and 1662 being those of his father and mother. See also REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 381-383.—E. F.]

#### NORMAN

The Will of HUGH NORMAN of Orcharde, co. Somerset, you[man], 1 August 1623. To be buried at Orcharde. To my daughters Phillis and Ann £50 each, to be paid out of the debts due me. To my sons Hugh Norman and William Norman £20 each at the age of one and twenty years. To my son William, after the death of Agnes my wife, my house with appurtenances in Taunton, going into the churchyard of St. Mary Magdalene. To my son Hughe Norman, "which is in my house at Orcharde," a table board, a form, and a cupboard in the hall, one form and a board in the kitchen, and a bedstead and featherbed furnished, after the death of his mother. If my debts be not all recovered, each legatee to bear a proportionate part of the loss. Executrix and residuary legatee: wife Agnes. Overseers: my cousin Henry Woolcott and my cousin Richard Sweetinge. If my wife marry before my children be of age, she shall pay their portions to my overseers. [Signed] signu' Hugh norman. Witnesses: Richard Sweettinge, Henry Woolcott, and Edward Woolcott. Proved at Taunton 19 September 1623 by the executrix. Inventory, £101. 1s. 8d. Bondsmen: Henry Woolcott of Tolland, co. Somerset, yeoman, and Richard Sweeting of Taunton Magdalen, yeoman, in £600. (Archdeaconry of Taunton, original will, 1623, No. 23.)

#### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ORCHARD PORTMAN, CO. SOMERSET

- 1596 Hugh Norman and Agnis Woolcott married 26 July.
- 1623 John Phillips and Phillip Norman married 6 October.

[Hugh Norman of Plymouth in New England married 8 Oct. 1639 Mary White. He moved to Yarmouth before 1643. His daughter Elizabeth, aged 6, was drowned 28 May 1648. He had other children also, as Thomas Allyn and Thomas Richards testified, 26 Mar. 1654, that he had returned to his English home at Orchard, near Taunton, abandoning his family in New England. (Plymouth Colony Deeds, vol. 2, pp. 104-105.)

The connection of the Norman and Woolcott families is interesting. Possibly the emigrant's mother, Agnes Wolcott, and Henry Wolcott of Tolland, co. Somerset, founder of the American family, were cousins. —E. F.]

#### ROGERS

FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF GREAT WIGBOROUGH, CO. ESSEX  
1617 John Rogers minister and Dorothy Wiseman widow married 23 April.

[I think that the date and place of the marriage of the father of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers to his second wife have not hitherto been made public. —E. F.]

#### WHITCOMB

FROM THE REGISTERS OF ST. MARY'S PARISH, TAUNTON, CO. SOMERSET  
1623 John Whetcomb and Frances Coggan married 26 November.

FROM THE REGISTERS OF ST. JAMES'S PARISH, TAUNTON, CO. SOMERSET

#### *Baptisms, 1626-1637\**

1626 John son of John Whetcombe 6 August.  
1628 Jonathan son of John Whetcombe 14 September.  
1629 Robert son of John Whitcombe 20 December.  
1634 Joane daughter of John and Frances Whetcomb 18 May.

[There are no Whitcomb wills in the probate registry at Taunton, co. Somerset, and of the Coggan wills there none throws light on the ancestry of Frances Coggan. She may have been a daughter of Henry Coggan of Taunton, whose will, now unfortunately missing, was proved in the Taunton registry in 1612.—E. F.]

[JOHN WHITCOMB was an early settler of Dorchester, Mass., where he was a proprietor as early as 1636. About 1640 he removed to Scituate, and was admitted freeman of Plymouth Colony 3 June 1652. Two years later he removed to Lancaster, Mass., where he died 24 Sept. 1662, leaving a widow FRANCES, who died 17 May 1671. He left no will; and on 7 Oct. 1662 his widow Frances and "soe many of the children of the deceased as therein is concerned" petitioned the court to sanction a division of his estate upon which they had agreed. The petitioners were Frances Whitcomb, the widow, and the following children: John, Jonathan, Job, Josiah, Mary, and Abigail Whitcomb; but the wording of the petition indicates that the deceased left other children, who had doubtless received their portions in his lifetime. (Middlesex Probate Records, vol. 2, pp. 67-70.)

#### Children:

- i. CATHERINE, b. abt. 1624; m. at Scituate, 25 Dec. 1644, RODOLPHUS ELLMES, and had issue. She is not named in the division of her father's estate in 1662.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. at Taunton, co. Somerset, 6 Aug. 1626.
- iii. JONATHAN, bapt. at Taunton, co. Somerset, 14 Sept. 1628.
- iv. ROBERT, bapt. at Taunton, co. Somerset, 20 Dec. 1629; living at Scituate in 1670; not named in the division of his father's estate in 1662.
- v. JAMES, b. probably in 1632; d. 23 Nov. 1686; was of Boston; m. abt. 1661 REBECCA ———. Ten children. He is not named in the division of his father's estate in 1662.

\* No book containing baptisms between 1620 and 1626 is to be found, and there is a gap in the record of baptisms between Oct. 1631 and Mar. 1632/3.



- vi. JOANE, bapt. at Taunton, co. Somerset, 18 May 1684.
- vii. JOB, b. probably at Dorchester, Mass., abt. 1636.
- viii. JOSIAH, b. at Dorchester in 1638.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. probably at Scituate abt. 1642.
- x. MARY, b. probably at Scituate abt. 1647.

—J. GARDNER BARTLETT.]

[To be continued]

## THE LINCOLNSHIRE ORIGIN OF SOME EXETER SETTLERS

By VICTOR CHANNING SANBORN, Esq., of Kenilworth, Ill.

LINCOLN Minster stands, if not supreme, at least in the front rank of English cathedrals. Its archives form a treasure house of historical material, as doubtless do those of many another episcopal see. But the diocese of Lincoln fortunately has in Canon Foster an antiquary whose energy and ability have made this vast store of records accessible to the student. The genealogist will inevitably compare these Lincoln records with those of many other dioceses, greatly to the disadvantage of the latter. It is earnestly to be hoped that before it is too late the local authorities of other dioceses will cause their archives to be arranged in the same systematic manner.

It is owing to Canon Foster's labors and courtesy that I am able to present these notes gleaned in a visit to Lincoln last summer. The transcripts of Lincolnshire parish registers exist from an early period. They supplement to a great degree the local registers, where these have disappeared wholly or partially in the lapse of centuries. We searched the transcripts of thirty parishes within a five-mile radius of Wheelwright's own parish of Billsby. The results prove the origin of several of our early Exeter and Hampton settlers—Cram, Dearborn, Rabone or Haborne, Wight, and Willix, and supply new data concerning the Wheelwrights.

### CRAM

The Will of THOMAS CRAMBE of Billsby in the Marsh, 3 April 1638. Son Samewell Cramb, his wife, and children. Austin Couper of Billesby, his wife, and children. Alice Crambe and her two sons. Gaine Cramb, daughter to Richard Cramb. Thomas Masonne of Asswerby in the parish of Billsby, his wife, and one son. Son John Crambe. Lidea Crame, daughter to Willyam Crame. Cerstine Nweman\* of Hannay in the Marsh and her six sons. Residue to son Thomas Crambe of Willoughby in the Marsh, executor. [Signed] Thomas (T) Crambe, his mark. Witnesses: Thom' Ouerton, Martye Hansume. Proved 30 March 1639. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1639, fo. 102.)

\* This was Christian Cram, daughter of John of Alford, who married (1) Thomas Baithby, (2) Theophilus Drury, and (3) John Newman.

**CRAM ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF LINCOLNSHIRE  
PARISH REGISTERS**

*Alford*

- 1565 Gulielmus cram filius Johannis baptizatus 10 November.
- 1572 Fraunces Cramme the sonne of Jhon of Well baptized 21 December.
- 1582 Christiana Cram fillia Johannis Cram baptized—January [1582/8].
- 1587 Maria Cram filia Johis Cram baptized 16 September.
- 1588 Nicolaus Cram filius Johis Cram sepultus 14 February [1588/9].
- 1589 Ricardus Cram filius Thomae Cram baptized 19 April.
- 1590 Elizabetha Cram filia Johis Cram baptized 16 May.
- 1592 Elizabetha filia Johis Cram sepulta 24 April.
- 1596 Gulielmus Cram et Elizabetha Chapman nupt' 18 November.\*
- 1597 Johes filius Willi Cram baptized 3 January [1597/8].
- 1600 Will'mus filius Will'mi Cram baptized 6 May.
- 1601 Will'mus filius Will'mi Cram sepultus 21 July.
- 1602 Elizabetha filia Will'i Cram baptized 6 June.
- 1603 Joanna Cram vid' sepulta 16 April.

*Bilsby*

- 1595 Thomas sonne of Thomas Cram baptized 23 November.
- 1596 John Crame son of Thomas Crame baptized 29 January [1596/7].
- 1598 Samuel filius Thome Cram baptizatus 9 Martii [1598/9].
- 1602 Jane filia Thome Cram baptizata 24 October.
- 1603 William the sonne of William Crame baptized 10 July.
- 1604 Thamar the daughter of Thomas Cramb baptized 4 December.
- 1605 Anne the daughter of Tho: Cram baptized 8 February [1605/6].
- 1607 Robert the sonne of Willyam Cram baptized 3 May.
- 1609 Willyam the sonne of Wm. Cram buried 20 May.
- 1609 Sara the daughter of Will'm Cram baptized 17 December.
- 1610 Sylvester the sonne of Thomas Cram baptized 16 September.
- 1611 Sylvester the sonne of Thomas Cram buried viij June.
- 1611 Lidia the daughter of Wm Cram baptized xxiiij February [1611/12].
- 1612 William the sonne of Wm Cram buried xij September.
- 1612 Jane the wife of Thomas Cram buried xvij February [1612/13].
- 1616 Elizabeth the wife of Will'm Cram buried xj June.
- 1618 Willyam Cram and Audry White married xiiij April.
- 1619 Caleb the sonne of Willyam Cram baptized xxv April.
- 1621 Josua the sonne of Willyam Cram baptized xxv December.
- 1622 Josua the sonne of William Cram buried xvj August.
- 1622 Audery the wife of William Cram buried xxv February [1622/3].
- 1624 John Cram and Ester White married 8[?] June.
- 1624 William Cram buried 8 February [1624/5].
- 1625 Elizabeth daughter of John Cram baptized 11 March [1625/6].
- 1627 John son of John Crame baptized 15 February [1627/8].
- 1628 Augustine Cooper and Jane Cramme married 27 July.
- 1629 John son of John Cram baptized 13 April.
- 1631 Thomas son of ——— Cram buried 26 December.
- 1632 The daughter of Richard Cramm buried 10 March [1632/3].
- 1633 Thomas Mason of Asserby and Thamar Cram married 10 October.
- 1635 Richard sonne to Richard and Alice Cram baptized 26 April.
- 1654 Thamar wife of Tho: Mason buried 19 October.

\* This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

*Farlthorpe*

- 1632 Joseph the sonne of John Crame and Heaster his wife baptized  
5 October.  
1633 John the sonne of John Cramme buried 16 April.

*Huttoft*

- 1592 Margarita Cram sepulta 27 December.

*Strubby*

- 1598 Gregory Cramme and Katherne Dawson married 15 May.\*

*Trusthorpe*

- 1625 Sarah Cramme the daughter of John Cramme baptized 18 April.  
1625 Sarah Cramme the daughter of John Cramme buried 24 October.

*Willoughby*

- 1620 Will'mus Teisdale et Maria Wheelwright nupt. 2 November.\*  
1625 Sara Cram filia Thomae baptizata 2 October.  
1632 Thomas Crambe et Maria Teisdale nupt. 3 May.\*  
1633 Johes Cram filius Thomae sepultus 29 July.  
1634 Thomas Cram filius Thomae et Mariae ux' baptizatus 22 June.  
1638 Samuell Cram filius Thomae sepultus 16 September.  
1640 Matheus Cram filius Thome et Maria ux' baptizatus 21 September.

*Withern*

- 1568 Thomas Cram and Cecily Cram married 20 August.\*  
1574 Robert Cram and Margaret Maltby married 6 June.\*  
1581 Anthony Bland and Cecily Cram married 9 July.\*  
1598 Judith Cram the daughter of Gregory baptized 2 July.  
1600 Thomas Crame the sonne of Gregory baptized 26 July.  
1602 Agnes Cram daughter of Gregory baptized 7 March [1602/3].  
1605 Fraunces Crame the daughter of Gregory baptized 20 October.  
1606 Anne Cramme daughter of George Cramme baptized 2 March  
[1606/7].  
1607 George Cramme buried 6 March [1607/8].  
1615 Katherne Cram buried 19 May.

Several of the American Crams have attained distinction in art, letters, and military affairs. They all descend from John Cram or Cramme, who is first found near Boston at Muddy River, where his house-lot was bounded in Jan. 1637/8.† He went to Exeter with Wheelwright, and his name is attached to the Combination of 1639. Later he was of Hampton.

Family genealogists have identified him with a John Cram, born at Felling in co. Durham in 1607, son of Burchard Cram, who was perhaps descended from the Von Cramms, a German baronial family. This theory has rested mainly on a lease of certain fish-pools in co. Durham, said to have been made in 1634 by John Cram, who is therein mentioned as "being about to travel to foreign parts," and who was entitled to his share "when he shall have returned from over seas."

As our John Cram was one of a group of Lincolnshire men at Muddy

\*This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

† Second Report of the Boston Record Commissioners, pp. 22-3. The allotments of Jan. 1637/8 were evidently the final record of the act of a committee appointed at a prior meeting, on 14 Dec. 1635. Therefore our John Cram may have reached New England in 1635 or earlier. Probably he came over either with William and Anne Hutchinson in 1634 or with Wheelwright in 1635.

River and later at Exeter and Hampton, and as the name of Cram is still found in Lincolnshire, I questioned this presumed identification.

First, I found the will (of which an abstract is given above) of Thomas Crambe of Bilsby, dated in 1638 and mentioning a son John. Then the Bilsby transcripts showed the baptism of this son John in 1596/7 and his marriage in 1624 to Esther White. The Willoughby transcripts disclosed a connection between these Crams and the Wheelwrights. Finally, in the transcripts of Farlsthorne, the next parish to Bilsby, I found the baptism of "Joseph the sonne of John Crame and Heaster his wife" in 1632 — the very son Joseph who was drowned at Exeter in New England 24 June 1648.

Bell quotes from some Exeter record, which I cannot identify, the death of this son Joseph, describing him as "aged 15 years, the son of John and Lide Cram." On the strength of this Bell and Pope credit our John Cram with a first wife, Lydia, besides the wife Hester with whom he lived so many years. Luckily the death of this son Joseph is also entered in the old Norfolk County records,\* and there he is called "Joseph, son of John and Hester Cram." Thus the alleged Exeter record is proved to be a mere scrivener's error, and the identification of our John Cram with the John of Bilsby and Farlsthorne is complete.

He was undoubtedly the son of Thomas Cram or Crambe of Bilsby, and his pedigree may be thus constructed:

1. JOHN CRAM of Well in Alford, born about 1540.

Children:

2. i. THOMAS, b. abt. 1563.

ii. WILLIAM, bapt. at Alford 10 Nov. 1565; bur. at Bilsby 8 Feb. 1624/5; m. (1) at Alford, 18 Nov. 1596, ELIZABETH CHAPMAN, bur. at Bilsby 11 June 1616; m. (2) at Bilsby, 14 Apr. 1618, AUDRY WHITE. Children by first wife: 1. *John*, bapt. at Alford 3 Jan. 1597/8. 2. *William*, bapt. at Alford 6 May 1600; bur. there 21 July 1601. 3. *Elizabeth*, bapt. at Alford 6 June 1602. 4. *William*, bapt. at Bilsby 10 July 1603; bur. there 20 May 1609. 5. *Robert*, bapt. at Bilsby 3 May 1607. 6. *Sarah*, bapt. at Bilsby 17 Dec. 1609. 7. *William*, bur. at Bilsby 13 Sept. 1612. 8. *Lydia*, bapt. at Bilsby 24 Feb. 1611/12. Children by second wife: 9. *Caleb*, bapt. at Bilsby 25 Apr. 1619. 10. *Joshua*, bapt. at Bilsby 25 Dec. 1621; bur. there 16 Aug. 1622.

iii. FRANCIS, bapt. at Alford 21 Dec. 1572.

iv. CHRISTIAN, bapt. at Alford Jan. 1582/3; m. (1) THOMAS RAITHBY of Belleau (licence 17 June 1613); m. (2) at Hannah, 27 Oct. 1631, THEOPHILUS DRURY; m. (3) at Hannah, 26 July 1636, JOHN NEWMAN.†

v. MARY, bapt. at Alford 16 Sept. 1587.

vi. NICHOLAS, bur. at Alford 14 Feb. 1588/9.

vii. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Alford 16 May 1590; bur. there 24 Apr. 1592.

2. THOMAS CRAM or CRAMBE (*John*) of Alford and Bilsby, the testator of 1638, born, probably at Alford, about 1563, died between 3 Apr. 1638 and 30 Mar. 1639. He married JANE —, who was buried at Bilsby 17 Feb. 1612/13.

Children, all except the first baptized at Bilsby:

1. RICHARD, bapt. at Alford 19 Apr. 1589; d. abt. 1636; m. ALICE —, and had issue.

\* *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 5, p. 46.

† Gibbons's Lincoln Marriage Licences, p. 28; Lincolnshire Parish Registers, Marriages, vol. 7, p. 82.

- ii. THOMAS of Willoughby, bapt. 23 Nov. 1595; m. (1) —; m. (2) at Willoughby, 3 May 1632, MARY (WHEELWRIGHT) TEISDALE, dau. of Robert Wheelwright of Claxby and formerly the wife of William Teisdale, to whom she was m. at Willoughby 2 Nov. 1620. Children by first wife: 1. *Sarah*, bapt. at Willoughby 2 Oct. 1625. 2. *John*, bur. at Willoughby 29 July 1633. Children by second wife, bapt. at Willoughby: 3. *Thomas*, bapt. 22 June 1634. 4. *Matthew*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1640.
3. iii. JOHN, bapt. 29 Jan. 1596/7.
  - iv. SAMUEL, bapt. 9 Mar. 1598/9; bur. at Willoughby 16 Sept. 1638; m. —; lived at Willoughby.
  - v. JANE, bapt. 24 Oct. 1602; m. at Bilsby, 27 July 1628, AUGUSTINE COOPER.
  - vi. THAMAR, bapt. 4 Dec. 1604; bur. at Bilsby 19 Oct. 1654; m. there, 10 Oct. 1633, THOMAS MASON of Asserby.
  - vii. ANNE, bapt. 8 Feb. 1605/6; d. probably unm.
  - viii. SYLVESTER, bapt. 16 Sept. 1610; bur. 8 June 1611.
3. JOHN CRAM (*Thomas, John*) of Bilsby and Farlthorpe, baptized at Bilsby 29 Jan. 1596/7, married at Bilsby, 8 (?) June 1624, HESTER or ESTHER WHITE, and came to New England. He was at Muddy River (Brookline) near Boston in 1638, of Exeter in 1639, followed Wheelwright to Hampton in 1650, and died at Hampton 5 Mar. 1681/2. His wife Hester died in 1677.
 

Children:

  - i. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Bilsby 11 Mar. 1625/6.
  - ii. JOHN, bapt. at Bilsby 15 Feb. 1627/8; d. young.
  - iii. JOHN, bapt. at Bilsby 13 Apr. 1629; bur. at Farlthorpe 16 Apr. 1633.
  - iv. JOSEPH, bapt. at Farlthorpe 5 Oct. 1632; drowned at Exeter in New England 24 June 1648.
  - v. BENJAMIN, b. abt. 1640; m. ARGENTINE CROMLOM or CROMWELL, dau. of Giles of Newbury; lived at Hampton.
  - vi. THOMAS, b. abt. 1644; m. ELIZABETH WEARE, dau. of Hon. Nathaniel of Hampton; lived at Hampton.
  - vii. MARY, b. abt. 1646; m. ABRAHAM TILTON of Hampton.
  - viii. LYDIA, b. at Exeter 27 July 1648.

## DEARBORN

Abstracts of the four following wills were communicated by me to the REGISTER for July 1906 (vol. 60, pp. 309-310), and they are given here in briefer form in order to show the connection with parish register entries.

The Will of MICHAEL DEREBARNE of Hoggesthope, 24 April 1573. Agnes my wife. John my son. Thomas my son, under twenty. Jenet my sister, dwelling at Partney. Everyone of my brethern and sistern children. John my brother. Wife Anne executrix. Supervisor: John Markby. Witnesses: Thomas Bygeyt, Water Elwarde, John Markby. Proved at Lincoln 8 June 1573. (Lincoln Wills, 1574, vol. 1, fo. 288.)

The Will of THOMAS DEAREBARNE of Spilsby, mercer, 12 December 1588. To be buried in the church of Binbrook. To the poor of Spilsby. My cozen John Burwell. To the poor of Hoggesthope. To every one of my poor kinsfolke. - Supervisor: Mr. Thomas Atkinson. Residue to brother John Dearebarne, executor. Witness: Thomas Atkinson, clarke. Proved at Louth 8 April 1589. (Lincoln Wills, 1589, fo. 224.)

The Will of JOHN DEARBARN of Sibsey, 11 October 1608. My wife. My son to be executor. To every one of my cosins children, to wit: Thomas Dearbarn, William, and Harry. To ten of the poorest householders in Sibsey. To ten of the poorest householders in Hoggesthope.

Residue to son John, executor. Brother John Kettle, supervisor. Witnesses: John Watson, Nicholas Stocks, Thomas Parker. Proved at Boston 11 April 1611. (Lincoln Wills, 1611, vol. 1, fo. 179.)

The Will of HENRY DEAREBARNE of Hanney, 12 Oct. 1635. To be buried in the churchyard of Hanney. Eldest daughter Tomazin Dearebarne. Daughter Sarai. Son John Dearebarne. Residue to wife Anne, sole executrix. Witnesses: Thomas Paine, Theophilus Drury. Proved at Louth 23 October 1635. (Lincoln Wills, 1635, vol. 1, fo. 128.)

DEARBORN ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF LINCOLNSHIRE  
PARISH REGISTERS

*Alford*

1579 John Dearebarne and Katherin Mason married 19 July.\*

*Belleau*

1602 John Dearebarne and Barbara Wilson married 3 June.

*Bilsby*

1612 Henrie Dearbarn and Anne Warden married vij July.

*Farlthorpe*

1620 John Dearebane and Marye Dales married 30 November.

*Hannah*

1595 Henry Dearbarne and Frauncis Barne married 14 October.\*

1596 Margaret dowghter of Henry Dearebarne baptized 12 September.

1597 Alice dowghter of Henry Dearebarne baptized 8 March [1597/8].

1598 Stephen sonne of Henry Dearebarne buried 4 October.

1600 Richard sonne of Henry Dearebarne baptized 3 August.

1602 Richard sonne of Henry Dearebarne buried 7 February [1602/3].

1603 Thomazin dowghter of Henry Dearebarne baptized 16 April.

Henry Dearebarne signs the transcripts of 1602-3 with his mark as churchwarden.

1605 Sarah dowghter of Henry Dearbarne baptized 21 July.

1611 Frances wief of Henry Dearbarne laborer buried 28 February [1611/12].

1613 Helen dowghter of Henry Dearbarne laborer baptized 11 September.

1613 Helen dowghter of Henry Dearbarne laborer buried 8 November.

1614 William son of Hen: Deerberne buried 4 November.

1616 Thomas the sonne and Mabell the daughter of Henry Dearbarne baptized 4 December.

Henry Dearebarne signs the transcripts of 1617-18 with his mark as churchwarden.

1620 Mary daughter of Henry Dearebarne baptized 27 September.

1624 John sonne of Henry Dearbarne laborer baptized 21 November.

1626 Thomas sonne of Henry Dearbarne husband' buried 18 October.

1632 Thomas sonne of Godfrey Dearbarne weaver baptized 1 November.

1632 John Trowt apprentice to Godfrey Dearbarne weaver buried 21 December.

1633 Henry sonne of Godfrey Dearbarne weaver baptized 22 March [1633/4].

1635 Henry Dearebarne husbandman buried 16 October.

\* This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

- 1635 Tomazin daughter of Henry Dearbarne and Francis deceased buried 2 January [1635/6].  
 1637 John Hastings and Anne Dearebarne married 17 August.\*  
 1640 Sarai daughter of Henry Dearbarne and of Francis his wife buried 16 April.

*Hogsthorpe*

- 1573 Michael Derbarn buried 29 May.  
 1583 William son of John Dearebarne baptized 13 November.  
 1585 Dorcas daughter of John Dearebarne baptized 6 November.  
 1586 John son of John Dearebarne baptized 8 January [1586/7].  
 1588 Katherine wife of John Dearebarne buried 26 February [1588/9].

*Little Steeping*

- 1617 Richard Dearebarne and Ellen Lawson married 27 July.  
 1617 John Dearebarne son of Richard Dearebarne baptized 19 October.  
 1619 Dorothy Dearebarne filia Rich'di Dearebarne baptized 7 November.  
 1621 Dorythy Dearebarne filia Richardi Dearebarne [buried?] 6 April.  
 1621 Willia' Dearebarne filius Richardi Dearebarne baptized 11 November.  
 1621 Willim Dearbarne fil' Richardi Dearbarne buried 4 March [1621/2].  
 1622 Isabell Dearbarne fil' Rich'di Dearbarne baptized 13 February [1622/3].

*Markby*

- 1594 William Dearbarne and Agnes Hay married 2 May.\*

*Willoughby*

- 1591 John Dearbarne and Johan Harrison married 1 December.\*  
 1594 Johanne Dearbarne buried 1 January [1594/5].  
 1595 Jane Dearbarne baptized 10 August.  
 1596 Jane Dearbarne buried 25 June.  
 1597 Gorge Deerbrane baptized 10 March [1597/8].  
 1600 Thomas Dearbarn baptized 23 December.  
 1603 Godfrey Dearebarne the sonne of Will'm Dearbarne baptized 24 September.  
 1609 Henry son of William Dearebarne baptized 8 October.  
 1613 Ane Dearebrane buried 29 August.  
 1613 Saraye Dearebrane buried 7 September.  
 1624 Georgius Dearebarne and Helena Robinson nupt. 24 June.\*  
 1624 Sheffeldus Dearbarne filius Georgii baptized 16 February [1624/5].  
 1627 Thomas Dearebarne and Susan Greene nupt' 12 August.\*  
 1628 Jane Dearebarne ux. Gulielmi sepulta 16 November.  
 1630 Lucia Dearebarn filia Georgii baptized 18 April.  
 1631 William Dearbarn buried 5 November.  
 1639 Suzanna Dearbarn filia Georgii Dearbarn and Hellene ux. ejus baptized 4 March [1639/40].

The Dearborns are a typical American family of the older class. They were among the earlier settlers of New Hampshire, and their integrity and sterling worth qualified them to conduct with ability the larger affairs of their growing nation. The frontier post bearing their name has grown into the second largest city of the United States. Their most distinguished member was Maj.-Gen. Henry Dearborn. A young doctor in Nottingham Square, he raised a company of minutemen in a day after the news of

\* This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

Concord Fight, marched them at double quick to the front, fought at Bunker Hill, and served with distinction through the Revolution. In later years he served through the War of 1812, was Jackson's secretary of war, and was accredited minister to Portugal. His son, a major-general of militia, lived in more peaceful times, organized the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and laid out the beautiful Mount Auburn Cemetery at Cambridge.

The first of this sturdy race to come to New England was Godfrey Dearborn, who signed Wheelwright's Combination at Exeter in 1639. All the earlier accounts of the family, including the excellent genealogy printed in the REGISTER, vol. 2, state that Godfrey Dearborn was born in Devonshire in England. Where this persistent misstatement originated I do not know. In the REGISTER, vol. 60, p. 308, I showed that the family came probably from Lincolnshire.

In the transcripts of the parish registers of Hannah I found the baptisms of the two older sons of our Godfrey Dearborn, who was a weaver there. He was the son of William Dearebarn of Willoughby, a parish which was the birthplace of Capt. John Smith and gave the family name to a distinguished Lincolnshire line, the Lords Willoughby d'Eresby.

Curiously enough, the name of Derburne is also found in Somersetshire and Devonshire. In Lincolnshire the name is spelled Dearebarne, as it is spelled in the will of our Godfrey Dearborn, whose pedigree may possibly be as follows:

1. ——— DEREBARNE, probably of Hogsthorpe.

Children:

- i. MICHAEL of Hogsthorpe, the testator of 1573, bur. at Hogsthorpe 29 May 1573; m. AGNES ———. Children: 1. *John* of Sibsey, the testator of 1608. 2. *Thomas* of Spilsby, mercer, the testator of 1588.
- ii. JOHN of Hogsthorpe, m. at Alford, 19 July 1579, KATHERINE MASON, who was bur. at Hogsthorpe 26 Feb. 1588/9. Children: 1. *William*, bapt. 13 Nov. 1583. 2. *Dorcas*, bapt. 6 Nov. 1585. 3. *John*, bapt. 8 Jan. 1586/7.

2. iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. JANET.

2. WILLIAM DEAREBARNE of Willoughby.

Children:

3. i. WILLIAM.
- ii. JOHN of Willoughby, m. at Willoughby, 1 Dec. 1591, JOHAN HARRISON. Children: 1. *Johanne*, bur. 1 Jan. 1594/5. 2. *Jane*, bapt. 10 Aug. 1595; bur. 25 June 1596.

3. WILLIAM DEARBARNE (*William*) of Willoughby, buried at Willoughby 5 Nov. 1631, married at Markby, 2 May 1594, AGNES HAY.

Children, baptized at Willoughby:

1. GEORGE, bapt. 10 Mar. 1597/8; m. at Willoughby, 24 June 1624, HELEN ROBINSON. Children: 1. *Sheffield*, bapt. 16 Feb. 1624/5. 2. *Lucy*, bapt. 18 Apr. 1630. 3. *Susanna*, bapt. 4 Mar. 1639/40.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 23 Dec. 1600; m. at Willoughby, 12 Aug. 1627, SUSAN GREENE.
4. iii. GODFREY, bapt. 24 Sept. 1603.
- iv. HENRY, bapt. 8 Oct. 1609.

4. GODFREY DEARBARNE (*William, William*) of Hannah, weaver, baptized at Willoughby 24 Sept. 1603, died at Hampton, N. H., 4 Feb.



1685/6. He signed the Combination at Exeter in 1639, and lived there until 1648/9, when he moved to Hampton. The name of his first wife, whom he married in England, is unknown, but she was living in 1650, when, as Goody Dearborn, a seat was allotted to her in the Hampton meeting-house. He married secondly, 25 Nov. 1662, DOROTHY DALTON, widow of Philemon of Hampton. His will, dated in 1680, was not proved until 1711. It is signed "Godfrey Dearborn his marke." In this country the name soon became Dearborn.

Children by first wife:

- i. THOMAS, bapt. at Hannah 1 Nov. 1632; d. at Hampton in 1710; m. HANNAH COLCORD, dau. of Edward; lived at Hampton.
- ii. HENRY, bapt. at Hannah 22 March 1633/4; d. at Hampton in 1725; m. ELIZABETH MARRIAN, dau. of John; lived at Hampton.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, who is known only because her father mentions three daughters in his will.
- iv. ESTHER, m. RICHARD SHORTTRIDGE of Portsmouth.
- v. SARAH, b. abt. 1641; m. THOMAS NUDD of Hampton.
- vi. JOHN, b. abt. 1642; d. at Hampton in 1731; m. MARY WARD; dau. of Thomas; lived at Hampton.

#### RABONE OR HABORNE

##### FROM THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HUTTOFT \*

- 1600 Robert Rabone son of Edward baptized 22 June.
- 1605 Rose Rabone daughter of Edward baptized 7 July.
- 1609 Robert Rabone buried 3 January [1609/10].
- 1621 Sarah Haburne daughter of William baptized 9 September.
- 1622 Edward Haburne buried 12 August.
- 1627 John Stubbes and Rose Haburne married 26 April.†
- 1627 Margaret Haburne daughter of William baptized 29 April.
- 1629 Ann Haburne wife of John buried 7 February [1629/30].
- 1635 John Rogerson and widow Haburne married 4 February [1635/6].†
- 1638 Jane daughter of William Haburne buried 12 January [1638/9].

Among the signers of Wheelwright's Combination was one with the curious name of George Rawbone, also known as Rabone or Haborne. He went with Wheelwright to Wells, but removed to Hampton in 1651 and died there before 3 Oct. 1654, when his nuncupative will was proved in the Norfolk County Court, leaving all his estate to his wife Susanna. Thomas Levet and Robert Smith of Exeter, both Lincolnshire men, appraised his estate. The widow married secondly Thomas Leader of Boston, and died in 1657, leaving bequests to many of the Wheelwright group, Levet and Godfrey Dearborn witnessing her will. All this convinced me that Rabone also was a Lincolnshire man, and I found in the transcripts of Huttoft several entries which confirm that idea. From the records which are given above it will be seen that the names Rabone and Haburne were interchangeable at Huttoft, which is a Lincolnshire parish within four miles of Alford and Bilsby.

\* In Phillimore's *Lincolnshire Parish Registers*, vol. 9, p. 50 (*Huttoft Marriages*), is printed the marriage of John Haburne and Ann Laverocke, 28 Jan. 1617/18; at Hannah the marriage of Edward Haiborne and Katherine Thorpe, 24 Oct. 1586, is recorded (*ib.*, vol. 7, p. 80); and at Markby and Saleby several Rabone, Rawbone, or Raybone marriages are recorded from 1557 to 1617 (*ib.*, vol. 7, pp. 87, 88, 110, 112).—EDITOR.

† This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's *Lincolnshire Parish Registers*.

## WHEELWRIGHT

The Will of WYLL'M WHEYLWREYTH of farforyth, 16 July 1550. To be beryd in ye kyrke yerd of sanct peter in farforyt. To ye kyrke of lyncollne. To ye powre mens box at farforyth. To ye kyrke of farforyth. Maryon my wyffe. My son Robard. My son Jon. Rawyff my son. To symond fostun. Tho' my son to be supervysore. Ye residew off my gudde maryon my wyffe hayff to dysspöys as she thynkyste best for ye helyth off our sawllys, whom I make my Executrys. Wytnessys: John felypson, Wyll'm Jacson, Thōs. wayd. Proved at Louth 23 October 1550. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1549-50, fo. 220.)

The Will of JONES WHELEWRIGHT of Cristed [Kirkstead], piper, 16 March 1590 [1590/1]. To be buried in the chapell of Cristed. To Will'm Laine. To Agnes Laine my daughter. To Will'm my sonne. Will'm Laine, executor. Witnesses: Water barton, Leonard pane, Leonard Hall. Proved 14 April 1591. Administration granted to Agnes Whelewright, the daughter, the executor being a minor. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1591, vol. 1, fo. 384.)

The Will of JOHN WHELEWRIGHT of Mumby, yeoman, 5 February 1610 [1610/11]. To the Cathedrall Church of Lincoln. To the church of Mumbye. To the pore of Mumbye. All the deedes and writinge of one ten'te in Mumbye committed unto me on trust for the said townes use be given and continue to the use of the said towne of Mumbye forever. My sone Robert Whelewright shall pay unto Mr Thomas Massingberg of lowth, Cuncelor, £33 that I owe him, on condicion that my wife Elizabeth Whelewright release her Thirdes in all my landes. To Robert Whelewright my son. To Mary Whelewright my daughter, to be paid at her full age of twenty-one. To Elizabeth Whelewright my daughter [also a minor]. To Susan Whelewright my daughter [also a minor]. To the childe w<sup>ch</sup> is in my wives wombe. To Peter Rylay my sone in lawe. To Robert Rylay my sone in lawe. The goods of Wyll'm Page late of Mumbye were commytted to my trust. Elizabeth Whelewright my wife, executrix. Supervisors: Edward Appleyarde of Thurlbye and Robert Bettison of Hoggestroppe. Witness: Robert Whelewright. Proved at Louth 18 April 1611 (Consistory of Lincoln, 1611, vol. 1, fo. 80.)

Inquisition Post Mortem of JOHN WHEELWRIGHT, late of Mumby, co. Lincoln, yeoman, taken at Louth 29 July 1611. The jury say that the said John Wheelwright was seized in fee of (a) one messuage, seven acres of arable land, seven acres and one rood of pasture, lately purchased of Thomas Morfolt, held of Nicholas Gyrlington as of his manor of Mumby; (b) three acres of land, five roods of pasture, and two acres of pasture, with appurtenances, in Mumby, lately purchased of John Ryley, held of William Earl of Derby as of his jurisdiction of Mumby; (c) two acres and one rood of pasture, with appurtenances, in Mumby, lately purchased of Pellam Crew, held of the aforesaid Nicholas Gyrlington; (d) six acres of pasture in Mumby lately purchased of William Haistinges, four acres of pasture in Mumby lately purchased of Edward Emson, five acres and one rood of arable land in Mumby lately purchased of Francis Mason, all held of the King as of his manor of East Greenwich in free socage and not in chief. The said John Wheelwright died on 11 February last past, and Robert Wheelwright is his son and next heir and is aged twenty-four years and more. (Inquisitions Post Mortem, Chancery Series 2, vol. 323, no. 93.)

The Will of **ROBERTE WHEELWRIGHT** of Salebye, yeoman, 13 October 1611. To the parish church of Saleby and the poor of Saleby. To Mr. John Croftes. To Mr. George Scortrethe, now preacher of Alford. To Katherine Wheelwrighte my wife all household stuffe as were late John Moneyes her former husband deceased. To Elizabeth Wheelwrighte my eldest daughter, Katherine my daughter, and Ellen my daughter, to each £100 at their ages of twenty-one yeares. If they or my sone John Wheelwrighte shall any of them die before they accomplish twenty-one yeares, etc. Residue to sonne John Wheelwright, executor. Supervisors: Thomas Kingerbye of Wainflett my sonne in lawe, and Christopher Foston nowe of Salebye. Thomas Kingerbye shall have the disposeinge of Ellen my daughter for nurture and education. X'pofor Foston shall have the disposing of Elizabeth and Katherine my two other daughters. Witnesses: William Everin, Thomas Everin. "The will within written was declared by Roberte Wheelwrighte to be his last will &c. the laste day of July 1612 in the presence of us, Isack Johnson, John Pearson, William Balderston." Proved at Lincoln 7 March 1612 [1612/13], and administration granted to the executor. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1612, fo. 638.)

The Will of **ROBERT WHEELWRIGHT** of Mumby, yeoman, 24 January 1621 [1621/2]. To the mother church in Lincoln. To the church and the poor of Mumby. To Amy Wheelwright my loving wife eight Bills obligatory which William Dawnaby of Mumby Chappel standeth bound to me in, and also £3. 4s. which Nicholas Burrell of Mumby, butcher, owes me, and "one of my best fillies excepting that I bought of my father Andrew Gray." To Elizabeth Wheelwright, daughter to John Wheelwrighte my father. To Susan Wheelwright and Marie Wheelwright, daughters to the aforesaid John Wheelwright. To Robert Rylay of Mumby, my brother, Jane his wife, and William his son. To Ann Rylay my apprentice. To Willyam Pinder of Mumby and Anne his wife. To George Hudson, servant to Robert Disborn of Mumeby. To Humfrey Gerrard of Mumby, clerke, to Mary his wife, and Richard his son, my godchild. Mr. John Wheelwright, my nephew, sole executor. I give him all the remaines of my goods and all that land, etc., in Mumby purchased of Morefoot and holding of the manor of East Greenwich, to him and his heirs forever. And all my other lands holding as it is supposed in knight's service more than that third parte he is heire apparent unto, reserving the thirdes of all my land unto my wife Amy Wheelwright. Witnesses: Humfrey Gerrard, clerke, Thomas Bough, Richard Tallbooll. Proved at Lincoln 4 March 1621 [1621/2]. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1621, vol. 1, fo. 148.)

Inquisition Post Mortem of **ROBERT WHEELWRIGHT**, late of Mumby, co. Lincoln, yeoman, taken at Louth 29 August 1622. [The same property is described as in the Inquisition Post Mortem of his father, John Wheelwright, given above.] The said Robert Wheelwright died on 26th February last past, and John Wheelwright, clerk, is next heir, as son of Robert Wheelwright, Senior, brother of John Wheelwright, Senior, father of the aforesaid Robert Wheelwright, Junior, deceased, and is aged twenty-seven years and more. (Inquisitions Post Mortem, Chancery Series 2, vol. 765, no. 42.)

Final Concord made at Westminster on the morrow of the Holy Trinity 1658 between **JOHN WHEELWRIGHT**, clerk, plaintiff, and **FRANCIS LEVET**,

gent., deforciant, as to one messuage, barne, stable, garden, orchard, forty acres land, ten acres meadow, and twenty-four acres pasture, in Mawthorpe, in the parish of Willoughby, co. Lincoln. (Feet of Fines, co. Lincoln, Trinity Term, 1658.)

WHEELWRIGHT ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS  
OF LINCOLNSHIRE PARISH REGISTERS

*Anderby*

1603 John Whelewright and Elizabeth Smyth married 20 October.

*Bilsby\**

1621 Mr. John Wheelwright and Marie Storre married 8 November.  
1622 John the sonne of John Wheelwright baptized vj October.  
1626 William son of John Whelewright baptized 10 February [1626/7].  
1627 William son of John Whelewright buried 19 May.  
1628 Susanna daughter of John Wheelwright baptized 22 May.  
1629 Mary wife of John Whelewright buried 18 May.  
1630 Katherine daughter of John Whelewright baptized 4 November.  
1632 Marie daughter of John Whelewright baptized 19 May.  
1632 Marie daughter of John Whelewright buried 28 July.

*Claxby*

1598 Robert Wheelwright and Judith Masonne both of Claxby married 18 May.  
1598 Mary daughter of Robert Wheelwright baptized 3 September.  
1602 Judith daughter of Robert Wheelwright baptized 8 August.  
1609 Katherine daughter of Robert Wheelwright baptized 13 May.  
1611 Katherine daughter of Robert Wheelwright buried.  
1612, 1614 Robert Wheelwright churchwarden.  
1623 Judith Wheelwright buried.

*Cumberworth*

1592 Alice Wheelwright buried.  
1596 Elizabeth Wheelwright baptized 24 June.  
1599 Katherine Wheelwright baptized 23 March [1599/1600].  
1601 Elynor Wheelwright baptized 29 June.

*Laceby*

1633 Elizabeth daughter of Mr. John Whelewright and Mary his wife baptized 9 June.

*Malby-le-Marsh*

1619 Willm. Morton and Katherin Whelewright married by licence 13 November.†

*Mumby*

1585 Robert son of John Wheelwright baptized 18 February [1585/6].  
1589 John Whelewright churchwarden.  
1601 Isabel wife of Thomas Whelewright buried 21 June.  
1601 Thomas Whelewright buried 3 September.  
1602 Alice wife of John Whelewright buried 11 January [1602/3].  
1603 Susan daughter of John Whelewright baptized 25 February [1603/4].

\*The Bilsby transcripts are without gaps from Michaelmas 1594 to Lady Day 1635. From 1622 to 25 Mar. 1632 they are all signed by "John Whelewright, vicar."

†This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

- 1605 Mary daughter of John Whelewright baptized 11 December.  
 1608 Elizabeth daughter of John Whelewright baptized 2 April.  
 1609 John son of John Whelewright baptized 10 January [1609/10].  
 1609 John son of John Whelewright buried 26 February [1609/10].  
 1610 —ell daughter of John Whelewright baptized 9 February [1610/11].  
 1610 John Whelewright buried 11 February [1610/11].  
 1613 Andrew Gray yeoman and Elizabeth Whelewright married 20 August.\*  
 1621 Robert Whelewright yeoman buried 27 February [1621/2].  
 1625 Charles Smyth and Amy Whelewright married 13 October.\*

*Saleby*

- 1605 Catherine ux Rob: Wheelwright buried 8 July.  
 1606 Robert Wheelwright and Catherine Money married 17 November.\*  
 1612 Robert Wheelwright buried 23 February [1612/13].

*Willoughby*

- 1619 Gulielmus Walker et Juditha Wheelwright nupt' 30 September.\*  
 1620 Will'us Teysdale et maria Wheelwright nupt' 2 November.\*  
 1632 Thomas Crambe et Maria Teisdale nupt' 3 May.\*

Most of these Wheelwright records are now published for the first time. The Wyll'm Wheylwreith of Farforth, co. Lincoln, the testator of 1550, who had wife Marion and sons Robert, John, Ralph, and Thomas, may have been an ancestor, perhaps the grandfather, of John and Robert, the testators of 1610/11 and 1611, but evidence on this point is lacking. The following pedigree, however, is derived chiefly from these records:

1. ——— WHEELWRIGHT had sons:

2. i. JOHN.  
 3. ii. ROBERT.

2. JOHN WHEELWRIGHT of Mumby, co. Lincoln, yeoman, the testator of 1610/11, died 11 Feb. 1610/11 and was buried at Mumby on the same day. He married first ALICE ———, who was buried at Mumby 11 Jan. 1602/3; and secondly, at Anderby, co. Lincoln, 20 Oct. 1603, ELIZABETH SMYTH, who survived him and married secondly, at Mumby, 20 Aug. 1613, Andrew Gray, yeoman.

Children by first wife:

- i. ROBERT of Mumby, yeoman, the testator of 1621/2, bapt. at Mumby 18 Feb. 1585/6; d. s. p. 26 Feb. 1621/2 and bur. at Mumby the next day; m. AMY ———, who survived him and m. (2) at Mumby, 13 Oct. 1625, Charles Smyth. His cousin, Rev. John Wheelwright, later of New England, was sole executor of his will and his residuary legatee.  
 ii. A DAUGHTER, m. PETER RYLAY.  
 iii. JANE, m. ROBERT RYLAY of Mumby. She was living 24 Jan. 1621/2, and had issue.

Children by second wife, baptized at Mumby:

- iv. SUSAN, bapt. 25 Feb. 1603/4; living unm. 24 Jan. 1621/2.  
 v. MARY, bapt. 11 Dec. 1605; living unm. 24 Jan. 1621/2.  
 vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 2 Apr. 1608; living unm. 24 Jan. 1621/2.  
 vii. JOHN, bapt. 10 Jan. 1609/10; bur. at Mumby 26 Feb. 1609/10.  
 viii. —ELL (dau.), bapt. 9 Feb. 1610/11; probably d. young.

3. ROBERT WHEELWRIGHT of Cumberworth and of Saleby, co. Lincoln, yeoman, the testator of 1611, was buried at Saleby 23 Feb. 1612/13.

\*This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.

He married first ALICE ———, who was buried at Cumberworth in 1592; secondly CATHERINE ———, who was buried at Saleby 8 July 1605; and thirdly, at Saleby, 17 Nov. 1606, CATHERINE MONEY, widow of John.

Children by first wife:

- i. A DAUGHTER, m. THOMAS KINGERBY of Wainfleet, co. Lincoln; d. bef. 13 Oct. 1611, as she is not mentioned in her father's will.
- ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1592, since he was a minor in 1611, when his father made his will, but was of age 7 Mar. 1612/13, when the will was proved. He was the celebrated Antinomian, the founder of Exeter and third pastor at Hampton, N. H. See REGISTER, vol. 21, pp. 363-365 (article by Col. Chester); Bell's Memoir of John Wheelwright; Charles Francis Adams's Three Episodes of Massachusetts History, vol. 1, pp. 368 *et seq.*

Children by second wife:

- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Cumberworth 24 June 1596.
- iv. KATHERINE, bapt. at Cumberworth 23 Mar. 1599/1600.
- v. ELLEN or ELYNOR, bapt. at Cumberworth 29 June 1601.

From this pedigree it appears that Robert Wheelwright of Mumby, who died 26 Feb. 1621/2, was a cousin, not an uncle, of Rev. John Wheelwright. There were not, therefore, as Col. Chester supposed, two brothers named Robert Wheelwright, but an uncle and a nephew of that name.

In Col. Chester's day the transcripts at Lincoln were not as carefully arranged as they are now, for none are now missing, and in several, which have apparently been found since Col. Chester made his search, there are Wheelwright records of importance. For instance, the burial of John Wheelwright's first wife is in the Bilsby transcript for 1629. This transcript was supposed to be missing, and from its non-appearance the supporters of the "Wheelwright Deed" claimed that John Wheelwright might have been in New England in that year. In fact, it is in the file, and is signed, like others, "John Whelewright, vicar."

The record of the baptism of Susanna Whelewright in 1628 is also a new discovery. It was she who married Edward Rishworth. Previously printed pedigrees have stated that her husband was a son of the Edward Rishworth of the Exeter Combination, but I believe that in fact her husband was the original Exeter settler.

Attention has already been called to the connection shown in the transcripts between the Crams and the Wheelwrights.

It is worth noting that the land in Mawthorpe, parish of Willoughby, which Wheelwright bought from Francis Levet (REGISTER, vol. 67, pp. 66-67) was acquired during Wheelwright's last visit to England, in 1658. At this date Francis Levet, who is described in Wheelwright's deed to Crispe as a "gentleman, of North Willingham," had not taken orders, and therefore could not be called a clergyman. My theory is that this Francis Levet was an own cousin of Thomas Levet of Exeter and Hampton. (REGISTER, vol. 67, pp. 66 *et seq.*)

#### WIGHT

The Will of ROBERT WIGHT of Hareby, clerk, 1 October 1617. To be buried in the chancel of the church of Hareby. To eldest son Daniel Wight £20 at twenty-one years. To eldest daughter Sara Wight £10 at twenty-one years or at her marriage. To second daughter Elizabeth Wight £10 at twenty-one years or at her marriage. To second son Thomas Wight

£10 at twenty-one years. To youngest son John Wight £10 at twenty-one years. To the poor of Hareby. Residue to dearly beloved wife Bridget Wight, executrix. My worshipful and good friend Mr. Bryan of Bollingbroke, and Mr. Edmond Power, minister of the same town, to be supervisors. Witnesses: Rich. Wright, Nathaniell Lambert, Daniell Wight. Proved at Spilsby 24 April 1618. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1618, vol. 2, fo. 343.)

WIGHT ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF LINCOLNSHIRE  
PARISH REGISTERS

*Alford*

- 1608 Robert Wight, concionator, and Elizabeth Fulshaw married 21 July.\*  
1618 Robert Wight, clerk, and Bridget White married 25 November.†

*Hareby*

- 1604 Daniel Wight the sonne of Robert Wight baptized 7 June.  
1604 Sarah Wight daughter of Robert Wight baptized 10 October.  
1606 Elizabeth Wight daughter of Robert Wight baptized 2 November.  
1607 Thomas Wight the sonne of Robert Wight baptized 6 December.  
1608 John Wight the sonne of Robert Wight, clerk, baptized 1 January [1608/9].  
1610 Marie Wight daughter of Robert Wight, clerk, baptized 2 September.  
1611 Elizabeth Wight the wiffe of Robert Wight, clerk, buried 26 June.  
1611 Mary Wight daughter of Robert Wight, minister of Hareby, buried 27 November.  
1617 Robert Wyght, mynister, buried 8 January [1617/18].  
1680 Nathaniel Heaton and Elizabeth Wighte married 21 April.\*

Thomas Wight, one of the signers of the Exeter Combination, is considered by Savage to be a Thomas Wright, but wherever the name appears in autograph the surname is distinctly Wight and nothing else. Apparently he left no descendants who remained in New England. He did not move from Exeter when Wheelwright left. He appears occasionally on the records, and was made a freeman in 1647. After this date we find him no more on the records, and I think he died about 1650, leaving a minor son, Israel Wight. Israel seems to have been a ward of Capt. Richard Waldron of Dover, and came of age about 1664. In 1665 administration on the estate of Thomas Wight of Exeter was granted by the County Court to Israel Wight. Previous to his coming of age Israel had perhaps been a servant or protégé of Gov. Bellingham, for we find him in 1656 witnessing a deed from Bellingham to Everill and a mortgage taken back. At the Quarterly Court in Salisbury, Apr. 1664, Israel Wight sued Capt. Waldron for withholding his estate, which had been committed to Capt. Waldron at the time when Waldron was guardian for Wight. The case went up to the Court of Assistants, and finally to the General Court, which heard it in 1666, but by this time Israel Wight had apparently left the country.

Thomas Wight is an interesting link, for he was one of the grantees named in the "Wheelwright Deed." The only family of the name I found in Lincolnshire was that of Robert Wight, a clergyman at Hareby, a

\* This entry is taken not from the Alford transcripts but from Phillimore's *Lincolnshire Parish Registers, Marriages*, vol. 7.

† This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's *Lincolnshire Parish Registers*.

parish half-way between Spilsby and Horncastle. Robert Wight had some connection with Alford, for he was a witness to Balthasar Willick's will there in 1598/9, and in 1613 he married there his second wife, Bridget White. The will of Robert Wight and the Hareby transcripts show that he had a son Thomas, baptized 6 Dec. 1607, who may have been the Exeter settler, although proof that he was the Thomas Wight of the Combination has not yet been found.

#### WILLIX

The Will of BALTHASAR WILLOCK of Alford, 7 February 1598 [1598/9]. To be buried in the church of Alford. To Anne my wife for the good and virtuous education of my children the lease of one messuage in Alford wherein Willyam Brockbancke lately dwelt, which I had from my Lord Willoughby of Willoughby and Earsby for twenty-one years; also the lease of one other messuage in Alford late in the tenure of Richard hornsey or his assigns, which I also had from my said Lord Willoughby for twenty-one years; also one other lease of a tenement in Well in the parish of Alford late in the tenure of Richard Parrishe or his assigns, which I had also from the sayd Lord Willoughby for twenty-one years; also all my other leases, bonds, and assurances to my sayd wife for the good bringing up of my sayd children, together with all my stock and moveables, save that I give to Mr. Frances Merburie for the good will which I beare unto him my best gowne. Anne my wife, executrix. Witnesses: Robert Wight, Lenord Thory, Willm. Bellingham. Proved at Lincoln 16 February 1598 [1598/9]. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1598, fo. 200.)

The Will of WILLIAM BELLINGHAM of Alford, yeoman, 25 August 1606. To be buried in the church of Alford. To Susan my daughter £10, which my wife shall have the use of until she come to twenty-one years, provided that if my wife happen to marrie in the meantyme then she shall have £20 to her portion, to be put for her best behoofe into the hands of some faithfull frend. To Anne my wife the lease of one messuage in Alford where I now dwell, which I have from my Lord Willoughby of Willoughby and Earsby for twenty-one years; also one other lease of a messuage in Alford now in the use of Richard Hardy; also one other lease of a tenement in Well. Residue to wife Anne, executrix. My good friend Mr. George Esterby, supervisor. Witnesses: Joseph Overton, clerk, Will'm Angram, Parsevall Angram. Proved at Lincoln 4 November 1606. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1606, fo. 360.)

#### WILLIX AND BELLINGHAM ENTRIES IN THE BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ALFORD

- 1593 Peregrinus filius Balthasar Willickes baptizatus 22 July.
- 1595 Balthasar filius Balthasari Willech baptizatus 27 July.
- 1598 Edwardus filius Balthezeri Willech baptizatus 30 April.
- 1598 Balthezer Willech sepultus 13 February [1598/9].
- 1600 Susanna filia Balthezeri Willech sepulta 28 May.
- 1600 William Bellingham and Ann Willech married 3 July.\*
- 1601 Susanna filia Will'i Bellingham baptizata 1 September.
- 1627 Philemon Pormert and Susan Bellingham married 11 October.\*
- 1635 Anna filia Edvardi Willickes et Susannae uxoris baptizata 13 May.

\* This marriage has been printed in Phillimore's Lincolnshire Parish Registers.



Balthazar Willix was a settler at Exeter in New England in 1640, and Mr. Frank W. Hackett, in a brief article containing interesting information about him and his family (REGISTER, vol. 50, pp. 46-48), stated that his name could scarcely be English. He was unquestionably the son of Balthasar Willick or Willech of Alford, co. Lincoln, the testator of 1598/9, who had a wife Anne, and who was buried at Alford 13 Feb. 1598/9. The entries in the transcripts of the Alford registers show the baptisms of three sons of the elder Balthasar, namely, Peregrine, 22 July 1593, Balthasar (the Exeter settler), 27 July 1595, and Edward, 30 Apr. 1598, and the burial of a daughter Susanna, 28 May 1600. Of the three witnesses to the will of Balthasar Willick of Alford Robert Wight was perhaps the father of Thomas Wight of Exeter, as we have seen; Leonard Thory was of a good Lincolnshire family; and William Bellingham lived at Alford, married there, 3 July 1600, Anne, the widow of Balthasar Willick, and had a daughter Susanna, baptized there 1 Sept. 1601. This daughter was married at Alford, 11 Oct. 1627, to Philemon Pormort, later of Boston, where he was schoolmaster, Exeter, and Wells. William Bellingham made his will 25 Aug. 1606, and was buried at Alford 2 Sept. 1606.\*

This Bellingham connection is interesting, although I do not believe that the Alford yeoman was closely if at all related to the morose and aristocratic Puritan, Richard Bellingham, recorder of Boston in England and governor of the Massachusetts Bay.

Balthasar Willick of Alford seems to have been a man of substance, and was perhaps a protégé of Peregrine Bertie, Lord Willoughby d'Eresby. The oldest son of this Balthasar was evidently named Peregrine in honor of Lord Willoughby, and here one may indulge in theory to help out the gaps in genealogy. Nowhere else in Lincolnshire or in England have I found the name of Willick. It has a Flemish sound. Peregrine Bertie was a typical Elizabethan nobleman, a friend of Sidney, and in command when the latter fell at Zutphen. Bertie was born at Cleves, and from 1582 to 1590 was almost constantly abroad on diplomatic or military service, mainly in Holland and the Low Countries. In 1597 he was made governor of Berwick Castle. He died in 1601, and is buried at Spilsby in Lincolnshire. It may well be that Lord Willoughby attached to himself the Flemish youth, Balthasar Willech, and brought him to England on one of his numerous visits. This would explain the fact that the name appears nowhere else in England, and might account for the leaseholds which Balthasar Willech of Alford acquired from his lord.

It would be interesting to follow the line of Anna Willix, one of the daughters of Balthazar of Exeter, who, according to the records presented by Mr. Hackett, married first Robert Roscoe, who moved to Roanoke and died there; secondly ——— Blunt; thirdly ——— Southwell; and fourthly Col. Leare of Virginia.† It will be remembered that Winthrop recites with rather too much particularity the murder of the first wife of Balthazar Willix of Exeter. The recently published files of the old Norfolk County Court show that at the court at Hampton, 7 Sept. 1648, Willex sued one Robert Hithersay "for raising an evil report of his deceased wife, and for breach of promise in carrying his wife to Oyster River in a canoe and not bringing her up in a canoe again." Hithersay, who roved from Concord to Lynn, Exeter, and York, was apparently a wayward character, and may have been suspected of the murder.

\* Wentworth Genealogy, vol 1, p. 77.

† For records concerning Anna Willix and her sisters *vide infra*, pp. 81-82.—EDITOR.

## THE DAUGHTERS OF BALTHAZAR WILLIX OF EXETER

By VIRGINIA HALL of Cambridge, Mass.

THE following records and notes relate to the daughters of Balthazar Willix\* of Exeter and may be regarded as a continuation of the article by Mr. Frank W. Hackett in REGISTER, vol. 50, pp. 46-48.

"Whereas Hon. Seth Southell, Esqr. and James Blunt, both of North Carolina, did by their Last Wills give and bequeath unto Anna: first wife of said Blunt and afterwards the wife of said Southwell and her heirs, afterwards wife of Col. John Lere of Vergenea and so Died. Whose Sisters and Brother-in-law, Hazelpony Wood of Ipswich in the Province of Massachusetts in New England, and Francis Jownes and Suzana his wife of Portsm<sup>o</sup> in the Province of New Hampshire, said Hazelpony and Suzannah own sisters both by father and mother's side to the above said Anna and so right heirs, in consideration of £250 sell unto our kinsman Thomas Pickeringe of Portsm<sup>o</sup> formerly our attorney, all the estate given to our sister Anna Lere by said Blunt and Southell in North Carolina." Dated 4 June 1697. Witnesses: James Allen, John Pickeringe. Recorded 6 Sept. 1709. (N. H. Province Deeds, vol. 1, p. 343.)

The estate conveyed by the deed given above is described in a deed, dated 15 July 1709, from Thomas and Mary (Gee) Pickering to William Partridge and Pelatiah Whittemore, all of Portsmouth, as "a certain estate in North and South Carolina, more particularly the estate of Seth Southel, Esq. in the Province of North Carolina adjoining Salmon Creek, Kendrick Creek, Little River, Peatty Creek and the River Pasquatank, consisting of 12000 acres excepting 4000 acres formerly sold by said Pickering to William Duckenfield." (N. H. Province Deeds, vol. 7, p. 344.)

The following facts about Anna, daughter of Balthazar Willix, are found in the *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 1, pp. 34, 74, vol. 3, pp. 247, 254:

James Blount came to Chowan Precinct, Colony of Carolina, from Isle of Wight Co., Va., in 1669, where he was living with his family in 1660. Mrs. Anna Blount, his wife, who first appears as "Anne Willis of Ipswich, Massachusetts," married first Robert Roscoe of Roanoke; secondly James Blount, whose will was proved 17 July 1686; thirdly Seth Southel, governor of North Carolina, whose will was proved 3 Feb. 1693/4; † and fourthly Col. John Lear of Nasemond Co., Va. In a suit brought by the executors of Col. Lear in 1697 he was called executor of Madam Anna Lear, and mention was made of certain goods consigned to her as Madam Sothell from Col. John Foster of Boston.

Madam Anna Lear died before 1695, and Col. Lear died 27 June 1696. (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, vol. 17, p. 228; *William and Mary Quarterly*, vol. 8, p. 171, vol. 9, pp. 83-131.)

The first mention of Hazeleponi‡ Willix is found in the will of John Cooper, "now resident in Weymouth," dated 24 Feb. 1652/3. The wife

\* For the parentage of Balthazar Willix of Exeter, *vide supra*, pp. 79-80.—EDITOR.

† For character and will of Seth Southell see John H. Wheeler's *Historical Sketches of North Carolina*, pp. 31, 89.

‡ The name Hazeleponi is found in the Bible, 1 Chron., iv, 3.

of Henry Waltham, "in whose house I now sojourn," is to be fully paid, and "if there is anything remaining, Hazillpenah Willockes dwelling with Mr. Waltham shall have 10s." (Suffolk Wills, vol. 1, p. 96.) The Boston records show the birth of John, son of John Gee and Hazelpenah his wife, 27 May 1662. Hazelelponi Gee was baptized in the First Church, Boston, 19 day, 9 mo., 1671.

"The Depositions of Benjamin Norton & Thomas Pease Sein<sup>r</sup> of Edgartown Testifieth & saith that they very well Remembred John Gee formerly of Marthas Vinyard & further we Testifie we Remembred Mary Gee his Eldest Daughter we going to school each of us with her unto her mother at Edgartown at the house of y<sup>e</sup> abovsd Gee about a mile Distance from the harbour about Sixty years since in the year One Thousand six hundred & seventy we being very well acquainted with the family & that Mary Gee was the Reputed Daughter of sd Gee & so called & further saith not." Attest, Jabez Athearn, clerk. (Suffolk Court Files, 28939.)

"Paid Joseph Merry in rye a bush & a peck in Indean corn sixe bush: upon a letter of M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Butler from Martins Vineyard to me w<sup>h</sup> value of corne M<sup>r</sup> Butler paid to Hazaell Gee widd. of dwelling in ye said Island w<sup>h</sup> said corne upon M<sup>r</sup> Butlers letter I received of Richard Bellingham of Boston wittnes my hand - 7, 4, 70

his  
Joseph — merry  
mark

wittnes hereof  
John Sewall" (Suffolk Court Files, 971.)

Joseph Merry of Hampton married, 1659, Elizabeth, widow of Emanuel Hilliard, who with Hannah Willix and others is named in a deed, dated 22 Mar. 1663/4, from Ruth, widow of Rev. Timothy Dalton of Hampton, N. H., to Nathaniel Bachiler, being included among those who are to receive legacies after the death of the grantor. (Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 129; Dow's Hampton, vol. 2, p. 253.)

The depositions of Samuel Wood, son of Obadiah Wood of Ipswich, Willam Harris and Susanna Stone, both of Ipswich, William and Abigail Cotton, and Samuel Lovell of Portsmouth, dated 26 Apr. 1732, are found in Suffolk Court Files, 33564. William Harris deposed that he "well remembered Obadiah Woods Inter-marriage with the widow Hazelelponi Gee near about sixty years ago he brought her from Boston. that it was the talk of the times when she came to Dwell in Ipswich that her former husband Gee was a Dweller or inhabitant at Marthas Vinyard. She brought with her into Obadiah Woods family a maiden Daughter named Mary I was well acquainted with the family & the said Mary who we used to call Mary Gee till she Inter-married with one Thomas Pickerin who lived at Piscataqua & the sd Mary is still Living there for ought any thing I know for I never heard of her Death."

A similar deposition of William Harris was communicated to the *Essex Antiquarian* (vol. 8, p. 164) by Charles E. Banks, M.D., author of the History of Martha's Vineyard. In this deposition, dated 7 Oct. 1736 and taken from Dukes County Deeds, vol. 6, p. 238, Harris says that the Widow Gee had three daughters, Mary, who married Thomas Pickering, Anna, who married Samuel Hodgkins of Gloucester, and Martha, who married Thomas Cotes.

In the Ancient Burying-Ground at Ipswich is the gravestone of "Hasel-elpony Wood widdow of Obadiah Wood died Novem<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27 1714 aged 78 years." (See *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 13, p. 79, for illustration.)

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE AMERICAN  
BELKNAPS

By HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP, Esq., of Salem, Mass.

At different times during the past fifteen or eighteen years the compiler of this article has attempted to discover the ancestry of Abraham Belknap, who was a landowner at Lynn, Mass., in 1635 or thereabouts, and who brought with him, when he came to New England, his wife Mary and several children.

These efforts resulted in the acquisition of a considerable amount of information about a knightly family of Belknaps, from Sir Robert de Belknap, who was chief justice of the Court of Common Pleas in the time of Richard II and died in 1400, down to his great-grandson, Sir Edward, who was born in 1473, was custodian of Warwick Castle and a privy councillor of Henry VIII, and died 26 Mar. 1521, leaving no sons.

The clue, however, which led to the discovery of the English home of the ancestors of Abraham Belknap was obtained from an old gentleman whose acquaintance was made several years ago through his reply to some genealogical queries. He had formerly lived in the parish of Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, and remembered that the name Belknap occurred in the parish registers there. He was employed to make a search, and in due time produced many entries from the registers of St. Mary the Great, Sawbridgeworth, together with a number of wills from the Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts. By piecing together the facts obtained from these records an incomplete pedigree of the family was secured, and a certain Bennet or Benedict Belknap seemed most likely to be the father of the American immigrant. Unfortunately, however, the will of this particular man, while recorded as having been offered for probate, was nowhere to be found, and the officials connected with the probate registry came to the conclusion that it had been placed at some time in the wrong bundle and was therefore practically lost.

The search, therefore, came to a standstill until about two years ago, when it was decided to make one more attempt to identify positively the father of the immigrant. The services of Mr. Charles A. Bernau of London were obtained, and he was furnished with all the material at hand.

Mr. Bernau began his search with the Lay Subsidy Rolls in the Public Record Office in London, and there discovered that the surname of the Sawbridgeworth branch of the Belknap family was sometimes Beltoft or Beltofte. With this fact in mind, it was easy to find in the probate records the missing will of Bennet Beltoft, the father of Abraham Belknap. It had been proved 15 June 1624 by his widow Grace and his son Josias in the Commissary Court of

London for Essex and Herts, and was entered in the Probate Act Book for 1623-1626 under the name *Belknapp*, while it appeared in the Calendars of Wills under the name *Beltoft*, which is the form used in the will.

These facts were brought to the attention of the authorities at Somerset House, and both in the Calendars and in the Probate Act Book the entry has been made to read "Belknap otherwise Beltoft."\*

In this number of the REGISTER and in the issue for April some English records relating to the family of Belknap *alias* Beltoft will be given, and these will be followed by a pedigree showing the ancestry of the American immigrant.†

The papers immediately following are preserved in the Public Record Office, London, and relate to a case in Chancery, begun not later than 1549, in which Richard Beltoft, grandfather of the New England settler, Abraham Belknap, was complainant. Of the documents in this case apparently only the depositions of the witnesses for the defendant are missing. These records are printed here in full. The exact relationship of Richard Beltoft, the complainant, to the brothers John and Edmond Beltoft who are mentioned in this case has not yet been proved; but it is believed that a Henry Beltofte, who was buried at Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, 5 July 1561, was a brother of John and Edmond Beltoft, and that the complainant Richard was a son of this Henry.

#### FROM CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS

Too the right honable Sir Richard Roche knyght lord Ryche & Lord Chancellor of England.

Most humble wyse shewyth & compleyneth unto your good lordship your pore Orator & dayly bedman Richard Beltoft of Sabycheworth within the County of Hertford that where one John Beltoft late of Sawbycheffworth aforesaid deceased was lawfullye seased in hys demane as of fee by good & just tyle & lawfull conveyance in the law of & in one tent. w<sup>t</sup> a garden & 2 acres of arable land or thereabouts ther unto belonging called Currants sett lying & being yn Sawbrycheworth aforesaid & he soo beyinge thereof seased a 5 yeres past or thereabouts by his dede suffycient in the lawe gave & granted the said tent. & other the p'myssees w<sup>t</sup> all & singular their app'tynces to one Henry Chauncey & others to have to them & their heires to the use & behoofe of one Margaret Beltoft then his wyff for terme of 20 yeres yf she soe long doe lyve the remaynder thereof to your seyd Orator & to his heyres for ever & to execute the seyd estate of the p'myssees made a letter of attorney to one Robert Chauncey gentleman who delivered seisin of the p'myssees to the seyd Margaret & to your seyd besecher accordinglye and delyvered to the said Margaret the said dede with the seyd lre of attorney to kepe to the use aforesaid by force whereof & by force of

\* Alternative surnames are said to have been somewhat uncommon in England, although much used in the Channel Islands. It is interesting to find in Wright's Dictionary of Dialect that the termination "-toft" signifies, among other meanings, "a low hill," while "-knap" has "a small hill" as one of its meanings.

† Other records concerning various Beltofts of the later Middle Ages have been collected; but as no connection between these earlier Beltofts and the Sawbridgeworth family has been proved, they are not reproduced here.

the statute made for the extingment of uses & wylls the seyd Margaret was possessed of the terme aforesaid the remainder thereof yn your seyd besecher hys heyres & after the sayd Margaret dyed after whose deathe your seyd besecher entred the p'mysse & thereof was seased in his demeane as of fee by force of the gyft aforesaid. So it yor reight Honable Lord that after the death of the said Margaret the seyd dede & lere of attorney casuallie came to the hands & possession of one Thomas Westwood of Maudlyn with in the Countie of Essex who by color of the above thereof hath wrongfully entryed ynto the p'mysse & thereof expulsed & putt out ye seid Orator & will not suffer hym to occupye and enjoye the p'mysse as of right he ought to doo of whom albeyt your seyd Orator have divers & sundrie tymes required the delyverey yet them to delylver he hath allways refused & yet doth contry to all right & good conceynce. And for as much as your seyd Orator knoweth nott the date of them nor whether they be conteyned in bag box chest locked or otherwyse your seyd Orator ys with out remedye for the obteynnyng of them by the order of the common lawe. And so lykely to be dysherited & undon for ever unlesse your lordshippe favor be to hym shewed in that behalfe. In consideracon whereof ytt may therefore please your good Lordshippe the premisses considered to grant the Kyngs most graycious writt of subpena to be dyrected to the seyd Thomas Westwood commanding hym by virtue thereof p'sonally to appeare before your good Lordshippe in the Kyngs moste high Courte of Chauncery att a certain day & under a certain payne therein by your good Lordshippe to be lymited then & there to answer to the p'mysse & further to stand & abyde suche order & direction therein as by your good Lordshippe shal be thought convenient & your seyd Orator shalle daily pray unto God for the p'suacyon of your good Lordshippe long in honor to contynewe.

The answer of Thomas Westwood to the bill of Complaynt of Richard Beltofte.

The said defendant saith that the said bill of complaint ys untrue uncertain & insufficient in the lawe to be unanswered unto & the matter therein conteyned untruly imagyned & devysed to put the deft to wrongfull vexacon cost & expences & the matter determynable at the common law where unto he prayeth to be remytted Neverthelesse the advantage of the insufficiency of the seyd bill to him at all tymes saved for declaration of the truthe of the matter & for answer saith that true yt ys that the sayd John Beltofte in the said bill of complaint menconed wasse seased of & in the tenement & other the p'mysse in the bill of complaynt especyfyed in his demeane as of fee & being soe seised about the 26 yere of the Raigne of the late King of famous memory Kinge Henry VIII infeffed thereof John Payne the elder & George Mathewe to have & holde the said p'mysse to them & to there heyres to the use of the said John Beltoft for the tearme of his lyfe & after his decesse to the use of one Margaret wyfe of the said John Beltofte & of her heyres by force whereof the said John Beltoft wasse thereof sead in his demeane as of freehold the remaynder thereof to the said Margaret to her heires in fee & the said John Beltoft dyed after whose death the same Margaret entred into the p'mysse & wasse thereof seased in her demeane as of fee & so being of the p'mysse seised take to husband the said defendant by force whereof the said deft & Margaret in the right of the said Margaret were of the p'mysse seased in there demeane as of fee & so being thereof seased they had issue betweene them one Thomas Westwood yett lyvinge & the said Margaret dyed after

he knoweth to be true by reason that he was present at the estate made and there hard the deade redde by the said Robert Chauncy then being present one Rauff Roke Michaell Waller John Tredgold John Galloway William Dyer and Edmonde Beltofte but [*torn, about five words missing*] he remembreth not and the estate he saieth was made at the said tenement called Curraunts by the said Robert Chauncy and the said Margaret and Richard Beltofte receavyed the same at his hands by delyvery of the ring of the door with the said dead and a clot of earthe and then put them into the house first the said Margaret and then the said Richard Beltofte but by what authority the said Robert Chauncy so did he saieth he knoweth not And he saieth the said tenement and other the premisses be worthe xvij s. by the. year for this deponent hath gyven xiiij s. iiij d. by the yere for the said tenement without the said ij acres whiche he worth ij s. an acre but what is payied oute of it to the cheaf lorde or lords he knoweth not nor remembreth howe longe the said Westwood hath occupied the premisses nor yet knoweth by what tytle he hath occupied the same [*? since*] the deathe of the said Margaret but duryng her lyff he occupied the same as in her [*several words illegible*] of the said graunte but more he knoweth not in this matter. [Here follows what is evidently meant for the mark of John Hongston, but it is not so described.]

John Tredgold of Halyngbury Bowser in the Countie of Essex of the age of xl years sworne and examyned the daie and yere abovesaid saieth and disposeth by virtue of his othe that he doth know that one John Beltofte was seassyed in fee symple of and in one tenement with a garden plott and two acres of arrable land called Curraunts set lieing and being in Sabricheworthe within the Countie of Hertf. and he was therof so seassed at Christmas was foure years and then taketh the profits therof as owner of the same to his certeyn knowledge and he being so therof seasyd aboute Candelmas was foure yeres (what daye he remembreth not) did gyve and graunt the said tenement and other the premisses with all and singuler th'appurtenances to one Henry Chauncy and other by deade whiche was writtyn by one Robert Chauncye And the contents of the said deade he saieth was that the said Henry Chauncy and his feoffes shuld stond therof seasyd to them and their heires to the use of Margaret the wief of the said John Beltofte for the terme of xx years and after that to the use of the said Richard Beltofte and the heyres of his body lawfully begotten and for lacke of suche yssue to the use of one Edmonde Beltofte (the brother of the said John Beltofte) and his heires for ever whiche he saieth he knoweth to be true by reason he was in the house of the said John when the said deade was caryed in to hym to be sealyd and also was present when livery and season was made at the said tenement called Curraunts accordingly and there hard it redde by the said Robert Chauncey who made livery of th'estate unto the said Margaret with the ryng of the dore of the said tenement and so they went into the house and as he supposeth they and Robert Chauncey so did by force of a letter of attorney to hym made by the said John Beltofte and then ther weare present he saieth Michaell Waller John Hongston William Dyer and John Galloway And he saieth the said tenement and other the premisses are worth xvj s. by the yere or therabouts above all charges and the said Westwood he saieth hath occupied the premisses by the space of thies three years and his wief died aboute seynt James tyde was a twelmoneth and till her death he occupied the same as in the right of the said Margaret his wief by force of the said [*one word*]





premisses by force of an other deade as it is reported made by the said John Beltofte about a twelmoneth after the making of the said feoffement but more or otherwise he saith he cannot deposse. per me Robrtum Chauncy. (Town Depositions, 3 Edward VI [1549], Michaelmas Term, Bundle 17/2.)

Memorand. that in the Terme of Ester that is to saie the xxiiijth day of Apriell the fyveth yere of the reign of our sovereign lord Edwarde the sixt [1551] by the grace of god kyng of England Fraunce and Ireland defender of the faith and of the Church of England and also of Ireland in earth the supreme hedd upon matter in variaunce longe tyme dependyng before the kyng in his high court of Chauncerie betweene Richard Beltoft of Sabridgworth in the countie of Hertf. playntyf and Thomas Westwood of Mawelynlawffer in the countie of Essex husbandman defendaut of and for one Tenement with a garden and two acres of arrable land or therabowte therunto belongyng called Curraunts sett lying and beyng in Sabridgworth aforsaid wherunto the said defend. made Answer and the playntyf replied and were at a perfect yssue And Wytynes brought in to the said Court on both parties and the said matier and the circumstaunces of the same beyng in the said Court of Chauncery often tymes sene redde and fully understaude for a quyetnes to be had betwene the said parties It is by the right honorable Sir Richard Riche knyght lorde Riche and lord Chauncellour of Englande and the hole Courte of Chauncery by the mutuall assentes full agreament and consentes of both the said parties ordered adiudged and decreed that the said Thomas Westwood shall haue hold an inioye the said tenement and garden and two acres of land with the appurtenances in Sabridgworth aforsaid to hym and to his heyres of Margarette his late wife for ever more With oute any lett ympedyment or molestacion of the said Rychard Beltoft or of his heyres or of any other by his payement And also it is further ordered adiudged and decreed by the said lorde Chauncellor and Court of Chauncery by the assentes aforsaid that the said Rychard Beltoft and his heyres shall at all tymes do and suffer to be don all and every thing and thinges for the further assuraunce of the premisses to the said Thomas Westwood and his heyres as shalbe reasonably devysed by the Councell learned in the lawe of the said Thomas Westwood and his heires a thisside the Feaste of the Natyvite of our lorde God next ensuyng the date of this decree at the costes and chardges in the lawe of the said defendaut be it by fyne feoffament release with warrauntie ageynst the said Richard Beltoft and his heyres or otherwise In consideration wherof it is further decreed that the said Thomas Westwood and his heires shall pay or cause to be paid to the said Richard Beltoft his executours or assignes six pound of lawfull money of England in maner and forme followyng that is to say three pounds vi s. eight pence at the consignment of this decree and at the feast of the nativite of oure lord next comyng in the parishe church of Sabridgeworth aforsaid three and fyftie shillins foure pence residew of the same some of six poundes in full contentacion and payment of the said some of six poundes. (Enrolled Decrees, Chancery, No. 8/28.)

The Will of RICHARDE BELTOFTE "of the pishe of Sabridgeworth in the Countie of Hartford Husbandeman beinge sick in Bodie . . . by reason of age," 20 August 1594. To bee buried in the Churcheyarde of the pishe Church of Sabridgeworthe. To Tenne poore Folcks inhabytinge in the pishe of Sabridgeworth Tenne Groats sterlinge, that is to saye, to

everye one of them foure pence apeece att the daye of my buryall. To Clement Sutton, Willm: Sutton, and Richard Sutton, my Sisters sonnes, dwellinge in Docksall in the Countye of Essex, 10s., that is to saye, to everye of them 3s. 4d. apeece, wthin sixe monethes next after my decease. "Item I Geve to Abraham Beltofte sonne to Bennett Beltoft my Godchilde Tenne shillings to be paide him wthin one yeere next after my decease." To Josias Beltofte my Sonne my Best Bedd standinge in the Parler, with the Bedsteade as it is, a payer of my best Fyne Flaxen Sheets, the moste principall Sheets I have in the Howse, the Best Coveringe, a payer of the Best Blancketta, the Best Pillowes, and other furniture to the same Bedd belonginge, to his owne proper use and bestowe att his free will and pleasure. To the said Josias the Table and Frame withe the Settle standinge in the Hall. To the saidd Josias my Sonne my Best Brasse Panne and my Best Brasse Pott I have in the Howse, to use and dispose att his pleasure, wth Two Chests as they are standinge in the Parler out [*sic*, one] att the Bedds Hedd and th'other att the Bedds Feete. My full purpose mynde and intent is That all and singuler suche Goods Chattells moveables and possessions whatsoever, That is to saye, all manner Corne and graine, Horses, kyne, Cattells, Househouldstufte, ymplements, utensills, apparell, Lynnen, wollen, and other possessions and necessities whatsoever to me Lawfullie belonginge and whereof I shalbee possessed att the tyme of my deathe, The goods and severall bequests first afore geven and by this my present Laste will devised onlie excepted, shalbee by myne Executor and Overseers hereunder named, wth some other neighbors and assistants whome they shall thinck good, devided into Two equall pts and porcions as nere as possible canne, the one proper pte and porcion to bee and remayne to the sole and onlie proper use and behouft of Josias Beltoft my sonne, the said Josias after the same equall pticion and devisioun to have f[r]ee libertie to choose whether pte he will or his assignes for him, and th'other pte and porcion to bee and remayne to Bennett Beltoft my Sonne, whom I make and Ordeyne sole Executor of this psent Last will and Testament. Overseers: Christopher Preston and Willm: Perrye of Fryers, and to eyther of them for their paynes 3s. 4d. a peece. If Josias my Sonne shall decease before the tyme of this pte to him growinge due, the same shall wholy bee & Remayne to the afrenamed Bennett Beltoft & his heirs for ever. The mke of the saide Richard Beltoft the Testator, p. me Willmum Compton. Witnesses: Richard Darter wth others, Raufe Broune, Raufe Perie, John Smyth. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], original will.)

The Will of JOSIAS BELKNAP "of the pshe of Sabridgouth Co. Harford," 28 January 1599 [1599/1600]. Unto my Brother Bennet Belknappe my landes & £20 of money, whereof he oweth me £6 for three yeares rent for my landes, & he oweth me more for one yeare, £5:6:8, & I lent him £7 the 25th. Januaire, & I give him those goodes & legacies wch my fath<sup>r</sup> left me & the lynnen & househoulde stuffe wch he hath of myne in his keepinge & all my apparell but one black suite & one black cloke. To my cousin John Brown in Southwark £20, & to Jone his wyfe 20 nobles, & I give him my white coton & all suche lynnen as I have in his house & one suite of blacke & one black cloke & one Bonde of Daell [? Daniel] Sheltons to the some of £10 & one Bill of William Shelton to the some of £10 & all my small Billes & Bondes & all such dettes as may be gottt upp in Ireland. To his servaunte Annie 20s. To the Poore of Sebridgeouth 40s. There is due me uppon a certaine accomptes £40, that

being received I give to my broth<sup>r</sup> Ralfe Browne £5, to my Brother Robart £5, & to my cosen John £10 more, & to the Poore where I shalbe buried 20s., & 40s. more to the Poore in Sabridgeouth pshe, & to my sister Marye Browne widowe £5, & to Mrs. ffraunces Shelton fower aungells to make her a Ringe, & the rest to my Brother Bennett Belknappe, whom I make full extr & my cosen John Browne my Overseer. Witnesses: ffraunces Hadswells, Josias Belknappe, John Lawlye. Proved 6 February 1599 [1599/1600] by Benedict Belknappe, executor. (P. C. C., Wal-lopp, 10.)

The Will of BENNET BELTOFT "of Sabridgeworth in the Countie of Hartford husbandman," 14 April 1623. Unto Tenn poore people of the pishe of Sabridgeworth 3s. 4d., to be paid unto them wthin one month after my decease. Unto Grace my wife my Messuage or Tenement wheare in I now dwell, wthall the barnes, stables, & oughthowes, yards, orchards, & gardens theare unto belonginge, Lyinge & beinge in Sabridgeworth, and also all my free Land Lyinge in Sabridgeworth, duringe hur natural lyfe, & to keepe my Howsen in good & suffycient repracon, & that she shall make no stripe nor waste of the wood, And after hur decease my sayd Tenement, wthall the barnes, stables, oughthowes, yards, orchards, & gardens theare unto belonginge, and all so all my free Land aforesaid, I give & bequeathe unto Josyas Beltoft my sonn And to the heires of his Body Lawfully begotten, "and for want of heires of his body lawfully begotten then my will & mynd is that the foresaid Tenement & free Land shall be & remayne unto Abraham Beltoft my sonn & his heires for ever." Unto Fraunces Beltofte my daughter my Joyned Bedsted now standinge in the parler, wth one fetherbed, one fether boulder, two fether pillowes, two blanckets, two payer of sheetes, one flexen & the other Lenen [?], one payer of pilloweres, & a coveringe, one Longe Table wth a frame standing in the parler, Two of the best Joyned stolles, my Beste brasse pott, two of the best pewter platteres, two of the best Candelstickes, Two of the best pewter porringers, & the best sault siller. Unto John Beltoft my sonn one bedstedell standinge in the Cheseloft, one flockbed, one boulder, one payer of sheets, one [torn, ? blanket], & a coveringe. Unto Dannill Beltoft my sonn one Bedsted standinge in the Chamber ou[torn] the hall & the fetherbed theare on, one boulder, the best flexen sheete that was his grand-motheres, one payer of sheets, one blanket, & one coveringe. "Item I give & bequeathe unto Abraham Beltofte my son twentye shillinges of good & Lawfully mony of England to be payd unto him by myne Executors wthin one yeare next after my decease Item I give & bequeathe unto Abraham Beltoft my Grand Child & godsonn Tenn shillinges of good & Lawfull mony of England to be payd within one yeare next after my decease by myne Executors." Unto Josyas Beltoft my sonn the table & frame standinge in the hall, wth the frame benchees & settelles theare unto belonginge, all wayes to beloft [?] to the howse. All the rest of my movable goods & chattolles, corne, & Cattell, what so ever not before bequeathed, unto Grace my wife & Josyas Beltofte my sonn, whome I make my Executors. I appoynt Willm: Preston and Willm: Addam my ouer-seeares, & I give unto eyther of them for theare paynes 3s. 4d. apeece. The marke of Bennet Beltofte. Witnesses: Willm: Preston, The marke of Raphe Browne see<sup>r</sup>, The mark of Willm: Addam. Proved at Stortford 15 June 1624 by the executors named.\* (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], original will.)

\* *Vide supra*, p. 83.



- viii. OSGOOD, b. 18 Sept. 1803; d. unm. 4 Dec. 1829.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 19 Sept. 1805; d. 22 July 1854; m. 17 June 1823 her cousin, PAUL C. WATSON (13, iv, 4), s. of Daniel and Lydia<sup>a</sup> (Huckins), *q. v.* Children, b. at Tamworth: 1. *Orison*,<sup>s</sup> of Rochester, farmer, b. 8 Nov. 1823; d. 26 June 1899; m. at Rochester, 7 Oct. 1849, Hannah Allen, dau. of William and Sarah (Nute), b. at Rochester 17 June 1826, d. 16 May 1884. 2. *James H.*, b. 2 Sept. 1825; d. 5 Sept. 1827. 3. *Joseph Huckins*, of Natick, Mass., 1849, merchant, b. 22 June 1827; d. 20 Jan. 1881; m. at Nashua, 24 Dec. 1849 (town records), Eliza Ann Franklin, dau. of Ezra and Eliza (Dimick), b. at Lyme 1830, d. 23 Mar. 1890. 4. *Daniel*, of Natick, Mass., shoemaker, b. 17 July 1829; d. unm. 10 Mar. 1852. 5. *Citissa Ann*, b. 27 Mar. 1832; d. unm. at Somersworth 12 Sept. 1860. 6. *Sarah*, b. 4 Jan. 1835; d. 7 Jan. 1835. 7. *Osgood Huckins*, of Natick, Mass., merchant, b. 4 Mar. 1836; living *s. p.* (1910) at Worcester, Mass; m. (1) at Lovell, Me., 10 Sept. 1857, Olive Knox, dau. of Samuel and Olive (Kimball), b. at Chatham, N. H., 7 Apr. 1836, d. 26 May 1865; m. (2) 6 Dec. 1870 Mary E. Centerbar, dau. of Triffly and Eliza A. (Hendrix), b. at Enosburg, Vt., 22 Apr. 1846, living (1910) at Natick, Mass. 8. *James Harvey*, b. 23 July 1838; d. in infancy. 9. *Lydia J.*, b. 17 Nov. 1839; d. 20 Feb. 1908; m. at Natick, Mass., 22 May 1861, Adelbert O. Pearse, s. of Joshua and Mary J. (Fuller), of Natick, Mass., shoemaker, b. at Hope, Me., 5 Jan. 1841, d. 25 Apr. 1905. 10. *Anna M.*, b. 2 Sept. 1842; living (1910); m. at Shelburne, Mass., 10 Apr. 1865, Silas Jenkins, s. of Thomas R. and Nancy B. (Smith), of Durham, merchant, b. at Chatham 13 Mar. 1840, living (1910). 11. *Oren Harvey*, of Chatham, N. H., and of Jamaica Plain, Mass., farmer, b. 2 Sept. 1845; d. Aug. 1910; m. 4 Feb. 1869 Esther Eastman, b. at Bartlett 1850, living (1910) at Fryeburg, Me. 12. *Hale*, of Natick, Mass., carpenter, b. 25 Oct. 1847; living (1910); m. at Conway, 10 Oct. 1870, Clara V. Stevens, dau. of Augustus V. and Clarissa D. (Green), b. at Shelburne 25 June 1850, living (1910). 13. *George*, b. 11 May 1850; d. 18 July 1850.
- x. JOSEPH, b. 24 July 1807; d. unm. at Bangor, Me., 15 June 1828 (*Bangor Hist. Mag.*, vol. 2, p. 183).
- xi. LOIS, b. 9 Nov. 1809; d. 29 July 1875; m. ELBRIDGE A. WARD, s. of Jonathan and Mary (Moulton), of Freedom, farmer, b. at Freedom 1806, who m. (2) 12 Mar. 1876 Melitable Sanborn. Only child, b. at Freedom: 1. *Albert N.*,<sup>s</sup> of Freedom, farmer, soldier in the Civil War, b. 1836; d. 1868; m. at Concord, 10 Apr. 1860, Hannah E. Stevens, dau. of Chandler and Judith, b. at Concord 1840.
- xii. LYDIA, b. 28 Mar. 1813; d. unm. 6 Oct. 1828.

30. JOSIAH<sup>a</sup> HUCKINS (*Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>s</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), farmer, born at Durham 17 May 1768, died about 1810. He married, about 1790, MARY<sup>a</sup> (RANDALL) DUTCH, widow, daughter of Thomas<sup>a</sup> (Miles<sup>4</sup>).

He was of Lee, 1776, but is not mentioned in the records of that town after 1793. He was at Parsonsfield, Me., in 1800 (Strafford Deeds, vol. 38), and at Ossipee Gore, with wife Mary, in 1803 (*ib.*, vol. 43, p. 436). He removed about 1806 to Canada, where he is said to have been employed in bridge construction.

Children, the first five born at Lee, the last in Canada, the others at Ossipee:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 Sept. 1791; d. at North Adams, Mich., 5 Apr. 1876; m. (1) at Melbourne, P. Q., abt. 1810, JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> GALLUP, s. of Joseph<sup>a</sup> and Miriam (Brigham) (Gallup Family, p. 128), of Melbourne, P. Q., 1810, Athens, Mich., 1834, Granville, Mich., 1836, Medina, Mich., 1842, farmer, b. at Hartland, Vt., 2 June 1789, d. 27 Oct. 1840; m. (2) 27 Dec. 1842 EZEKIEL<sup>7</sup> GALLUP, brother of her de-

ceased husband, b. at Hartland, Vt., 6 July 1787, d. 18 Jan. 1860. Children by first husband, the first eight b. at Melbourne, P. Q., the others in Franklin Co., N. Y. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Eliza A.<sup>8</sup> (Gallup) Gallup, of Hudson, Mich.): 1. *Mary (Polly)*,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Feb. 1812; d. 6 Apr. 1884; m. abt. 1860 Harrison Post of North Adams, Mich., farmer. 2. *Fidelia*, b. 24 Mar. 1814; d. at Hartland, Vt., 12 Nov. 1881; m. abt. 1836 Jefferson Bagley, s. of Thomas Jefferson and Olive (Perkins), of Hartford, Vt., farmer, b. at Hartland, Vt., 28 July 1806, d. 3 June 1887. 3. *Rebecca*, b. 31 Oct. 1815; d. 27 Feb. 1887; m. at Whitby, Ont., 11 Oct. 1836, David Hubbell of Lexington, Mich., carpenter, b. 27 Feb. 1815, d. 11 Oct. 1861. 4. *Maria*, b. 10 Sept. 1817; d. 26 Dec. 1885; m. 25 July 1835 Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Hoadley, s. of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Lydia (Jaquith) (Hoadley Genealogy, pp. 212-3), of Westville Centre, N. Y., farmer, b. at Willsborough, N. Y., 12 Apr. 1808, d. 27 Apr. 1895. 5. *Olive*, b. 17 Jan. 1819; d. 26 Apr. 1878; m. 23 Oct. 1848 Henry Tucker, s. of Purley and Rebecca F. (Lyon?), of Wheatland, Mich., farmer, b. in Connecticut 8 June 1803, d. 2 Mar. 1884. 6. *Joseph*, b. 21 Jan. 1821; d. unm. 28 Apr. 1840. 7. *Isaac*, b. 8 Nov. 1823; d. 17 June 1836. 8. *Eliza A.*, b. 10 Sept. 1824; living (1910) at Hudson, Mich.; m. 27 Dec. 1842 Ezekiel<sup>8</sup> Gallup, s. of Ezekiel<sup>7</sup> (named above) and Pamela (Batchelder), of Hudson, Mich., farmer, b. at Melbourne, P. Q., 22 Apr. 1817. 9. *Elisha*, of Coffeyville, Kans., 1874, Oswego, Kans., 1879, Delta, Colo., 1904, mlnr, b. 31 Dec. 1826; living (1910); m. (1) 15 Oct. 1851 Charilla McOmber, dau. of Joseph and Eliza (Acker), b. in Jefferson Co., N. Y., 27 Feb. 1827, d. 23 June 1864; m. (2) 18 Aug. 1865 Elizabeth Grow, dau. of Wells E. and Minerva (Lamoureux), b. 21 Apr. 1837, living (1910). 10. *Maria L.*, b. 2 May 1829; d. 2 Feb. 1878; m. 24 Mar. 1852 Alonzo Raymond of Adrian, Mich., farmer, d. 1875.

- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 21 Apr. 1798; d. at Croton, Ont., 6 June 1871; m. at Melbourne, P. Q., 11 Feb. 1812, CAPT. JAMES GATES GIBSON, s. of ——— and ——— (Gates), of Melbourne, P. Q., Chatham, Ont., 1837, Croton, Ont., 1844, farmer, b. in New Hampshire 22 Nov. 1790, d. Mar. 1859. Children, the last b. at Chatham, Ont., the others at Melbourne, P. Q. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of James M.<sup>8</sup> Gibson, s. of Mahlon B.,<sup>8</sup> of Thamesville, Ont.): 1. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1812; d. 2 July 1873; m. at Melbourne, P. Q., 17 Mar. 1835, Ira Greenwood, s. of Hezekiah and Nancy (Bixby), of Melbourne, P. Q., shoemaker, b. at Ely, P. Q., 4 Dec. 1809, d. at Croton, Ont., 20 Feb. 1901. 2. *Nancy*, b. 24 Oct. 1814; d. unm. Feb. 1832. 3. *James Nelson*, b. 23 Jan. 1816; d. 1816. 4. *Elizabeth Alice*, b. 12 Dec. 1817; d. 20 Mar. 1907; m. at Chatham, Ont., 17 Mar. 1840, Capt. James Cameron, s. of James and Margaret (Mitchell), of Walpole Island, Ont., teacher, b. at Aberdeen, Scotland, 13 Apr. 1814, d. at Wallaceburg, Ont., 8 Aug. 1892. 5. *Maria*, b. 4 Jan. 1820; d. at Wallaceburg, Ont., 20 Dec. 1904; m. at Croton, Ont., 10 May 1848, Platt Merrill, s. of Simeon and Nancy (Page), of Croton, Ont., lumberman, b. at Sullivan, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1811, d. at Dresden, Ont., 13 July 1890. 6. *James*, b. 21 Jan. 1822; d. Apr. 1828. 7. *Sarah A.*, b. 3 Dec. 1824; d. at Bandon, Oreg., 1902; m. at Croton, Ont., 16 Jan. 1843, William Walker, s. of William and Sarah (Walker), of Croton, Ont., merchant. 8. *Jane*, b. 22 May 1826; d. at Wallaceburg, Ont., 1897; m. 1857 James B. McDougall of Wallaceburg, Ont. 9. *Hannah*, b. 20 June 1828; d. unm. at Croton, Ont., 1877. 10. *Mahlon B.*, of Croton, Ont., blacksmith, b. 18 Sept. 1830; d. 13 Jan. 1907; m. 7 Nov. 1864 Mary Jane Burwell, dau. of Robert and Mary (Johnson), b. 23 Aug. 1829, d. at Wabash, Ont., 31 Aug. 1893. 11. *Lucia*, b. 2 May 1833; d. 1837. 12. *Rosina*, b. 20 June 1835; d. 1837. 13. *Victoria A.*, b. 8 Oct. 1837; d. at Whitby, Ont., 28 Mar. 1913; m. at Croton, Ont., Jan. 1857, John W. Snary, s. of John and Elizabeth (Bilton), of Croton, Ont., farmer, b. at Crohand, co. Lincoln, Eng.

88. iii. THOMAS, b. 1795.

- 89. iv. ABIJAH, b. 5 Aug. 1796.
- 90. v. MILES, b. 1798.
- 91. vi. NOAH, b. 1800.
- 92. vii. ISAAC C., b. 15 Aug. 1803.
- 93. viii. JOSIAH, b. 20 Nov. 1806.
- ix. MARY, d. s. p.; m., as his second wife, WILLIAM PAXTON of Port Perry, Ont., farmer.

31. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), yeoman, born at Nottingham 24 Mar. 1762, died 17 Mar. 1810 (family Bible of Joseph<sup>6</sup> Huckins). He married first, at Gilmanton, 18 July 1784 (town records), HANNAH MUDGETT, who died 1807, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Bean), first settlers at Gilmanton (Lancaster's Gilmanton, p. 66); and secondly, 15 Nov. 1808 (town records), REBECCA MARY EDGERLY of Gilmanton.

He was of Gilmanton, 1773, and of Parsonsfield, Me., 1779.

He was in Sinclair's company at West Point in the fall of 1780 (N. H. State Papers, vol. 14, pp. 121, 164).

Children by first wife, the first seven born at Gilmanton, the others at Parsonsfield, Me. (town records):

1. ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1784; d. 12 Sept. 1863; m. abt. 1804 STEPHEN GRANVILLE, s. of Joseph and Mary (Dearborn's Parsonsfield, pp. 381, 460), of Conway and of Effingham, miller, b. at Parsonsfield, Me., 29 June 1777, d. 28 July 1848. Children, the first b. at Conway, the others at Effingham (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Anna M.<sup>9</sup> Taylor, dau. of Clarissa<sup>8</sup> (Granville), of Brookline, Mass.): 1. *Clarissa*,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 May 1805; d. 4 Sept. 1894; m. 19 May 1825 Elijah Taylor, s. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Davis), of Effingham, farmer, b. at Effingham 12 Nov. 1802, d. 20 Oct. 1883. 2. *Thomas C.*, of Ossipee, farmer, b. 30 July 1807; d. 21 May 1839; m. Lucinda Kennet, dau. of John and Sarah (Tuttle). 3. *Samuel*, of Avon, Me., and Farmington, Me., carpenter, b. 19 Mar. 1809; d. 6 Aug. 1846; m. Mary Barter, b. in Maine 31 Mar. 1802, d. at Benton Harbor, Mich., 15 Dec. 1892. 4. *Hannah*, b. 25 Sept. 1811; d. unm. 15 July 1891. 5. *Stephen*, of Danvers, Mass., carpenter, b. 14 Mar. 1813; d. at Clinton, Iowa, 6 Dec. 1857; m. Elizabeth Wilkins, widow. 6. *Joseph*, of Fremont, clergyman, b. 6 Jan. 1816; d. 8 June 1897; m. 2 Jan. 1838 Abigail K. Allard, dau. of Samuel and Anna (Kennet), b. at Albany, N.Y., 1 Dec. 1818, d. 16 Mar. 1893. 7. *Maria*, b. 23 Sept. 1818; d. 1868; m. in Boston, 1 Jan. 1851, as his second wife, John H. Grush, s. of John H., of Brookline, Mass., barber, constable, b. at Marblehead, Mass., 1812, d. 6 Sept. 1880. 8. *Oren H.*, of Somerville, Mass., teacher, merchant, soldier in the Civil War, b. 27 Nov. 1820; d. 13 Apr. 1884; m. (1) at Somerville, Mass., 8 Oct. 1847, Catherine A. Dupee, dau. of William and Catherine, b. at Westford, Mass., 1823, d. 29 Mar. 1854; m. (2) at Cambridge, Mass., 11 July 1854, Mary A. (Callahan) Collins, widow, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 1828, d. in New York City 11 June 1896. 9. *Dea. John F.*, of Effingham, farmer, b. 26 Dec. 1822; d. 23 June 1901; m. (1) 1 June 1853 Mary A.<sup>8</sup> Chapman, dau. of Mark<sup>7</sup> and Ruth M. (Wedgwood) (Edward Chapman and Family, p. 87; *Maine Genealogist*, vol. 3, p. 147). b. at Parsonsfield, Me., 22 Sept. 1828, d. 12 Dec. 1864; m. (2) 9 Sept. 1866 his second cousin, Olive J.<sup>8</sup> Huckins (99, II), dau. of Nicholas E.<sup>7</sup> and Nancy (Shute), q. v. 10. *Sophronia A.*, b. 23 July 1825; d. 8 Nov. 1887; m. 28 Nov. 1847 Cyrus Champion, s. of William and Hannah (Penniel), of Effingham, farmer, b. at Effingham Dec. 1822, d. 20 Dec. —. 11. *Mary*, b. 26 May 1829; d. unm. 14 Feb. 1864.
- II. STEPHEN, b. 26 Mar. 1786; said to have d. at Liverpool, Eng., abt. 1809; said to have m. a Miss FARRINGTON of Conway, and to have had one daughter.

- iii. HANNAH ROBERTSON, b. 19 Feb. 1759; d. s. p. (?), 23 Nov. 1852; m. 23 Nov. 1809 town records. HIRAM PLAISTED, s. iv. 2, s. of William and Hannah<sup>2</sup> Huckins, q. v.
- iv. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1791; d. at Franklin 21 Jan. 1852 (tombstone); m. abt. 1810 STEPHEN S. CHAPMAN of GILFORD. Only 2 children, b. at Gilford: 1. *Isabel*, m. at Gilmanton, 29 Jan. 1838, as his second wife, Charles Hiram Gould of Franklin, paper-maker, b. 1811, who m. 30 Nov. 1884 Elizabeth K. Colby, Gilford, widow.
- v. EUNICE, b. 31 Dec. 1792; d. 20 Aug. 1847; m. 9 Mar. 1815 town records. WILLIAM MUDGOTT, s. of Joseph and Mentable, Eastman, of Bristol, farmer, b. at Poplin 29 Nov. 1784, 14 Nov. 1872. Children, b. at Bristol: 1. *Mary Maudsey*, b. 2 Feb. 1817; d. s. p. 14 Dec. 1860; m. 3 Nov. 1848 Dea. James H. Brown, s. of Rev. Amos and Abigail Cheney, of Bristol, and of Hill, farmer, member of the Legislature, b. at Bristol 4 July 1819, d. 28 Sept. 1878. 2. *Helen*, b. 21 Apr. 1820; d. 1 Mar. 1887, s. of Dr. Philip Jackson, 17 Sept. 1824, 17 Oct. 1912. 3. *Charles Henry*, s. of Bristol, Nathaniel, Vt., b. 1825, d. 1876, and of Helen, m. 1847, farmer, member of the Legislature, b. 1 Aug. 1821, 1827 Apr. 1890, m. 1847, 1849, 1851, 1853, 1855, 1857, 1859, 1861, 1863, 1865, 1867, 1869, 1871, 1873, 1875, 1877, 1879, 1881, 1883, 1885, 1887, 1889, 1891, 1893, 1895, 1897, 1899, 1901, 1903, 1905, 1907, 1909, 1911, 1913, 1915, 1917, 1919, 1921, 1923, 1925, 1927, 1929, 1931, 1933, 1935, 1937, 1939, 1941, 1943, 1945, 1947, 1949, 1951, 1953, 1955, 1957, 1959, 1961, 1963, 1965, 1967, 1969, 1971, 1973, 1975, 1977, 1979, 1981, 1983, 1985, 1987, 1989, 1991, 1993, 1995, 1997, 1999, 2001, 2003, 2005, 2007, 2009, 2011, 2013, 2015, 2017, 2019, 2021, 2023, 2025, 2027, 2029, 2031, 2033, 2035, 2037, 2039, 2041, 2043, 2045, 2047, 2049, 2051, 2053, 2055, 2057, 2059, 2061, 2063, 2065, 2067, 2069, 2071, 2073, 2075, 2077, 2079, 2081, 2083, 2085, 2087, 2089, 2091, 2093, 2095, 2097, 2099, 2101, 2103, 2105, 2107, 2109, 2111, 2113, 2115, 2117, 2119, 2121, 2123, 2125, 2127, 2129, 2131, 2133, 2135, 2137, 2139, 2141, 2143, 2145, 2147, 2149, 2151, 2153, 2155, 2157, 2159, 2161, 2163, 2165, 2167, 2169, 2171, 2173, 2175, 2177, 2179, 2181, 2183, 2185, 2187, 2189, 2191, 2193, 2195, 2197, 2199, 2201, 2203, 2205, 2207, 2209, 2211, 2213, 2215, 2217, 2219, 2221, 2223, 2225, 2227, 2229, 2231, 2233, 2235, 2237, 2239, 2241, 2243, 2245, 2247, 2249, 2251, 2253, 2255, 2257, 2259, 2261, 2263, 2265, 2267, 2269, 2271, 2273, 2275, 2277, 2279, 2281, 2283, 2285, 2287, 2289, 2291, 2293, 2295, 2297, 2299, 2301, 2303, 2305, 2307, 2309, 2311, 2313, 2315, 2317, 2319, 2321, 2323, 2325, 2327, 2329, 2331, 2333, 2335, 2337, 2339, 2341, 2343, 2345, 2347, 2349, 2351, 2353, 2355, 2357, 2359, 2361, 2363, 2365, 2367, 2369, 2371, 2373, 2375, 2377, 2379, 2381, 2383, 2385, 2387, 2389, 2391, 2393, 2395, 2397, 2399, 2401, 2403, 2405, 2407, 2409, 2411, 2413, 2415, 2417, 2419, 2421, 2423, 2425, 2427, 2429, 2431, 2433, 2435, 2437, 2439, 2441, 2443, 2445, 2447, 2449, 2451, 2453, 2455, 2457, 2459, 2461, 2463, 2465, 2467, 2469, 2471, 2473, 2475, 2477, 2479, 2481, 2483, 2485, 2487, 2489, 2491, 2493, 2495, 2497, 2499, 2501, 2503, 2505, 2507, 2509, 2511, 2513, 2515, 2517, 2519, 2521, 2523, 2525, 2527, 2529, 2531, 2533, 2535, 2537, 2539, 2541, 2543, 2545, 2547, 2549, 2551, 2553, 2555, 2557, 2559, 2561, 2563, 2565, 2567, 2569, 2571, 2573, 2575, 2577, 2579, 2581, 2583, 2585, 2587, 2589, 2591, 2593, 2595, 2597, 2599, 2601, 2603, 2605, 2607, 2609, 2611, 2613, 2615, 2617, 2619, 2621, 2623, 2625, 2627, 2629, 2631, 2633, 2635, 2637, 2639, 2641, 2643, 2645, 2647, 2649, 2651, 2653, 2655, 2657, 2659, 2661, 2663, 2665, 2667, 2669, 2671, 2673, 2675, 2677, 2679, 2681, 2683, 2685, 2687, 2689, 2691, 2693, 2695, 2697, 2699, 2701, 2703, 2705, 2707, 2709, 2711, 2713, 2715, 2717, 2719, 2721, 2723, 2725, 2727, 2729, 2731, 2733, 2735, 2737, 2739, 2741, 2743, 2745, 2747, 2749, 2751, 2753, 2755, 2757, 2759, 2761, 2763, 2765, 2767, 2769, 2771, 2773, 2775, 2777, 2779, 2781, 2783, 2785, 2787, 2789, 2791, 2793, 2795, 2797, 2799, 2801, 2803, 2805, 2807, 2809, 2811, 2813, 2815, 2817, 2819, 2821, 2823, 2825, 2827, 2829, 2831, 2833, 2835, 2837, 2839, 2841, 2843, 2845, 2847, 2849, 2851, 2853, 2855, 2857, 2859, 2861, 2863, 2865, 2867, 2869, 2871, 2873, 2875, 2877, 2879, 2881, 2883, 2885, 2887, 2889, 2891, 2893, 2895, 2897, 2899, 2901, 2903, 2905, 2907, 2909, 2911, 2913, 2915, 2917, 2919, 2921, 2923, 2925, 2927, 2929, 2931, 2933, 2935, 2937, 2939, 2941, 2943, 2945, 2947, 2949, 2951, 2953, 2955, 2957, 2959, 2961, 2963, 2965, 2967, 2969, 2971, 2973, 2975, 2977, 2979, 2981, 2983, 2985, 2987, 2989, 2991, 2993, 2995, 2997, 2999, 3001, 3003, 3005, 3007, 3009, 3011, 3013, 3015, 3017, 3019, 3021, 3023, 3025, 3027, 3029, 3031, 3033, 3035, 3037, 3039, 3041, 3043, 3045, 3047, 3049, 3051, 3053, 3055, 3057, 3059, 3061, 3063, 3065, 3067, 3069, 3071, 3073, 3075, 3077, 3079, 3081, 3083, 3085, 3087, 3089, 3091, 3093, 3095, 3097, 3099, 3101, 3103, 3105, 3107, 3109, 3111, 3113, 3115, 3117, 3119, 3121, 3123, 3125, 3127, 3129, 3131, 3133, 3135, 3137, 3139, 3141, 3143, 3145, 3147, 3149, 3151, 3153, 3155, 3157, 3159, 3161, 3163, 3165, 3167, 3169, 3171, 3173, 3175, 3177, 3179, 3181, 3183, 3185, 3187, 3189, 3191, 3193, 3195, 3197, 3199, 3201, 3203, 3205, 3207, 3209, 3211, 3213, 3215, 3217, 3219, 3221, 3223, 3225, 3227, 3229, 3231, 3233, 3235, 3237, 3239, 3241, 3243, 3245, 3247, 3249, 3251, 3253, 3255, 3257, 3259, 3261, 3263, 3265, 3267, 3269, 3271, 3273, 3275, 3277, 3279, 3281, 3283, 3285, 3287, 3289, 3291, 3293, 3295, 3297, 3299, 3301, 3303, 3305, 3307, 3309, 3311, 3313, 3315, 3317, 3319, 3321, 3323, 3325, 3327, 3329, 3331, 3333, 3335, 3337, 3339, 3341, 3343, 3345, 3347, 3349, 3351, 3353, 3355, 3357, 3359, 3361, 3363, 3365, 3367, 3369, 3371, 3373, 3375, 3377, 3379, 3381, 3383, 3385, 3387, 3389, 3391, 3393, 3395, 3397, 3399, 3401, 3403, 3405, 3407, 3409, 3411, 3413, 3415, 3417, 3419, 3421, 3423, 3425, 3427, 3429, 3431, 3433, 3435, 3437, 3439, 3441, 3443, 3445, 3447, 3449, 3451, 3453, 3455, 3457, 3459, 3461, 3463, 3465, 3467, 3469, 3471, 3473, 3475, 3477, 3479, 3481, 3483, 3485, 3487, 3489, 3491, 3493, 3495, 3497, 3499, 3501, 3503, 3505, 3507, 3509, 3511, 3513, 3515, 3517, 3519, 3521, 3523, 3525, 3527, 3529, 3531, 3533, 3535, 3537, 3539, 3541, 3543, 3545, 3547, 3549, 3551, 3553, 3555, 3557, 3559, 3561, 3563, 3565, 3567, 3569, 3571, 3573, 3575, 3577, 3579, 3581, 3583, 3585, 3587, 3589, 3591, 3593, 3595, 3597, 3599, 3601, 3603, 3605, 3607, 3609, 3611, 3613, 3615, 3617, 3619, 3621, 3623, 3625, 3627, 3629, 3631, 3633, 3635, 3637, 3639, 3641, 3643, 3645, 3647, 3649, 3651, 3653, 3655, 3657, 3659, 3661, 3663, 3665, 3667, 3669, 3671, 3673, 3675, 3677, 3679, 3681, 3683, 3685, 3687, 3689, 3691, 3693, 3695, 3697, 3699, 3701, 3703, 3705, 3707, 3709, 3711, 3713, 3715, 3717, 3719, 3721, 3723, 3725, 3727, 3729, 3731, 3733, 3735, 3737, 3739, 3741, 3743, 3745, 3747, 3749, 3751, 3753, 3755, 3757, 3759, 3761, 3763, 3765, 3767, 3769, 3771, 3773, 3775, 3777, 3779, 3781, 3783, 3785, 3787, 3789, 3791, 3793, 3795, 3797, 3799, 3801, 3803, 3805, 3807, 3809, 3811, 3813, 3815, 3817, 3819, 3821, 3823, 3825, 3827, 3829, 3831, 3833, 3835, 3837, 3839, 3841, 3843, 3845, 3847, 3849, 3851, 3853, 3855, 3857, 3859, 3861, 3863, 3865, 3867, 3869, 3871, 3873, 3875, 3877, 3879, 3881, 3883, 3885, 3887, 3889, 3891, 3893, 3895, 3897, 3899, 3901, 3903, 3905, 3907, 3909, 3911, 3913, 3915, 3917, 3919, 3921, 3923, 3925, 3927, 3929, 3931, 3933, 3935, 3937, 3939, 3941, 3943, 3945, 3947, 3949, 3951, 3953, 3955, 3957, 3959, 3961, 3963, 3965, 3967, 3969, 3971, 3973, 3975, 3977, 3979, 3981, 3983, 3985, 3987, 3989, 3991, 3993, 3995, 3997, 3999, 4001, 4003, 4005, 4007, 4009, 4011, 4013, 4015, 4017, 4019, 4021, 4023, 4025, 4027, 4029, 4031, 4033, 4035, 4037, 4039, 4041, 4043, 4045, 4047, 4049, 4051, 4053, 4055, 4057, 4059, 4061, 4063, 4065, 4067, 4069, 4071, 4073, 4075, 4077, 4079, 4081, 4083, 4085, 4087, 4089, 4091, 4093, 4095, 4097, 4099, 4101, 4103, 4105, 4107, 4109, 4111, 4113, 4115, 4117, 4119, 4121, 4123, 4125, 4127, 4129, 4131, 4133, 4135, 4137, 4139, 4141, 4143, 4145, 4147, 4149, 4151, 4153, 4155, 4157, 4159, 4161, 4163, 4165, 4167, 4169, 4171, 4173, 4175, 4177, 4179, 4181, 4183, 4185, 4187, 4189, 4191, 4193, 4195, 4197, 4199, 4201, 4203, 4205, 4207, 4209, 4211, 4213, 4215, 4217, 4219, 4221, 4223, 4225, 4227, 4229, 4231, 4233, 4235, 4237, 4239, 4241, 4243, 4245, 4247, 4249, 4251, 4253, 4255, 4257, 4259, 4261, 4263, 4265, 4267, 4269, 4271, 4273, 4275, 4277, 4279, 4281, 4283, 4285, 4287, 4289, 4291, 4293, 4295, 4297, 4299, 4301, 4303, 4305, 4307, 4309, 4311, 4313, 4315, 4317, 4319, 4321, 4323, 4325, 4327, 4329, 4331, 4333, 4335, 4337, 4339, 4341, 4343, 4345, 4347, 4349, 4351, 4353, 4355, 4357, 4359, 4361, 4363, 4365, 4367, 4369, 4371, 4373, 4375, 4377, 4379, 4381, 4383, 4385, 4387, 4389, 4391, 4393, 4395, 4397, 4399, 4401, 4403, 4405, 4407, 4409, 4411, 4413, 4415, 4417, 4419, 4421, 4423, 4425, 4427, 4429, 4431, 4433, 4435, 4437, 4439, 4441, 4443, 4445, 4447, 4449, 4451, 4453, 4455, 4457, 4459, 4461, 4463, 4465, 4467, 4469, 4471, 4473, 4475, 4477, 4479, 4481, 4483, 4485, 4487, 4489, 4491, 4493, 4495, 4497, 4499, 4501, 4503, 4505, 4507, 4509, 4511, 4513, 4515, 4517, 4519, 4521, 4523, 4525, 4527, 4529, 4531, 4533, 4535, 4537, 4539, 4541, 4543, 4545, 4547, 4549, 4551, 4553, 4555, 4557, 4559, 4561, 4563, 4565, 4567, 4569, 4571, 4573, 4575, 4577, 4579, 4581, 4583, 4585, 4587, 4589, 4591, 4593, 4595, 4597, 4599, 4601, 4603, 4605, 4607, 4609, 4611, 4613, 4615, 4617, 4619, 4621, 4623, 4625, 4627, 4629, 4631, 4633, 4635, 4637, 4639, 4641, 4643, 4645, 4647, 4649, 4651, 4653, 4655, 4657, 4659, 4661, 4663, 4665, 4667, 4669, 4671, 4673, 4675, 4677, 4679, 4681, 4683, 4685, 4687, 4689, 4691, 4693, 4695, 4697, 4699, 4701, 4703, 4705, 4707, 4709, 4711, 4713, 4715, 4717, 4719, 4721, 4723, 4725, 4727, 4729, 4731, 4733, 4735, 4737, 4739, 4741, 4743, 4745, 4747, 4749, 4751, 4753, 4755, 4757, 4759, 4761, 4763, 4765, 4767, 4769, 4771, 4773, 4775, 4777, 4779, 4781, 4783, 4785, 4787, 4789, 4791, 4793, 4795, 4797, 4799, 4801, 4803, 4805, 4807, 4809, 4811, 4813, 4815, 4817, 4819, 4821, 4823, 4825, 4827, 4829, 4831, 4833, 4835, 4837, 4839, 4841, 4843, 4845, 4847, 4849, 4851, 4853, 4855, 4857, 4859, 4861, 4863, 4865, 4867, 4869, 4871, 4873, 4875, 4877, 4879, 4881, 4883, 4885, 4887, 4889, 4891, 4893, 4895, 4897, 4899, 4901, 4903, 4905, 4907, 4909, 4911, 4913, 4915, 4917, 4919, 4921, 4923, 4925, 4927, 4929, 4931, 4933, 4935, 4937, 4939, 4941, 4943, 4945, 4947, 4949, 4951, 4953, 4955, 4957, 4959, 4961, 4963, 4965, 4967, 4969, 4971, 4973, 4975, 4977, 4979, 4981, 4983, 4985, 4987, 4989, 4991, 4993, 4995, 4997, 4999, 5001, 5003, 5005, 5007, 5009, 5011, 5013, 5015, 5017, 5019, 5021, 5023, 5025, 5027, 5029, 5031, 5033, 5035, 5037, 5039, 5041, 5043, 5045, 5047, 5049, 5051, 5053, 5055, 5057, 5059, 5061, 5063, 5065, 5067, 5069, 5071, 5073, 5075, 5077, 5079, 5081, 5083, 5085, 5087, 5089, 5091, 5093, 5095, 5097, 5099, 5101, 5103, 5105, 5107, 5109, 5111, 5113, 5115, 5117, 5119, 5121, 5123, 5125, 5127, 5129, 5131, 5133, 5135, 5137, 5139, 5141, 5143, 5145, 5147, 5149, 5151, 5153, 5155, 5157, 5159, 5161, 5163, 5165, 5167, 5169, 5171, 5173, 5175, 5177, 5179, 5181, 5183, 5185, 5187, 5189, 5191, 5193, 5195, 5197, 5199, 5201, 5203, 5205, 5207, 5209, 5211, 5213, 5215, 5217, 5219, 5221, 5223, 5225, 5227, 5229, 5231, 5233, 5235, 5237, 5239, 5241, 5243, 5245, 5247, 5249, 5251, 5253, 5255, 5257, 5259, 5261, 5263, 5265, 5267, 5269, 5271, 5273, 5275, 5277, 5279, 5281, 5283, 5285, 5287, 5289, 5291, 5293, 5295, 5297, 5299, 5301, 5303, 5305, 5307, 5309, 5311, 5313, 5315, 5317, 5319, 5321, 5323, 5325, 5327, 5329, 5331, 5333, 5335, 5337, 5339, 5341, 5343, 5345, 5347, 5349, 5351, 5353, 5355, 5357, 5359, 5361, 5363, 5365, 5367, 5369, 5371, 5373, 5375, 5377, 5379, 5381, 5383, 5385, 5387, 5389, 5391, 5393, 5395, 5397, 5399, 5401, 5403, 5405, 5407, 5409, 5411, 5413, 5415, 5417, 5419, 5421, 5423, 5425, 5427, 5429, 5431, 5433, 5435, 5437, 5439, 5441, 5443, 5445, 5447, 5449, 5451, 5453, 5455, 5457, 5459, 5461, 5463, 5465, 5467, 5469, 5471, 5473, 5475, 5477, 5479, 5481, 5483, 5485, 5487, 5489, 5491, 5493, 5495, 5497, 5499, 5501, 5503, 5505, 5507, 5509, 5511, 5513, 5515, 5517, 5519, 5521, 5523, 5525, 5527, 5529, 5531, 5533, 5535, 5537, 5539, 5541, 5543, 5545, 5547, 5549, 5551, 5553, 5555, 5557, 5559, 5561, 5563, 5565, 5567, 5569, 5571, 5573, 5575, 5577, 5579, 5581, 5583, 5585, 5587, 5589, 5591, 5593, 5595, 5597, 5599, 5601, 5603, 5605, 5607, 5609, 5611, 5613, 5615, 5617, 5619, 5621, 5623, 5625, 5627, 5629, 5631, 5633, 5635, 5637, 5639, 5641, 5643, 5645, 5647, 5649, 5651, 5653, 5655, 5657, 5659, 5661, 5663, 5665, 5667, 5669, 5671, 5673, 5675, 5677, 5679, 5681, 5683, 5685, 5687, 5689, 5691, 5693, 5695, 5697, 5699, 5701, 5703, 5705, 5707, 5709, 5711, 5713, 5715, 5717, 5719, 5721, 572



- William and Joanna (Sleeper) (Musgrove's Bristol, vol. 2, pp. 408-9), b. at Bristol 22 May 1837, living (1910) at Manchester.
- viii. SOPHRONIA, b. 11 May 1799; d. 26 Feb. 1861; m. 11 Nov. 1829 SAMUEL JEWETT, s. of Epps and Elizabeth (Hidden), of Newmarket, 1822, Newburyport, Mass., 1826, Saxton, Me., 1828, Fairmount, Me., 1830, Bucksport, Me., 1832, Bowdoinham, Me., 1836, Ripley, Ind., 1838, farmer, clergyman, D.D. (North Hampton Academy), b. at Ipswich, Mass., 27 Sept. 1797, d. at Wesley, Ill., 2 Mar. 1861. Children: 1. *Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> master mariner, b. at Newmarket 18 June 1824; d. at Whatcom, Wash., 1865; m. in Will Co., Ill., 17 Aug. 1847, Caroline Frazer, dau. of John and — (Fisher), b. in Greenbrier Co., Va., d. 1870. 2. *Samuel A. W.*, of Joliet, Ill., clergyman, D.D. (Mount Morris Coll.), b. at Newburyport, Mass., 21 Apr. 1826; d. at Joliet, Ill., Sept. 1882; m. at Flint Creek, Ill., 3 Sept. 1851, Mary E. Bridgman, b. at Bainbridge, N. Y., 11 Feb. 1826, d. at St. Paul, Minn., 1905. 3. *Enoch G.*, b. at Saxton, Me., 29 Aug. 1828; d. 17 Mar. 1845. 4. *John A.*, of Oakwood, Okla., merchant, farmer, b. at Fairmount, Me., 23 Oct. 1830; living (1910); m. 16 Dec. 1863 Susan M. Redman, dau. of David M. and Sarah A. (Yetter), b. at Bushkill, Pa., 16 Dec. 1834, d. 2 Aug. 1895. 5. *Ashbury C.*, of Jacks, Okla., clergyman, b. at Bucksport, Me., 18 Apr. 1832; d. 30 Mar. 1897; m. 1 Jan. 1857 Mary J. Boylan, dau. of Maj. Robert and Angeline (Brown), b. at Joliet, Ill., 21 Aug. 1837, who m. (2) 23 Dec. 1873 Charles M. Kellogg and is living (1910) at Bellingham, Wash. 6. *Wilbur F.*, b. at Bristol, Me., 31 July 1834; d. 2 Mar. 1842. 7. *William O. L.*, of Shelbina, Mo., lawyer, district attorney, 1876-80, member of the Legislature, 1886-90, editor, 1881-1901, and proprietor, 1901-13, of the *Shelbina Democrat*, b. at Bowdoinham, Me., 27 Dec. 1836; m. at Hunnewell, Mo., 3 June 1869, Sarah E. Cox, dau. of John V. and Martha E. (Howell), b. at Hunnewell, Mo., 5 Oct. 1851, living (1910). 8. *Ephraim H.*, of Hydro, Okla., clergyman, b. 26 Nov. 1838; living (1910); m. 6 Nov. 1861 Catherine B. Redman, dau. of David M. and Sarah A. (Yetter), b. at Bushkill, Pa., 9 Apr. 1840, d. 27 Dec. 1900.
94. ix. JOHN, b. 23 July 1801.
95. x. CALVIN, b. 29 Nov. 1803.

32. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Parsonsfield, Me., 1795, and of Effingham, N. H., 1807, merchant, miller, deputy sheriff, justice of the peace, born at Nottingham 27 Oct. 1767, died 24 Sept. 1847. He married first, 2 May 1787 (town records), MARY JENNESS, daughter of Samuel(?), who was born at Pembroke 3 Nov. 1766 and died 20 Aug. 1823; and secondly, 1 Apr. 1827, SARAH WARREN, who was born 1777 and died 22 July 1844.

Children by first wife, the first four born at Gilmanton, the others at Parsonsfield, Me. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Nancy Jane<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Carr, daughter of Ira<sup>7</sup> Huckins, of Ashland):

1. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Sept. 1787; d. 17 Oct. 1851 (tombstone); m. (1) at Parsonsfield, Me., 28 Sept. 1803, ANDREW GILMAN, s. of Daniel, of Parsonsfield, Me., b. at Newmarket 7 Apr. 1780, d. at Burlington, Vt., 5 June 1816; m. (2) 5 Dec. 1816 SAMUEL JENNESS, s. of Samuel and — (Prescott), of Tamworth, farmer, b. at Meredith 12 Apr. 1790, d. 25 Sept. 1865. Children by first husband (family record in possession, 1910, of Franklin P.<sup>8</sup> Jenness, s. of Diantha E.<sup>8</sup> (Jenness), of Meredith): 1. *Jefferson*,<sup>8</sup> b. at Parsonsfield, Me., 12 Jan. 1806; d. 15 Sept. 1825. 2. *Joseph*, of Tamworth, lawyer, innkeeper, postmaster, town clerk, justice of the peace, b. at Effingham 12 Mar. 1807; d. 1 Apr. 1896; m. (1) 2 Nov. 1832 Jane R. Beede, dau. of Elijah and Ann (Felch), b. at Sandwich 16 Mar. 1809, d. 17 Apr. 1851; m. (2) 2 Oct. 1851 Maria B.

- Cushing, dau. of William and Mary (Page), b. at Freedom 2 Dec. 1816, d. 24 Apr. 1882. Children by second husband (family record, *ut supra*): 3. *Mary Ann*, b. at Meredith 1 Oct. 1817; d. 10 June 1821. 4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. at Meredith 19 Mar. 1819; d. 12 Apr. 1898; m. 4 Aug. 1842 Albert A. McDaniels, s. of Charles and Sarah (Brewster), of Tamworth, Moultonborough, and Lakeport, farmer, b. at Tamworth 28 Feb. 1820, d. 15 May 1909. 5. *Samuel L.*, b. at Wheelock, Vt., 7 Nov. 1820; d. 12 Nov. 1821. 6. *Hannah J.*, b. at Wheelock, Vt., 3 Jan. 1822; d. 4 Sept. 1826. 7. *Diantha E.*, b. at Danville, Vt., 8 Jan. 1824; d. 24 Feb. 1888; m. at Newmarket, 18 Apr. 1847, her cousin, Joshua Jenness, s. of William and Elizabeth (Thompson), of Meredith, farmer, b. at Meredith 20 Feb. 1820, d. 14 Mar. 1900. 8. *Peter*, b. at Meredith 1 June 1825; d. 4 Jan. 1826. 9. *Ira Huckins*, of Exeter, shoemaker, b. at Meredith 20 Sept. 1826; d. 25 Apr. 1859; m. 1 Sept. 1846 Eliza A. Quint, dau. of Joseph and Hannah Abigail, b. at Madbury 2 Oct. 1826, who m. (2) Moses D. French of Exeter and d. 30 Oct. 1875. 10. *Charles W.*, of Ashland and of Manchester, merchant, b. 24 Aug. 1829; d. unm. 11. *Nancy Hill*, b. at Holderness 8 Sept. 1832; d. at Charlestown, Mass., 25 Feb. 1906; m. (1) 17 June 1850 David T. Hurd, s. of Jacob and Eunice (Libby), of Rochester, farmer, b. at Rochester 18 Jan. 1825, d. at Freedom 29 Mar. 1891; m. (2) 1893 George Furbush, of Freedom, farmer; m. (3) 4 Oct. 1897 her cousin, Ferdinand A.<sup>3</sup> Huckins, s. of Stephen<sup>7</sup> (96) and Pauline (Webb), q.v.
96. II. STEPHEN, b. 2 Nov. 1790.
97. III. PETER, b. 5 July 1792.
- IV. MARY, b. 27 July 1794; d. Aug. 1872; m. 8 Dec. 1812 her cousin, WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> BOYNTON (14, IV, 1), s. of William<sup>5</sup> and Mary<sup>5</sup> (Huckins), of Effingham, 1817, Wiscasset, Me., 1819, and Bangor, Me., teacher, surveyor, b. at Gilmanton 18 Mar. 1786, d. at Chicago 1865. Children, the first three b. at Effingham, the others at Wiscasset, Me. (Boynton Family, p. 259): 1. *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Jan. 1815; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 23 Oct. 1888; m. Henry Googins, s. of Rogers and Ann (—) (Higgins), of Bangor, Me., master mariner, b. at East Trenton (Lamoine), Me., 7 Aug. 1807 (*Bangor Hist. Mag.*, vol. 8, p. 107), d. 18 May 1869. 2. *William A.*, of Chicago, carpenter, m. Elizabeth Armstrong. 3. *Thomas Boyd*, of Bangor, Me., builder, b. 4 June 1817; d. 21 Apr. 1895; m. 17 Nov. 1842 Mary E. Rodgers, dau. of Adam and Olive (Gay), b. at Lincolnville, Me., 13 Apr. 1822, living (1910) at Malden, Mass. 4. *Warren Rice*, of Bangor, Me., printer, b. 24 May 1819; d. 6 Feb. 1903; m. (1) 6 June 1841 Mary Jane Phipps, dau. of William, b. at Salem, Mass., 6 Dec. 1819, d. 14 Apr. 1852; m. (2) 24 Oct. 1852 Martha E. Babcock, adopted dau. of John, d. 16 Apr. 1879; m. (3) 26 Nov. 1890 Priscilla Rolston, b. in England. 5. *Henry S.*, of Lamoine, Me., merchant, b. 20 Sept. 1820; d. 26 July 1903; m. 26 July 1843 Matilda Hodgkins, dau. of Nathan and Harriet (Googins), b. at Trenton, Me., 22 Sept. 1822, d. 4 Jan. 1895. 6. *Joseph*, d. in infancy. 7. *Joseph*, d. in infancy. 8. *Hannah*, d. unm. Oct. 1847. 9. *Ann Wilson*, b. 12 Aug. 1827; d. 16 June 1894; m. at Bangor, Me., 12 Oct. 1847, Richard H. Higgins, s. of Theophilus and Sarah (Hodgkins), of Bangor, Me., and Grand Junction, Colo., farmer, b. at Trenton, Me., 12 July 1817, d. 20 Apr. 1903. 10. *Alonzo King*, of Chicago, carpenter, soldier in the Civil War, b. 28 June 1829; d. 4 Dec. 1909; m. 31 July 1873 Margaret May, dau. of John and Mary (Bell), b. at Troy, N. Y., 21 June 1851, living (1910) at Chicago, Ill. 11. *George*, of Northwood, Iowa, packer, b. 7 June 1833; d. Sept. 1901; m. (1) Annie Drew, b. at Dexter, Me.; m. (2) Sarah Shaw, dau. of James M. and Susan (Tyler), b. at North Bangor, Me., 6 Mar. 1841, d. Oct. 1897.
- V. EUNICE, b. 13 Jan. 1796; d. unm. Sept. 1848.
- VI. MARY ANN, b. 1 May 1798; d. in Boston 27 Feb. 1881; m. 27 Oct.

- 1819 (Rev. Asa Piper's Marriages) SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> DALTON, s. of Samuel<sup>6</sup> and Mary (Bennett), of Newfield, Me., merchant, b. at Parsonsfield, Me., 25 Nov. 1797, d. in Boston 1848. Children, b. at Newfield, Me.: 1. *Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> of Texas, real-estate dealer, b. 1821; d. unm. 1882. 2. *Caroline*, b. 1823; d. s.p. in California 1903; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 4 Nov. 1845 (town records), William S. Mudgett, s. of John and Anna, of Boston, merchant, b. at Gilmanston 12 July 1817, d. in Boston 6 Apr. 1886. 3. *Asa*, of Bangor, Me., 1854, New York City, 1861, Portland, Me., 1863, clergyman, editor, A.M. (Harvard, 1851), S.T.D. (Colby, 1885), b. 30 Oct. 1824; d. 29 Aug. 1912; m. 20 Nov. 1851 Maria Leverett, dau. of William and Mary B. (Jackson), b. in Boston 5 Mar. 1826, d. at Portland, Me., 1 June 1909. 4. *William Tristram*, of Pomona, Cal., merchant, b. 3 Dec. 1826; d. 23 July 1894; m. 22 June 1859 Susan Leverett, dau. of William and Mary B. (Jackson), b. in Boston 5 Mar. 1833; d. at Pomona, Cal., 5 Apr. 1899. 5. *Abigail*, b. 1831; d. unm. in New York City 21 Nov. 1891. 6. *Benjamin F.*, of New York City, stockbroker, b. 1832; d. s.p. in Florida; m. in Boston, 12 June 1855, Helen M. Gove, dau. of John, b. in Boston 1838.
98. vii. IVORY LORD, b. 1 Jan. 1800.
- viii. CAROLINE, b. 25 Sept. 1802; d. at Exira, Iowa, 13 Sept. 1867; m. 6 Sept. 1820 JOSEPH WARREN, s. of Gen. James and Sarah (Millikin), of Buxton, Me., Effingham, N. H., and Exira, Iowa, 1856, innkeeper, lumberman, b. at Scarborough, Me., 14 Oct. 1798, d. 4 Sept. 1867. Children, the first two b. at Buxton, Me., the others at Effingham, N. H. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Mary, widow of James H.<sup>8</sup> Warren, of Atlantic, Iowa): 1. *Juliana*,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Apr. 1821; d. at Haverhill, Mass., 14 Jan. 1890; m. 12 Aug. 1861 Joseph<sup>7</sup> Chapman, s. of Eliphalet<sup>6</sup> and Margaret (Keneson) (Edward Chapman and Family, p. 36), of Tamworth, farmer, b. at Tamworth 29 June 1817, d. 12 Aug. 1894. 2. *Mary Huckins*, b. 2 Apr. 1823; d. 5 Jan. 1851; m. 27 Dec. 1840 Joseph Bennett, s. of Joseph and Mehitable (Moulton), of Effingham Falls, lumberman, b. at Freedom 28 Nov. 1805, d. 17 Dec. 1855. 3. *Susan*, b. 1 Dec. 1824; d. 20 Sept. 1825. 4. *Charles Frederic Millikin*, of Somersworth, machinist, b. 25 Apr. 1826; d. s.p. 18 Feb. 1852; m. 15 Sept. 1849 Mary F. Pendley, b. at Tamworth. 5. *William*, b. 23 May 1828; d. 7 Oct. 1832. 6. *Susan*, b. 25 June 1830; d. 2 Dec. 1830. 7. *Joseph Huckins*, of Newton Upper Falls, Mass., Neponset, Mass., 1856, Boston, 1862, author, physician, vice-president Am. Med. Ass'n, 1889-90, M.D. (Bowdoin, 1853), A.M. (Bowdoin, 1862), LL.D. (Norwich, 1889), brigade surgeon in the Civil War, b. 2 Oct. 1831; d. 24 Mar. 1891; m. 24 Sept. 1854 Caroline Elizabeth Everett, dau. of Joseph Caswell and Mary (Warren), b. at Newton Upper Falls, Mass., 12 July 1831, d. at Roslindale, Mass., 12 Jan. 1904. 8. *James Henry*, of Atlantic, Iowa, farmer, b. 23 Apr. 1834; d. 22 May 1907; m. 12 Apr. 1858 Mary Lucinda Chapman, dau. of Benjamin F. and Margaret T. (Marshall), b. at Embden, Me., 23 Oct. 1840, living (1910) at Atlantic, Iowa. 9. *Sarah Frances*, b. 31 July 1836; d. 12 Feb. 1901; m. 21 July 1854 John Warren, s. of Uriah and Asenath (Hemenway), of Effingham, farmer, b. at Jackson, Me., 5 Nov. 1827, d. at Jackson, Me., 1 Mar. 1904. 10. *Benjamin Franklin Darling*, of Gray, Mont., physician, b. 25 Apr. 1838; d. 10 July 1902; m. 13 Sept. 1861 Mary E. Winters, dau. of Nathan, b. at Plattsburgh, N. Y., living (1910)(?) in Oregon.
99. ix. NICHOLAS E., b. 19 May 1804.
100. x. IRA, b. 29 Jan. 1806.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Aug. 1808; d. unm.

Child by second wife, born at Effingham (family Bible, *ut supra*):

- xii. JOSEPH, of Lawrence, Mass., and of Boston, mechanic, b. 25 June 1828; disappeared in Michigan about 1868; m. 10 Nov. 1852 HANNAH<sup>8</sup> BATCHELDER, dau. of Burley<sup>6</sup> and Elizabeth (Taylor) (Batch-

elder Genealogy, p. 198), b. at Sanbornton 12 Sept. 1827, d. s. p. 4 Dec. 1884.\*

33. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Gilmanton, 1791, and of Walden, Vt., 1795 (Vermont Historical Gazetteer, vol. 4, p. 426), farmer, born at Nottingham 12 July 1771, died 11 Dec. 1799. He married, 18 Nov. 1792 (town records), PATIENCE SPENCER of Nottingham.

Administration upon his estate was granted on the petition of his widow, Patience, to Ezra Carter (Caledonia Probate Records, vol. 1, pp. 61-5). The widow was appointed guardian of Eunice and Patience, and Ebenezer Spencer was appointed guardian of Samuel, Joseph, and Mary (Polly), all children of Samuel Huckins (*ib.*, vol. 1, p. 161).

In 1791 he had from his father 40 acres in Gilmanton, part of lot 5 in the Upper Gore, and in 1794 he sold this land (Strafford Deeds, vol. 19, p. 327).

Children (guardianship proceedings, *ut supra*) :

- i. EUNICE.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. PATIENCE.
- iii. SAMUEL.
- iv. JOSEPH.
- v. MARY (POLLY), also mentioned in the will of her grandfather, Joseph<sup>5</sup> Huckins (14), dated 11 May 1815. (Strafford Probate Records, vol. 23, p. 53.)

[To be continued]

## EMINENT NOVA SCOTIANS OF NEW ENGLAND BIRTH

By REV. ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, D.C.L., of Boston, Mass.

### NUMBER TWO

#### HON. HIBBERT NEWTON

HON. HIBBERT NEWTON, one of the earliest Bostonians to settle in Nova Scotia after its final capture from the French in 1710, was the only son of Thomas Newton, Esq., of Boston, who is said to have been born in England 10 June 1660 and who died in Boston 28 May 1721. Thomas Newton appeared in Boston in 1688, Chief Justice Sewall calling him "a newcomer" there (5 *Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll.*, vol. 1, p. 216). He was sworn there as an attorney 7 June 1688; but in his own affidavit (*ib.*, vol. 1, p. 55), made apparently in 1707, he states that he has been in New England "for near sixteen years last past." In Sept. 1692 he was in New Hampshire as secretary of that province. In Boston he became a leading lawyer, being the first member of the legal profession in Massachusetts who was called barrister (REGISTER, vol. 31, p. 206). He was employed in the investigation of persons accused of witchcraft, was appointed deputy-judge in the Court of Vice-Admiralty for Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire, and

\* Joseph<sup>7</sup> Huckins adopted as his son George M. Cross, son of Joseph and Eliza (Batchelder) Cross. George M. Cross (afterwards George M. Huckins) was born at Wentworth 4 July 1863, and married 31 Mar. 1890 Ella S. Lamprey, born at Orford 20 July 1867, daughter of George W. and Celinda C. (Trussell). George M. Huckins, farmer, and wife were living at Orfordville in 1910.

Rhode Island, was sworn as comptroller of Her Majesty's Customs 31 Oct. 1707, and was appointed attorney-general, probably in June 1720. He was one of the founders of King's Chapel, was a member of its vestry in 1699, and was warden in 1704 and afterwards; and in 1853 his great-grandson, Hon. Edward Augustus Newton, placed in that venerable church a tablet to his memory.\* (*Annals of King's Chapel*, vol. 1, p. 182.) His will, dated 6 Mar. 1720/1, was proved 5 June 1721. His valuable library, which, it was said, contained the best collection of law books that had ever been offered for sale in this country, was advertised for sale soon after his death. That his wife Christian, whose maiden name is unknown (although it may possibly have been Phillips), was a widow when Thomas Newton married her seems probable from the statement in her will, dated in Boston 19 Mar. 1727/8 and proved 12 Feb. 1730/1, that her "daughter Thompson" is to have her "estate at Plastow in old England." The children of Thomas and Christian Newton were: Hibbert, the subject of this sketch; Elizabeth, who probably died unmarried; Christian, who was married, 11 Feb. 1723/4, to John Wainwright of Ipswich; and Hannah, who also may have died unmarried.

The date of the birth of Hibbert Newton is unknown. He may have participated in the siege of Annapolis Royal, N. S., but there is no record of his presence there at that time. In 1711, however, when he was presumably under twenty-five years of age, he was appointed (through what direct influence is not revealed) collector of customs at Annapolis Royal, then and until 1749 the capital of Nova Scotia, and he held this position until his death in 1751. This collectorship was the chief collectorship of customs in Nova Scotia, and for a time, at least, the collectorship of Canso was coupled with that of Annapolis. He was a member of the Military Council of Nova Scotia, having been appointed by Governor Phillips 6 May 1720, when he formed his first council at Annapolis Royal, but his name is not found among the members in attendance after July 1725. (*Nova Scotia Archives*, vol. 3.) During his life of over forty years at Annapolis Royal Mr. Newton's intercourse with Boston was frequent. He undoubtedly spent much time in that town, and in 1738 his sisters Elizabeth and Christian conveyed to him a house on Marlborough Street of which he was already in possession. His will, dated 4 May 1750 and proved 5 June 1752, is recorded in Boston.

Hibbert Newton married, probably at Annapolis Royal, although the date of the marriage is unknown, Hannah Adams, baptized in Boston 17 Sept.

\* The inscription on this tablet is not free from errors, as may be seen by comparing it with the *Boston News-Letter* for the week from Monday, May 22, to Monday, May 29, 1721, which contains the following: "On the Lord's Day Morning the 28th Instant, (being Born on the said Day) Died here *Thomas Newton*, Esq; Aged 61 Years." An account of the career of the deceased is then given, which appears with sundry changes and additions in the *News-Letter* for the week from Monday, May 29, to Monday, June 5, 1721, this second notice (a part of which is printed in *Annals of King's Chapel*, vol. 1, p. 183) reading as follows: "On Thursday last the first Currant, was Honourably Interred here, *Thomas Newton* Esq; His Majesty's Attorney General of this Province, Comptroller of His Majesty's Customs, had been Judge of the Admiralty, Justice of the Peace, and for many Years one of the Chief Lawyers of this Place: He was a Gentleman born in *England* the 10th of *June* 1660, being *Whitsunday*, and Died on the Lords Day the 28th past being also *Whitsunday*, in the 61 Year of his Age; He was Educated there, and intirely beloved both there and here by all that knew him, one who carryed himself very handsomly, just and well in every Station and Post which he sustained, being Affable and Courteous, of a Circumspect Walk and Deportment, and inoffensive Conversation, of Strict Devotion towards GOD, exemplarily for Family Government, as well as Humanity to all his Fellow Creatures, A Lover of all Good Men, and therefore the more Lamented at his Death. His Funeral was Attended by His Excellency the Governour, Gentlemen of His Majesty's Council, with other principal Gentlemen, Merchants and others."

1699, daughter of John and Hannah of Boston and of Annapolis Royal, John Adams also being a member for many years of the Military Council of Nova Scotia. (REGISTER, vol 32, pp. 132, 133.)

According to Hibbert Newton's will, he and his wife Hannah had nine children: Thomas; Phillips, commissioned a first lieutenant of the 40th Regiment 29 July 1751 and captain-lieutenant of the 48th Regiment 8 Apr. 1762; Hibbert, baptized at King's Chapel, Boston, 6 May 1725 and commissioned a first lieutenant of the 40th Regiment 15 Oct. 1754; William; John; Henry, born in 1731, for whom see below; Christian; Hannah Adams, married (license granted 26 July 1759), as his second wife, to Hon. Jonathan Binney, M.C., who was born at Hull, Mass., 7 Jan. 1724/5 and was the founder of an important family in Halifax, his grandson Hibbert becoming the fourth Anglican bishop of Nova Scotia; and Mary.

Hon. Henry Newton, youngest son of Hon. Hibbert Newton, became chief collector of customs for Nova Scotia at Halifax on his father's death in 1751, was admitted to the Council in 1761, and died in office as collector in 1802, his father and he having held the office successively for over ninety years. A tablet to his memory in St. Paul's Church, Halifax, bears the following inscription: "Sacred to the Memory of the Honourable Henry Newton, the first Collector of His Majesty's Customs in Nova Scotia, at Halifax, which appointment he held for fifty years with signal honour to himself and advantage to the public. His father, Hibbert Newton, Esq., filled the same office at Annapolis forty years. He was a member of His Majesty's Council for the Province forty-two years, and invested with other offices of distinction and trust; greatly beloved and respected for his many virtues, but chiefly for his exemplary Christian character and conduct, consistently sustained through a long life in an age of great laxity and religious indifference. He died universally lamented on the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1802, aged 70 years. This monument is erected by his son, Edward Augustus Newton,\* as a memorial of his father's exalted worth, and in fervent gratitude for his pious teaching and example. 'The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.'"

Hon. Henry Newton married, in Halifax, Ann Stuart, sister of the artist Gilbert Stuart, who with her parents had removed to Newport, N. S., from Rhode Island a few years before the Revolution. The year after her husband's death Mrs. Newton came to Massachusetts and opened a school for young ladies in Medford; later she had a similar school in Boston.

In several encyclopædias are to be found brief sketches of Gilbert Stuart Newton, a painter of much note, who is usually but incorrectly called a son of Edward Newton of Halifax and his wife Ann Stuart. He was, however, a son of Hon. Henry and Ann (Stuart) Newton. Like his more distinguished uncle, Gilbert Stuart, he went early to England, where he became an associate of the Royal Academy and a few years later an Academician. In 1831-2 he painted in America. He died at Wimbledon, England, 5 Aug. 1835. He married in Boston, 22 Aug. 1832, Sally Williams Sullivan, who was married again in Boston, where she was residing, 25 June 1840, to William F. Oakey of New York. (King's Chapel registers.)

Authorities: N. H. Provincial Papers, vol. 2; Boston Records; Suffolk Probate Records; Boston *News-Letter*, May 22—June 5, 1721; Annals of King's Chapel; History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; Nova Scotia Council Records; Records of St. Paul's Church, Halifax; REGISTER, vol. 17, pp. 184, 185; Eliot's Biographical Dictionary; Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography.

\* He was of Pittsfield, Mass.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC  
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 7 May 1913.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the April meeting were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, and Council were accepted.

One corresponding member and fifty-three resident members were elected by ballot.

The rules were suspended, and on motion of John Carroll Chase, Vice-President for New Hampshire, it was voted that in recognition of the efficient services of Miss Mary Ella Stickney during her term of office as Assistant Librarian, soon to be terminated, she be made a life member.

The paper of the afternoon was by William Lyman Underwood, and was entitled *A Trip on a Great-Lake Freighter*. An account of a voyage from Cleveland to Duluth and return was given, and by means of slides, which the speaker himself had made and colored, there were shown the life on a large freighter, the extensive development of the freight-carrying business, and the methods of handling the cargoes, together with the scenery on the Lakes.

*1 October.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the May meeting were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Three corresponding members and twenty-seven resident members were elected by ballot.

Hon. W. Prentiss Parker of Roxbury, Mass., a member of the Society, read a paper on *Colonial and Historic Houses*, using as illustrations lantern-slides of photographs which he had taken, beginning in 1888. Since then forty per cent. of these old buildings have been removed. The closing picture was of a portion of the old Indian trail from Boston to Plymouth in Franklin Park, near Seaver Street. Thence it may be traced to Mattapan, where the Neponset River was forded.

After adjournment refreshments were served.

*5 November.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the October meeting were approved, and the reports of the Council, Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, and Historian were accepted.

John Carroll Chase, Vice-President for New Hampshire, gave notice that he would offer an amendment to the By-Laws of the Society, the effect of which would be to place the election of members in the hands of the Council.

By ballot the following were elected members of the Nominating Committee: Francis N. Balch, Frank A. Bates, Charles K. Bolton, Mrs. Florence C. Howes, Mrs. Mary S. Randall.

The address of the afternoon was by Pe-Ahm-E-Squeet, a member of the Chippewa tribe of Indians. She was graduated at the Haskell Institute, a Government school in Lawrence, Kans., and then came to Boston for the study of music. Appearing in Indian costume, she told of the home life of the Indians, their legends, and their customs, and then she sang a number of their songs. At the close of the address she showed how the Harvest Ceremony was performed. Included in this are prayers for rain, planting of corn, and other expressions of Indian thought and life in song and gesture.

---

NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again de-



sires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French for a part of her time as a searcher of records there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

CHICKERING.—Information about the English ancestry and environment of the Chickering family of Massachusetts has been published in the REGISTER, vol. 61, p. 189, vol. 63, pp. 282-3, and vol. 64, pp. 136-7. From these pages it appears that members of this family resided in the parishes of Ringsfield, Wrentham, Westleton, and Henstead, all in co. Suffolk. The following entries in the registers of Bramfield, co. Suffolk (*vide* Hill's Registers of Bramfield, 1894, pp. 9, 10, and 2 *Misc. Gen. et Herald.*, vol. 3, p. 238), a parish less than ten miles from Ringsfield, show that Henry Chickering, the father of the emigrants to Massachusetts, lived at Bramfield from 1588 to 1595, perhaps even for a longer time.

#### Christenings

- 1588 Henry Chickeringe sonne of Henry Chickeringe 5 January [1588/9].
- 1591 Mary Chickeringe daughter of Henry Chickering 20 May.
- 1593 John Chickeringe sonne of Henry Chickeringe 28 December.
- 1595 Reginald Chickeringe sonne of Henry Chickeringe 12 September.

The registers of baptisms, marriages, and burials at Bramfield from 1596 to 1693 are missing; but among the entries given above, which are all the Chickering entries in the Bramfield registers, is found the record of the baptism of Henry Chickering, one of the emigrants to Massachusetts.

Malden, Mass.

GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN.

BARLOW RECORDS.—Among the papers of Mrs. Rachel Ward (Hurd) Allerton, who was born at Amenia, N. Y., 2 July 1822, was married there, 25 Jan. 1845, to David Allerton, and died at Binghamton, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1909, a small manuscript book was found, containing a partial list of the descendants of Peleg Barlow of Sandwich, Mass., and of Amenia, N. Y. It is not possible now to say positively by whom this record was written; but from the paper, penmanship, and general appearance, it must have been prepared about seventy-five years ago, and there is some reason for believing that the compiler was one of the children of Thomas Barlow by his second wife, Lucy Allerton. From the fact that in all cases where it has been compared with other records it has been found to be correct, it should undoubtedly be accepted as a valuable contribution to the history of the family.

The parentage of Peleg Barlow has not been definitely ascertained. He was, however, probably a son of Moses Barlow, of Sandwich and Rochester, Mass. Mrs. Allerton, the former possessor of this record, was herself a descendant of Peleg Barlow, being a daughter of Hebron and Eliza (Barlow) Hurd (*vide infra*). The record is given below as it was written, except that some additional details, enclosed in brackets, have been supplied.

Peleg Barlow, born at Sandwich, Mass., Feb. 25, 1692, died at Amenia, N. Y., Oct. —, 1759. Married [at Sandwich, 25 July 1717] Elizabeth Perry, born at Sandwich, July 15, 1690, died at Amenia, May —, 1759 [daughter of Samuel and Esther (Taber, Perry)]. Their children were:

Thomas, born at Sandwich. [*date illegible*]

Nathan, born at Sandwich, May —, 1726.

Moses, born at Sandwich, Nov. 25, 1728.

Nathan married Joanna Swift, sister of Judah Swift, of Sandwich.

Thomas and Nathan died at Danesburgh, N. Y.

Peleg Barlow and his wife moved from Sandwich to Amenia in 1756.

Moses Barlow married [at Sandwich, 23 Nov. 1749] Sarah Wing, born at Sandwich [13 July 1730], died at Amenia [21 Nov. 1815, daughter of John and



**Mary (Knowles) Wing].** Moses Barlow died at Amenia, March 18, 1799. Their children were:

Elisha, born at Sandwich, July 23, 1750.  
 Sylvania, born at Sandwich, Jan. 20, 1752.  
 Elizabeth, born at Sandwich, March 30, 1754.  
 Mehitabel, born at Amenia, Aug. 11, 1756.  
 Elizabeth, born at Amenia, March 13, 1759.  
 Jemima, born at Amenia, June 25, 1761.  
 Thomas, born at Amenia, July 10, 1764.  
 Sarah, born at Amenia, Sept. —, 1766.

Elisha Barlow married Sarah Barlow, daughter of his father's brother Thomas. Their children were:

Thomas, who married Polly Clark.  
 Peleg, who married Margaret Hinchcliff.  
 Lois.  
 Moses, who married Nancy Knickerbocker.  
 Obed, killed in the war of 1812.  
 Sally, died aged 21.

Sylvania Barlow married Sylvanus Nye. Their children were: Shubal. Sally, unmarried. David. Meltiah. Ebenezer. Sylvanus. Susan, married ——— Hutchinson Amanda, unmarried.

Elizabeth Barlow, born March 13, 1759, married Lot Swift. Their children were: Lydia, Seth, Sarah, Harry, Moses, Rebecca, Nathaniel, Betsy.

Jemima Barlow married Samuel Hitchcock. Their children were: Sally, Thomas, Susan, who married Dr. Hermance, Gilbert, Samuel, Elisha, Betsy, who married Theo. Gregory.

Thomas Barlow [died at Amenia, 10 Aug. 1853], married [(1) at Amenia, 18 Sept. 1783] Amy Delano [daughter of Jethro and Elizabeth (Lathrop) Delano, who died at Amenia, 8 Jan. 1803]. Their children were:

Milton [born at Amenia 4 May 1784; died unmarried]  
 Sarah [born at Amenia 11 Feb. 1786], died unmarried.  
 Lydia [born at Amenia 10 Apr. 1789], married Samuel Jarvis.  
 Belinda [born at Amenia 28 Apr. 1790, died 31 Oct. 1867], married [16 Mar. 1809] Eleazer Morton Swift.  
 Maria [born at Amenia 2 Aug. 1792], married Thomas Swift.  
 Clarissa [born at Amenia 26 Nov. 1794], married Thomas Hammond.  
 Harriet [born at Amenia 3 July 1797], married Ebenezer Pray  
 Eliza [born at Amenia 5 Apr. 1800, died at Mount Vernon, N. Y., 21 Feb. 1875], married [at Amenia 28 Apr. 1820] Hebron Hurd  
 Newton, died an infant.

Thomas Barlow married (2) [before 1808], Lucy Allerton [born at Amenia 17 Aug. 1781, daughter of Reuben and Lois (Atherton) Allerton]. Their children were:

Sarah Ann, married Joseph Crosby.  
 Jeannette, married Cyrus Crosby.  
 Thomas, died unmarried.  
 Myra, married Hezekiah Coffin.  
 Aurelia, married Barlow Nye.  
 Catherine, married Edmund Mills.  
 Mary, married Joel Barlow.  
 Franklin, married Mabel [illegible].

Thomas Barlow, son of Elisha, married Polly Clark. Their children were: Elisha, Nathan, Marilla, William, Lois, Thomas, married Cornelia Rowe, Martin L., Moses.

Mehitabel Barlow, daughter of Moses, married Edmund Bramhall, grandson of George Bramhall, who lived at Dover, Mass. Bay Colony, and was killed by the Indians in 1689, he was born June 23, 1749, died March 16, 1793. Their children were:

Sarah, born 1776, died 1843.  
 Moses, born 1778, died 1856.  
 Elizabeth, born 1780, died 1851  
 Huldah, born 1783.  
 Sylvania, born 1785, died unmarried.  
 Joseph, born 1787, died 1829.

Edmund, born 1790, died 1844.

Mehitabel, born 1793.

Sarah Bramhall, daughter of Edmund Bramhall and Mehitabel Barlow, married Dr. Caleb Childs, of Albany. Their children were: Edmund B., Caleb, Mary Eliza, Rebecca, married Isaac Welch, Sarah Mehitabel, married S. Doty, Solomon, Joseph.

Moses Bramhall, son of Edmund, married Elizabeth Hulbert. Their children were: Sarah Mehitabel, Harrison G., Charles H., Moses Barlow, Elizabeth A., Angelina M., George W., John Henry, Mary Jane, Alexander, Wellington.

New York, N. Y.

WALTER SCOTT ALLERTON.

BLANCHARD-KENT.—Among the "Marriage Licences of Salisbury," published in *The Genealogist*, N. S., vol. 30, pp. 121-7, Oct. 1913, the following apparently relate to New England immigrants:

Blanchard, Thomas, of Clatford, co. South., yeoman, widower, and Ann Barnes, of St. Edmund's, Sarum, wid. Bdman. Henry Byley, of the same, tanner. 15 May 1637.

Kent, Steven, of Sarum, linnen draper, 32, and Margery Norris, of Wallopp, co. South. No Bdman. (Allegation says Margery is of "Collingborne Kingston, sp., 24.") 10 Aug. 1637.

Concord, Mass.

GEORGE S. STEWART.

NATHANIEL WINSLOW'S ACCOUNT BOOK.—An Account Book without the original owner's name is now in the possession of Mr. George H. Thomas of Marshfield, Mass. The entries in the book were made between 1717 and 1728. On the first page I found the births and deaths of the original owner's family, with no surname. By comparison with the Marshfield, Mass., Vital Records, published in *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 5, p. 236, I was able to determine that the original owner was Nathaniel Winslow, Jr. His first wife, the mother of his first ten children, was Lydia, daughter of Josiah and Rebecca (Barker) Snow. Her mother's name has been many times incorrectly published as Baker. His second wife, the mother of the last three children given below, was Deborah (Barstow) Bryant, widow of John Bryant of Scituate. The Winslow Memorial, vol. 1, p. 97, published in 1877, contains an abridgment of the family record, as recorded by Nathaniel Winslow himself. The record in full is as follows:

Our first Child was born January 19<sup>th</sup> In the year 1693.

Lydia was borne January 24<sup>th</sup>: 1694.

Thankful was borne In February the 2 day: 1696.

Snow was borne In May 13<sup>th</sup>: 1698.

Our Littell gearl November 9<sup>th</sup>: 1701.

Oliver november the 24: 1702.

Nathaniel In february 28<sup>th</sup>: 1704.

and departed this life January the 27: 1707.

Daborah was born March 21: 1708.

Patience was born June the 29: 1710.

September 9<sup>th</sup>: 1712 Nathaniel was born.

Ruth was Borne Dseember 30<sup>th</sup>: 1719.

Abiah was Borne Dseember 4<sup>th</sup>: 1722

Allithea was Borne November 4<sup>th</sup>: 1723

and Departed this Life May 15<sup>th</sup>: 1724.

Malden, Mass.

GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN.

DERBY-JAMES-BLANCHARD.—Jane<sup>s</sup> James, born 6 Nov. 1664, daughter of Francis<sup>s</sup> and Elizabeth (Hyland) James of Hingham, Mass., married 7 Dec. 1704 Edward Derby "of Taunton." (*Hist. of Hingham*, vol. 2, p. 379.) Some years ago the suggestion was offered (*REGISTER*, vol. 49, p. 340) that this bridegroom was the son of Edward and Ruth (Whitmarsh) Derby of Braintree and Weymouth and was born 16 May 1688, "on both town records." The Weymouth Vital Records show the birth of Edward, son of Edward and Ruth Derby, on 15 May 1688. Had he lived, he would have been only a little more than sixteen

and a half years of age at the date of the marriage; but the printed Braintree Records., p. 674, show that a second Edward, son of Edward and Ruth Derby, was born 22 Aug. 1691.

It was Edward Derby, Sr., who married Jane James for his second wife. Doubtless the intention (Weymouth V. R., vol. 2, p. 62) of Edward Derby and ———, 4 Nov. 1704, was theirs. Jane died; and he married thirdly, 16 Oct. 1707, Mrs. Rebecca (Sumner) Hobart, whose first husband, Aaron Hobart of Hingham, had died 3 Mar. 1704/5. (Hist. of Hingham, vol. 2, p. 339; Sumner Genealogy, 1879, p. 2.)

Children of Edward Derby by his first wife, Ruth (Whitmarsh): 1. Edward, b. 18 May 1688 (Weymouth V. R., vol. 1, p. 92); d. young. 2. Samuel, b. 1 or 2 May 1689 (Weymouth V. R., vol. 1, p. 93; Braintree Rec., p. 674). 3. Edward, b. 22 Aug. 1691; d. 8 June 1716 (Weymouth V. R., vol. 2, p. 264). 4. Sarah, b. 19 June 1698 (Braintree Rec., p. 674). 5. David (twin), b. 23 May 1698 (Braintree Rec., p. 675). 6. Jonathan (twin), b. 23 May 1698 (*ib.*). Child of Edward Derby by his second wife, Jane (James): 7. Jane, b. probably 1705 or 1706; m. Samuel Blancher (int. rec. 22 July 1727 at Weymouth). Children of Edward Derby by his third wife, Rebecca (Sumner) (Hobart): 8. Rebecca, whose birth is not found in the printed records of either town. 9. Ruth, b. 15 Mar. 1711 (Weymouth V. R., vol. 1, p. 96).

Edward Derby, Sr., died at Weymouth 6 Jan. 1723/4, leaving a will dated 4 Jan. 1723/4 and proved 20 Jan. of the same year, which is not satisfactorily referred to in REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 340. The legatees were: wife Rebecca, son Jonathan, son Samuel (who "went from me at Nineteen Years of age and Married"), daughters Sarah Cobb, Jane Derby (whose legacy was £50 "and four silver spoons her mother left"), Rebecca Derby, and Ruth Derby. The unmarried daughters were to receive their portions at twenty-one or marriage. (Suffolk Probate Records, vol. 23, p. 101.)

Francis<sup>3</sup> James of Hingham did mention his sister Jane Derby in his will, dated 28 Dec. 1717 and proved 10 Jan. 1717/18, as stated in REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 340; but so imperfect a statement of that fact is misleading, as the will reads: "Jane Darby the Daughter of my sister Jane Darby dec<sup>d</sup>." The other legatees were: brother Thomas James, Samuel James, sister Sarah Sale, and brother-in-law John Sale, the last two receiving life tenure in certain real estate. (Suffolk Probate Records, vol. 20, p. 180.) On 21 Sept. 1738 Samuel Blancher of Weymouth and Jane his wife, together with Samuel James and several of the heirs of Thomas<sup>3</sup> James, all of Hingham, sold to Samuel Slader of Hingham real estate described as "part of the estate that Francis James, John Sale, and Sarah Sale died seized of." (Suffolk Deeds, vol. 107, p. 41.)

59 Oxford Street, Somerville, Mass.

ELLA F. ELLIOT.

JENKINS-JONES.—The following record is preserved on a loose sheet of paper which was found in an old Bible concordance now in the possession of a lady residing in Brattleboro, Vt. The book was rescued from a rubbish heap, on which it had been tossed by people who occupied the house in which the family of its present possessor once lived. The letters M.P., which appear in large capitals at the bottom of the sheet, are perhaps the initials of Miles Phillips, whose name, with the date 1775, is written in ink on the margin at the top of one of the pages of the concordance. The sheet on which the record is written now measures about 10½ by 8½ inches, but its size has been reduced by wear and tear. Perforations in the left-hand margin indicate that the sheet was at one time fastened into a book.

John Jenkin was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> day of July 1688/

Martha Jenkin was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> day of June 1690/

Mary Jenkins the wife of John Jenkins was borne the 13 day of June 169[torn]

Between 11 and 12 A clock [Interlined between the birth dates of Mary and Thomas.]

Thomas Jenkins the sone of John Jenkins was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> day of 9ber 1724

John Jones the sone of Abraham Jones was borne the 2<sup>th</sup> day of Janua[torn] 1701/2 About 4 A klok at noon

Mary Jones was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> day of 7ber 1705/

Martha Jones was borne the 13<sup>th</sup> day of march 1708/9

Abraham Jones was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> day of march 1710/11  
 Sarah Jones was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> day of August 1714/  
 Benjamin Jones was borne the 2<sup>th</sup> day of July 1718/  
 Thomas Jones was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> day of 7ber 1721/  
 John Jenkin the sone of John Jenkins was borne the 22 day of abr[torn]  
 172[torn]  
 Mary Jenkin the daughter of John Jenkins was borne the 29 day of Abrill  
 1729 John Jenkin and mary his wife married the 6 day of february 1724

M. P.

Dedham, Mass.

CHARLES S. LISCOM.

---

 HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

**STANDISH.**—The New England Historic Genealogical Society has received from England copies of twenty-five deeds, hitherto unpublished, relating to lands in various Lancashire parishes and in the Isle of Man which, according to the statement of Capt. Myles Standish in his will, had been "surrptuously detained" from him. Some of these deeds are in Latin, others in English, the earliest one dating from 1481. They reveal a branch of the Standish family which settled in the Isle of Man and indicate one of its members as in all probability either the father or the grandfather of Capt. Myles of Plymouth. These deeds, with an article by their discoverer, will be printed in the REGISTER for April or July 1914.

---

**PHILLIMORE'S PARISH REGISTERS.**—Thomas M. Blagg, Esq., of 124 Chancery Lane, London, editor of the series of English Parish Registers projected by the late W. P. W. Phillimore, Esq., and published for many years under his direction, has sent to the librarian of the New England Historic Genealogical Society several copies of the new catalogue of the volumes thus far issued, and in his letter accompanying this gift makes the following appeal:

"I would ask that you give some of these [catalogues] to people likely to support the series by becoming subscribers to at least one county series. At present the support of the series from your side of the Atlantic is almost negligible. Genealogists in America seem content to use the public libraries there and do not realize that, if a few more of them would subscribe to the county they are specially interested in, that increased support would enable that county to be printed at double the pace and completed within a few years, whereas with the almost complete absence of the private subscriber several counties have for long been entirely at a standstill and is at times doubtful if the series as a whole can be continued.

"The same neglect is strangling the good work of the British Record Society."

---

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given *in full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

**Annable.**—Anthony, born in co. Kent, England, about 1599, died at Barnstable, Mass., 1674, by Rev. Herbert Leslie Buzzell, Northfield, Mass.

**Busnell.**—Isaac, born, perhaps at Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, about 1606-8, died at Salisbury, Mass., 8 July 1683, by Rev. Herbert Leslie Buzzell, Northfield, Mass.

**Farr.**—George, of Lynn, Mass., born in England 1594, died at Lynn, Mass., 24 Oct. 1662, and Thomas, of Lynn and Stow, Mass., born in England, by Mrs. Ida Farr Miller, 18 Lawrence Street, Wakefield, Mass.

**Goodridge.**—William, born probably at Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, England, 8 Apr. 1608, died at Watertown, Mass., 21 Mar. 1646/7, by Edwin A. Goodridge, M.D., 127 Maple Avenue, Flushing, N. Y.

**Griffyn.**—Hugh, died at Sudbury, Mass., 1654, by Mrs. W. E. Hodge, 27 Biltmore Street, Springfield, Mass.

**Huntington.**—Simon, born 7 Aug. 1583, died at sea 1633, by Samuel Gladding Huntington, 178 Kenyon Street, Hartford, Conn.

**Lincoln.**—Samuel, born at Hingham, co. Norfolk, England, 1619, died at Hingham, Mass., 26 May 1690, by Waldo Lincoln, Esq., 49 Elm Street, Worcester, Mass.

**Van Loon.**—Jan, died at Loonenburgh, N. Y., in the early part of the eighteenth century, by E. Haviland Hillman, F.S.G., 13 Somers Place, Hyde Park, W., London, England.

## RECENT BOOKS

[THE editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the *REGISTER* to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

### GENEALOGICAL

**Bailey genealogy.** Account of the 18th gathering of the Bailey-Bayley Family Association, particularly commemorative of the life and services of Brig.-Gen. Jacob Bayley, 1726-1815, held in West Newbury, Mass., August 19, 1911. 68 p. map pl. por. 8°

**Bally genealogy.** Genealogy of the Bally family of Bromham, Wiltshire, England, and more particularly of the descendants of Joel Bally, who came from Bromham about 1682 and settled in Chester County, Pa. By Gilbert Cope. Lancaster, Pa., Wickersham Printing Company, 1912. 9+672 p. fcs. map. pl. por. 4°

**Bates genealogy.** The Bates Bulletin. Series 2, vol. 2, no. 1. September, 1913. p. 21-32, il. 8°

**Bicknell genealogy.** Good News. The Bicknell Family Association. Vol. 1, no. 2. Providence, R. I., 1913. 15 p. por. 12°

**Cary genealogy.** The John Cary Descendants. Bulletin, no. 14, new series. October, 1913. p. 71-74, il. 8°

**Dickinson genealogy.** The Dickinson family of Milton and Litchfield. By Anthon Temple Gesner. Middletown, Conn., Pelton & King, 1913. 14 p. pl. 8°

**Dutcher genealogy.** The Dutcher family. By Walter Kenneth Griffin. n. p. n. d. 68 p. 4° Reprinted from the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for 1909-1910.

**Gerrish genealogy.** Old Boston families, number two, the Gerrish family (family of Capt. John Gerrish). By Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, M.A., D.C.L. n. p. 1913. 11 p. 8° Reprinted from *REGISTER* for April 1913.

**Hawkins genealogy.** Memoranda concerning some branches of the Hawkins family and connections. By Gen. John Parker Hawkins, U. S. Army. n. p. 1913. 137 p. pl. por. 8°

**Howland genealogy.** Howland Homestead. Vol. 1, no. 3. Boston, Mass., published by the Society of the Descendants of Pilgrim John Howland of the Ship Mayflower, 1912. 12 p. il. 8°

**Howland genealogy.** Howland Homestead. Vol. 1, no. 4. Boston, Mass., published by the Society of the Descendants of Pilgrim John Howland of the Ship Mayflower, 1912. 12 p. il. 8°

**Kimball genealogy.** Record of the family of Levi Kimball and some of his descendants. By Levi Darbee. Revised and extended by Robert M. Darbee. n. p. 1913. 119+54 p. pl. por. 8°

**Kirk genealogy.** Genealogy of the descendants of John Kirk, born 1660, at

**Alfreton**, in Derbyshire, England, died 1705, in Darby Township, Chester (now Delaware) County, Pennsylvania. Compiled by Miranda S. Roberts, edited by Gilbert Cope. Doylestown, Pa., Press of the Intelligencer Company, 1912-1913. 8+721 p. fcsn. map pl. por. 4°

**Larkin genealogy.** Chronicle of the Larkin family of the town of Westerlie and Colony of Rhoad Island in New England. Number 2. Published for the Larkin Family Association, by William H. Larkin, Jr., Chelsea, Mass., 1913. 13 p. 8°

**Levet genealogy.** Thomas Levet of Exeter and Hampton. Reprinted from REGISTER with notes on the English and American families of Levett and Leavitt. By Victor C[hanning] Sanborn. n.p. 1913. 21 p. pl. 8°

**Lindsay Family Association of America.** The annual report of the Lindsay Family Association of America (Inc.) for 1912. Edited by Mrs. Margaret Lindsay Atkinson. n.p. n.d. p. 203-233, 8°

**Linzee, Ancestors and Descendants.** The history of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles of Roxbury, Mass., and their ancestors and descendants. By John William Linzee, Jr., A.B., S.B. Boston, Mass., privately printed, 1913. 12+609 p. ll. por. 8° Price \$15.00. Address the author, 96 Charles St., Boston, Mass.

**Maar genealogy.** Maar family records. By Rev. Charles Maar, A.M. Albany, N. Y., 1913. 13 p. 8° Price \$1.00.

**Marshall genealogy.** Marshall family record with Haskell, Boutwell, Barrett, Wadsworth, White, Read, Maurice, Kingsbury, Holbrooke, Stevens, Carpenter, and allied families. By Mr. and Mrs. Frank Burnside Kingsbury. Keene, N. H., Press of Walter T. Nims, 1913. 108 p. fcsn. ll. pl. por. 8° Price \$1.75 paper; \$3.00 cloth. Address F. B. Kingsbury, Proctor, Vt.

**Merritt genealogy.** New Merritt records. [By Douglas Merritt.] n.p. 1913. n.p. 8°

The author gives a short account of the early English Merritts; Henry of Scituate, Mass.; Nicholas of Salem; Philip of Boston; William of New York; Thomas and John of Rye, N. Y.; Westchester County Merritts; Isaac of Burlington, N. J.; William of Cecil County, Md.; Samuel of St. Pauls, Md.; early American Merritts; various Merritts, 1700-1800.

**Moir genealogy.** Moir genealogy and collateral lines with historical notes. By Alexander L. Moir. [Lowell, Mass., Union Printing Company, c'1913.] 492 p. ll. pl. por. 8°

**Perry genealogy.** The Perrys of Rhode Island and tales of Silver Creek; the Bosworth-Bourn-Perry homestead. Revised and enlarged from a lecture before the Ondawa Chapter of the D. A. R. and their guests of the S. A. R., at the Public Library, Cambridge, N. Y., April 13, 1909. By Rev. Calbraith Bourn Perry, D.D.; S. A. R. New York, Tobias Alexander Wright, 1913. 115 p. pl. por. 8° Price \$3.00 cloth; \$4.50 half leather. Address T. A. Wright, 150 Bleecker St., New York.

**Richardson genealogy.** Eleazer Richardson of Manchester and Bristol, Vt., and Richland, N. Y., and his descendants 1714-1913. With a brief account of his earliest ancestor in America, Amos Richardson of Boston, Mass. and Stonington, Conn., together with the line of descent from Amos to Eleazer. By Delos Andrew Richardson. Pulaski, N. Y., Pulaski Democrat Publishing Co., 1913. 36 p. 8°

**Shedd genealogy.** Register of the Shedd Family Association, vol. 2. Special meeting, December 16, 1912, Boston, Mass. Frank Edson Shedd, secretary, 60 Federal St., 1912. 31 p. 8°

**Stowell genealogy.** Outline chart of the Stowell family. By Charles Henry Stowell, M.D. n.p. 1913. Chart.

**Tre(a)dwel genealogy.** Descendants of Edward Tre(a)dwel, through his son John. By William A. Robbins. New York, 1911. 119 p. 4°

**Underwood genealogy.** The Underwood families of America. By Lucien Marcus Underwood. Edited by Howard J. Banker. Lancaster, Pa., The New Era Printing Company, 1913. Vols. 1 and 2. 40+400; 5+401-809 p. fcsn. pl. por. 8°

## BIOGRAPHICAL

**Bliss, Leonard Carpenter, memoir.** Leonard Carpenter Bliss, 1834-1913. n. p. 1913. [12 p.] fcs. por. 8°

**Crittenden, John Jordan, memoir.** Library of Congress. Calendar of the papers of John Jordan Crittenden. Prepared from the original manuscripts in the Library of Congress, by C. N. Feamster. Washington, D. C., Government Printing Office, 1913. 335 p. 4°

**Moseley, Edward Augustus, biography.** The life work of Edward A. Moseley in the service of humanity. By James Morgan. New York, The Macmillan Company, 1913. 6+378 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**Parr, Katharine, memoir.** Two book bills of Katharine Parr. By F[rances] Rose-Troup. London, Eng., Alexander Moring, Limited, 1911. 9 p. 8° Reprinted from The Library, January, 1911.

**Thomas, Rev. Dr. Thomas E., biography.** Letters of Thomas E. Thomas. Printed privately, 1913. 168+[2] p. por. 8°

**Harvard University, Class of 1863.** Report of the secretary of the Class of 1863 of Harvard College, June, 1903 to June, 1913. No. 8. Cambridge, The University Press, 1913. 170 p. pl. por. 8°

**Schenectady, N. Y., Union College.** History of the class graduated at Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., July 23, 1863, also a record of non-graduates and an honor roll of those who served in the Union Army and Navy during the Civil war, also reports of the 40th and 50th reunions, Union College, 1903 and 1913. By Thomas Healey Fearey. n. p. n. d. 92 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**Yale College, Class of 1893.** Vicennial record of Yale '93 and an account of the Vicennial Reunion, June 17, 1913. Published by Noah H. Swayne, 2d, Class Secretary. Philadelphia, The International Printing Co., 1913. 147 p. il. pl. 8°

## HISTORICAL

## (a) GENERAL

**Connecticut, history.** State of Connecticut, register and manual. Prepared pursuant to Section 108 of the General Statutes by The Secretary. Hartford, published by the State, 1913. 651 p. map pl. 12°

**England, Emigrants from.** Emigrants from England, 1773-1776. Boston, published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1913. 206 p. 8° Reprinted from REGISTER, vols. 62, 63, 64, and 65.

**Litchfield County, Conn.** Litchfield County Choral Union, 1900-1912, founded to honor the memory of Robbins Battell. By J. H. Vaill. Norfolk, Conn., published under the auspices of The Litchfield County University Club, 1912. Vols. 1 and 2. 13+267; 7+271 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**Massachusetts Royal Commissions.** Notes on the Massachusetts Royal Commissions, 1681-1775. By Albert Matthews. Cambridge, John Wilson & Son, 1913. 119 p. 8° Reprinted from the publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. 17.

**New Hampshire Congregational Churches.** Minutes of the 104th annual meeting of the general conference of the Congregational churches of New Hampshire held at Nashua, May 20, 21, 22, 1913; 112th annual report of the New Hampshire Home Missionary Society. Vol. 9, no. 8. Concord, N. H., Ira C. Evans Co., 1913. 149 p. pl. 8°

**Poweshiek County, Iowa, history.** History of Poweshiek County, Iowa, a record of settlement, organization, progress, and achievement. By Prof. L[eonard] F[letcher] Parker. Chicago, The S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1911. Vols. 1 and 2. 392; 759 p. fcs. pl. por. 4°

**Virginia State Library.** Bulletin, vol. 6, no. 2. A list of the portraits and pieces of statuary in the Virginia State Library, with biographical notes. By Earl G. Swem. Richmond, Davis Bottom, superintendent of public printing, 1913. p. 21-43, 8°

## (b) LOCAL

**Amesbury, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Amesbury, Massachusetts to the end of the year 1849. Topsfield, Mass., published by The Topsfield Historical Society, 1913. 600 p. 8°

**Belfast, Me., history.** History of the city of Belfast in the state of Maine, vol. 2, 1875-1900. By Joseph Williamson and Alfred Johnson. Boston and New York, Houghton Mifflin Company, 1913. 34+696+[1] p. fcs. il. map pl. por. 8°

**Berlin, Conn., history.** The early history of Berlin, Connecticut, an historical paper delivered before The Emma Hart Willard Chapter, D. A. R., January 17, 1913. By Emily S. Brandegee. 14 p. 8°

**Dover, N. H., history.** Notable events in the history of Dover, New Hampshire from the first settlement in 1623 to 1865. By George Wadleigh. Dover, N. H., 1913. 334 p. pl. 8°

**Dunstable, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Dunstable, Massachusetts to the end of the year 1849. Salem, Mass., published by The Essex Institute, 1913. 238 p. 8°

**Exeter, co. Devon, Eng., history.** Kalendars and trade-gilds before the Reformation. By Frances Rose-Troup. n.p. 1912. 25 p. 8° Reprinted from the Transactions of the Devonshire Association for the Advancement of Science, Literature, and Art, 1912,—44, p. 406-430.

**Hudson, N. H., history.** History of Hudson, N. H., formerly a part of Dunstable, Mass., 1673-1733; Nottingham, Mass., 1733-1741; District of Nottingham, 1741-1746; Nottingham West, N. H., 1746-1830; Hudson, N. H., 1830-1912. By Kimball Webster, edited by George Waldo Browne. Manchester, N. H., Granite State Publishing Co., 1913. 648 p. pl. por. 8° Price \$3.50.

**Liverpool, Eng., Emigrants from.** List of emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. Boston, published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1913. 55 p. 8° Reprinted from REGISTER, vols. 64 and 65.

**Milton, Mass., history.** Exercises at the 250th anniversary of the incorporation of the town of Milton, Mass. Compiled by the Committee in charge. Boston, Poole Printing Company [1913]. 46 p. 8°

**New Salem, Mass., Academy.** History of New Salem Academy. By Eugene Bullard. 1913. 279 p. il. pl. por. 8° Price \$1.75; by mail \$1.90. Address Edwin F. Stowell, New Salem, Mass.

**Newbury, Vt., history.** 150th anniversary of the settlement of Newbury, Vermont. Old home week, August 11-16, 1912. Groton, Vt., The Groton Times Print, 1912. 49+6 p. fcs. map pl. por. 8°

**Peterborough, N. H., history.** Peterborough, N. H. in the American Revolution. By Jonathan Smith. [Clinton, Mass., The W. J. Coulter Press] 1913. 423 p. 8°

**Richfield, Ohio, history.** Annals of the twentieth annual meeting of the Richfield Reunion Association, held in the Phillip's Grove, West Richfield, Ohio, August 15, 1912. 24 p. pl. 12°

**Tewksbury, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Tewksbury, Massachusetts to the end of the year 1849. Salem, Mass., published by The Essex Institute, 1912. 246 p. 8°

**Tyngsboro, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Tyngsboro, Massachusetts to the end of the year 1849. Salem, Mass., published by The Essex Institute, 1912. 119 p. 8°

**West Boylston, Mass., history.** Dedication of the Beaman Memorial Public Library. West Boylston, Mass., 1912. 52 p. il. por. 8°

**West Gardiner, Me., vital records.** Vital records of West Gardiner, Maine, to the year 1893. Gardiner, Me., The Reporter-Journal Press, 1913. 109 p. 8° Price \$1.00. Address Henry S. Webster, Gardiner, Me.



## SOCIETIES AND MAGAZINES

**American Irish Historical Society.** The journal of the American Irish Historical Society, vol. 12. Edited by Edward Hamilton Daly. New York, N. Y., published by the Society, 1913. 342 p. fcsm. il. pl. por. 8°

**Historia.** Vol. 4, no. 3. Oklahoma City, Okla., 1913. 8 p. 4°

**Lowell Historical Society.** Contributions of the Lowell Historical Society, organized, December 21, 1868; incorporated, May 21, 1902. Vol. 1, no. 3. Lowell, Mass., Butterfield Printing Co., 1913. p. 343-486, il. map pl. 8°

**Lynn Historical Society.** The register of the Lynn Historical Society, Lynn, Massachusetts, number 16, edited by the Committee on Publication. Lynn, Mass., Frank S. Whitten, printer, 1913. 120 p. pl. por. 8°

**National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution.** National year-book, 1913. The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Containing list of general officers and of national committees for 1913; national charter; constitution and by-laws; officers of state societies and local chapters; proceedings of Chicago Congress, May 19, and 20, 1913; records of members enrolled from May 1, 1912, to April 30, 1913. 320 p. por. 8°

**New Hampshire State Teachers' Association.** History. By [Isaac] Walker and [E. W.] Butterfield. 1913. 149 p. 8°

**Newport Historical Society.** Bulletin of the Newport Historical Society. No. 9. Newport, R. I., 1913. 21 p. 8°

**Royal Society of Canada.** Proceedings and transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. 3d series, vol. 6. Meeting of May 1912. For sale by James Hope & Son, Ottawa; The Copp-Clark Co., Limited, Toronto; Bernard Quaritch, London, England, 1913. v. p. il. map pl. por. 4°

**Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Nebraska.** History of the organization of the Nebraska Society Daughters of the American Revolution, June 7, 1894-April 1, 1913. By Mrs. Charles Oliver Norton with notes by Laura B. Pound. n. p. 1913. 5 p. 8°

**Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Nebraska.** Nebraska Society Daughters of the American Revolution, eleventh annual address. By Mrs. Charles Oliver Norton. Lincoln, Nebr., October, 1912. 10 p. 8°

**Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Samuel Ashley Chapter.** Organized February 15, 1897. [List of members.] Claremont, N. H., 1913-1914. n. p. 12°

**Society of the Mayflower Descendants, Ohio.** Society of the Mayflower Descendants of the State of Ohio, organized 1898. n. p. 1913. 141 p. pl. 8°

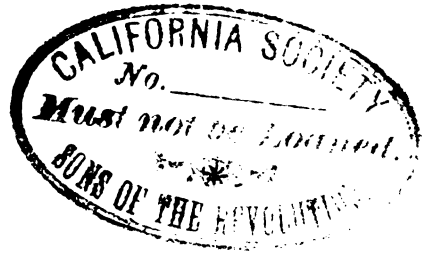
**Society of the Sons of the Revolution, New York.** The birth of the Constitution, an address delivered by Edmund Wetmore, general president before the Sons of the Revolution in the state of New York, at Delmonico's, November 25, 1912. New York, 1913. 26 p. 8°

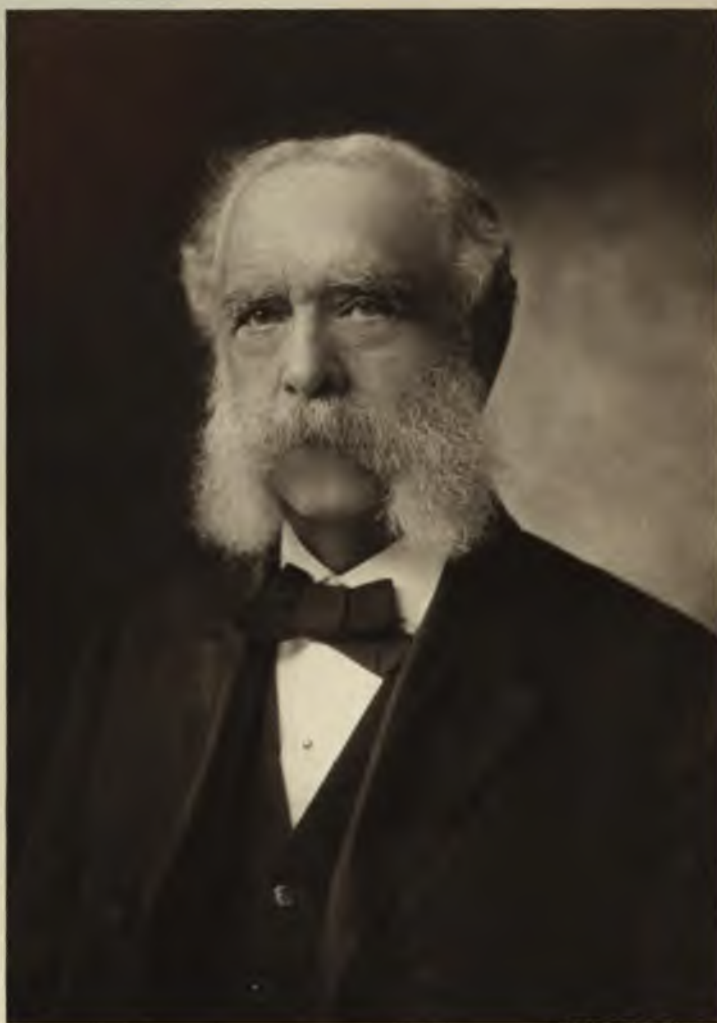
**Wyoming Commemorative Association.** Report of the proceedings of the Wyoming Commemorative Association on the occasion of the 135th anniversary of the battle and massacre of Wyoming at ten o'clock A. M. July 3, 1913. n. p. n. d. 30 p. il. 8°

## MISCELLANEOUS

**Loyalists.** The legacy of the American Revolution to the British West Indies and Bahamas, a chapter out of the history of the American Loyalists. By Wilbur H. Siebert, A.M. Published by the Ohio State University, Columbus, 1913. 50 p. 8°

**Monongahela, battle of.** The hero of the Monongahela, historical sketch. By Monongahela de Beaujeu, translated from the French by Rev. G. E. Hawes. Published for the dedication of the monument erected to the memory of Maj.-Gen. Edward Braddock, October 15, 1913. Edited by M. de Beaujeu & Co. New York, William Post, 1913. 28 p. map pl. por. 8°





*A. W. Wilson & Co. Boston.*

*W. J. D. Marvin*

NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GEOGRAPHICAL  
REVIEWER

Published by the  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
at the  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
Library  
No. 100 North State Street  
Boston, Mass.  
1891



J. W. Smith & Co. Boston

*H. J. R. Marvin*

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

APRIL, 1914

---

WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M., L.H.D.

By MRS. ELIZABETH ELIOT MARVIN WOOD of New York City

WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society from 1900 and a member of its Council for the years 1902-1904, died at his home at 70 Perry Street, Brookline, Mass., after a long and painful illness, 24 February 1913, at the age of eighty-one years. He was born in Boston, Mass., 30 December 1832, the son of Theophilus Rogers and Julia Ann Coleman (Coggeshall) Marvin.

His paternal line in New England was derived from Reinold Marvin, one of the early settlers of Connecticut, who was born in the later years of the sixteenth century at Great Bentley, co. Essex, England, a son of Edward Marvin of that parish. This Reinold,<sup>1</sup> who lived at Hartford, Farmington, Saybrook, and Lyme, Conn., died at the last-mentioned place in 1662. His son, Reinold,<sup>2</sup> was of Lyme, Conn., was lieutenant and representative, married Sarah, daughter of George Clark, and died in 1676. Capt. Reinold<sup>3</sup> of Lyme, who was born in 1669 and died in 1737, was by his second wife, Martha, daughter of Thomas Waterman of Norwich, Conn., the father of Capt. Elisha<sup>4</sup> of Lyme, who was born 8 March 1717/18, married, 17 May 1739, Catharine Mather, and died 31 December 1801. Their son, Gen. Elihu<sup>5</sup> of Norwich, who was born in December 1752, married, 25 December 1780, Elizabeth, daughter of Theophilus Rogers, Jr., and died 13 September 1798. His youngest child and only son was Theophilus Rogers,<sup>6</sup> who was born at Norwich 23 February 1796, married, 3 April 1832, Julia Ann Coleman Coggeshall of New Bedford, Mass., a descendant of President John Coggeshall of the Colony of Rhode Island, and died at Brookline, Mass., 9 May 1882, his wife, who was born 3 April 1811, dying 30 January 1882, only a little more than three months before her husband. Theophilus Rogers Marvin was the founder, in 1823, of what is now the oldest printing house in the city of Boston, a public-spirited man, and at one time a member of the Massachusetts General Court. In 1859 Williams College conferred on him the honorary degree of Master of Arts.

William Theophilus Rogers<sup>7</sup> Marvin was educated in the public schools of Boston, his native city, attending the Adams School and



the Boston Latin School, where he was graduated in 1850, winning the much prized Franklin Medal. He was prepared for Yale College; but a visit to Williamstown at Commencement time brought him under the influence of that "grand old man," Mark Hopkins, and he decided to enter Williams instead. While in college he became a member of the Sigma Phi fraternity, which he always loved and of which he was a devoted son, being ever ready to do anything in his power for any of its members. By the younger men of the fraternity he was looked upon as an example of what a loyal member might be. He was graduated in the Class of 1854, and received from his *alma mater* the degree of Master of Arts in 1857. Seven years later, in 1864, he obtained a charter for the Williams chapter of the Phi Beta Kappa, being himself one of the charter members. In 1909 the College conferred on him, for his literary attainments and "his absolute loyalty to the college," the degree of Doctor of the Humanities. From 1859 to 1912 he was absent from only two Commencements, a unique record. In all these years he made a practice of preserving printed matter pertaining to the affairs of the College, and a short time before his death he sent to the College Library this collection of "Collegeana," in twelve bound volumes.

Immediately after his graduation at Williams he entered the printing office of his father, and in 1856 he was given an interest in the business, the name of the firm being changed to T. R. Marvin & Son. For fifty-seven years Dr. Marvin was a printer, at first with his father, then alone, and later with Mr. Frederick C. Fairbanks as his partner. He took much pride in the books that he printed, and endeavored to make each one as nearly perfect as possible. When other printers were troubled with strikes, he laid the points at issue before his men, and averted any complications. The firm was originally established at 32 old Congress Street, but in later years was moved to 24, then to 42, and in 1870 to 131 Congress Street, where the business was carried on in a large and well-equipped office until the plant was completely destroyed in the great Boston fire of 1872. Then, after occupying temporary quarters on Cornhill, the firm was rehoused at 49 Federal Street, and was moved still later to 73 Federal Street, where it remained until after Dr. Marvin's death. The motto of the house, *Sine Labore Nihil*, has well expressed its dominant spirit.

At one time in his early manhood Dr. Marvin was much interested in military affairs, and was a member of the New England Guards. Later he was a sergeant in the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He joined also the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, and was appointed quartermaster-sergeant on the staff of Col. Burbank, who was then in command of the First Regiment. In later years he took much pleasure in telling "how we used to do things in those days."

In 1857 Mr. Marvin became a Mason, joining Columbian Lodge of Boston. After reaching the grade of Master Mason he served his lodge in various offices, and was master in 1871-72. In 1883 he was elected secretary of Columbian Lodge, and continued to serve in that capacity until his death. In 1885-86 he was also senior



grand warden in the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. He edited and published various works on Masonic history and antiquities, among them a report on "The Arms of the Freemasons," published in the *Proceedings* of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts for 1880, his thorough knowledge of heraldry making him especially well-qualified for this task.

Dr. Marvin's interest in antiquarian matters was pronounced. In the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in addition to his term of three years (1902-1904) as a member of the Council, he was in 1902 a member of the Committee on the Cabinet, in 1903 and 1904 a member of the Committee on Epitaphs, in 1904 a member of the Committee on Collection of Records, and in 1903, 1904, and 1905 a member of the Committee on Papers and Essays. He was a director in the Bunker Hill Monument Association, and was a life member of the Bostonian Society, serving for some time on the Council of the latter society and printing for many years its *Publications*. Knowing his keen interest in genealogical research, many of his friends would smile over his father's statement that he feared William had no head for genealogy. He was, in fact, an accurate genealogist, and a careful, critical printer of many genealogical works. He compiled the Marvin genealogy and pedigrees which appeared in Salisbury's "Family-Histories and Genealogies," he wrote "The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, Ct., 1638," which was published in 1900, and, in conjunction with Mr. George Franklin Marvin of New York, wrote the "Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin," which appeared in 1904. He also edited and printed "The Greene Family in England and America with Pedigrees," 1901.

Numismatics claimed a large share of Dr. Marvin's attention, and among numismatists he was well-known as the author of "The Medals of the Masonic Fraternity," 1880, a subject on which he continued to collect data until his death, and of other papers on this branch of knowledge. Although appearing merely as one of the editors of Betts's "American Colonial History Illustrated by Contemporary Medals," he was in reality responsible for much of the information contained in this work. For nearly forty years he edited and published the *American Journal of Numismatics*. He was an active member of the Boston Numismatic Society, an honorary member of the American Numismatic and Archaeological Society of New York and of the American Numismatic Association, a corresponding member of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, and, in recognition of his attainments in this field of antiquarian research, he was made a foreign associate of the Royal Numismatic Society of Belgium.

From 1872 on Dr. Marvin resided in Brookline, and for twenty-two years (1875-1897) he was a member of the School Committee of that town, watching closely the development of the curriculum of the high school and insisting that thoroughness is the foundation of knowledge. He was also a member of the Brookline Thursday Club, being its president for two years.

Those who believe that a person beyond seventy is unable to



take up a new line of original research must make an exception in the case of Dr. Marvin. During the last years of his life he became much interested in a document in the possession of the Bostonian Society, and known in English legal phraseology as a "fine." It was written in the legal Latin of the reign of James II, abounded in legal abbreviations and other shortened forms, and had never been translated. He had seen the document years before, and had puzzled out a few words, but had given the translation up as too great a task for a busy man. In the last year of his life he attacked the problem again, and with infinite patience constructed an alphabet and worked out all but a few words. The translation was published in the *Bostonian Society Publications*, vol. 10.

For more than fifty years Dr. Marvin was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He became closely identified with the Church of the Messiah in Boston, serving as vestryman and later as junior warden, and being often chosen as a delegate to the diocesan convention. In the leaflet of that Church for 2 March 1913, the rector, Rev. John McGaw Foster, wrote:

"The memory of Mr. Marvin's life is that of a Christian gentleman of the old school. With a mind remarkably keen to keep abreast of the topics which concern modern thought, his faith was the simple faith of his fathers — the Faith once for all delivered to the saints. . . .

"None could know Mr. Marvin well without being impressed by the ripeness of his scholarship and the vigorous cultivation of his mental powers. . . ."

Dr. Marvin married first, 17 April 1861, Anne Maria Howe, who was born at Milford, N. H., 27 June 1837, daughter of George and Judith Ray (Sawyer) Howe of Boston. She died suddenly in Boston 9 July 1870, leaving three children: Florence, who now resides at Cambridge, Mass., the widow of George Hoffman Embree; Julia Rogers, who was married to Lieut. Charles Brooks Clark and is now deceased; and Theophilus Rogers, now deceased. He married secondly, at Brookline, 30 December 1874, his cousin, Mary Ritchie, who was born at New Bedford, Mass., 12 June 1845, daughter of Edward Samuel and Abby Russell (Pope) Ritchie of Brookline. By his second wife, who survived him, Dr. Marvin had three children: Elizabeth Eliot, now the wife of Howland Wood of New York City; John Reginold, who married Grace W. Field and resides at Evanston, Ill.; and George Ritchie, who married Florence Ruth Dennis, resides in Boston, and is a member of the printing firm of which his father was for so many years the head. In his family life Dr. Marvin was a most loving father, always interested in whatever concerned his children, especially in their literary work, and ever ready with advice or friendly criticism.

## OLD BOSTON FAMILIES

## NUMBER THREE

## THE SAVAGE FAMILY

By LAWRENCE PARK, Esq., of Groton, Mass.

[Concluded from page 32]

36. ALEXANDER EDWARDS<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*Alexander*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Habijah*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bangor, Me., 5 Apr. 1822, was a student at Bowdoin College, but was not graduated there. In 1851 or 1852 he went to Quincy, Ill., where he entered the real estate business with his brother, Charles Alexander (26, iv), and continued in this business until his death, which occurred at Quincy 28 Apr. 1873.

He married at North Chelsea (now Revere), Mass., 12 Oct. 1854, ELIZABETH SHURTLEFF, born at Chelsea, Mass., 12 May 1834, died at Revere 12 Jan. 1907, daughter of Benjamin and Cynthia (Bryant) of North Chelsea.

Children, born at Quincy:

- i. GEORGE SHEPARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1856; living at Quincy; m. at Quincy, 16 Sept. 1886, SAIDEE IONE (DIMMOCK) HURT. No children.
  - ii. LIZZIE EUGENIE, b. 13 Apr. 1859; living unm. at Quincy.
  - iii. BENJAMIN SHURTLEFF, b. 18 Sept. 1864; living unm. at Hermiston, Oreg.
  - iv. SARAH SHURTLEFF, b. 23 Feb. 1868; m. at Quincy, 14 Oct. 1886, CHARLES ELLSWORTH HOAR, b. at Quincy 7 Feb. 1862, d. at Quincy 1 Dec. 1893. Child: 1. *Charles Benjamin*, b. at Quincy 6 July 1887.
  - v. ALEXANDER EDWARDS, b. 5 Feb. 1871; d. unm. at Las Vegas, N. Mex., 2 Jan. 1907.
37. SAMUEL HAY<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*William Henry*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), was born at Barnstable, Mass., 8 Mar. 1827. His mother dying when he was less than two weeks old, he passed the first two years of his life with his grandfather Savage at Barnstable, and then, until his fourth year, he lived with his paternal aunt, Mrs. Lemuel Shaw (21, ix), in Boston. In 1832 he was taken to Tivoli-on-the-Hudson, N.Y., to live with his father and stepmother, and in the summer of 1833 accompanied his father to St. Louis, Mo., where he attended school. In June 1835 he returned to Tivoli, where he was placed in school, and he remained there until his father's death in 1839. He was then sent to Boston, to be under the care of Mrs. Shaw, and was soon placed in a Quaker school at Sandwich, Mass., kept by Paul Wing. He was a pupil at the English High School in Boston from 1840 to 1843. After a few months passed in a store at Worcester, he travelled extensively in Central America, spending much time with his half-brother Henry in Guatemala. In 1848 he was at Tampico. About 1857 he returned to Boston, where for two years he was a merchant and lived with his uncle and aunt at 49 Mt. Vernon Street. In 1861 he was in the counting-

room of Elisha Atkins, a merchant at 26 India Wharf, where he continued until 1870. In 1860, after his marriage, he lived at Brookline, Mass., in 1862 at 20 Bowdoin Street, Boston, and from 1863 to 1870 at 9 West Cedar Street. In 1870 he moved to 431 Beacon Street, and in 1887 to 521 Beacon Street, which was his home for the remainder of his life. In June 1874, accompanied by his wife and children, he went to Europe, returning to Boston in Nov. 1876. He died in Boston 21 Oct. 1901, and is buried in the Goodspeed's Hill Cemetery, Barnstable.\*

He married in Boston, 24 Oct. 1860, CATHERINE DAVENPORT HAYWARD, born in Boston 26 Sept. 1833, daughter of Joseph Henshaw and Catherine (Davenport) of Boston and granddaughter of Dr. Lemuel Hayward, whose first wife was Sarah Savage (12, xi).

Children, born in Boston:

- i. ADELAIDE HAY,\* b. 6 Sept. 1861; m. in Boston, 17 Nov. 1886, FRANCIS TIFFANY BOWLES, b. at Springfield, Mass., 7 Oct. 1858, son of Benjamin Franklin and Mary E. (Bailey) of Springfield and grandson of Samuel Bowles, founder and first editor of the *Springfield Republican*. He entered the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md., in 1875 and was graduated with high honors in 1879. Several years thereafter were passed at the Royal Naval College at Greenwich, Eng., and upon his return home he was appointed secretary of the Advisory Board of the U. S. Navy. In 1886, while stationed at Norfolk, Va., he was appointed constructor at the navy yard, and in 1901 became chief constructor, U. S. N., with the rank of rear-admiral. In 1903 he accepted the office of president of the Fore River Shipbuilding Co. of Quincy, Mass., and since July 1913, when the Company was transferred to the Fore River Shipbuilding Corporation, he has continued to act as president. He is a member of the Boston Harbor Commission, of the Institution of Naval Architects of London, and past-president of the Society of Naval Architects and Marine Engineers of New York. He belongs to the Metropolitan Club of New York and to the Metropolitan Club of Washington. He has had for many years a summer home at Barnstable, Mass., and his town house is at 148 Marlborough St., Boston. Children, b. at Norfolk, Va.: 1. *Thomas Savage*, b. 6 Nov. 1888; d. at Nuremberg, Germany, 14 Aug. 1910; a member of the Class of 1912, Harvard College 2. *Catherine Hay*, b. 23 Jan. 1890.
- ii. HENRY, b. 6 Feb. 1864; m. at St. Augustine, Fla., 1 June 1899, HELEN LAURIE ALEXANDER, b. at Yorkville, York Co., S. C., 18 June 1874, dau. of Dr. Laurence Spottiswood and Mary Lavonia (Adickes). Mr. Savage's early life, with the exception of two years (1874-

\* The following notice of Mr. Savage appeared in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, a few days after his death.

"The death on Monday of Mr. Samuel Hay Savage of Beacon Street removed another of our genuine Boston type from a large family and social circle.

"Mr. Savage was a man of much culture from a large reading of books and intercourse with men of thought and action. Full of heart, life, sympathy, always ready to speak a kind word and perform a kind act, he will be tenderly remembered by a large circle of friends. It was well said of him that he never did a thing that a true gentleman should not do. He was a Unitarian in his faith, and believed that the love of God would prepare for him and for all who tried to do their duty a home of peace and happiness beyond.

"Born in Barnstable, Mr. Savage delighted to return to the scenes of his childhood, and he had but just purchased a summer home there, and was engaged in preparing it for occupation another year, when death so suddenly but peacefully called his spirit from earth to the Father's house of many mansions."



1876) spent at boarding school at Vevey, Switzerland, and in Brussels, Belgium, was passed in and about Boston, where he was graduated from the Latin School in 1877. Upon reaching manhood he engaged in the coffee business, much of his time being spent in Mexico and South America. In 1898, while on a visit to South Carolina, he became interested in the cultivation of cotton and other southern crops, invested money in several plantations near Camden in that state, and has since then been identified with that place, being one of the largest planters in the vicinity of Camden. Children, b. at Camden: 1. *Hope*,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 May 1900. 2. *Catherine Davenport*, b. 25 Oct. 1901; d. at Camden 1 June 1904. 3. *Henry*, b. 1 Aug. 1903. 4. *Lawrence Alexander*, b. 28 Oct. 1905. 5. *Helen Alexander*, b. 24 Aug. 1908. 6. *Frances Adelaide*, b. 20 Feb. 1913.

38. JOHN RICHARD<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*, *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 9 May 1828, was baptized at St. Peter's Church in that city 9 July 1828. He was a manufacturing chemist on Orthodox Street, Frankford, Philadelphia, the name of the firm at different times being Savage & Allen, Savage & Keyser, Savage, Keyser & Stovell, and Savage & Stovell. He had considerable artistic talent, which with training and study would undoubtedly have given him a prominent position as an artist. He died at his home on Orthodox Street, Frankford, after a short illness, 8 June 1900, and is buried beside his wife in Oxford Churchyard near Cheltenham, Pa. A portrait of Mr. Savage in the dress of an art student, painted in 1847 by Samuel B. Waugh of Philadelphia, is owned by Mr. Savage's son at Frankford.

He married at St. John's Lutheran Church, Philadelphia, 26 Dec. 1854, SALLY ANN KEYSER, born in Philadelphia 6 May 1828, died at Frankford 12 Mar. 1886, daughter of Elhanan Winchester and Maria (Fox) of Philadelphia.

Children, born at Frankford:

- i. JEANNETTE,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1856; m. (1) at Frankford, 19 Oct. 1882, Rev. William Henry Graff officiating, ROBERT LEVICK, b. in Philadelphia 24 July 1843, d. at Frankford 30 Jan. 1893, son of Robert and Hannah (Jefferson) of Philadelphia, a member of the Society of Friends, and engaged in the wholesale boot and shoe business in Philadelphia; m. (2) at Frankford, 30 Apr. 1904, ROBERT THOMAS MOORHOUSE, b. in Philadelphia 26 Sept. 1856, son of Robert Owens and Margaret (Kalbach) of Philadelphia. Mr. Moorhouse is a paper manufacturer at Bridesburg, Philadelphia, and is the father of three children by a previous marriage. Mrs. Moorhouse has had no children by either marriage.
- ii. MAHLON LEVIS, b. 7 Feb. 1860; m. at St. Mark's Church, Frankford, 30 Apr. 1890, Rev. William Henry Graff officiating, MAUD GARSED, b. at Frankford 5 May 1861, dau. of Richard and Margaretta (Benton) of Frankford. Mr. Savage is employed in the U. S. arsenal at Bridesburg, Philadelphia, and resides at Frankford. He was, some years ago, much interested in cricket, and played on several amateur teams around Philadelphia. No children.
- iii. KATE WALLACE, b. 22 Mar. 1864; d. unm. at Frankford 9 Dec. 1905.
- iv. JOHN RICHARD, b. 17 Apr. 1869; m. at Underwood, Province of Ontario, Can., 7 June 1904, ELSPETH MONA MURRAY, b. at Underwood 25 Dec. 1877, dau. of Hugh and Katharine (Macdougall) of Underwood. Mr. Savage entered the University of Pennsylvania in 1884, and was graduated in 1889 with the degrees of B.S. and

C.E. While at the University he was vice-president of his class. From 1889 to 1890 he was in the service of the Pennsylvania R. R. Co., and from 1890 to 1895 he was assistant engineer, U. S. Engineer Corps, and was stationed at Portland, Oreg. In 1895 he became engineer of the Seattle & Lake Washington Waterway Co., at Seattle, Wash., and from 1897 to 1901 was again in the employ of the Pennsylvania R. R. Co. In 1901 he entered the employ of the Lackawanna Steel Co. at Buffalo, N. Y., and in 1904 became and still is chief engineer of the Long Island R. R., with headquarters at Jamaica, L. I. He resides at Garden City, L. I. Children, b. at Garden City: 1. *Virginia Murray*,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 May 1906. 2. *John Richard*, b. 16 Aug. 1908. 3. *Hugh Murray*, b. 25 Dec. 1912.

39. JOSEPH WYNDHAM<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*Samuel Aldridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City 5 Aug. 1812, became in early life a prominent Whig, and served in the state legislature, where he acquired a wide reputation as a public speaker. While a member of the legislature he delivered in the assembly a strong speech entitled "The Tomb of Washington," in which he made a vigorous plea for the purchase of Mount Vernon by the Government. He was a candidate for the nomination for governor of New York before the convention of 1853. In New York City he was successively president of a bank and of an insurance company and director in various financial institutions. He removed later to Rahway, N. J., where in 1881 he was elected mayor, served three terms, and died in office at Rahway 17 Dec. 1884.

He married first, in New York City, 13 Sept. 1838, CAROLINE F. CHILD, born in New York City 14 Sept. 1823, died there 21 June 1843, daughter of Francis and Mary of New York City; secondly, in New York City, 16 Oct. 1860, SARAH FRANCES MABIE PIKE, born in New York City 9 Mar. 1832, died at Rahway, N. J., 10 May 1871, daughter of Noah Thorp and Lavinia (Parcells) of New York City; and thirdly, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 20 June 1872, FRANCES C. PARCELLS, who died at Richmond, Va., Apr. 1895.

Children by first wife, born in New York City:

- i. JOSEPHINE WINFRED,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 July 1840; d. at Rahway, N. J., 27 June 1875; m. at Elizabeth, N. J., 5 Jan. 1861, her stepmother's brother, NOAH WEBSTER PIKE, b. in New York City 25 Nov. 1837. Children: 1. *Susan Charlotte*, b. 11 May 1862; m. in New York City, 27 July 1887, Joseph Webber Savage (*vide infra* 39, iii). 2. *Caroline Frances*, b. at Plainfield, N. J., 29 Nov. 1863; unm. 3. *Noah Thorp*, b. at Plainfield, N. J., 13 Aug. 1865; m. at Bainbridge, Decatur Co., Ga., 23 Apr. 1888, Anna Tonge Terrell, dau. of Robert Rains and Henrietta Mildred (Dutton) of Bainbridge; three children. 4. *Joseph Savage*, b. at Plainfield, N. J., 23 May 1870; m.
- ii. CAROLINE FRANCES, b. 20 Nov. 1842; d. in New York City; m. (1) at Washington, D. C., JOHN LAMONT McILVAINE; m. (2) HENRY CLAY McILVAINE. Children by first husband: 1. *Frances McClelland*, b. in New York City 28 May 1862; d. —; m. —; one child, now deceased. 2. *Josephine*, b. at Plainfield, N. J., 1864; m. twice; one child.

Children by second wife, born at Rahway, N. J.:

- iii. JOSEPH WEBBER, lawyer, b. 12 Sept. 1861; m. in New York City, 27 July 1887, SUSAN CHARLOTTE PIKE (*vide supra*, 39, i, 1). Child-



ren: 1. *Beatrice A.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Berkeley, Cal., 6 June 1891; d. there 29 June 1891. 2. *Josephine D.*, b. at Elizabeth, N. J., 14 July 1892. 3. *Joseph W.* (twin), b. in New York City 27 Jan. 1895. 4. *Richard H.* (twin), b. 27 Jan. 1895.

- iv. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, b. 11 Dec. 1862; unm.
- v. WALTER PIKE, lawyer, b. 20 Sept. 1864; d. at Charlotte, N. C., 22 Mar. 1907; m. at Hanover, N. J., Sept. 1885, HARRIET E. BRUEN, b. 1863, d. at Rahway, N. J., 17 Mar. 1912. Children: 1. *Walter*,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 July 1886; d. 18 Feb. 1890. 2. *Gertrude May*, b. 7 Oct. 1888; d. at Rahway, N. J., 30 Mar. 1913; m. at Madison, N. J., 25 June 1912, Rev. Jacob Edgar Washabaugh, b. 6 June 1886; one daughter, Gertrude Morris, b. 28 Mar. 1913.
- vi. LAVINIA, b. 18 Mar. 1866; unm.
- vii. JOHN McCLELLAND, b. 29 Mar. 1868; unm.
- viii. LETITIA WEBBER, b. 23 Feb. 1870; living unm. at Plainfield, N. J.
- ix. SARAH FRANCES, b. 24 Apr. 1871; m. at Morristown, N. J., ERNEST MUELLER.

40. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*Samuel Aldridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Butter-milk Falls (now Highland Falls), Cornwall, Orange Co., N. Y., 26 July 1819, studied law in his early life, but soon abandoned the law for the fire insurance business. In 1848 he was elected secretary of the then newly organized Merchants Insurance Company, and in 1855 was elected president of the Jersey City Insurance Company. Later, upon the organization of the International Insurance Company, he was appointed its secretary, but soon resigned and founded the Star Fire Insurance Company, which took a high rank among the local institutions. Five years after his retirement from the International Insurance Company he accepted the presidency of the Star Fire Insurance Company, and continued in that office until the Company went out of existence after the Boston fire of 1872. Later he became president of the Columbia Fire Insurance Company, and retained that office until his retirement from the insurance business. He was one of the founders of the New York Board of Fire Underwriters, and after being its vice-president was elected president in May 1871. In 1856 he was a presidential elector from New Jersey, and cast one of the electoral votes of the state for James Buchanan. He also served during the Civil War as draft commissioner for Union Co., N. J. While president of the Jersey City Insurance Company he was appointed judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Union Co., N. J., and served in that capacity for five years. In July 1885 he was appointed U. S. consul at Belfast, Ireland, where he remained for four years; and in 1893 he became consul at Dundee, Scotland, and died there, while in office as consul, 3 Jan. 1894.

He married first, at Jersey City, N. J., 3 Aug. 1848, MARY E. SHAFFER, born in New York City 27 Dec. 1819, died at Rahway, N. J., 14 Dec. 1858; and secondly, at Easton, Pa., 21 Feb. 1860, ELIZABETH CATHARINE MARBACHER, born at Easton 27 Dec. 1835, died at Carnoustie, Scotland, 13 Feb. 1897, daughter of John and Maria Catherine (Raub) of Easton.

## Children by first wife:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. at Jersey City, N. J., 22 Sept. 1849; d. at Philadelphia, Pa., 18 Jan. 1913; m. (1) at Trenton, N. J., 30 May 1871, MARY HOLCOMBE PICKEL, dau. of Baltes and Elizabeth Kase (Holcombe); m. (2) at Mount Holly, N. J., LEILA M. PECK. Child by first wife: 1. *Henry Holcombe*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Trenton, 22 Dec. 1881; m., at Mount Holly, May Huntington Barriger, b. at Washington, D. C., 14 Dec. 1879, dau. of Brig.-Gen. John Walker and Sarah Frances (Wright); one daughter, Susan May,<sup>10</sup> b. at Mount Holly 11 Nov. 1911.
- ii. JOSEPH WALTER, b. at Bergen, N. J., 29 June 1851; m. at Menominee, Wis., 27 May 1880, ADELIA BLYTHE COOPER, b. at Carrollton, Ky., 27 May 1854, dau. of William and Susan. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Susan*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Menominee 12 Feb. 1881. 2. *Anna Josephine*, b. at Cedar Falls, Wis., 3 Oct. 1882. 3. *Eugenia Letitia*, b. at Cedar Falls 23 June 1885; m. 4 May 1907 Russell Fay Trimble of Elizabeth, N. J., b. at Elizabeth 16 Feb. 1888; one child, Eugenie, b. at Elizabeth 30 Nov. 1910.
- iii. EDWARD SHAFFER, b. 1 July 1854; m. at Rahway, N. J., 13 Nov. 1878, MARGARET THORNAL FREEMAN, b. at Rahway 10 Jan. 1854, dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Thornal). Mr. Savage is a lawyer, with offices in New York City, and resides at Rahway. Children: 1. *Helen*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Woodbridge, N. J., 4 Feb. 1881; m. at Rahway, 10 Nov. 1904, Edward Kinne Cone, b. 19 Apr. 1867, son of Edward G. and Sarah Wakman (Kinne); three children. 2. *Mary*, b. at Woodbridge 18 Feb. 1887; d. at Perth Amboy, N. J., 15 July 1888.

## Children by second wife, born at Rahway, N. J.:

- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 27 May 1861; d. at Rahway 7 Aug. 1861.
  - v. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, b. 15 Feb. 1863; m. at Rahway, 16 May 1893, JENNY COWAN LIGGETT, b. at Covington, Ky., Oct. 1862, dau. of John Albert and Mary Boyd (Armstrong). Mr. Savage is a lawyer, with offices in New York City and at Elizabeth, N. J., and resides at Elizabeth. Child: 1. *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Rahway 7 Jan. 1895.
  - vi. JOHN MARBACHER, b. 10 Dec. 1864; m. in New York City, 18 Jan. 1913, MARY HARNEY. Mr. Savage was vice-consul at Belfast, Ireland, and at Dundee, Scotland, while his father was consul at those places, and on his father's death was appointed consul at Dundee, holding this position until Mar. 1897, when he returned to New York.
41. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*Charles Tyler*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Weston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1831, was taken, when about three years of age, by his parents to Fayal in the Azores, where he remained until 1837 and attended a Portuguese school. He then lived for some years with his paternal grandmother at Salem, Mass. In 1845 he removed to Roxbury, Mass., and lived there with his parents until 1849, when he went to California and thence to Australia, returning to Massachusetts in 1855 and settling at Harvard, where he aided his father in the management of his farm. On 1 Aug. 1861 he enlisted as sergeant in the Fifteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, was slightly wounded, 3 July 1863, in the Battle of Gettysburg, and on 13 May 1864 was discharged for disability. On recovering from his wounds he re-enlisted, 27 Feb. 1865, as sergeant in Co. C., First U. S. Artillery, and after the war was assigned to recruiting service. At the close of his term of enlistment,



27 Feb. 1868, he received an honorable discharge, and returned to his home at Harvard, where he pursued the occupation of farmer until 1913, when he went to live with one of his sons at Lakeville, Mass. From 1879 to 1883 he was town clerk of Harvard. In 1881 he succeeded his father as a member of the Society of the Cincinnati, and in 1882 was commissioned a justice of the peace. He is in receipt of a pension on account of the wound which he received at Gettysburg.

He married first, at Northfield, Mass., 25 Sept. 1856, his first cousin, ANNIE WENTWORTH THACHER, born at Biddeford, Me., 7 Aug. 1835, died at Harvard 15 July 1892, daughter of Henry Savage (14, ix, 5) and Elizabeth Haven (Wardrobe) of Concord and Portsmouth, N. H.; and secondly, at Westford, Mass., 14 Sept. 1893, MARTHA ASENATH (WRIGHT) FLETCHER, born at Westford 5 Dec. 1835, daughter of Ephraim and Asenath (Fletcher) of Westford, and widow of Sampson of Westford.

Children by first wife, the first two born at Northfield, Mass., the others at Harvard, Mass.:

- i. WALTER IRVINE,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 July 1857; d. at Harvard 2 Oct. 1857.
- ii. FREDERICK SCHILLOW, b. 20 Nov. 1858; m. at Greenfield, Mass., 26 Nov. 1879, SUSAN JANE CLARK, b. at North Lawrence, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1860, dau. of Thomas Bolster and Eliza Baker (Kingston). Children: 1. *Ethel May*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Turners Falls, Montague, Mass., 1 Feb. 1881; d. at Lancaster, Mass., 15 Feb. 1914; m. at Lancaster, 28 Feb. 1901, John Calvin Lawrence Clark, a student at Harvard College, 1892-1897, for some years past town clerk of Lancaster, b. at Harvard, Mass., 30 Nov. 1871, son of Calvin and Ann Maria (Lawrence) of Lancaster; two children. 2. *William Henry*, of Fitchburg, Mass., b. at Turner's Falls 15 July 1882; m. at Newport, N. H., 17 Apr. 1902, Inez Frances Dodge, b. at Lowell, Mass., 30 May 1878, dau. of Samuel Worcester and Ida Emma (Hunter); no children. 3. *Frederick Schillow*, of Fitchburg, Mass., b. at Turner's Falls 8 Oct. 1884; m. at Falmouth, Mass., 3 Aug. 1907, Alice Wood Hodgkins, b. at Worcester, Mass., 5 Aug. 1883, dau. of Lewis and Rachel M. (Sherburne); no children. 4. *Walter Wentworth*, b. at Harvard 13 Dec. 1887; d. there 2 Aug. 1889. 5. *Louis Kingston*, b. at Harvard 31 Mar. 1890; unm. 6. *Edwin Wadsworth*, b. at Harvard 27 Apr. 1893; unm. 7. *Harold Clark* (twin), b. at Harvard 30 Dec. 1899; d. there 12 Apr. 1900. 8. *Hazel Jeanette* (twin), b. at Harvard 30 Dec. 1899; d. there 10 Apr. 1900.
- iii. ELIZABETH THACHER, b. 4 Feb. 1861; m. at Harvard, 16 Apr. 1888, CLARENCE WHITMAN GREEN, b. at Harvard 18 Feb. 1860, d. at Hingham, Mass., 19 Mar. 1914, son of Simeon and Susan Elizabeth (Wetherbee). Child: 1. *Guy Wentworth*, b. at Harvard 5 Sept. 1891.
- iv. CHARLES TYLER, of Leominster, Mass., b. 25 Sept. 1865; m. at Leominster, 24 Mar. 1887, JENNIE ADELLA GREEN, b. at Lunenburg, Mass., 19 Feb. 1865, dau. of Charles and Mary Maria (Divoll). Children, b. at Leominster: 1. *Beatrice Leigh*,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Mar. 1888. 2. *Ruth Wentworth*, b. 28 Feb. 1893. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Apr. 1897.
- v. PAUL ROBERTS, b. 6 Dec. 1868; d. at Harvard 9 Dec. 1868.
- vi. PARKER THACHER, b. 20 Feb. 1870; d. at Harvard 4 Sept. 1870.
- vii. JOSEPH, of Lakeville, Mass., b. 20 Nov. 1871; m. at Clinton, Mass., 24 Sept. 1891, MINNIE FRANCES LEARY, b. at Glen's Falls, N. Y., 14 June 1870, dau. of Cornelius and Katrine (McCarthy). Children, b. at Harvard: 1. *Richard Henry*,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1893. 2. *Orrin Thacher*, b. 15 Apr. 1895. 3. *William Alden*, b. 11 Dec. 1897.
- viii. LUCY THACHER, b. 28 June 1873; unm.



- ix. ANNIE WENTWORTH, b. 28 Sept. 1874; d. at Harvard 15 June 1875.
- x. HELEN OTIS, b. 24 Oct. 1877; m. at Hudson, Mass., 18 Dec. 1901, HERBERT WARREN JENNISON, b. at Hudson 19 Jan. 1877, son of Leander Warren and Clara Ella (Divoll). In 1898 he enlisted as bandsman in the Fifth Massachusetts Regiment, in the service of the United States, and served in the Spanish-American War. He then re-enlisted for twenty-two months as bandsman in the Forty-Third Regiment, U. S. Volunteers, and went around the world. Mr. and Mrs. Jennison live at Hudson. Children, b. at Hudson: 1. *Annie Savage*, b. 2 May 1907. 2. *David Warren*, b. 25 Sept. 1911.

42. HENRY<sup>7</sup> SAVAGE (*Samuel Phillips*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel Phillips*,<sup>4</sup> *Arthur*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, Mass., 20 Oct. 1838, received his education in the public schools of Boston, and was in early life engaged in the wholesale coal business in Boston, at first on his own account, but later as a salesman for other firms. He was a genial, keen-minded man, whose life was quiet and uneventful. He died at Maplewood, Malden, Mass., 3 Aug. 1881.

He married at Chelsea, Mass., 11 June 1865, Rev. A. H. Plumb officiating, EMMA HANNAH LOW KNOX, born at Salem, Mass., 16 Mar. 1845, died at Chelsea 25 Mar. 1875, daughter of Benjamin Hall and Sarah Lyons (Wood) of Salem.

Children, born at Chelsea:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>8</sup> d. at Chelsea 17 July 1866.
- ii. GEORGE HUBBARD, b. 26 June 1867; m. at Lynnfield Centre, Mass., 28 Nov. 1893, ANNIE WILLETT BURBANK, b. at Montvale, Woburn, Mass., 7 June 1864, dau. of Daniel and Frances Virginia (Davis). He prepared for college at the Chelsea High School and in 1887 entered Harvard University, from which he received the degree of A.B. in 1891. From 1891 until 1896 he was engaged in teaching. From 1896 to 1903 he was employed in equipping and operating a chemical laboratory for the New York Insulating Wire Co. at Wallingford, Conn., established for the investigation of problems in the manufacture of rubber insulation. His health having become impaired through overwork, two years were passed in its recovery; and in 1905 he removed to Worcester, Mass., where he planned and equipped a laboratory at the Electrical Cable Works of the American Steel and Wire Co. He still resides at Worcester, where he pursues his profession as an industrial chemist. No children.
- iii. EMILY KNOX, b. 15 Apr. 1872; m. in Boston, 28 June 1899, HARRY PINKNEY LYNCH, b. at Hoboken, N. J., 15 Dec. 1870, son of Hector Pierre and Elizabeth (Kirby). Mr. and Mrs. Lynch reside in Boston. No children.

#### ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

- Vol. 67, p. 201, line 2, *for* 1643 *read* 1634.
- Vol. 67, p. 202, line 23, Perez Savage (1, vii) was a captive at Mequinez as early as 15 Oct. 1692.
- Vol. 67, p. 210, line 44, Thomas Savage (6) was a deputy sheriff for Suffolk County in 1719.
- Vol. 67, p. 211, line 38, *for* 1783 *read* 1763; *for* had issue *read* no issue.
- Vol. 67, p. 321, line 5, *for* survived her husband *read* d. at "Old House," Granville Co., S. C., 1833.
- Vol. 67, p. 325, line 35, *for* bapt. *read* b.
- Vol. 68, p. 20, line 45, *after* Poughkeepsie *insert* 1823.
- Vol. 68, p. 31, line 47, *for* Salem *read* Beverly.
- Vol. 68, p. 32, lines 29-30, *for* rebel emperor, T'ien Wang, *read* commander in chief of the rebel army, Chung Wang.

## THE TOWN RECORDS OF GOSPORT, N. H.

Communicated by JOSEPH WEATHERHEAD WARREN, M.D., of Bryn Mawr, Pa.

[Concluded from page 46]

[171]

Lemuel L Caswell of Gosport and Lydia L Felch of Seabrook N H  
 Were Married in Kittery Me March the 14 A D 1856  
 Childrean of the Same  
 Herbert F Caswell Born December 23 1856 \*

[172]

Childrean of William R Randall and Mary Randall  
 Josiah Randall Born September the 2 A D 1835  
 James Randall Born August 2 A D 1837  
 Mary H Randall Born March the 23 1839  
 Judson B Randall † Born February the 9 A D 1841  
 Richard Randall Born February the 5 A D 1843  
 Sarah H Randall Born October the 27 A D 1846  
 Mary E Randall Born September the 22 A D 1849  
 William M. Randall Born July the 12 A D 1851  
 Richard Randall Died February the 19 A D 1843 Aged 2 Weeks  
 Mary E [sic] Randall Died December the 23 A D 1840 Aged one  
 year and 8 Mounths

[177]

[Various receipts entered by Richard L. Randall, Town Clerk:  
 From Lemuel L. Caswell for \$40.00 paid by John Caswell for a  
 "two years old Heifer," 23 Mar. 1857.  
 From John Caswell, 6 June 1857, for "\$45.000" from John B.  
 Downs for "one Heifer two years Old."  
 From L. B. Caswell, 17 Feb. 1857, for \$56.25 from Jacob Walden  
 for "½ part of Mackerel Seine ½ of one large Dory for Said Seine  
 With Oars dip nets Rope & grabble."]

[179]

[Record of a receipt, dated Gosport, 20 June 1848, for the sale of  
 "one Whale Boat 19 feet Keel" to Richard Randall by Samuel  
 Berry, James Tucker, and Robert W. Varrell. Witnesses: Daniel  
 Haley and Samuel Robinson.]

[Entry, dated Gosport, 29 Oct. 1857, by Richard L. Randall,  
 Town Clerk, of a receipt for \$80.00, dated Portsmouth, 24 Oct. 1857,  
 to Jacob Walden from Andrew J. Caswell, for "1 Whale Boat 20  
 feet long With Sails oars & masts named the lone Star." "Witness  
 Ogigen [sic] S Caswell"]

[180]

[Record by Richard L. Randall, Town Clerk, 31 Oct. 1857, of  
 a mortgage given by Lemuel B. Caswell of Gosport to Jacob Walden  
 of Portsmouth. Consideration, \$800. The property consisted of  
 various goods and chattels (thirty-three beds, etc.) "now in the  
 Hotel Called the Atlantic House occupied by me at Gosport."]

\*6 seems to be written over 7.

†The owner of this name assures me that it should be Judson P[ierce].

[182]

1858 Rev. George Beebe. Town Clerk. [These words apparently mean that the entries from this point to page 190 were made by Rev. George Beebe, in part as a sort of journal.]

At a regular town meeting held March 9<sup>th</sup> [1858] the following persons were chosen Town Officers —

W <sup>m</sup> H. Caswell	} Selectmen	John W. Rendall Colector
Ira G. Rendall &		George Beebe Clerk
Joseph Caswell		

Voted to raise, by tax, \$90.00 to defray School and other expenses of the town. Adjourned. Geo Beebe Clerk

Mr James Haley and M<sup>rs</sup> Huldie M. Downs,\* both of this place were duly married on May 17 [18] 1858 by Rev. Geo Beebe.

[183]

About 2000 Visitors during the Season of 1858

A U. S. Surveying Steamer enlivened our Harbor by her prolonged presence and her soundings were evidently made with *care* and completeness.

The Wife of Mr J. W. Rendall died while away in Rye. Consumption was the Cause

Several of our young men tried to better their Circumstances by engaging elsewhere in fishing; but finally concluded that they could do about as well at home and so returned

[184]

There was much needless disturbance in the place in consequence of the illegal though not immoral slapping of one of the scholars in our Summer School, by the Missionary. The disturbance was amicably Settled.

Miss Sarah E Gunnison, of Kittery, Me., was employed during three months as Teacher of the Summer School here, at a Salary of \$8.00 per month and board. She was, as usual, liked by some and disliked by others.

Mr Oliver J. Shaw of Utica, N. Y. presented our Sabbath School with a very

[185]

acceptable Library containing 100 Vols., and for which he has our hearty thanks and many wellwishes.

Several Gentlemen visiting the Shoals and friendly to the mission enterprise here, Charitably Contributed toward its sustenance. May the blessing of Him who said "It is more blessed to give than to receive" attend them.

An interesting Religious Awakening occurred here during the Spring and Summer in which a Considerable number of the inhabitants participated; witnessing a good profession and evincing a lively faith. But Shall its results be like the Morning dew?

[186]

Conscious of the value of Education, Pastoral Care, and Medical Assistance, the people now, more than formerly, Contribute liberally

\* The widow of Robert M. Downs (see pp. 226, 446, of the original records).

toward Securing them. But in consequence of the Smalness of their number and limited means they are still dependent on the assistance of the Society for Propagating the Gospel and other friends in Portsmouth for the principal amount required to sustain these interests

In Consequence of an improvement in fishing-tackle a great many more fish are now taken in Winter than formerly.

[187]

Nearly all the Families in the place either take, or have access to, a weekly Newspaper. This fact, together with a Considerable Correspondence, especially in Summer, makes it proper to favor the place with a postal Convenience.

The Soil of the Islands is gradually lessening: which fact sujests, that future generations will yet be Compelled to bury their dead in the Sea or secure burial on the mainland.

1859.

At a legal town meeting held March 8<sup>th</sup> 1859, the following persons were chosen as town officers for the ensuing year —

1<sup>st</sup> W H Caswell, Moderator of the Meeting

[188]

1859 — 2<sup>nd</sup> John W. Rendall, Representative

3<sup>d</sup> L. Lafayette Caswell, Collector

4<sup>th</sup> J. W. Rendall & John C Rendall School Committee —

5<sup>th</sup> W H Caswell  
Lem' B Caswell } Selectmen  
James Haley }

6<sup>th</sup> George Beebe, Clerk

At this meeting a disposition was generally manifested to do town buisness legaly. Especialy was this the Case in regard to taxation. Accordingly a young man of considerable buisness energy was made Collector and who has given bonds to the amount of \$100.00 as an assurance of his determination to fully discharge the duties of that office

As usual the Democracy prevailed in the contest for State and County

[189]

1859 & 1856 — officers. By this however is not to be infered that the democrats *here* are in favor of Slavery. No. There is not a man on the Shoals, of whatever party, but would help to free the suffering Slave of the South and be glad to see him a Selfreliant, intelligent and God-honoring fellow creature.

Richard L Randall and family has moved away from here and now resides in Portsmouth, N. H.

Retrospectively — 1856

The Rev Daniel Austin of Portsmouth, N. H., very benevolently provided us with a beautiful *Medicine Chest* well filled; and also made provision for its annual replenishment. The accompanying *Deed* is contained in a small drawer in the side of the Chest. In the hands of the present Missionary it will be very servicable to us. May the good it shall be the means of doing be accredi[ted] to the

Donor in the Great Account. [Just above this record there appears in another hand the following: "This medicine chest was lost — & there was no chest here for about 10 years Through the efforts of O. L. Frisbee & A. P. Preston a new one was made & brought to the Island Dec 1 — 1885."]

[190]

1859. We have made out to Sustain a Town School during five months of the Summer and Fall. It is a heavy burden for so few to bear, whose means are so limited. A growing interest in education encouraged us to bear it. Indeed we can do but little more for our children than to give them the benefit of a good Common School.

Several Missionaries here have broken down under the labors of the Day School and the Pastorate. In this very bleak Situation, especially in Winter, and subject to the irritation to the Lungs which the incessant breathing of *Salt air* induces, it is no wonder that their Lungs and vocal organs fail them.

The Barque Henrietta, owned in Portland, Me., was driven ashore, on Hog Island, during a Snow Storm — No lives lost — She was afterward *burned* to get the iron and copper out of the hull.\*

Prof. Oliver J Shaw of Utica N. Y., presented the Missionary with a beautiful *Melodeon*, to be used in the church. Its sweet notes are a treat to many and an attraction to others to attend service

A *Storm seen at the Shoals* is one of the grandest Scenes to be beheld on Earth.

[191]

1859. At a considerable expense the Inhabitants of these Isles have put up a beautiful *Vane* on our Chapel May their own hearts yield to the breathings of the Divine Spirit as that vane does to the winds.

[192-193]

[Entry of a note and mortgage at Gosport, 1 Oct. 1860, but without signatures and others details. The note is given by Joseph Rendall of Gosport to Barker, Adams & Co., lumber merchants in Portsmouth. The consideration, \$114.72, is money due for lumber used in building a house described in the copy of the mortgage as "a certain dwelling house built by me the present year at said Gosport on a lot of land bounded northerly by land said to belong to John C Rendall — Easterly by land said to belong to William Robinson — Southerly and westerly by land belonging to the town of Gosport it being the sam dwelling house occupied by me as my family residence — Also all my right tittle and interest in the lot of land bounded and described as aforesaid on which said house is situated."]

[194-195]

[George Beebe, Town Clerk, notes the receipt and record, 24 Nov. 1860, of a mortgage of personal property, of same date, from Lemuel B. Caswell of Gosport to Nathan F. Mathes and John O. Varrell, of the firm of Mathes & Varrell. Consideration, \$1000. The property mortgaged is the outfit of the Atlantic House, which is owned and occupied by Caswell.]

\* According to the *Portsmouth Journal* she came ashore in the afternoon of 30 Dec. 1859. She struck on the point between Babb's Cove and Diamond Cove.

[196]

Lawrence Randall child of James A & Abby A Randall was born on Star Island on 17<sup>th</sup> April 1861

[An entry with pencil by J. E. S. Pray records a visit, 27 Aug. 1869, of a "Party from Exeter N. H. consisting of W<sup>m</sup> N Hobbs & wife, J E S Pray & wife, Mary E Brackett A. H. Cram Henry Cram stopped at O. S. Caswells and had a glorious time."]

[197]

[Record, 26 Aug. 1861, by Geo. Beebe, Clerk, of a mortgage made 24 Aug. by Elvin Newton of Gosport to Barker, Adams & Co. of Portsmouth. Consideration, \$250. The mortgage covers shingles, boards, house-frame, etc. Across the face of this is entered, 20 Nov. 1863, by Origen S. Caswell, Town Clerk, the discharge given by Adams & Co. Joseph E. Adams and A. A. Randall are entered as witnesses.]

[199]

According to Act for the Enrolment of the Militia the following persons constitute the militia force of this town. [No date]

Age	Remarks		
E. H. Downs — 24		Orin Caswell — 19.	Debility
Oliver Downs — 20		Lorenzo D Berry 20	
John B. Downs — 45.	Asmatic	Edwin Berry 18	
John H. Robinson — 26		Harrison Berry 22	
Wm Downs — 36.	Cripple	Wn Berry 32	
Joseph Rendall — 28		James Rendall 25	
John C. Rendall — 40.	lame	O. S. Caswell 23	
Jacob Rendall — 20		L B Caswell 40	
James Haley — 28		L L Caswell 38	
Elvin Newton — 26		John Caswell 40	
Wn. Brennin. 30	foreigner	A Perry Caswell 21	
Moses Marden. —		D. Haley. 40	
Moses Garland — 30		Sam'l H. Robinson 27	
Josiaah Rendall — 27		Dan'l Clark 29	
Wm H Caswell. 43.	phthysical	Geo Beebe 34	

[200]

1862 At a legal Town Meeting duly called to order on March. 11. '62 W<sup>m</sup> H. Caswell was elected *moderator*. The Republican State & County officers were elected by eleven majority. N. F. Berry was elected Representative over James Stearns \* by eight majority. Elvin Newton and Ephraim M. Downs were unanimously elected *Selectmen* and *Aseors*. Nathaniel F. Berry was elected *Collector*. Voted unanimously to raise \$200.00 for seven months *Schooling* and to pay state and County taxes. Voted that Mr Beebe retain for himself the money collected in church on the Sabbath. Voted that the 10<sup>th</sup> Sect. 125<sup>th</sup> Chap Revised Statutes be and hereby is adopted as one of the by laws of this town. Elvin Newton was elected *School*

\* This name does not appear elsewhere in these records. Stearns was a mason and a person of some force. He came to the Shoals from Portsmouth about 1860 and is said to have remained in Gosport six or eight years.

*Committee.* Officers elect qualified. Adjourned. George Beebe Town Clerk—

At a legal town meeting held April 8<sup>th</sup> '62 Elvin Newton was elected *moderator*. Wm Robinson was elected 3<sup>d</sup> *Selectman*. Voted to expend any surplus money in repairing the School House. Officers elect qualified. Adjourned

Geo Beebe Town Clerk

[201]

(L. S.) To Elvin Newton & other inhabitants of the Town of Gosport legally qualified to vote greeting By virtue of the authority invested in me by the laws of this State I hereby warn you of and call you to A Town meeting to be held in this Town on the 11 day of March next at the School house in this place at 10 oclock forenoon to act on the following subjects viz—1. Choose a Moderator 2 Elect Town officers 3 device means for raising State County & School Taxes. 4 Elect A representative to General Court. 5 Resolved that the 10 Section of the 125 chapter of the compiled in these words. Any Bowling alley Situated within 25 rods of any dwelling house Store Shop School House or place of public worship shall be taken & deemed to be a public nuisance 6 transact all other business that may Come before the Meeting. Given under my Hands & Seal this 21 Feb 1862

N. F. Berry Justice Peace

A true Copy March 12 1862 received and recorded according to the original.

attest George Beebe

Town Clerk

[202]

[Tax Lists of 1862]

Names	Polls	Land and Buildings*	stock in trade	Total Value	reduced value
L. B. Caswell	1	\$4375	55.00	\$4480.00 †	3420
N. F. Berry	1	800	212	1363 †	1206
John Caswell	1	850	1151.00	2000	1669
Jo iah Randal	1	—	150	150	345
Origin S. Caswell	1	20	135	155	370
A. J. Caswell	—	25	135	160	113
J A Randall	1	450	135	585	655
S. H. Robinson	1	150	65	215	392
Daniel Haley	1	350	300	650	677
C. Johnson	—	250	250	500	360
Wm Brenin	—	800	—	800	600
Wm S. Randall	—	1600	150	1800 †	1278
Wm H Caswell	1	700	2000	2700	2156
J. C. Randall	1	220	—	220	396
Jacob Randall	—	220	—	220	167
Joseph Randall	1	250	—	250	420
Wm Robinson	1	700	50.00	800 †	805
J. B. Downs	1	825	85.00	960 †	940

\* Between this column and the column headed "stock in trade" there are in the original records three columns, which are headed respectively "Money on hand or at interest," "Cows," and "Value." As these columns are blank except for entries against seven names, they have been omitted in the printed copy, but the entries in the omitted columns against the seven names have been indicated in footnotes.

† Including one cow valued at \$50.

‡ Including money on hand or at interest, \$301, and one cow valued at \$50.

Names	Polls	Land and Buildings	stock in trade	Total Value	reduced value
Wm C. Berry	1		135	135	335
J H Robinson	1	350	135	485	549
Miss Judith Berry	—			146 *	104
George R Bebee	1	—	—	50 †	275
Moses C. Garland	1	—	—	—	240
Harrison Berry	1	—	—	—	240
E H Downs	1	—	—	—	240
A P Caswell	1	—	—	—	240
L L Caswell	1	—	—	—	240
James Haley	1	\$50	—	50.00	275
R. G. Haley	—	500	415	915	615
Elvin Newton	1	400	—	400	524
					19846

The foregoing is an invoice of all the Polls & ratable estates of the inhabitants of the Town of Gosport in the County of Rockingham & State of N. H. Taken April 1. 1862

June 30 1862

Georg Beebe Clerk

[203]

(Distribution of the Ratable Estates for Taxation)

	Elvin Newton } Select men Ephraim H Downs } & assessors			
Names	State	County	School	
L. B. Caswell	570	570	2280	3429
N. F. Berry	201	201	804	1206
John Caswell	276	276	1117	1669
Josiah Randal	57	57	231	345
Origin S Caswell	61	61	248	370
A J Caswell	19	19	75	113
J A Randall	109	109	437	655
S H Robinson	65	65	262	392
Daniel Haley	113	113	451	677
C Johnson	60	60	240	360
Wm Brenin	100	100	400	600
Wm S. Randall	213	213	852	1278
Wm H Caswell	359	359	1438	2156
J. C. Randall	66	66	264	396
Jacob Randall	30	30	107	167
Joseph Randall	70	70	280	420
Wm Robinson	134	134	537	805
J B Downs	158	158	624	940
Wm C Berry	56	56	227	335 [sic]
J H Robinson	91	91	367	549
Miss Judith Berry	17	17	70	104
Geo R Bebee	46	46	104	276
Moses C Garland	40	40	160	240
Harrison Berry	40	40	160	240
E H Downs	40	40	160	240
A P Caswell	40	40	160	240
L L Caswell	40	40	160	240
James Haley	46	46	104	275 [sic]
R G Haley	108	108	434	650
E Newton	125	125	275	525
				19846

June 30 1862 { Elvin Newton } Selectmen  
George Beebe Clerk { Ephraim H Downs } & Assessors

\* Consisting solely of money on hand or at interest.

† Consisting solely of one cow valued at \$50.



[210]

In this Town May 28. 1848 Mr William Randall and Miss Louisa B. Caswell were united in marriage by Rev Abraham Plumer

[211]

In and of this place Mr. Daniel Haley and Miss Eliza A. Randall were joined in marriage by Rev L D. Blodgett Oct 17. 1848

Childrean of the Same

Ellen A Haley Born March the 18 A D 1849

Malinda Haley Born August the 28 A D 1851

Josiah Haley Born March the 18 A D 1853

Emma A Haley Born December the 13 A D 1854

Walter Haley Born October 8 A D 1856

[213]

In this town August 7<sup>th</sup> 1851 Mr Alfred M<sup>c</sup>Kenzie of Danvers and Miss Mary Ann Lamson of Topsfield, Mass. were joined in marriage by Oliver D. Eastman Minister of the Gospel— Wm. C. Newton Town Clerk \*

In this Town Oct 23<sup>d</sup> 1852 Mr. John Caswell and Miss Louisa Jane Randall both of this place were joined in Marriage by Oliver D. Eastman, Minister of the Gospel.

Eveline Elisabeth Caswell born April 17<sup>th</sup> 1853

Died in Greatfalls Louisa J Caswell August 31<sup>th</sup> 1854 Aged 22 years Wife of John Caswell and Daughter of William S Randall of Greatfalls formerly of Gosport N. H.

[214]

[An incomplete summons, dated Gosport, 16 Aug. 1853, for the attachment of the goods or estate of John C. Randall of Gosport and his wife Mary H. Randall to the value of \$300, for their appearance at the Court of Common Pleas in Portsmouth to answer Lemuel B. Caswell of Gosport, yeoman, and Henrietta, his wife, in an action for slander or libel alleged to have been uttered in public at Gosport two days before.]

[216]

Know all men by these Presence That we William C Newton and Wm H Caswell In the County of Rockingham and State of New-hampshire as principles and as Sureties are holden and stand firmly bound in the sum of one hundred dollars to the payment whereof we hereby jointly and Severly bind ourselves and our heirs Respectfully for the Lawful performance of the duties of Constable by Lemuel B Caswell of gosport Given under our hands and Seals and dated this 12<sup>th</sup> day of March A D 1853

Witness Lemuel L Caswell  
George P Randall

William C Newton  
Wm H Caswell

The condition of this obligation is such that if the Said Lemuel B Caswell Constable of Gosport Shall well and faithfully discharge the duties of Constable then this obligation is void otherwise in force.

\*These persons were probably visitors. They are not known to have had any other connection with Gosport.

[217]

Know all men by these Presence That I Lemuel B Caswell of Gosport County of Rockingham and State of Newhampshire As principle and as Surety am holden an Stand firmly bound in the Sum of fifty dollars for the Safe and lawful performance of the duties of Collector of Taxes William C Newton To the payment whereof I do by these presence bound myself and my heirs Respectfully Given under my hand And Seal and dated This 12<sup>th</sup> day of March A. D. 1853

Witness

Lemuell L Caswell  
George P Randall

Lemuel B Caswell  
William C Newton

[218]

Mr William C Berry was Joined in Marriage June 4<sup>th</sup> 1853 to Sally A Caswell both of Gosport by Wm C Newton } Justice of the Peace

[225]

Married In Gosport Augst 23<sup>d</sup> 1846 by Rev A Plumer Mr Fabius W Becker of Hog Island Me. to Miss Hannah P Randall of Gosport

Childrean of the Same

Ann M Baker \* Born Febaruary the A D 1849

Mary O Baker \* Born June the 10 A. D. 1851

Ellen J Baker \* Born June the 10 A D 1851

Ellen J Baker \* Died April the 6 A D 1853 Aged 1 year and ten mounths

[226]

Maried in Gosport Septr 24<sup>th</sup> 1846 by Rev Abraham Plumer Mr Robert M. Downs to Miss Huldah. M. Randall.†

Childrean of the Same

Frederick P Downs Born August the 3 A D 1847

Effa A Downs Born July the 31 A D 1850

John R Downs Born September the 18 A D 1852

[230]

Gosport, Isle of Shoals, N, H, October 18, 1870 — 9 o'clock evening

To day there has been a very heavy wind from the north-west. The sea has been all day, & is now, very turbulent & rough. In our harbor three schooners belonging to Mr Johnson, of Portsmouth, the Crown, the Spray, and the Mary E. Caswell, — were blown from their moorings, & were stranded upon the rocks at Smutty nose & Hog Island. The Crown sunk with several barrels of oil, the most being afterward saved. The Spray was laden with barrels of Herring & is unrepairable, having her side stove in. The Mary E. was not injured so much but that she can be repaired. The Crown went to pieces.

But a terrible sorrow was visited upon Mrs. James R Randall ‡ Her husband in the employ of the Messrs Laightons, at Appledore,

\* I.e., Becker (*vide supra*, p. 46, note).

† See pp. 182, 446, of the original records.

‡ Really James A[bner] Randall.

went out a short distance from the Appledore there to see that his boat was well fastened, & on returning in his dory, with a companion, the waves filled his boat, & they sought to save themselves. His companion, by his advice, jumped upon the rocks & succeeded in saving himself from drowning. Mr. Randall followed him; but from the appearance of a very severe blow upon the left temple & eye, it is probable that as he struck the water in his jump, the surge threw him violently against the ledge, & the blow stunned him, depriving him both of mental & physical power, & the under current sucked him out of sight, & his affectionate wife & lovely children are without a husband & father. It is a terrible blow, enough to crush one down. He was drowned at two o'clock this afternoon, but his body has not yet been recovered. The interview with the heavily stricken & sorrow-burdened wife & mother was deeply affecting. Oh! our Father in heaven, & our Lord & Saviour, let thy presence & blessing & strength be shared by her, & be her comfort & consolation.

Oct. 19. 1870, — 6 o'clock evening. The body of Mr JAMES R. RANDALL was recovered this forenoon, & was brought over from the Appledore Island about four hours ago, & is at the house of Mr Jackson Caswell. Mr Randall's age was thirty three—

Oct. 21. 1870— The funeral services in respect of Mr James R Randall, were at his house this afternoon at 2½ o'clock. A delegation from the Order of Odd Fellows at Portsmouth N. H. came out to the funeral, & read their beautiful funeral service at the grave. The house was filled with weeping relatives and friends. The Lord bless the bereaved.

[231]

[Here is pasted a newspaper clipping concerning the drowning of Ingerbret Ingebredsen \* on Sunday forenoon, 21 June 1885, in the gut between Appledore and Malaga.

On this same page is another clipping about memorial services for Gen. Grant in the church on Star Island, 26 July 1885.]

[232]

1853 July 18 Mary L. Berry † was born July 18<sup>th</sup> 1853.

[368-370]

[A warrant, issued 30 July 1855, for the attachment of the goods or estate of William Robinson of Gosport, fisherman, to the value of

\*He was a member of an interesting family of Norwegians, that came to the Shoals after 1860. They lived in various places. A large part of the time they were in the little cottage on the south side of Appledore long known as the "Norwegian cottage." The rest of the family moved away in the spring of 1885 and took up farming in North Dakota. The name, the correct spelling of which is Ingebretsen, is variously reproduced as Ingebretsen and Ingebritzen. In any form it was too much for the Shoalers for daily use. They are said to have compromised on "Carpenter" as a manageable name for the family.

The Shoalers were much given to nicknames, not always very flattering, and the use of abbreviated names was very common on account of the few family names on the islands. Thus John Handy Robinson was commonly called John Handy; John Cook Randall was John Cook, but sometimes Cook Randall; John Bragg Downs was almost always John Bragg. Even now "John Bragg's house" on Star Island is a mark for fishermen in getting the bearings of various fishing grounds near the Shoals.

† A daughter of William C. Berry.

\$200, and to summon him to appear at the Court of Common Pleas to answer to Joseph S. Dearborn of Dover, yeoman, in the matter of a promissory note for \$70 given by Robinson 20 Dec. 1849 to William Downs and by him endorsed and delivered to Dearborn.]

[31 July 1855. The incomplete return of George W. Toule, Deputy Sheriff, stating that he has attached property of Robinson in the town of Gosport, viz., land and the buildings thereon "bounded Northerly by land of John C Randall & William Downes, Southerly & Easterly by land of William C Newton & Westerly by the ——— land. . . . another lot of land with the buildings thereon . . . bounded Northerly & Easterly by the Atlantic Ocean Westerly & Southerly by the highway; also . . . one other lot of land . . . bounded Easterly by land of William C. Newton Northerly by land of William Downes Southerly and Westerly by the High way. Also one other lot of land . . . bounded Northerly by land of William C. Newton Easterly by land of William Downes & Southerly and Westerly by the High way . . . ." He states also that he has left a copy of his return at the dwelling house of John W. Randall, the Town clerk.]

[373]

[*In pencil*] Nellie A Gunnison Portsmouth N. H.

[376]

[An entry, dated Gosport, N. H., 5 January '56, and signed by J. W. Rendall, stating that "Mr Jacop Walden Bought of Henry Baker \* 20 Qt of fish 15 Bbls of pickled fish."]

[382-386]

[On these pages is recorded a series of petitions and notices concerning a town-meeting to be held in the schoolhouse on 11 Aug. 1863 at 10 A.M., because "the annual meeting of the inhabitants of said town, required by law to be held in March anually has not been held according to law and . . . it is necessary that such meeting should be held and town officers duly chosen and that other business of said town should be transacted by said town legally." This probably means that a meeting had been held in March, but under conditions which cast a doubt on its legality. However that may be, certain legal voters of Gosport, namely, Nathaniel F. Berry, William H. Caswell, Elvin Newton, S. H. Robinson, Josiah Randall, Daniel Clark, Asa Caswell, Joseph Randall, John Caswell, O. S. Caswell, Harrison Berry, Alfred P. Caswell, and John O. Downs, petition the selectmen to call such a meeting. Origen S. Caswell, Town Clerk, records the petition, without date, and also a similar petition to Nathaniel F. Berry, Esq., Justice of the Peace. This second petition is signed by the same persons who signed the first petition, except that Berry's name is omitted and that the name of William Robinson is added. On 24 July 1863 Elvin Newton, Ephraim H. Downs, and William Robinson, Selectmen of Gosport, issue a warrant for the meeting on 11 Aug., and also certify, 11 Aug. 1863, that they have given notice of the meeting to the inhabitants by posting, 24 July 1863, a copy of

\*I.e., Henry Becker.

this warrant at the place of meeting and likewise at the fish store of John Caswell, being a public place in the town. On 24 July 1863, also, Nathaniel F. Berry, Justice of the Peace, directs Elvin Newton, one of the legal voters of the town and one of the petitioners, to notify the voters of the town to meet as specified above. Elvin Newton makes return, 11 Aug. 1863, that he has carried out his instructions by posting, 24 July 1863, a copy of this warrant at the place of meeting and likewise at the fish store of John Caswell. Origen S. Caswell, Town Clerk, attests the entry of each of these documents in the town records. There is no record showing that the meeting was actually held, but the articles upon which it was to act are given in the town records as follows:

"First To choose a moderator to preside in said meeting

"Second To choose all necessary town officers for the year ensuing

"Third To raise such sums of money as may be necessary to defray town charges for the ensuing year and make appropriation of the Same

"Fourth To see how much money the town will raise for the purpose of Schooling, and to raise the Same

"Fifth To raise such sums of money as may be necessary to pay the debts of said town and for Schooling for the past year and for debts incurred by those who acted as Selectmen of the town for the past year and to see what action the town will take in reference thereto.

"Sixth To see what sums the town will raise for the men who shall be drafted in this town and to take such action under the Statutes of this State in reference thereto as the town shall think best —

"Seventh To see how much money the town will raise for the support of the families of the men who shall be drafted from this town."]

[444]

Gosport November 24 1860 Lemuel B Caswell Mortgage\* to Messrs Mathews [Mathes] & Varrell His personal property  
Wm H Caswell Selectmen

Gosport November 27. 1860 Andrew J Caswell Mortgage\* to Messrs Waldren & Hayes one twenty two foot boat Centre board lap streak

Wm H Caswell Selectmen

[446]

Mr Rolbert. M. Downs Departed this life April 5<sup>th</sup> 1854 Aged thirty nine †

Mr. George. Rendall Departed this life July 17<sup>th</sup> 1855 Aged Eighty ‡

[448]

Mr Bengamen Downs Departed this life April 1854 Aged Seventy five §

\* This mortgage is not formally entered, nor would it be a regular record if it were.

† See pp. 182, 226, of the original records.

‡ Of the entry on p. 86 of the original records.

§ This entry differs from that on p. 96 of the original records.

Mrs Abigail Downs Wife of the above Departed this life December. 17, 1856 Aged About one Hundred \*

[On this page there is a memorandum in pencil concerning Wm. S. Rendall, which probably stands in some relation to the tax list on p. 449 of the original records, where his name does not appear. The memorandum is as follows:

"Tavern	1600
Store	150
$\frac{1}{2}$ flake yard	50
Meeting house lot	50 †
1 cow	35
Ball Alley	100
	<hr/> 1985
Flake yard	15"]

[449]

[On this page is an extended plan of a tax list, bearing no date. Spaces are prepared for Polls, Homestead, Buildings, Money on hand or at interest, Stock in trade, Cows and their Value, Sheep and their Value, Dogs, Salt, Total Value, and Reduced Value; but only a few entries are made, and these are confused by many figures and calculations written in at random and having no obvious relation to the list. So far as the list can be interpreted, the following statement seems correct:

	Polls	Home- stead	Build- ings	
J. B. Downs	1	\$825	—	He is also charged with \$70 in
Brenin field		225		money, \$20 in stock in trade,
Flake ground		300		1 cow worth \$35, and 1 dog,
				a total of \$1475.
Wm. C. Downs	1	250	—	Total, \$250.
Wm. Robinson	1	700	\$ 75	2 cows worth \$55, 1 dog, salt
Flake ground		250		worth \$60, and stock worth
5 pieces tillage ground		125		\$40 [erased], a total of \$1305.

\* Another estimate of her age was 105, but in reality she was only about 83. The possibility of her being 100 years old in 1856 is destroyed by the consideration that this would make her about 61 in 1817, when her daughter Sally was born. A list of 1826 gives her age then as 52, which is evidently nearly correct.

This entry forms an interesting link between the final pages of the Gosport Records and the first. This Abigail Downs appears to be the granddaughter of that Peter Robinson and Agnes Down who were married by the Rev. John Tucke in May 1733, during the very first year following his ordination at Gosport. With another Agnes, her twin sister, and as the daughter of John Robinson and Elizabeth Downe, she shared the baptism of 15 Aug. 1773, three days after Mr. Tucke is said to have died (REGISTER, vol. 67, p. 239, note), which was doubtless the last ceremonial act of his long ministry on the Shoals. One of the first acts of the Rev. Jedediah Morse, during his visit in Aug. 1800, was to condone her irregular relations to Richard Randall by a marriage ceremony as set forth on p. 86 of the original records. A couple of years later she became a widow, and then married Benjamin Downs. The descendants of these two marriages were numerous and took an active part in the life of the Shoals. She and her second husband are the "Nabbaye" and "Bennaye" of Celia Thaxter's sketches, in which she is praised as an industrious woman and a good housekeeper when well along in years and lacking in physical attractions. Mrs. Thaxter was mistaken, however, in saying that she also cared for "Old Peter," another ancient Shoaler whose age was much extended by local tradition. It is established on good authority and confirmed by several witnesses that during his last years Peter Robinson lived with Asa Caswell, or in an ell of Caswell's house.

† This probably means land near the meeting-house.

	Polls	Home- stead	Build- ings	
Elvin Newton	1	500	100	and 1 dog. Total, \$645, but this includes an erased entry for stock.
J. C. Rendall	1	200	20	Total, \$235, including \$15 for stock [erased] and 1 dog.
J. Rendall	1	250	—	Total, \$265, includes \$15 for stock [erased], \$50 in money, 1 cow worth \$35, and 1 dog.
N. F. Berry	1	800	150	Total, \$1150, includes \$115 for stock [erased] and 1 dog.
W. Brenin	1	600	—	Total, \$800, does not include \$10 erased and \$60 for salt.
D. Clark	1	—	150	Total, \$210, does not include \$60 for stock [erased] and 1 dog.
D. Haley	1	450	—	
S. H. Robinson	1	175	—	Total, \$225, includes \$50 for stock [erased].
J. Caswell	1	825	—	A memorandum, "corrected on new Invoice," seems to refer to this entry.
New Store		350		
Old Store		150		
Flake yard		200		
New Store Lot		75		
Outside piece		50		

The rest of the list shows that Wm. H. Caswell (1 poll) had a homestead valued at \$800, 2 stores valued at \$125,  $\frac{1}{2}$  flake yard valued at \$50, and 3 pieces grassland valued at \$50; that J. P. Rendall (1 poll) had buildings valued at \$20; that Hannah Rendall had a homestead valued at \$200; that J. A. Rendall (1 poll) had a homestead valued at \$450; that J. H. Robinson (1 poll) had a homestead valued at \$400; that J. O. Down (1 poll) had a homestead valued at \$200 [?]; that Orin Caswell (1 poll) had buildings valued at \$50; and that against the names of E. H. Down, O. S. Caswell, J. A. Caswell, Jos. P. Rendall, H. Berry, L. D. Berry, ——— Leavitt,\* N. Pike, A. P. Caswell, Asa Caswell, J. Haley, John Rendall, L. B. Caswell, and Wm. Berry, to each of whom 1 poll is assigned, no property or valuation is placed. The list seems therefore to be unfinished.]

[450]

Gosport March the 7 1859 This certifies that we select Men of the town of Gosport do Appoint Elvin Newton Colecttor of taxes  
 • Given under our Hands and seals this 7 day of March A D 1859

Selectmen Men  
 Wm H Caswell  
 J. M. Caswell

George Beebe Clerk

[451]

Gosport March the 7 1859 This certifies that W<sup>m</sup> H Caswell & Lemuel B Caswell is bonds for Elvin Newton in the sum of Fifty Dollars for a Colecttor of taxes in the town of Gosport for the A D 1858 [sic]. George Beebe Clerk

\*Presumably the keeper of White Island Light.

[452]

Mr W<sup>m</sup> H Caswell was Married in Portsmouth N H November 3<sup>th</sup>  
1838 to Mary E Caswell Both of this town

[453]

Gosport 1842 July 6<sup>th</sup> I deliver[ed ?] To Capt Goodwin [?] \* the  
Letters of Mr [sreperel ?] this day

Gosport N H Aug 30<sup>th</sup> 1856

William Downs bought of Elvin Newton two hering nets for the  
sum of fifteen dollars received payment in full

Elvin Newton

[454]

[Gosport, 20 Aug. 1855. Conveyance by Elvin Newton of Gosport  
to John W. Randall of Gosport, in consideration of \$70.00, of all his  
share of 400 barrels of mackerel "now in the keeping of John Caswell  
and Co in whose seine" he has been employed. Witnesses: Samuel  
H. Robison and Wm. C. Newton.]

[455]

Gosport May 5 1852 Ira. G. Randall Bought of J. W. Randall  
the Boat Caled the Jane & Maria with the aperratus belonging to  
the Said Boat for one Hundred Dollars Same day Received 90  
Dollars the Ballance when Deliv<sup>d</sup>

[456]

Gosport Oct 12<sup>th</sup> 1854 John C Randall and Edward Randall  
Bought of Robert M Downs one sixteen feet keel boat and geer for  
\$20 Received payment Robert M Downs †

[457]

Sept 11 Centcouis [i.e., Census] 1850 100 Souls

Gosport N H May 5<sup>th</sup> 1853 Newburyport Aug 10<sup>th</sup> 1852 John W  
Rendall Boght of John Janvrin one Seine Boat for \$30.00

Receve payment John Janvrin

Gosport N H May 5<sup>th</sup> 1853 Gosport N H Aug 8 1852 John W  
Rendall Bought of the Schooner viena of Provincetown one sane for  
\$70.00 receive payment

Timothy E Nickerson

[458]

1846 Received of Mr S. Brookens for Rent on Cederder Island  
July [*erased* ?] 1.00

Taxes Ceder Island ——— 0.10

Gosport July

Gosport Novr 30<sup>th</sup> 1846 Wm Caswell Marguage to W<sup>m</sup> Downs  
his Whale Boat and what belongs to her

Gosport June 12 1850 Wm S Randall Marguage to Charles E  
Leighton one Hundred Dollars worth Cod Fish know in his Keeping

\* Probably James Goodwin, a pilot and keeper of the tavern on Smutty Nose.

† This seems to be the date of the record rather than that of the transaction, for  
according to page 446 of the original records Downs had died some months before.



Gosport July 2<sup>nd</sup> [?] 1850 The Wairs [Weirs ?] will not bear Exam-  
ining

[459]

[Inside of cover] John Morrell Amesbury Mass  
Sam<sup>l</sup> G Coswil Deerfield N H  
Jam<sup>o</sup>, D Byum Lawrence Mass  
[In pencil] I Newton 1798 June 2 \*

---

ONE LINE OF DESCENT  
FROM  
CAPT. EDWARD JOHNSON OF WOBURN, MASS.

By ALFRED JOHNSON, Litt.D., of Boston, Mass.

1. CAPT. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> JOHNSON † (*William, John, William*), joiner, baptized at Canterbury, co. Kent, England, 16 Sept. 1598, emigrated to New England in 1637, and died at Woburn, Mass., 23 Apr. 1672. He was one of the founders of the town of Woburn, where, as well as in the Colony at large, he held many important public offices. He is famous as the author of the "Wonderworking Providence of Sion's Savior in New England." He married, about 1620, SUSAN MUNNTER, who was born about 1597 and died at Woburn 7 Mar. 1689/90.

Children, all except the second baptized at Canterbury, England:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>2</sup> bapt. 18 Feb. 1620/1.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. probably in 1622; bur. 26 Jan. 1622/3.
- iii. GEORGE, bapt. 3 Apr. 1625.
- iv. SUSAN, bapt. 1 Apr. 1627.
- v. WILLIAM, bapt. 22 Mar. 1628/9.
- vi. MARTHA, bapt. 1 May 1631.
- vii. MATTHEW, bapt. 30 Mar. 1633.
2. viii. JOHN, bapt. 10 May 1635.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Canterbury, England, 10 May 1635, died at Canterbury, Conn., about 1720. He married, 28 Apr. 1657, BETHIA REED, who died at Canterbury, Conn., 2 Dec. 1717, probably daughter of Esdras of Salem, Wenham, Chelmsford, Woburn, and Boston, Mass. He was by occupation a housewright or carpenter, and owned a sawmill in Woburn. In 1712 he and his wife Bethia were taken to the home of their son Obadiah in Canterbury, Conn., where they passed the remainder of their days.

Children, born at Woburn:

- i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. 24 Jan. 1657/8; m. MARY CARLEY.
- ii. BETHIA, b. 20 Jan. 1659/60; m. (1) JONATHAN KNIGHT of Cambridge, Mass.; m. (2) JOSEPH WOOLCOTT of Cambridge.

\* Cf. records of the birth and baptism of Isaac K. Newton, pp. 40, 90, of the original records.

† For further information about Capt. Edward Johnson, his wife, and children, and for his paternal and maternal ancestry, see REGISTER, vol. 67, pp. 169-180.

A genealogy of the branch of the family here outlined is in preparation, and any data relative to the members of the family who resided in Connecticut will be welcome.

- iii. WILLIAM, b. 29 Sept. 1662; d. at Canterbury, Conn., 23 Sept. 1713; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 18 Feb. 1690/1, MARY COOK. He removed to Plainfield, Conn., being one of the original settlers and prominent men of that town, and later of Canterbury.
- 3. iv. OBADIAH, b. 15 June 1664.
  - v. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1666; lived in that part of Plainfield, Conn., which was after Oct. 1703 Canterbury, and probably d. there 16 Mar. 1755; m. ELIZABETH ———, who d. at Canterbury 11 Dec. 1724.
  - vi. SAMUEL, b. 29 Oct. 1670.
  - vii. NATHANIEL, b. 15 May 1673.
- 3. OBADIAH<sup>3</sup> JOHNSON (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Woburn, Mass., 15 June 1664, died at Canterbury, Conn., before 17 July 1740, when his will was proved. He married, 7 Sept. 1696, REBECCA BROOKS,\* who died 1 Dec. 1752, daughter of Thomas of Canterbury. He removed when a young man to Plainfield and Canterbury, Conn., where he purchased a tract of land on the Quinebaug River, and was one of the first settlers and a prominent man. He was town clerk, and town meetings and religious services were held at his house. For upwards of forty years there seems to have been scarcely any progressive public movement in the community, either political, patriotic, or religious, which did not receive his support, and scarcely a petition or agreement which does not bear his signature.
 

Children:

  - i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. at Plainfield 10 Oct. 1697; d. a widow after 1772; m. 19 Oct. 1717 MOSES CLEAVELAND.
  - ii. JACOB, b. at Plainfield 16 Mar. 1699; d. 29 Jan. 1738/9; m. (1) at Canterbury, 14 June 1722, MARY SHEPARD, who d. 5 Mar. 1731/2; m. (2) 8 May 1734 JUDITH HAYNES.
  - 4. iii. OBADIAH, b. at Plainfield (later Canterbury) 23 June 1702.<sup>1</sup>
  - iv. ESTHER, b. at Canterbury 1 Sept. 1704; d. 1793; m. 19 July 1726 JOHN FISH of Canterbury.
  - v. JOHN, b. at Canterbury 6 Oct. 1707; d. 13 June 1726.
  - vi. ABIGAIL, b. at Canterbury 29 Sept. 1710; m. 19 June 1729 PHINEAS BROWN.
- 4. OBADIAH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Obadiah*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Plainfield (later Canterbury), Conn., 23 June 1702, died there 10 Apr. 1765. He married, 6 Nov. 1723, LYDIA CLEAVELAND, born 7 Dec. 1704, died 5 June 1775, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Bates). Like his father, Obadiah was a leading man in church and town affairs, and his will shows that he was possessed of considerable wealth in notes and lands. He was lieutenant and later captain, and served in the French and Indian War; and he was a deacon in the Separatist Church.
 

Children, born at Canterbury:

  - i. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1724; d. at Canterbury 2 Oct. 1810; m. (1) 29 Nov. 1750 BETTY FASSET, b. at Canterbury 13 Jan. 1727, d. there 1 Apr. 1779; m. (2) 23 Feb. 1780 LODEMA FULLER, who d. 14 Sept. 1797; m. (3) 7 Oct. 1798 ELIZABETH DYAR.
  - ii. OLIVE, b. 23 Aug. 1726; d. at North Bridgewater, Mass., 25 Feb.

\* Much search had failed to discover the maiden name of this Rebecca, until the will of her father Thomas Brooks, which mentions "daughter Rebecca, and son-in-law Obadiah Johnson," was found in Feb. 1914 in the New London, Conn., Probate Records.

## MORE FACTS ABOUT THE ENGLISH SHERMANS\*

By THOMAS TOWNSEND SHERMAN, A.B., LL.B., of Rye, N.Y.

AN examination made for the writer by Messrs. J. Henry Lea and J. R. Hutchinson of many wills, proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, of residents of Yaxley, co. Suffolk, and its vicinity, has revealed the record of the will of Jane (Waller) (Sherman) Gardiner, dated 10 Jan., 15 Elizabeth (1572/3), and proved 11 Mar. 1572/3. Her first husband was Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, whose will is dated 20 Jan. 1550/1 (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 153). Her second husband, whose Christian name has not yet been definitely ascertained, may have been William Gardiner, who in 1568 was living and owned land in Stoke Ash in Hertesmere Hundred, near Yaxley, for he appears in the return of the lay subsidy of 1568 as taxed in Stoke Ash on £6 in lands. Jane Gardiner gives to the poor of Stoke Ash 5s., although none of the Shermans lived there. Her will, made twenty-two years after Thomas Sherman's death, is interesting and instructive, as it shows that she was his only wife and the mother of his sons, of whom she mentions all but one, William, the grocer, who was rich, lived in London, and was buried in Ipswich in 1583, his will being dated 28 May 1583 (REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 158). She also mentions the wives of all of these sons except Henry, William, and Richard, and some of her grandchildren. The following is a copy of her will:

In Dei noie Amen I JANE GARDINER of Yaxley in the countie of Suff wydowe do declare and make this my last will and testament the x<sup>th</sup> daye of Januarie in the xv<sup>th</sup> yere of the raigne of o<sup>r</sup> soueraigne ladie Elizabeth by the grace of god of England Fraunce and Ireland Quene &c. being of good and perfitt remembrance thanks be giuen vnto god ffirst I bequeath my soule vnto allmightie god by whose passion and precious bloudshedding I trust to be saued And my bodie to be buried in the churche of Yaxley by my late husbände Thomas Sherman Item I giue and bequeath to the poore of Yaxley xx<sup>s</sup> Item I giue to the poore of Roydon v<sup>s</sup> Item I giue and bequeth to the poore of Stokeaishe v<sup>s</sup> The saied poore of euerie of the saied townes to be paied at my buriall or within one moneth next followinge Item I giue vnto Anthonye Sherman my sonne xx<sup>li</sup> off lawfull money of England and suche bed and bedsteds w<sup>th</sup> fouer kiene w<sup>ch</sup> be in his hands & possession Item I giue vnto Henry Sherman my sone xx<sup>li</sup> of like money Item I giue vnto James Sherman my sonne xx<sup>li</sup> of like money and suche beasts and neate w<sup>ch</sup> be in his possession And the bedd y<sup>t</sup> I nowe lie vpon w<sup>th</sup> the mantell coulered blankets and shetes therto belonging Item I giue vnto the saied Anthonye one siluer saulte parcell gilte and six siluer spoones the saied xx<sup>li</sup> to euerie of my saied sonnes Anthonye Henry and James bequeathed I will and my mynde is that Thomas Sherman my eldest sonne shall paie it vnto them within twoe yeres next after my decease parcell of five score pounds w<sup>ch</sup> he oweth me Item I giue and bequeath vnto Willm Sherman Robart Sherman Bettrice Sherman Margaret and Marie Sherman sones and daughters off Anthonye Sherman and vnto Brigett Sherman and Marie Sherman daughters of James Sherman lx<sup>li</sup> of lawfull money of england

\* *Vide* REGISTER, vol. 59, pp. 397-400, vol. 66, pp. 322-326, and vol. 67, pp. 154-158.

and evenlie to be parted and deuyded and suche parte to be paied  
 one of them at their seuerall ages and when they shall come to the  
 of xx<sup>ti</sup> yeres And the saied lx<sup>ti</sup> to be paied by my executours wherof  
 as Sherman my eldest sonne oweth me fortie pounds and Richard  
 an twentie pounds and odde money And if anye of the saied children  
 part and decease oute of this worlde before they shall atteine and  
 vnto their seuerall ages of xx<sup>ti</sup> yeres Then I will the parte of suche childe  
 deceased shall remaine vnto the survyuours or survyuour of euerie of  
 so deceased And the saied lx<sup>ti</sup> so giuen and bequeathed I will it shalbe  
 w<sup>ch</sup> in some cattell or some other thinge wherby there may growe and  
 some yerelie proffitt and gaine vnto the saied children And the saied  
 and proffitt to be evenlie deuyded amonge the saied children at suche  
 w<sup>ch</sup> they oughte to haue their parte or porcon Item I giue vnto Willm  
 man Robert Sherman Bettrice Sherman Margarett Sherman and Marye  
 man sonnes and daughters of Anthonye Sherman six siluer spoones that  
 saie one to William one to Robert one to Bettrice one to Margaret and  
 to Marie w<sup>ch</sup> be in the custodie and possession of Anthonye Sherman  
 or father Item I giue vnto James Sherman and Anthonie Sherman my  
 nes all suche pewter as is in the counter at Roydon evenlie to be parted  
 vnto them Item I giue vnto James my sone the mare with the foale  
 of the shepe w<sup>ch</sup> he nowe possesseth Item I giue vnto Elizabeth Sherman  
 of Thomas Sherman my sonne my veluett hooe with all things therunto  
 belonginge Item I giue vnto Sybill Sherman wief of Fraunces Sherman my  
 ne a damaske kirtle and a veluett hatt and a grograine kirtle w<sup>th</sup> a garde  
 veluett Item I giue vnto Elizabeth Sherman wief of Thomas Sherman my  
 ne my clothe gowne garded w<sup>th</sup> veluett Item I giue vnto James Sherman  
 sonne six siluer spoones w<sup>ch</sup> he nowe hath Item I giue vnto Marie  
 rman wief vnto Anthonye Sherman a worsted gowne garded w<sup>th</sup> veluett  
 saied Anthonie Sherman payeng vnto James Sherman xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup> in con-  
 sideracon of the same Item I giue vnto Margerie Sherman wief of James  
 rman a gowne of mockadoe a worsted kirtle garded w<sup>th</sup> veluett and a  
 egarde Item I giue vnto the wief of Bartholomew Sherman my sone a  
 the gowne furred and lace laied vpon it Item I giue vnto Elizabeth  
 rman wief of John Sherman my taffatae hatt Item I giue vnto Margerie  
 rman wief of James Sherman my saddle w<sup>th</sup> all the furnytur thereto be-  
 longing Item I giue vnto James Sherman my sone my least cawdron my  
 at a trevett and a great chafer and an yron huche w<sup>ch</sup> be at Roydon  
 in I giue vnto Margaret Sherman daughter of Anthonye Sherman a  
 at being at Yaxley Item I giue vnto Bettrice Sherman daughter of the  
 ed Anthonie a chest at Roydon Item I will that my executours paie vnto  
 sone Bartholomew Sherman lijs<sup>s</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I owe him Item I will that all my  
 currell and rayment above giuen & bequeathed be delyuered as it is giuen  
 I aboute apointed within one moneth next after my decease The rest of  
 my goods cattell implements of householde stuffe and debts whatsoeuer  
 by be vnbequeathed I will they shalbe evenlie and equallie deuyded be-  
 twene Anthonie Sherman and James Sherman my sonnes Item I giue vnto  
 omas Sherman sone of Thomas Sherman my eldest sone xx<sup>s</sup> Item I  
 vnto Elizabeth Sherman daughter of the saied Thomas Sherman xx<sup>s</sup>  
 en they shall accomplish and come to the full age of xx<sup>ti</sup> yeres And for  
 better and more suer performance of this my last will and testament I  
 fine and make Thomas Sherman my eldest sone and Anthonie Sherman  
 sonnes my executours So y<sup>t</sup> the said Thomas Sherman enter and be-  
 come bownden vnto my saied sonnes Henry Anthonie and James in seuerall  
 is to euerie of them for the true payment of their parte and partes of  
 legacies aboute giuen vnto them at suche daies and tymes aboute be-  
 thed And that the sayed bonds be entred accordinge to the lawe

within twoe moneths after my decease w<sup>th</sup> if the saied Thomas refuse to doe I will he shalbe no executor And then I will Fraunces Sherman my sone to be executor w<sup>th</sup> my sone Anthonie In witness wherof I haue setto my marke before theis witnesses followinge Me ipo Sherman scriptore et alijs sub testibus noiat' Roberto Cuddon Edwardo Hodson et Robto Turveye.

Probatum fuit testamentum hmoi coram Dno Cantur' Archiepo apud London xj<sup>mo</sup> die mensis Martij Anno Dni Millesimo quingen<sup>o</sup> Septuagesimo secundo Jura<sup>to</sup> Anthonij Sherman et Thome Sherman. (P.C.C., Peter, 9.)

Elizabeth, who is mentioned in this will, wife of Thomas Sherman, was his first wife, and daughter of Anthony Yaxley of Melles, co. Suffolk. His second wife was Barbara Wheatcroft, daughter of William and Alice of Ipswich. Barbara (Wheatcroft) Sherman died 18 Jan. 1621/2 and is buried in Yaxley church. Sybil, wife of Francis Sherman, was Sybil Grey, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Plumsted) of Goswold Hall, Thrandeston, co. Suffolk. Mary, wife of Anthony Sherman, was daughter of Sir Anthony Guydat, Knight. After Anthony Sherman's death, which occurred in 1582, she married Robert Hall, in 1587. Elizabeth, wife of John Sherman, was his first wife and the mother of his children. He married secondly, Marian, widow of Thomas Whiting of Ipswich; and thirdly Margaret ———, who was his wife in 1586.

The De Banco Society of London is examining and reporting on the De Banco plea rolls, which are the clerk's minutes of the daily proceedings of the courts of Common Pleas and King's Bench, and also on certain early Chancery proceedings, these rolls and proceedings not being indexed. From such reports many interesting and important facts with regard to the Yaxley Shermans are learned. In Nov. 1528 (Michaelmas term, 20 Henry VIII) Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, in his own proper person, brings suit to recover from Isabell Dedham, widow, the third part of certain lands in Burgate, co. Suffolk, as his right and heritage, into which the said Isabell has not ingress unless after the demise which Robert Hendry, former husband of Agnes, mother of the aforesaid Thomas, whose heir he is, made unto the aforesaid Isabell (De Banco Roll 1059, membrane 410). It thus appears that Agnes Fullen, the wife of John Sherman of Yaxley who died in 1504 (will, dated 10 Aug. 1504, in REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 152), had married also Robert Hendry. In De Banco Plea Roll 797, membrane 225, 38 Henry VI (Apr.—May 1460), is a minute of an action by John Kew of Diss, co. Norfolk, and John Payn of Roydon, co. Norfolk, against John Sherman of Yaxley, yeoman, and Robert Sherman of Yaxley, yeoman, to recover a debt of ten marks. These two Shermans are probably John of Yaxley, an abstract of whose will, dated 20 Aug. 1465, appears in REGISTER, vol. 66, p. 322, and his son Robert, who is mentioned in the will.

In Star Chamber Proceedings is a bill of complaint of Sir John Wiseman, Knight, against Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, stating that on 22 Apr., 22 Henry VIII (1530), complainant sent two of his servants to distrain for unpaid rent of an acre of land in Gors Close, co. Suffolk, part of the manor of Swattyshall owned by complainant, which rent Sherman had refused to pay for three years; that said servants seized by way of distress a plow with four horses; and that,

as they were driving in the King's highway, Johanne Sherman and Margery Hege, with staves in their hands, and certain other riotous persons "made a sawte & fray upon the said ij servants & put them in daunger of their lyvis & grevously did bete William Erysshe & take away the said dystress from them." Afterwards, on 24 Apr., 23 Henry VIII (1531), complainant's servants again distrained the plow and horses; "but as they came thetherward, mette with them by the way, Johanne Sherman, the wyff of Thomas Sherman, Thomas Dykon and Margery Hedge with Stavys & stonys in their lappys, as well as other servants of the said Thomas Sherman, who with force & armis did fyghyt with them & them did bett, wond & yll intret."

Thomas Sherman was an attorney at law with a large practice in the Court of Common Pleas, and he was also a great litigant himself, as the court records show. His wife Jane seems to have been able to do her share of the fighting, when occasion offered.

The return of the lay subsidy of 1327 for Yaxley (Jakeslee) in the hundred of Hertesmere, co. Suffolk, shows that John Sherman was taxed there xii<sup>d</sup>. In the return of the lay subsidy of 1524 Thomas Sherman of Yaxley was taxed there 7s. 6d. on £5 of goods. In the return of the lay subsidy of 1568 for Yaxley Thomas Sherman, gentleman, appears as taxed £1. 6s. 8d. on £12 in lands, and Francis Sherman, his brother, was taxed 2s. 6d. on £3 in goods.

It has been said that the maiden name of Agnes, the first wife of Henry Sherman of Colchester and Dedham, whose will is dated 20 Jan. 1589/90 (REGISTER, vol. 50, p. 281), was Butler. The will of Thomas Butter of Dedham, co. Essex, clothier, dated 20 Aug. 1555 and proved 7 May 1556 (P.C.C., Ketchyn, 5), mentions his daughter Agnes Rolffe, makes a bequest of a silver pot to Harry Sherman's wife, and appoints Henry Sherman an executor. Possibly Agnes, the wife of Henry Sherman, was Agnes Butter, a sister or niece of the testator.

The abstract of the will of Henry Sherman of Dedham, dated 21 Aug. 1610, in REGISTER, vol. 50, p. 285, does not mention the testator's son Samuel. The will, however, contains the following clause:

Item — my will and meaning is that my two sons Henry and Samuel Sherman shall sell my 8 acres of land in the Hallfeild to the best advantage of my children's children as afore bequeathed within two years after my decease, and my meaning is that the mayne profit which shall arise of the said land during the said two years shall be paid by them to my said son Daniel and his heirs.

The will of John Herberd of Yaxley, dated 23 Jan. 1458/9 (P.C.C., Stockton, 17), devises "all my lands late bought of Margaret Sherman & Thomas Porter, chaplain, lying in Yaxle in a field called Netherfeld."

## ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By HENRY WINTHROP HARDON, A.M., LL.B., of New York City

[Continued from page 101]

34. ELIPHALET<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Holderness, farmer, born at New Hampton 17 Mar. 1802, died 3 June 1835. He married, 19 Nov. 1826 (town records), FRANCES HANAFORD, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Wait), who was born at New Hampton 9 Oct. 1800 (*ib.*) and died at Chatham, Ill., 1859.

Children, born at Holderness:

- i. FRANCES L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1828; d. 16 June 1902; m. 19 Sept. 1849 DR. NHEMIAH WRIGHT, s. of Dr. Samuel and Mary A. (Webster), of Ashland, N. H., and of Chatham, Ill., 1849, physician, A.M. (Illinois College, Jacksonville, Ill.), b. at Holderness 20 Feb. 1824, d. 29 Jan. 1891. Children, b. at Chatham, Ill.: 1. *Mary Frances*,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 June 1851; living (1910); m. 25 Nov. 1870 Zachariah T. McGinness, s. of William and Lorenda (Darnelle), of Loami, Ill., clerk, b. at Loami, Ill., 24 Sept. 1849, living (1910). 2. *Jessie Florence*, b. 24 Nov. 1853; living (1910); m. 23 May 1878 Benjamin J. Petrick, s. of Daniel and Hester Ann (Johnson), of Pocahontas, Ill., salesman, b. at Pocahontas, Ill., 10 Oct. 1852, living (1910). 3. *Dr. Charles Douglas*, of Springfield, Ill., physician, M.D. (Rush Med. Coll., 1880), b. 20 Feb. 1857; living (1910); m. (1) 30 Dec. 1880 Elizabeth Felch, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Pyncheon), b. at Ottawa, Ill., 18 Jan. 1860, d. 19 Oct. 1895; m. (2) 2 June 1898 Adah A. Huber, dau. of William Harrison and Elizabeth Jane (Irwin), b. at Meriden, Kans., 3 May 1875, living (1910).
101. ii. GEORGE, b. 7 Dec. 1829.
- iii. MARY (POLLY), b. 2 Aug. 1831; d. 29 Mar. 1856; m. THOMAS LOWERY, s. of William and Catherine (Ferson), of Springfield, Ill., bridge carpenter, b. at Lough Eske, co. Donegal, Ireland, 2 Feb. 1829, d. 12 Feb. 1903. Children, b. at Springfield, Ill.: 1. *Thomas*,<sup>9</sup> (given), b. 29 Mar. 1856; d. 1886. 2. *Mary Ann*, b. 29 Mar. 1856; d. 1886.
- iv. MELINDA, b. 10 Mar. 1833; d. 2 Feb. 1908; m. 18 June 1857, as his second wife, THOMAS LOWERY, surviving husband of her sister Mary, *vide supra*. Children, b. at Springfield, Ill.: 1. *William Ferson*,<sup>9</sup> of Springfield, Ill., city treasurer, b. 10 Apr. 1859; living (1910); m. 5 Nov. 1884 Barbara Ester, dau. of George and Mary (see Vogel), b. at Springfield, Ill., 15 Feb. 1866; d. 13 Feb. 1907. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Oct. 1861; d. 27 June 1879. 3. *Anna*, b. 11 Mar. 1863; d. 20 Aug. 1864. 4. *George*, of Decatur, Ill., carpenter, b. 13 June 1866; living (1910); m. 28 Nov. 1888 Marie Caroline Lurie, dau. of John C. H. and Dorothea (Shickel), b. at Leisach, near Magdeburg, Prussia, 23 Feb. 1864; living (1910). 5. *Edna Fagnon*, b. 12 Oct. 1870; d. mch. 23 July 1914. 6. *Thomas*, of Springfield, Ill., postman, b. 15 Apr. 1873; living (1910); m. 14 Apr. 1896 Ellen Bullock, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Wilkins), b. at Bradwood, Ill., 14 July 1875; living (1910).

35. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Holderness, farmer, born at New Hampton 15 Nov. 1806, died 1 Apr. 1868. He married, 15 Mar. 1824 (town records), CORBET D.<sup>8</sup> SANBURN, daughter of Nathaniel and



Comfort<sup>6</sup> (Dow) (Sanborn Family, p. 208), who was born at New Hampton 13 Aug. 1802 and died 8 Sept. 1872.

Children, born at Holderness (family Bible in possession of Henry A. Moulton, surviving husband of Florence Dell (Greenleaf), daughter of Martha A.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Greenleaf):

- i. MARY S.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Apr. 1837; d. unm. 19 June 1854.
- ii. MARTHA A., b. 27 May 1842; d. 11 July 1904; m. 1 Aug. 1858 HIRAM GREENLEAF, s. of Samuel and Hannah J. (Lakin), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Campton 20 Nov. 1835, d. 4 Mar. 1899. Children, b. at Holderness: 1. Mary Susan,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 July 1863; d. s.p. 1 Jan. 1881; m. 1 Nov. 1879 Arthur W. Farmer, s. of Levi and Abigail (Straw), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Plymouth 2 Nov. 1858, living (1910). 2. Florence Dell, b. 18 May 1870; d. s.p. 8 June 1913; m. 27 Sept. 1896 Henry A. Moulton, s. of Fred M. and Louise M. (Fellowes), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Bridgewater 22 Sept. 1866, living (1913).

36. DEA. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Ashland, 1849, shoemaker, member of the Legislature, born at New Hampton 29 Mar. 1807, died 22 Jan. 1886. He married, 22 Oct. 1831, his third cousin, LOIS PLAISTED, daughter of Benning Moulton (8, iv, 1) and Phebe (Eaton), who was born at New Hampton 11 Jan. 1809 and died 16 July 1878.

Children, born at Holderness:

- i. CORDELIA M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Jan. 1834; d. 7 Mar. 1906; m. 14 Feb. 1866 WILLIAM H. CHENEY, s. of Albert Gallatin and Hannah (Heath), of Ashland, and of Freeland, Wyo., 1889, farmer, ranchman, justice of the peace, b. at North Groton 29 Jan. 1840, d. 6 Dec. 1908. Only child, b. at Sanbornton: 1. Albert Gallatin,<sup>9</sup> of Freeland, Wyo., ranchman, b. 29 Mar. 1867; living (1910); m. 3 May 1886 Sara M. Purcell, dau. of Thomas and Sara A. (Colson), b. at Huckarde, near Dortmund, Prussia, 26 Nov. 1866, living (1910).
102. ii. JAMES FORD, b. 13 Aug. 1840.

37. JONATHAN GORDON<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Holderness, farmer, born at New Hampton 4 Apr. 1815, died 14 Jan. 1871. He married, 25 Feb. 1841 (town records), SALVINA HODGE, daughter of Solomon and Apphia (Wells), who was born at Rumney 13 Jan. 1819 (*ib.*) and died 13 Dec. 1902.

Children, born at Holderness (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Mary Abigail<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Rock of Claremont):

- i. ROBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 Jan. 1842; d. 3 Aug. 1844.
- ii. ROBERT, of Lynn, Mass., shoe-worker, b. 27 Aug. 1845; d. unm. 24 Jan. 1902.
- iii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 23 Mar. 1849; living (1910); m. 5 Nov. 1871 ALPHONSE HOWARD ROCK, s. of Joseph and Maria (Howard), of Unity and Claremont, baker, soldier in the Civil War, b. at Northfield, Vt., 19 Nov. 1840, living (1910). Children, b. at Claremont: 1. Maria A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1872; d. unm. 23 Sept. 1896. 2. William A., of Winoski, Vt., weaver, b. 25 Aug. 1873; living s.p. (1910); m. at Canterbury, 25 June 1901, Charlotte C. Ware, dau. of Gilbert J. and Ellen M. (Fields), b. at Northport, Me., 12 Mar. 1872, living (1910). 3. Martha E., b. 23 Dec. 1874; living s.p. (1910); m. at Unity, 23 Dec. 1892, Herbert L. Reed, s. of Jonathan and Deborah (Hunt), of Springfield, Mass., janitor, b. at Unity 23 Dec. 1869, living (1910). 4. Nellie A., b. 25 May 1876; d. 28 Sept.



1894. 5. *Ida S.*, b. 11 Jan. 1880; living unm. (1910). 6. *Edward C.*, of Plymouth, Mass., weaver, b. 19 Nov. 1884; living (1910); m. 8 Dec. 1907 Mary Ellen Gardner, dau. of William and Ellen (Collahan), b. at Plymouth, Mass., 15 Mar. 1885, living (1910). 7. *Oliver B.*, of Springfield, Mass., toolmaker, b. 24 Oct. 1886; living unm. (1910). 8. *Clifton J.*, of Springfield, Mass., machinist, b. 16 Apr. 1889; living unm. (1910).
- iv. *IDA BELLE*, b. 21 Oct. 1855; d. 7 Oct. 1880; m. Oct. 1872 (town records) *JOHN NEIL*, s. of James and Janet (McGregor), of Ashland, woollsorter, b. at Greenock, Scotland, 7 Aug. 1850, d. at Centre Harbor 7 Jan. 1886. Children, b. at Ashland: 1. *William H.*,<sup>9</sup> of Wolfeborough, carpenter, b. 18 June 1874; living (1910); m. at Moultonborough, 11 Jan. 1902, Minnie Grace Holmes, dau. of Nathaniel H. and Mary Elizabeth (Bennett), b. at Tamworth 30 Oct. 1864, living (1910). 2. *Mary Janet*, b. 18 Feb. 1876; living s.p. (1910); m. 25 Nov. 1892 Fred E. Glines, s. of Simon D. and Elizabeth (Tate), of Centre Harbor, painter, b. at Moultonborough 8 Mar. 1867, living (1910).
- v. *CARLOS ALLEN*, of Ashland, clerk, b. 3 July 1860; d. unm. 10 Jan. 1912.
38. *HENRY<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>)*, of Holderness, farmer, born at New Hampton 11 Feb. 1817, died 29 May 1889 (town records). He married, 10 Mar. 1845, *ADELINE WIGGIN*, daughter of Chase and Mary (Eaton), who was born at Holderness 21 Aug. 1818 and died 26 Dec. 1889 (*ib.*).
- Children, born at Holderness:
- i. *HENRY A.*,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 May 1852; d. 17 June 1852.
  - ii. *LEROY*, b. 1 May 1854; d. 2 June 1854.
  - iii. *ADELINE E.*, b. 19 Sept. 1855; living (1910); m. 4 July 1876 *DANIEL S. BATCHELDER*, s. of Rev. Daniel and Mary J. (Plummer), of Ashland, farmer, b. at Bridgewater 22 Nov. 1851, living (1910). Children, b. at Holderness: 1. *A Son*,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1890; d. 5 Aug. 1890. 2. *Erville John*, of Ashland, farmer, b. 3 May 1884; living unm. (1910).
39. *STEPHEN PITMAN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>)*, of New Hampton, farmer, born at New Hampton 5 June 1826, died 12 Feb. 1906. He married, 7 May 1856, his first cousin once removed, *RACHEL JANE HANAFORD*, daughter of Peter and Nancy (Smith) (9, vi, i), who was born at New Hampton 14 Aug. 1827 and died 18 Jan. 1906.
- Children, born at New Hampton:
- i. *MARY E.*,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 July 1857; d. s.p. 11 June 1888 (town records); m. 31 Jan. 1885, as his second wife, her second cousin, *ALBERT M.<sup>8</sup> HUCKINS* (59, ii), s. of Horace<sup>7</sup> and Martha G. (Plaisted), *q.v.*
  - ii. *STEPHEN ALMON*, of New Hampton, farmer, b. 22 Mar. 1860; living s.p.\* (1910); m. 16 Sept. 1901 *MARGARET ROSE (McCORMICK) COCHRAN*, dau. of Edward and Eliza (McGee) and former wife of William, b. at Hydesville, Vt., 18 Apr. 1860, living (1910).
40. *ORLANDO G.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (Robert,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>)*, of New Hampton, farmer, born at New Hampton 5 July 1828, died 2 May 1880 (town records). He married his first cousin once removed, *MARY SMITH*, daughter of

\* He has adopted as his son Harold<sup>8</sup> Huckins, son of Rodney H.<sup>8</sup> (135) and Luna B. (Bartlett), *q.v.*

Benjamin and Hannah (Mudgett) (9, ii, 3), who was born at New Hampton 4 Sept. 1828 and died 23 Jan. 1907.

Only child, born at New Hampton:

103. i. BENJAMIN LESTER,<sup>3</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1853.

41. NATHANIEL PERKINS<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Holderness, 1830, farmer, town officer, born at New Hampton 23 June 1806, died 18 May 1888 (town records). He married, 10 May 1829 (*ib.*), NANCY SMITH, daughter of Philip and Abigail (Jewell), who was born at New Hampton 7 Dec. 1806 and died 10 Nov. 1880 (*ib.*).

Children, born at Holderness:

104. i. JONATHAN BURLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1831.  
 105. ii. JOHN CALVIN, b. 19 Aug. 1832.  
 iii. ELVIRA JANE, b. 20 Mar. 1836; living (1910); m. 25 Nov. 1858 WALTER W. SMITH, s. of Moses and Abigail (French), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Campton 10 Feb. 1835, living (1910). Only child, b. at Holderness: 1. *Almore W.*,<sup>9</sup> of Holderness, mill hand, b. 18 Feb. 1860; living unm. (1910).

42. JOHN BUZZELL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Holderness, farmer, born at New Hampton 31 May 1810, died 12 Feb. 1898 (town records). He married first, 6 June 1836, his cousin, DORCAS H. SMITH (9, vi, 3), daughter of John and Esther<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), *q.v.*; and secondly, 5 July 1845 (*ib.*), NANCY C. WORTHEN, daughter of Charles and Joanna<sup>6</sup> (Chase), who was born at Holderness 11 Dec. 1812 and died 30 Apr. 1881 (*ib.*).

Children by first wife, born at Holderness (family Bible in possession, 1910, of George A. Hunt, son of Catherine B.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins), of Bridgewater):

- i. SYLVESTER F.,<sup>9</sup> of Cavendish, Vt., farmer, b. 3 June 1837; d. *s.p.* 20 Apr. 1909; m. 28 June 1865 JOSEPHINE PARKER, dau. of James and Mary (Merrill), b. at Sharon, Vt., 9 Sept. 1838, living (1910) at Sharon, Vt.  
 ii. AMANDA P., b. 31 Dec. 1839; d. *s.p.* 16 Mar. 1895; m. 5 May 1865 GEORGE C. TAYLOR, s. of Gilman R. and Mary (Baker), of Campton, farmer, b. at Campton 5 Dec. 1833, living (1910).  
 iii. CATHERINE B., b. 25 Apr. 1841; d. 5 May 1900; m. (1) at Campton, 31 Jan. 1867 (town records), GEORGE W. HUNT, s. of Matthew P. and Deborah (Taylor), of Woodstock and of Thornton, 1870, farmer, b. at North Woodstock 23 Nov. 1833, d. 4 Mar. 1875; m. (2) at New Hampton, 16 Jan. 1876 (*ib.*), her fourth cousin once removed, HENRY FILLMORE PLAISTED, s. of Cyrus C. and Elizabeth (Rowe) and grandson of Stephen (14, i, 2), of Thornton, farmer, b. at New Hampton 22 Sept. 1849, d. 20 May 1877; m. (3) at Holderness, 29 June 1882 (*ib.*), as his second wife, RUFUS BLAKE, s. of Eliphalet and Mary (Russell?), of Plymouth, blacksmith, b. at Alexandria 1830, d. 28 May 1884. Children by first husband: 1. *Julia Ella*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Woodstock 26 July 1869; d. 17 July 1870. 2. *George A.*, of Bridgewater, farmer, b. at Thornton 16 May 1871; living (1910); m. 12 July 1898 Emma G. Pillsbury, dau. of Frank and Elsie M. (O'Neil), b. at Bridgewater 11 July 1880, living (1910). 3. *John M.*, of Tilton, farmer, b. at Thornton 21 Aug. 1874; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 8 Jan. 1895 Abigail L. Caverly, dau. of Daniel and Mary L. (Shaw), b. at Meredith 26 Oct. 1872, living (1910). Only child by second husband: 4. *Chester* (who took Hunt as his surname), of Rumney, farmer, b. at New Hampton 13 Dec. 1876; living

(1910); m. at Plymouth, 22 Nov. 1896, Mary B. Palmer, dau. of Charles W. and Elizabeth A. (Loveland), b. at Holderness 1 Jan. 1877, living (1910).

Children by second wife, born at Holderness:

- iv. DORCAS ANNE, b. 5 June 1846; d. unm. 26 Jan. 1912.
- v. CHARLOTTE I., b. 16 Aug. 1847; d. 2 Nov. 1847.

43. THOMAS P.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Warren and of Orford, 1870, farmer, born at New Hampton 11 July 1812, died 7 Apr. 1889 (town records). He married, 28 June 1835 (*ib.*), LUCRETIA BERRY, daughter of Newell and Hannah (Howe), who was born at New Hampton 20 Aug. 1815 and died at Portsmouth 24 Feb. 1898 (*ib.*).

Children, the first one born at Holderness, the others at Wentworth (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Judith A.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Foote of Orford):

- 106. i. ALONZO K.,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Nov. 1835.
- ii. MELISSA, b. 18 Jan. 1841; d. 25 Sept. 1907; m. 25 Aug. 1860 HIRAM C. GALE, s. of Alonzo and Rhoda (Fogg), of Warren and of Laconia, farmer, b. at Bridgewater 12 June 1837, d. 2 Apr. 1903. Only child: 1. *Menta Belle*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Warren 27 July 1864; living (1910); m. (1) 21 Nov. 1883 Herbert C. Knowlton, s. of John and Rachel (Batchelder), of Laconia, merchant, b. at Sanbornton 21 Apr. 1859, d. 28 Aug. 1886; m. (2) 10 July 1889 Charles K. Sanborn, s. of Jacob and Sarah (Sanborn), of Laconia, merchant, b. at Lowell, Mass., 8 Mar. 1845, living (1910).
- iii. DORCAS M., b. 30 Nov. 1843; d. 23 Jan. 1895; m. 6 May 1866 HORACE H. MORRISON, s. of George W. and Sarah (Gilman), of Haverhill, carpenter, b. at Roxbury, Mass., 18 Dec. 1838, living (1910). Children, b. at Haverhill: 1. *Horace Eugene*,<sup>9</sup> of Piermont, miller, lumber merchant, b. 20 Apr. 1867; living (1910); m. 5 Nov. 1889 Ida May Robie, dau. of Lyman M. and Eunice A. (Cofran), b. at Corinth, Vt., 9 May 1868, living (1910). 2. *Sarah Luetta*, b. 8 June 1872; d. 23 Mar. 1873.
- 107. iv. THOMAS, b. 31 May 1848.
- v. JUDITH A., b. 7 July 1852; living (1910); m. 4 July 1869 JAMES E. FOOTE, s. of Samuel Emory and Abigail (Swain), of Orford, farmer, b. at Warren 4 Sept. 1847, living (1910). Only child: 1. *Harry B.*,<sup>9</sup> of Orford, farmer, merchant, b. at Warren 27 Feb. 1873; living (1910); m. at Piermont, 15 Oct. 1892, Claribel Felch, only dau. of Henry H. and Kate A. (Bradish), b. at Cannon City, Colo., 15 Oct. 1872, living (1910).
- vi. REBECCA J., b. 22 Apr. 1854; d. 19 May 1903; m. at Warren, 12 Jan. 1873, HORATIO K. LIBBY, s. of Ezra B. and Eva (Sinclair), of Grasmere, farmer, b. at Warren 24 Oct. 1851, living (1910). Children: 1. *Elizabeth A.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Warren 9 Jan. 1877; d. 20 Mar. 1911; m. 28 May 1898 William Porritt, s. of Francis and Mary (Wells), of Goffstown, merchant, b. at Rochdale, co. Lancaster, Eng., 18 Dec. 1876, living (1910). 2. *Menta Belle*, b. at Orford 25 Apr. 1887; living unm. (1910).

44. ENOS A.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Warren, 1839, shoemaker, born at New Hampton 7 July 1815, died 7 Nov. 1858. He married, 27 Jan. 1837 (town records), ELIZABETH C. INGALLS, daughter of Satchell C. and Hannah (Heath), who was born at Deerfield 23 Aug. 1811 and died at Plymouth 9 June 1886 (*ib.*).

## Children, born at Warren:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> of Warren, farmer, b. 29 Apr. 1839; living *s.p.* (1910); m. (1) 9 Nov. 1860 MARY B. SARGENT, dau. of Samuel and Mary Jane (Davis), b. 10 May 1842, d. 28 Nov. 1864; m. (2) Nov. 1867 MARIA (PERKINS) PHILBROOK, dau. of Israel and Mary (Burnham) and widow of Edwin, b. at Warren 20 July 1838, living (1910); m. (3) June 1870 EVA JACKSON, dau. of Hiram and Eliza, b. at Concord, Me., Nov. 1842, d. 1 Apr. 1881.
- ii. ENOS, of Plymouth, 1884, physician, member of the Legislature, M.D. (Philadelphia Medical Coll., 1876), b. 10 Aug. 1845; d. *s.p.* 9 Apr. 1903; m. (1) 15 Mar. 1868 MARTHA C. MERRILL, dau. of True and Sarah (Clough), b. at Warren 26 Sept. 1849, d. 16 Apr. 1894 (town records); m. (2) 7 May 1898 VIOLA V. EVANS, dau. of Darius B. and Emma F. (Lee), b. at Holderness 17 Apr. 1875, who m. (2) George Merrill (Stearns's Plymouth, vol. 2, p. 359) and is living (1910) at Plymouth.
- iii. CORA, b. 10 Sept. 1851; d. 19 May 1871; m. 19 Nov. 1869 (town records) XIMENEZ P. WRIGHT, s. of Joel A. and Martha B. (Badlett), of Piermont and of Pike, farmer, b. at Groton, Mass., 26 Dec. 1850, living (1910). Only child: I. ENOS A.,<sup>9</sup> b. at Piermont 12 Sept. 1870; d. 14 Mar. 1871.

45. CALVIN SMITH<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of New Hampton, farmer, born at New Hampton 11 July 1822, died 9 July 1877. He married, 26 Apr. 1842, his cousin, MARY ANN PLAISTED (9, xii, 3), daughter of Samuel and Nancy<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), *q.v.*

Children, born at New Hampton (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Charles B.<sup>8</sup> Huckins of New Hampton):

- i. FRANK H.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1843; d. 28 Oct. 1843.
108. ii. EDWIN MORRIS, b. 4 Dec. 1849.
109. iii. SIMEON DANA, b. 1 Aug. 1853.
- iv. JOHN CALVIN, b. 11 Aug. 1856; d. unm. 2 June 1878.
- v. CHARLES BURNHAM, of New Hampton, farmer, b. 2 Oct. 1859; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 22 Oct. 1881 MARY E. WATERS, dau. of Azro and Emeline (Converse), b. at Littleton 26 Jan. 1863, living (1910).

46. DANIEL G.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Boston, machinist, born at New Hampton 23 July 1825, died at Tewksbury, Mass., 2 Jan. 1894 (town records). He married first ELIZA MOFFATT, said to have been of Philadelphia; and secondly, at Framingham, Mass., 15 Dec. 1869 (*ib.*), JULIETTE R. JOHNSON, daughter of William P. and Susan E. (Hanson), who was born at Framingham, Mass., 6 Apr. 1848 (*ib.*) and died 7 Mar. 1886.

Only child, by second wife:

- i. FRANK,<sup>8</sup> b. abt. 1873; said to be of Lowell, Mass.

47. NATHAN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of New Hampton, printer, born at New Hampton 5 Apr. 1808 (town records), died 4 Aug. 1883. He married, 11 Nov. 1830 (*ib.*), SOPHIA S. KELLY, daughter of Wyzeman and Elizabeth E. (Hadley), who was born at Rumney 29 July 1807 and died 28 June 1867.

Children (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Helen S.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Burch of Lowell, Mass.):

110. i. WILLIAM B.,<sup>9</sup> b. at New Hampton 12 June 1832.

- ii. HELEN S., b. at New Hampton 3 Feb. 1836; living (1910); m. at Lowell, Mass., 15 Nov. 1856, JOHN BURCH, s. of Isaac and Hannah (Braley), of Lowell, Mass., mason, plumber, b. at Hartford, Vt., 9 Mar. 1832, living (1910). Children, b. at Lowell, Mass.: 1. William Alonzo,<sup>9</sup> of Detroit, Mich., clergyman, publisher, b. 28 Nov. 1857; living (1910); m. 12 Dec. 1881 Mabel Swain, dau. of Darius and Almira (Little), b. at Warren 28 Feb. 1858, living (1910). 2. John Franklin, of Lowell, Mass., janitor, b. 25 Mar. 1859; living (1910); m. 2 Feb. 1888 Alice Van Dyke, b. at Rochester, Vt., d. 20 Mar. 1898. 3. Arthur Sylvanus, of Springfield, Mass., plumber, b. 24 Nov. 1861; living (1910); m. at Lowell, Mass., 11 July 1887 (town records), Martha B. Bamford, dau. of William and Joyce, b. at Orivel, P. Q., 1860, living (1910).
- 111. iii. ALONZO A., b. at West Rumney 3 Feb. 1838.
- iv. MELISSA, b. at New Hampton 8 July 1840; living s.p. (1910); m. (1) 29 Oct. 1864 RICHARD SHEPARD, s. of Richard and Elizabeth (Shepard), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Holderness 31 July 1818, d. 1 May 1869; m. (2) 19 July 1872 SAMUEL SHEPARD, brother of her deceased husband, of Ashland, farmer, b. at Holderness 30 Sept. 1815, d. 25 Aug. 1884; m. (3) Feb. 1887 JOHN H. BAKER, s. of Brown and Phebe P. (Collins), of Dover, carpenter, b. at Gardiner, Me., 1 Jan. 1832, living (1910).
- 48. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Orange, Mass., and of Ashby, Mass., 1884, blacksmith, born at New Hampton 12 Feb. 1810 (town records), died 24 Oct. 1893. He married, Sept. 1831, MELINDA DOW, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Dicy), who was born at Gilmanton 15 Dec. 1808 and died 24 Jan. 1893.  
Children, the first one born at Meredith, the next four at New Hampton, the others at Lowell, Mass. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Susan C.<sup>3</sup> (Huckins) Stanley of Fitchburg, Mass.):
- 112. i. CHARLES WESLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Mar. 1832.
- ii. AMANDA A., b. 7 Aug. 1835; d. s.p. in New York City 3 May 1884; m. 18 Apr. 1868 DAVID M. WHITNEY, s. of Richard and Janet (McCoy), of Ashby, Mass., merchant, b. at Clarendon, Vt., 1811, d. 26 May 1889.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 11 Apr. 1837; d. 29 May 1838.
- iv. EDWIN J. D., of Fitchburg, Mass., blacksmith, soldier in the Civil War, b. 29 May 1839; living s.p. (1910); m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., 3 Apr. 1867, BELINDA RICKER, dau. of Jacob and Hannah, b. at Moultonborough 4 Oct. 1834, d. at Athol, Mass., 19 Mar. 1869; m. (2) at Ayer, Mass., 15 Jan. 1870, MARTHA LOUISE TAYLOR, dau. of David and Louisa (Coolidge), b. at Fitchburg, Mass., 31 July 1832, living (1910).
- v. HENRY L., of Worcester, Mass., machinist, soldier in the Civil War, b. 13 Sept. 1841; d. s.p. 25 Mar. 1903; m. at Lowell, Mass., 15 Oct. 1866, MARIA C. ADAMS, dau. of Enoch and Elizabeth, b. in Maine 1839, d. at Lowell, Mass.
- vi. ELIZA JANE, b. 19 Feb. 1847; d. at Lowell, Mass., 21 Feb. 1848.
- vii. SUSAN C., b. 26 Jan. 1850; living s.p. (1910) at Fitchburg, Mass.; m. at Lowell, Mass., 6 Apr. 1865, FRANKLIN M. STANLEY, only child of George M. and Ida C., b. at Rome, N. Y., 25 Feb. 1833, d. 11 June 1900.
- 49. JONATHAN DOLLOFF<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of New Hampton, farmer, born at New Hampton 24 Nov. 1812 (town records), died 6 Dec. 1887 (*ib.*). He married first, 26 Nov. 1836 (*ib.*), DOROTHY DOW, daughter



of Jonathan and Mary (Dicy), who was born at Gilmanton and died *s.p.*; secondly (intention recorded 5 Dec. 1841) his cousin, ABIGAIL (SMITH) DOLLOFF (9, vi, 4), daughter of John and Esther<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), who was born at New Hampton 1812 and died 16 July 1851; and thirdly (intention recorded 23 Jan. 1853) ELIZABETH (CLARK) COLFASS, widow, who was born at Meredith 1815 and died 18 Dec. 1887 (town records).

Children by second wife, born at New Hampton:

- i. SUSAN MARIA,<sup>8</sup> d. aged 18.
  - ii. RUFUS, of New Hampton, farmer, b. 1845; d. *s.p.* at Laconia 18 May 1910; m. 24 Dec. 1878 (town records) MAHALA J. (MARSTON) CONNOR, dau. of Haven and Tryphena (Ray) and widow of George, b. at Meredith 30 Aug. 1827, d. 1 Jan. 1909 (*ib.*).
  - iii. ELIZABETH MEDORA, b. 12 Aug. 1846; d. *s.p.*\* at Sanbornton 30 Mar. 1902 (town records); m. at New Hampton, 12 Nov. 1865, HENRY H. MOULTON, s. of Aaron M. and Sarah (Eastman), of Franklin and of Exeter, farmer, soldier in the Civil War (14th N. H. Vol.), b. at Loudon 25 July 1843, living (1910).
  - iv. SILAS CURTICE, of New Hampton, artisan, b. 8 Nov. 1848; d. unm. 23 Nov. 1912.
50. CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Holderness, 1860, stonemason, farmer, born at New Hampton 5 Nov. 1816 (town records), died 28 Feb. 1897 (*ib.*). He married (intention recorded 9 Jan. 1844) WELTHY BROWN, daughter of Benjamin and Susan (Putney), who was born at Warren 5 June 1821 and died 28 Oct. 1891 (*ib.*).
- Children, born at New Hampton (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Arah<sup>9</sup> Huckins, son of George W.,<sup>8</sup> of Holderness):
- i. MARY A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1844; d. 16 Feb. 1848.
  113. ii. GEORGE W., b. 27 Mar. 1845.
  - iii. MARK D., b. 19 July 1852; d. in infancy.
  - iv. VESTA ANN, b. 25 May 1857; living (1910) at Kezar Falls, Me.; m. at Holderness, 13 Mar. 1875, ASHLEY WEEKS, s. of John and Almira (Cox), of Porter, Me., farmer, b. at Holderness 28 Feb. 1853, living (1910). Children, b. at Holderness: 1. *Adelaide Nina*,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1875; living (1910); m. 19 June 1894 Frank W. McEwan, s. of Joseph and Margaret (Hough), of Dover, expressman, b. at Massena, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1872, living (1910). 2. *Sophia Adele*, b. 9 Dec. 1880; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 30 Oct. 1907 David D. Allen, s. of James and Louisa (Dobson), of Dover, gardener, b. at Bayfield, N. B., 22 Mar. 1848, living (1910).
  - v. MARY S., b. 21 Sept. 1860; living *s.p.* (1910) at Dover; m. at Dover, 29 Nov. 1877 (town records), JOSEPH HOLT, s. of Asa and Olive (Rowe), of Dover, railroad employee, b. at Dover 4 Jan. 1835, d. 19 Feb. 1913.
  - vi. WILLIAM M., b. 28 Apr. 1869; d. in infancy.
51. DANIEL B.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Holyoke, Mass., and of Evansville, Wis., mason, born at New Hampton 8 Aug. 1826, died at Evansville, Wis., 5 May 1878. He married first, at Springfield, Mass., 15 Mar.

\* She adopted as her daughter Alice M. Collins, daughter of Benjamin and Alice (Cross) (Cross's Northfield, vol. 2, p. 63), who was born at Northfield 12 Apr. 1871 and was married at Franklin, 2 Feb. 1891, to Fred E. Burleigh, son of Daniel B. and Huldah L. (Wilbur), of East Andover, farmer, born at Fremont 10 Sept. 1865, living (1913). Mrs. Burleigh was living at Haverhill, Mass., in 1913. Nine children, of whom one is deceased.

1855 (town records), SUSAN E. COOK, daughter of Reuben and Pauline (McLaughlin), who was born at Plattsburgh, N. Y., 1832 and died 6 Sept. 1863; secondly, in Vermont, a wife whose name has not been found; and thirdly, at Evansville, Wis., LYDIA E. McMILLAN, daughter of John and Laura A. (Doty), who was born probably at Adrian, Mich., 21 Oct. 1844 and died 15 Sept. 1875.

Children by first wife, born at Evansville, Wis.:

- i. LUELLA P.,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1857; d. at Evansville, Wis., 5 May 1874.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 July 1861; d. 22 May 1903; m. 24 May 1882 JAMES C. EVERETT, s. of Henry C. and Maria (Collins), of Lansing, Mich., merchant, b. at Lansing, Mich., 19 Dec. 1851, living (1910). Children, b. at Lansing, Mich.: 1. *Henry Arthur*,<sup>9</sup> of Toledo, Ohio, machinist, b. 23 July 1884; living (1910); m. 4 Sept. 1906 Mabel Whitney, adopted dau. of William and Edna (Moss), b. at St. Thomas, P. Q., 29 Sept. 1889, living (1910). 2. *Gladys Julia*, b. 4 July 1886; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 25 July 1907 Robert Hoff, s. of Charles and Harriet (Holmes), of Detroit, Mich., machinist, b. at Anderson, Mich., 1 Jan. 1886, living (1910). 3. *Clara Norena*, b. 22 Sept. 1889; d. *s.p.* 12 Aug. 1911; m. 28 Nov. 1906 Robert Barr, s. of James and Ann (Warder), of Lansing, Mich., wheelwright, b. at Chatham, Mich., 12 Jan. 1872, living (1910). 4. *Marie Collins*, b. 16 Dec. 1893; m. 19 June 1913 Leon Rogers, s. of Orl and Ellen (Wiltse), of Lansing, Mich., machinist, b. at Allen, Mich., 27 May 1890. 5. *Lionel R.*, b. 15 Apr. 1899; d. 23 Aug. 1901.

Only child by third wife, born at Evansville, Wis.:

- iii. ARTHUR J., of Miles City, Mont., printer, b. 31 May 1866; living (1910); m. 9 June 1893 EMMA A. PETERS, dau. of Anson and Emily, living (1910).

52. JOSEPH D.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Bay City, Mich., 1854, and of Beaver Lake, Mich., lumber dealer, born at New Hampton 4 Aug. 1828, was living in 1910. He married, 18 Mar. 1855, CORDELIA PIERCE, daughter of Nathan and Mary (Beales), who was born at Watertown, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1836 and died 12 Mar. 1900.

Children, born at Bay City, Mich.:

114. i. BERT,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1859.
- ii. NELLIE M., b. 10 Nov. 1864; d. 1 Mar. 1897; m. 15 May 1889 WILLIAM L. PECK, s. of William H. and Mary (Edson), of East Jordan, Mich., railroad employee, b. at Alden, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1864, living (1910). Children, b. at Bay City, Mich.: 1. *Ralph*,<sup>9</sup> of Bay City, Mich., railroad employee, b. 12 July 1890; living unm. (1910). 2. *Ward*, of Ann Arbor, Mich., student, b. 24 Aug. 1891; living unm. (1910). 3. *Helen*, b. 1 July 1893; living unm. (1910).
- iii. FRED P., of Appleton, Wis., insurance agent, b. 22 May 1870; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 31 Aug. 1893 MARGARET SCHLATTERER, dau. of Christian G. and Elizabeth (Keinath), b. at East Saginaw, Mich., 18 Jan. 1870, living (1910).

53. DANA D.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Lowell, Mass., and of Bay City, Mich., 1862, carpenter, born at New Hampton 22 May 1830, died 1 May 1865. He married, 1 May 1855, VESTA A. POTTER, daughter of David and Ada (Witherell) (History of Litchfield, Me., p. 267), who was born at Litchfield, Me., 23 May 1829 and

died at Fremont 21 June 1908. She married secondly Benjamin F. Bisbee, thirdly Charles C. Frost, and fourthly John P. Clifton.

Only child, born at Lowell, Mass.:

115. i. ALBERT D.,<sup>3</sup> b. 23 Mar. 1859.

54. BENJAMIN SMITH<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of New Hampton, farmer, born at New Hampton 20 Nov. 1813, died 17 Feb. 1874. He married, 3 Sept. 1833 (town records), ELIZABETH G. SMITH, daughter of Josiah and Hannah (Gilman), who was born at New Hampton 24 Aug. 1811 and died 10 June 1886 (*ib.*).

Children, born at New Hampton (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Abigail<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Lowd of Ashland):

116. i. JAMES E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Dec. 1834.  
 ii. MARY JANE, b. 30 Nov. 1836; d. unm. 20 Aug. 1853.  
 iii. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Aug. 1841; living *s.p.* (1910) at Plymouth; m. 1 Nov. 1883 EDWARD B. LOWD, s. of Joseph and Mary (Willoughby), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Plymouth 10 May 1831, d. 28 Sept. 1909.  
 iv. LOUISA, b. 20 Sept. 1843; d. unm. 21 June 1868.  
 117. v. JOHN SMITH, b. 23 Nov. 1845.  
 118. vi. RANSUM DUNN, b. 15 July 1848.  
 vii. HENRY C., of Holderness, artisan, b. 8 Sept. 1850; d. unm. 5 June 1899.  
 viii. RODNEY M., of Holderness, artisan, b. 17 Feb. 1853; d. unm. 30 Apr. 1879.

55. MARTIN LUTHER<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Plymouth, 1862, and of Holderness, 1881, farmer, born at New Hampton 22 Dec. 1820, died 28 July 1908. He married first, 19 Oct. 1843 (town records), SARAH H. DOW, daughter of Peter and Mary Ann<sup>6</sup> (Prescott) (Prescott Memorial, p. 347), who was born at New Hampton 19 Oct. 1824 and died 11 Feb. 1875; secondly, Nov. 1876, MARY MUDGETT, daughter of Jesse and Ruth (Carr), who was born at Holderness and died in 1881; and thirdly, 24 Oct. 1883 (town records), JANE H. (TOSSEY) CADWELL, widow, daughter of Moses and Rachel, who was born at Haverhill in 1834.

Children by first wife, born at Plymouth (Stearns's Plymouth, vol. 2, p. 360):

- i. AURELIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1845; d. 27 Apr. 1863; m. 26 Oct. 1862 FRANK TRUE RUSSELL CALLEY, s. of Nathaniel S. and Louisa L. (Cox), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Holderness 26 Nov. 1842, d. 20 Apr. 1863. Only child, b. at Holderness: 1. *Frank True Russell*,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Apr. 1863; d. unm. 11 June 1884.  
 ii. FRED PETER, of Reading, Mass., plumber, b. 3 Oct. 1864; d. *s.p.* 28 Jan. 1901; m. 1 Jan. 1887 ELLA B. HILEMAN, dau. of Benjamin F. and Frances E. (Foster), b. at Canterbury 12 Dec. 1867, who m. (2) 14 Oct. 1902 Richard H. Nichols and is living (1910) at Reading, Mass.

56. CALEB A.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Ashland, blacksmith, born at New Hampton 11 May 1823, died 20 Dec. 1908. He married LUCRETIA T.



WARD, daughter of John and Sarah (Young), who was born at New Hampton 3 May 1823 and died 3 Mar. 1905.

Children,\* born at Ashland:

- i. MARY JOSEPHINE,\* b. 5 Dec. 1845; d. unm. 7 Oct. 1903.
- 119. ii. DELOS, b. 30 June 1856.

57. LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Centre Harbor and of Holderness, 1841, farmer, manufacturer, born at Centre Harbor 11 June 1816, died 14 Mar. 1891 (town records). He married in Boston, Mass., 4 Aug. 1839, GRACE ELIZABETH CUMMINGS, daughter of Col. Jonathan and Ann S. (Brown) (Cummings Genealogy, p. 190), who was born at New Hampton 3 May 1820 and died 7 Mar. 1888 (town records).

Children, all except the first one born at Holderness (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Ann E.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Perkins of Bristol):

- i. ANN E.<sup>8</sup> b. at New Hampton 13 Aug. 1840; living (1910); m. 12 July 1862 DAVID PERKINS, s. of David B. and Mehitabel (Chandler), of Hebron and of Bristol, 1889, carpenter, b. at Hebron 21 Sept. 1840, living (1910). Only child, b. at Hebron: 1. Norman Frost,<sup>9</sup> of Wakefield, Mass., carpenter, b. 7 Oct. 1871; living (1910); m. 3 Oct. 1894 Jane M. Waldron, dau. of George A. and Emmarette E. (Knowlton) and adopted by David M. and Mary J. (Hastings) Chase, b. at Grafton 11 Dec. 1868, living (1910).
- ii. MARY H., b. 22 June 1842; d. 23 Nov. 1842.
- 120. iii. FRANK J., b. 18 July 1843.
- iv. ALBA W., b. 19 June 1848; d. 6 Sept. 1867.
- 121. v. FRED BROWN, b. 25 Sept. 1850.

58. WARREN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Laconia, mason, born at Centre Harbor 21 Oct. 1818, died 14 July 1885 (town records). He married, 7 Sept. 1844, LUCRETIA ANN<sup>8</sup> MOULTON, daughter of Christopher<sup>7</sup> and Anna (Sanborn) (Runnells's Sanbornton, vol. 2, p. 529), who was born at Sanbornton 11 Sept. 1824 and died at Concord 21 Mar. 1897.

Children:

- i. VIOLA LEAH,<sup>8</sup> b. at Holderness 30 Dec. 1846; d. at Elizabeth, N. J., 3 Aug. 1871; m. 9 Jan. 1866 ALBERT H. ALEXANDER, s. of Daniel and Susan (Seaver), of Meredith, railroad employce, soldier in the Civil War, b. at Brookline 4 Mar. 1847, d. at Newark, N. J., 5 Dec. 1873. Only child, b. at Lakeport: 1. Fred Lovell,<sup>9</sup> of Jamaica Plain, Mass., police officer, b. 2 Feb. 1868; adopted by his great-great-uncle, Nehemiah Pulsifer of Gilmanton, whose family name he took; living (1910); m. 10 Dec. 1890 his third cousin, Mary Ida Norris, dau. of George Henry and Martha Ann (Mudgett) and granddaughter of Benjamin Mudgett (9, ii, 7), b. at Lakeport 17 Aug. 1866, living (1910).
- 122. ii. CHARLES CLINTON, b. at Holderness 16 Apr. 1848.
- 123. iii. ANDREW ALVINO, b. at Centre Harbor 28 Aug. 1853.

59. HORACE<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Centre Harbor, farmer, born at Centre Harbor

\* He had also an adopted son, Ned G. Huckins of Plymouth, clerk, who was born 27 July 1874 and married, 2 Feb. 1897, Eva Carr, daughter of Gilman and Cora (Huntress), born at Holderness 17 May 1877. Three children, of whom two were living in 1910.

31 May 1820, died 12 May 1895 (town records). He married, 11 Sept. 1846 (*ib.*), his cousin, MARTHA G. PLAISTED (9, xii, 4), daughter of Samuel and Nancy<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), who was born at New Hampton 28 Aug. 1825 and died 12 Feb. 1904.

Children, born at Centre Harbor:

- i. JULIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1849; d. 29 Oct. 1888; m. 4 July 1869 JAMES O. CLARK, s. of Charles and Harriet A. (Smith), of Centre Harbor, Ashland, New Hampton, 1875, and again of Ashland, stonemason, b. at Holderness 16 July 1847, living (1910). Children: 1. *Alice E.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Centre Harbor 12 May 1872; living (1910); m. 10 Aug. 1895 George Hilliard, s. of Orrin and Elizabeth Jane (Hawkins), of Centre Harbor and of Ashland, stonemason, b. at Centre Harbor 12 Jan. 1873, living (1910). 2. *Eva B.*, b. at Ashland 6 Apr. 1875; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 20 Dec. 1896 Frank G. Estes, s. of William H. and Mary E. (Atkins), of Sandwich and of Ashland, plumber, b. at Sandwich 22 Dec. 1872, living (1910).
- ii. ALBERT M., of Centre Harbor and of Ashland, farmer, drover, b. 11 July 1851; living *s.p.* (1913); m. (1) 1 Feb. 1874 ELIA M. SAWYER, dau. of Silas and Charity (Scott), b. at Greensborough, Vt., 13 Dec. 1851, d. 13 Aug. 1881; m. (2) 31 Jan. 1885 his second cousin, MARY E.<sup>8</sup> HUCKINS (39, i), dau. of Stephen Pitman<sup>7</sup> and Rachel Jane (Hanaford), b. at New Hampton 7 July 1857, d. 11 June 1888; m. (3) at Newton, Mass., 1 Feb. 1890, LYDIA ANN BRIERLEY, dau. of James H. and Hannah (Holt), b. at North Andover, Mass., 15 Oct. 1853, d. 18 Dec. 1899; m. (4) 22 Oct. 1904 IDA M. (TUTTLE) LYON, dau. of Addison D. and Caroline (Hoyt) and widow of George H., b. at Salisbury 8 May 1856, d. at Franklin 7 Sept. 1912; m. (5) 30 Apr. 1913 ALICE (BALL) SPOONER, dau. of Herbert A. and Sophia J. (Clifford) and widow of Edward R., b. at Landaff 1882.

60. TIMOTHY P. SMITH<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of New Hampton, farmer, born at Centre Harbor 3 Mar. 1826, died 1 Oct. 1897 (town records). He married, 30 Nov. 1849, his cousin, SUSAN M. PLAISTED (9, xii, 6), daughter of Samuel and Nancy<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), who was born at New Hampton 11 Feb. 1831 and died 7 Aug. 1903.

Children, born at New Hampton:

124. i. ALVAH P.,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1853.
- ii. ELMIRA, b. 17 May 1856; d. *s.p.* 26 Jan. 1876; m. 30 Mar. 1874 HIMES JONES, s. of Alonzo and Vienna (Clement), of Holderness, farmer, b. at Holderness 16 Oct. 1853, d. 12 June 1906.
125. iii. RODNEY H., b. 7 Apr. 1858.
126. iv. WILLIS E., b. 30 Nov. 1860.
- v. ESTELLA L., b. 30 May 1862; living (1910); m. at Lake Village, 3 Dec. 1882, HENRY ABNER<sup>5</sup> BUZZELL, s. of Henry H.<sup>4</sup> and Mary A. (Dodge), of Dorchester, Mass., and Atlantic, Mass., brass worker, b. at Gifford 30 May 1862, living (1910). Children, all except the third and the seventh b. at Lakeport: 1. *Clara*,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Apr. 1884; d. 13 June 1913; m. 13 Oct. 1902, as his second wife, Wilbur R. Cole, s. of Richard R. and Frances L. (Ward), of West Chelmsford, Mass., telegrapher, b. at Stark 18 Oct. 1879, living (1910). 2. *Martha Ray*, b. 14 Apr. 1886; living unnm. (1910). 3. *Signa A.*, b. at South Newmarket 27 Oct. 1888; living unnm. (1910). 4. *Percy A.*, b. 13 Mar. 1892; living unnm. (1910). 5. *Beatrice*, b. 2 Sept. 1894; living unnm. (1910). 6. *Margaret E.*, b. 5 Aug. 1899; living (1910). 7. *Thelma L.*, b. at Dorchester, Mass., 14 May 1906; living (1910).
- vi. MARTHA A., b. 18 Mar. 1866; living (1910); m. 11 May 1886 JOHN FIFIELD, s. of Freeman and Roxanna (Johnson), of Leconia, dray-

man, b. at Boulton, P. Q., 22 Aug. 1859, d. 25 Aug. 1912. Children:  
 1. *Ethel Roxanna*,<sup>9</sup> b. at New Hampton 25 Dec. 1887; m. 13 Sept.  
 1910 James Dorsey, s. of Joseph and Hannah (Spellicy), of Laconia,  
 carpenter, b. at Rome, N. Y., 4 Sept. 1872. 2. *Charles Henry*, of  
 Laconia, mechanic, b. at Ashland 13 July 1890; living (1910); m.  
 30 Jan. 1909 Alfreda B. Chates, dau. of Charles and Alice (Carr),  
 b. at Underhill, Vt., 29 Aug. 1869, living (1910). 3. *Ralph F.*, b.  
 at New Hampton 11 May 1897; living (1910). 4. *Hortense E.*, b.  
 at Laconia 9 Dec. 1905; living (1910).

127. vii. VICTOR, b. 17 May 1870.

[To be continued]

## RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT VASSALBOROUGH, ME.

Communicated by Hon. HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER, A.M., of Gardiner, Me.

A Society of Friends, which still exists, was organized in Vassalborough, Me., in 1780. The History of Kennebec County, chapter xii, contains many interesting details of its early history. A house of worship was built in 1785-86, and the records of marriages commence soon after. As was customary, each certificate was recorded in full. The first certificate is here given at length in order to show the usual form; but of the later ones abstracts only are given, and the names of the witnesses have been omitted. Certificates were recorded, not as they were issued, but as they were presented to the clerk for that purpose; hence, as will be observed, they do not always appear in the order of their dates.

### FRIENDS RECORDS OF MARRIAGE CERTIFICATES

Began the 13<sup>th</sup> of the 9<sup>th</sup> Mo 1787.

Zaccheus Bowerman of Fairfield son of Benjamin Bowerman of Falmouth in the County of Barnstable and State of Massachusetts Bay and Elizabeth his Wife (she being deceas:d) and Permelia Jones Daughter of Paul Jones of Fairfield in the County of Lincoln and Alice his Wife (She being deceas:d) having declared their Intentions of Taking Each Other in Marriage, before Several Monthly Meetings of the People Called Quakers in the County of Lincoln Aforesaid according to the good Order used among them; their Proceedings after due Enquiry and Deliberate Consideration thereof were allowed by the Said Meetings, they appearing Clear of all Others and having consent of Parents Concern:d.

Now these are to Certify all Whom it may Concers, that for the full accomplishing of their Said Intentions, this Twenty third Day of the Eighth Month in the Year of Our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred and Eighty seven. they the Said Zaccheus Bowerman and Permelia Jones appeared at a public assembly of the aforesaid People and others, in their Meeting Place in Fairfield and he the said Zaccheus Bowerman, Taking the Said Permelia Jones by the hand, did openly declare as followeth: Frie[n]ds I take this my Friend Permelia Jones. to be my wife, Promising Through Divine assistance to be unto her a Loving and Faithfull Husband, Untill it Shall Please the Lord by Death to Seperate us. And the said Permelia Jones. did then and there in Like manner Declare as followeth: Friends I Take this my Friend

Zaccheus Bowerman to be my Husband Promising Through Divine assistance to be unto him a Loving and faithfull Wife, untill it Shall Please the Lord to Seperate Us. Or words of the Like Import.

And the Said Zaccheus Bowerman and Permelia Jones, as a further Confirmation thereof have hereunto Set their hands. She after the Custom of Marriage, Assuming the Name of her Husband.

Zaccheus Bowerman

Permelia Bowerman

And we whose Names are hereunto Subscribed, being Present with Others at the Consummation of their Said Marriage as Witnesses thereunto Set our hands the Day and year above written.

John Taber	Jonathan Taber
Remington Hobby	Joseph Bowerman
Joseph Howland	Hannah Allen
John Shepherd	Anne Bowerman
Barnabas Hoxie	Rest Bowerman
Frances Allen	Daniel Shepherd
Barnabas Allen	Ebenezer Allen
Daniel Keen	Amey Bowerman
Abel Hoxie	Elizabeth Taber
Paul Jones	Reliance Baxter
Elizbeth Bowerman	Dorothy Hoxie
Elihu Bowerman	Hope Paybedy
Harper Bowerman	Elizbeth Shepherd
Benjamin Bowerman	Rebecca Allen
Apollos Jones	Content Hoxie

Jonathan Dow of Vassalborough, son of Moses Dow of Berwick, County of York,\* and Hannah his wife, and Huldah Beede, daughter of Jonathan Beede of Poplin, County of Rockingham and State of Newhampshire, and Anne his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 21, 5 mo., 1788.

Apollos Jones of Fairfield, son of Paul Jones of Fairfield, County of Lincoln,\* and Alice his wife, deceased, and Hope Peabody, daughter of Daniel Peabody of Dartmouth, County of Bristol, and Rose his wife, deceased, in Fairfield, 31, 7 mo., 1788.

John Howland of Vassalborough, son of William Howland of Pembroke, County of Plymouth,\* and Dorothy his wife, and Sarah Taber, daughter of Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln, and Lydia his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 24, 9 mo., 1788.

Paletiah Hussey of Vassalborough, son of Ebenezer Hussey of Berwick, County of York,\* and Miriam his wife, and Lydia Taber, daughter of Jacob Tabor of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln, and Lydia his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 24, 9 mo., 1788.

Barnabas Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, and Lydia Hussey, daughter of Daniel Hussey of Sommersworth, County of Stratford and State of Newhampshire, deceased, and Bethiah his wife, in Vassalborough, 2, 2 mo., 1791.

Peleg Delano of Vassalborough, son of Peleg Delano of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln,\* and Sarah his wife, and Ruby Hoxie, daughter of Hezekiah Hoxie of Vassalborough aforesaid and Elizabeth his wife, in Vassalboro, 7, 7 mo., 1791.

Nathan Breed of Vassalborough, son of Benjamin Breed of Lynn, County of Essex,\* and Ruth his wife, and Anna Blanchard, daughter of Edward Blanchard of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln, deceased, and Rachel his wife, in Vassalborough, 23, 5 mo., 1792.

Bartholomew Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Taber of Vassal-

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts Bay."



borough, County of Lincoln,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, and Elizabeth Chase, daughter of Stephen Chase of a Place called five and Twenty mile pond, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, yeoman, and Hannah his wife, in Vassalborough, 27, 3 mo., 1793.

John Burton of Fairfield, son of Nathan Burton of a place called Handcock, County of Lincoln,\* and Hannah his wife, and Peace Bowerman, daughter of David Bowerman of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, deceased, 27, 8 mo., 1794.

Ephraim Clark of Joneses plantation, son of Jonathan Clark of the above said place, County of Lincoln,\* deceased, and Miriam his wife, deceased, and Olive Braley, daughter of David Braley of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln aforesaid, and Anne his wife, in Vassalborough, 23, 9 mo., 1795.

Silas Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, and Patience Hussey, daughter of Daniel Hussey of Sommersworth, County of Stratford and State of Newhampshire, deceased, and Bethiah his wife, in Vassalborough, 21, 10 mo., 1795.

Isaac Hussey of Vassalborough, son of Batcheldor Hussey of Berwick, County of York,\* deceased, and Sarah his wife, and Hannah Baxter, daughter of John Baxter of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Reliance his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 11 mo., 1795.

Francis Allen of Fairfield, son of Ebenezer Allen of Fairfield, County of Lincoln,\* and Mary his wife, and Rest Bowerman, daughter of Benjamin Bowerman of Falmouth, County of Barnstable, deceased, and Elisabeth his wife, in Fairfield, 25, 2 mo., 1796.

Moses Starkey of Vassalborough, son of Thomas Starkey of Attleborough, County of Bristol,\* and Rebecca his wife, and Eunice Taber, daughter of John Taber of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln, and Elisabeth his wife, in Vassalborough, 27, 4 mo., 1796.

Edward Waive of Vassalborough, son of Benjamin Waive of Boston, County of Suffolk,\* and Nancy his wife, and Anne Robinson, daughter of Levy Robinson of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Anne his wife, in Vassalborough, 22, 6 mo., 1796.

Abel Hoxie of Fairfield, son of Hezekiah Hoxie of Sidney, County of Lincoln,\* and Elisabeth his wife, and Anne Bowerman, daughter of Benjamin Bowerman of Falmouth, County of Barnstable, deceased, and Elisabeth his wife, in Fairfield, 23, 6 mo., 1796.

John Dow of Vassalborough, son of Moses Dow of Berwick, County of York,\* and Hannah his wife, and Zilpah Lincoln, daughter of Isaac Lincoln of Bristol, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Lucy his wife, deceased, in Bristol, 22, 2 mo., 1797.

Gibbs Tilton of Vassalborough, son of John Tilton of Vassalborough, County of Lincoln,\* and Jane his wife, and Huldah Chase, daughter of Stephen Chase of a place called Twenty mile Pond, County aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, in Vassalborough, 26, 4 mo., 1797.

Isaiah Gifford, son of William Gifford of Chilmark, County of Dukes and State of Rhode Island [*sic*], and Amey his wife, and Hannah Hussey, daughter of Daniel Hussey of Somersworth, County of Stratford and State of Newhampshire, deceased, and Bethiah his wife, in Vassalborough, 31, 5 mo., 1797.

Peter Hussey of Vassalborough, son of Batcheldor Hussey of Berwick, County of York,\* deceased, and Sarah his wife, and Lucy Lincoln, daughter of Isaac Lincoln of Bristol, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Lucy his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 22, 11 mo., 1797.

Paul Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Tabor of Vassalborough,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, and Phebe Howland, daughter of William Howland

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts Bay."

of Pembroke, County of Plymouth and State aforesaid, and Dorothy his wife, in Vassalborough, 23, 5 mo., 1798.

Moses Wadsworth of Winthrop, County of Lincoln,\* son of John Wadsworth of Stoughton, County of Norfolk, and Jerusha his wife, deceased, and Hannah Stevens, daughter of Ephraim Stevens of Winthrop aforesaid and Sibbel his wife, in Winthrop, 27, 5 mo., 1798.

Benjamin Gardener of Bowdoinham, son of Benjamin Gardener of Bowdoinham, County of Lincoln,† deceased, and Ruth his wife, and Phebe Burton, daughter of Nathan Burton of Clinton, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, in Vassalborough, 21, 11 mo., 1798.

Samuel Tobey of Vassalborough, son of Samuel Tobey of Fairfield, County of Kennebeck,† and Mary his wife, and Caroline Martin, daughter of John Martin of Bristol, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Susanna his wife, in Bristol, 26, 2 mo., 1800.

James Hussey of Vassalborough, son of Batchelor Hussey of Berwick, County of York,† deceased, and Sarah his wife, and Bethiah Chase, daughter of Stephen Chase of a place Called twenty five mile Pond, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, in Vassalborough, 23, 7 mo., 1800.

Paletiah Varney of Vassalborough, son of Tobias Varney of Rochester, County of Stratford and State of New Hampshire, and Eunice his wife, and Sarah Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby of Vassalborough aforesaid, County of Kennebeck,† and Anstrus his wife, in Vassalborough, 21, 10 mo., 1801.

Isaac Cole of Vassalborough, son of Abel Cole of Waldoborough, County of Lincoln,† and Sarah his wife, and Anne Howland, daughter of William Howland of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Dorothy his wife, in Vassalborough, 23, 6 mo., 1802.

Samuel Stuart of Belgrade, County of Kennebeck, son of Joseph Stuart of Scarborough, County of Cumberland,\* and Abigail his wife, and Miriam Greely, daughter of Joseph Greely of Belgrade, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Susanna his wife, in Belgrade, 23, 6 mo., 1802.

Nymphas Tobey of Vassalborough, son of Samuel Tobey of Fairfield, County of Kennebeck,\* and Mary his wife, and Ann Gardner, daughter of Christopher Gardner of Vassalborough, County aforesaid, and Anne his wife, in Vassalborough, 24, 6 mo., 1802.

Elihu Bowerman of Fairfield, County of Kennebeck,\* son of Benjamin Bowerman of Falmouth, County of Barnstable, deceased, and Elizabeth his wife, and Sarah Varney, daughter Silas Varney of Canaan, County and State aforesaid, and Anna his wife, in Fairfield, 22, 7 mo., 1802.

Samuel Pope of Vassalborough, son of Elijah Pope of Windham, County of Cumberland,† and Phebe his wife, and Mary Wing, daughter of Benjamin Wing of Sidney, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Mary his wife, in Sidney, 28, 10 mo., 1802.

Gideon Hobby of Vassalborough, son of Remington Hobby of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck,† and Anstrus his wife, and Sally Shattuck, daughter of Summer Shattuck of Portland, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Esther his wife, in Vassalborough, 4, 5 mo., 1803.

Butler Weeks of Sidney, son of Benjamin Weeks of Sidney, County of Kennebeck,\* and Phear his wife, and Esther Torrey, daughter of James Torrey of Falmouth, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Esther his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 26, 10 mo., 1803.

Abijah Newhall of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck,\* son of Abijah Newhall of Lynn, County of Essex and State aforesaid, and Abigail his wife,

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts."

† Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts Bay."



deceased, and Lucy Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Anstrus his wife, in Vassalborough, 26, 9 mo., 1804.

Ebenezer Pope of Vassalborough, son of Elijah Pope of Windham, County of Cumberland,\* and Phebe his wife, and Sarah Chase, daughter of Stephen Chase of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, in Vassalborough, 21, 11 mo., 1804.

Nathaniel Hawks of Vassalborough, son of Nathaniel Hawks of Windham, County of Cumberland,\* and Mercy his wife, and Hannah Buffum, daughter of John Buffum of Berwick, County of York and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 27, 3 mo., 1805.

Timothy Robinson of Harlem, son of William Robinson of Dover, County of Stratford and State of New Hampshire, deceased, and Anne his wife, and Elisabeth Taber, daughter of Bartholomew Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebeck,\* and Olive his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 22, 1 mo., 1806.

David Robinson of Vassalborough, son of Samuel Robinson of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck,\* and Lydia his wife, and Sarah Baxter, daughter of John Baxter of Town, County, and State aforesaid, and Reliance his wife, in Vassalborough, 26, 9 mo., 1805.

Isaac Whitaker of Vassalborough, son of James Whitaker of Dearing, County of Hillsborough and State of New Hampshire, and Susanna his wife, and Betsy Morten, daughter of Briant Morten of Jackson, County of Hancock,\* and Love his wife, in Vassalborough, 25, 6 mo., 1806.

Abel Jones of Harlem, son of Caleb Jones of Brunswick, County of Cumberland,\* and Peace his wife, and Susanna Gipson, daughter of Jedediah Gipson of Harlem, County of Kennebeck and State aforesaid, and Margret his wife, in Harlem, 25, 6 mo., 1806.

John Pope of Windham, son of Elijah Pope of Windham, County of Cumberland,\* and Phebe his wife, and Lydia Taber, daughter of Jacob Taber, Jr., of Vassalborough, County of Kennebeck, and Sarah his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 22, 10 mo., 1806.

John Gipson of Harlem, son of Jedediah Gipson of Harlem, County of Kennebeck,\* and Margret his wife, and Lydia Runnels, daughter of Benjamin Runnels of Harlem aforesaid and Rebecca his wife, in Vassalborough 23, 10 mo., 1806.

Tobias Varney of Winslow, son of Tobias Varney of Rochester, County of Stratford and State of New Hampshire, and Eunice his wife, and Margret Hobby, daughter of John Buffum of Berwick, County of York,\* and Hannah his wife, deceased, in Vassalborough, 26, 12 mo., 1806.

Nathan Winslow of Falmouth, son of Nathan Winslow of Falmouth, County of Cumberland,\* and Charity his wife, both deceased, and Mary Vinal, daughter of Ralph Chapman of Dresden, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Prudence his wife, both deceased, in Vassalborough, 14, 1 mo., 1807.

Robert Hanson of a place called Lincoln, County of Hancock,\* son of Moses Hanson of Farmington, County of Strafford and State of New Hampshire, and Mary his wife, and Elizabeth Hanson of Vassalborough, daughter of Caleb Hanson of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* and Judith his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 3 mo., 1807.

Elvin Worth, son of Benjamin Worth of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, and Lydia Gardner, daughter of Jethro Gardner of Town, County, and State aforesaid, and Love his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 11 mo., 1808.

Calvin Stewart of Scarborough, son of Joseph Stewart of Scarborough,

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts."

County of Cumberland,\* deceased, and Abigail his wife, and Mary Gardner of Harlem, daughter of Benjamin Gardner of Bowdoinham, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, deceased, and Ruth his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 11 mo., 1809.

Benjamin Worth, Jr., of Vassalborough, son of Benjamin Worth of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, and Abigail Gardner, daughter of Jethro Gardner of Town, County, and State aforesaid, and Love his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 11 mo., 1809.

Samuel Pason of Hope, County of Lincoln,\* son of Ephraim Pason and Judith his wife, both deceased, and Anna Braley of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* daughter of Hattil Killey and Hannah his wife, both deceased, in Harlem, 27, 12 mo., 1809. [This record is followed by a duplicate record, in which two of the names appear as Anna Brayley and Hattel Kelley.]

Stephen Hussey of Vassalborough, son of Stephen Hussey of Berwick, County of York,\* and Eunice his wife, both deceased, and Phebe Purinton, daughter of David Purinton of Windham, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Ruth his wife, in Vassalboro, 21, 3 mo., 1810.

Robert Winslow of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* son of William Winslow of Falmouth, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Phebe his wife, and Eunice Hussey, daughter of Stephen Hussey of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Rebecca his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 6, 11 mo., 1811.

Ephraim Varney of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* son of Richard Varney deceased, and Elizabeth his wife, of Harlem aforesaid, and Rhoda Hussey, daughter of Stephen Hussey of Harlem aforesaid and Judith his wife, in Harlem, 10, 7 mo., 1811.

Stephen Jenkins of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* son of Jabez Jenkins of the aforesaid town and County and Elizabeth his wife, and Hannah Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby of Vassalboro and County and State aforesaid and Anstrus his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 9 mo., 1812.

Ichabod Irish of Union, County of Lincoln,\* son of John Irish of Little Compton, County of Bristol [*sic*] and State of Rhode Island, and Thankfull his wife, both deceased, and Deborah Concklin, daughter of Zudock Barrow of Plymouth, County of Plymouth,\* and Jemima his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 23, 11 mo., 1811.

John Shepherd of Fairfield, County of Somerset, son of John Shepherd of Dartmouth, County of Bristol,\* and Abigail his wife, both deceased, and Sarah Coombs, daughter of William Richards of Bristol and Ruth his wife, in Vassalboro, 1, 12 mo., 1813.

Joseph Stuart of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* son of Joseph Stuart of Scarborough, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, deceased, and Abigail his wife, and Susan Chadwick, daughter of James Chadwick of Harlem, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Rhoda his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 11 mo., 1813.

Stephen Taber of Vassalboro, son of Bartholomew Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Elisabeth his wife, and Mary Miller, daughter of Thomas Miller of Limington, [County of York] and State aforesaid, and Elisabeth his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 3 mo., 1815.

William Fry of Harlem, son of Joshua Fry of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* and Mary his wife, and Eunice Ramsdell, daughter of George Ramsdell of Dresden, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, and Eunice his wife, at George Ramsdell's house in Dresden, 3, 11 mo., 1815.

Stephen Jones of Harlem, son of Stephen Jones of Brunswick, County of Cumberland,\* and Eunice his wife, and Rachel Worth, daughter of Benjamin Worth of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Phebe his wife, in Vassalborough, 29, 2 mo., 1816.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts."



Josiah Braley of Harlem, son of David Braley of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Anna his wife, and Abigail Hanson, daughter of Caleb Hanson of Harlem aforesaid and Judith his wife, in Vassalborough, 26, 2 mo., 1812.

Harper Bowerman of Fairfield, County of Somerset,\* son of Benjamin Bowerman of Falmouth, County of Barnstable,\* deceased, and Elisabeth his wife, and Mary Hammon, daughter of ———, in Vassalboro; —, — mo., 1816.

James Bean of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* son of William Bean of Waterborough, County of York and State aforesaid, and Abigail his wife, and Hannah Hawks, daughter of John Buffum of Berwick, County of York and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 22, 8 mo., 1816.

Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, both deceased, and Betsy Jackson, daughter of Robert Jackson of Unity, County of Hancock and State aforesaid, deceased, and Olive his wife, in Vassalborough, 24, 7 mo., 1816.

Amos Newhall of Union, son of Jonathan Newhall of Union, County of Lincoln,\* and Hannah his wife, and Elisabeth Conklin, daughter of Samuel Conklin of Camden, County of Lincoln and State aforesaid, deceased, and Deborah his wife, in Vassalboro, 5, 2 mo., 1817.

Elvin Worth, son of Benjamin Worth of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, and Hannah Morril of Vassalborough, daughter of John A. Knights of Windham, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Kesiah his wife, in Vassalborough, 27, 3 mo., 1817.

John Hobby, son of Remington Hobby of Winslow, County of Kennebec,\* and Anstrus his wife, and Phebe Cook, daughter of John Cook of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalborough, 28, 8 mo., 1817.

Paul Taber of Vassalborough, son of Jacob Taber of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, both deceased, and Elizabeth Souther, daughter of Nathaniel Souther of Exeter, County of Rockingham and State of New Hampshire, deceased, and Esther his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 9 mo., 1817.

Nathan Mower of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, son of John Mower of Lynn, County of Essex,\* and Hannah his wife, both deceased, and Lydia Dow of Vassalboro, daughter of James Neal of Berwick, County of York and State aforesaid, and Lydia his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 27, 11 mo., 1817.

Robert Winslow of Vassalboro, son of William Winslow of Falmouth, County of Cumberland,\* and Phebe his wife, and Sarah Taber, daughter of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 3, 12 mo., 1817.

Reuben Bracket of Vassalboro, son of Reuben Bracket of Limington, County of York and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and Jane his wife, and Eliza Starkey, daughter of Moses Starkey of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Eunice his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 26, 11 mo., 1817.

Abner Jepson, son of Jedediah Jepson of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Margaret his wife, and Comfort Fry, daughter of Silas Fry of Sandwich, State of New Hampshire, deceased, and Mary his wife, in Vassalborough, 26, 2 mo., 1818.

Daniel Tabor of Vassalboro, son of Barnabas Tabor of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, and Rebecca Nichols, daughter of Stephen Nichols of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 6 mo., 1818.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts."

Caleb Nichols of Vassalborough, son of Samuel Nichols of South Berwick, County of York,\* and Dorcas his wife, and Eunice Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec, deceased, and Margaret his wife, in Vassalboro, 2, 6 mo., 1819.

Edmund Cates of Vassalboro, son of Ebenezer Cates of Gorham, County of Cumberland,\* and Anna his wife, and Anna Bunker, daughter of Charles Bunker of Nantucket, County of Nantucket and State aforesaid, deceased, and Mary his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 9 mo., 1819.

George Parker of Vassalboro, son of Barnabas Parker of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Hannah his wife, and Deliverance Jenkins, daughter of Jabez Jenkins of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, and Elisabeth his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 28, 10 mo., 1819.

Jabez Jenkins, Jr., of Vassalboro, son of Jabez Jenkins of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Elizabeth his wife, deceased, and Mary Nichols, daughter of John Nichols of Winslow and County aforesaid and Abigail his wife, in Vassalboro, 28, 10 mo., 1819.

Isaac Hanson of Vassalboro, son of Isaac Hanson of Berwick, County of York,\* and Mary his wife, and Abigail Fairbrother, daughter of Isaac Fairbrother of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Margaret his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 11 mo., 1819.

Cornelius Douglas, Jr., of Durham, son of Cornelius Douglass of Durham, County of Cumberland,\* and Lydia his wife, and Lydia Nichols, daughter of John Nichols of Winslow, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Abigail his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 1 mo., 1820.

Joseph Taber of Vassalboro, son of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,† and Lydia his wife, and Eunice Nichols, daughter of Stephen Nichols of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 10 mo., 1820.

Moses Jenkins of Vassalboro, son of Jabez Jenkins of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,† and Elizabeth his wife, deceased, and Sarah Fry, daughter of Joshua Fry of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, and Mary his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 6 mo., 1822.

Daniel Smiley of Vassalboro, son of David Smiley of Sidney, County of Kennebec,† and Fanny his wife, deceased, and Phebe Howland, daughter of Joseph Howland of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,† and Sarah his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 28, 8 mo., 1822.

Elisha Clark of Harlem, son of Edmund Clark of Harlem, County of Kennebec,\* and Rachel his wife, and Eliza Ann Worth, daughter of Henry Worth of Vassalboro and Percy‡ his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 1 mo., 1820.

[To be continued]

---

## RECORDS OF THE GREENFIELD HILL CHURCH, FAIRFIELD, CONN.

FROM A COPY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

The Greenfield Hill Society in Fairfield, Conn., was established in Oct. 1725 as the Northwest Society in Fairfield, being set off from the original church in Fairfield which dates from 1639. The Green-

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Massachusetts."

† Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

‡ Persis Worth signs as a witness.



field Hill Church was organized 18 May 1726, when the first minister, Rev. John Goodsell, was ordained. The name Northwest Society was changed to Greenfield in Oct. 1727, and the word Hill seems to have been added to the name by usage merely. Rev. John Goodsell was graduated at Yale College in 1724. One of his successors in the ministry at Greenfield Hill was Rev. Timothy Dwight, D. D., afterwards president of Yale College, who lived at Greenfield from 1783 to 1795 and while there wrote a poem, entitled "Greenfield Hill," in which he praised the beauty of the surrounding country.

## [VOLUME I]

## GREENFIELD'S CHURCH RECORDS

## In five Parts

Containing from the Date of Their Being Embodied In a Church —

- I The Date of Persons Being Admitted To full Communion and Number of Communicants —
- II The Date and Names of Persons That Have Renewed Covenant.
- III The Time of Births, Baptisms
- IIII The Date of Marriages.
- V of ages & Deaths
- VI their Church meetings and Doings.

Carefully Collected By me John Goodsell Pastor of said Church, An: Do: 1741. And Continued by me Seth Pomeroy from the Time of my Ordination which was December 8 AD. 1757 Continued by me W M Tennent from the time of my ordination which was June 17<sup>th</sup> 1772 Continued partially by Dr Dwight who was ordained 1783, Continued by me, Horace Holley, from the time of my ordination, which w[as in] September 13<sup>th</sup> 1805

Look to Volume 2<sup>nd</sup> —

Continued by me, William Belden from the time of my ordination which was October 1<sup>st</sup> AD. 1812

See Vol: II.

The Names and Numbers of the Brethren of the Church, and Heads of Families in Greenfield at the time when the Parish of North Fairfield were set off November 1762.

Rev<sup>d</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Goodsell

Deacons { Samuel Wakeman } Seth Pomeroy Pastor  
           { Moses Dimon Esq<sup>r</sup> }

Joseph Banks  
 Benj<sup>a</sup> Banks Jun<sup>r</sup>  
 Jn<sup>o</sup> Bradley  
 W<sup>m</sup> Williams  
 Benj<sup>a</sup> Sherwood  
 Gershom Banks  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Sherwood  
 Joseph Bradley  
 Gershom Bulkley  
 Francis Bradley  
 Samuel Whitney  
 Samuel Thorp  
 Jn<sup>o</sup> Banks  
 Samuel Perry  
 Samuel Bradley

David Banks  
 Elisha Alvord  
 J<sup>no</sup> Jennings  
 Nehemiah Banks  
 Joseph Hill  
 David Bradley  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Bradley Jun<sup>r</sup>  
 Jabez Wakeman  
 Joseph Frost  
 Joseph Jennings  
 Gershom Hubbel  
 Tho<sup>s</sup> Goodsell  
 Joseph Middlebrook  
 Oliver Whitlock

## Part I

Containing the Date of Persons Being Admitted To full Communion,  
and the Number of the Communicants. To which I shall Prefix The Coun-  
cils Doings at my Ordination, and The Church Covenant —

33 Chh

Cap<sup>t</sup> Eben<sup>r</sup> Banks  
Ens. Stephen Thorp  
Hezekiah Bradley  
Benj<sup>a</sup> Smith  
Joseph Smith  
Archibald Blair  
Nathan Beers  
Jonathan Dimon  
James Burr  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Murwin  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Murwin  
Peter Bradley  
Lockwood Gorham  
Eben<sup>r</sup> Bradley  
Elnathan Bradley  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Bulkley  
Jeremiah Oakley  
Ephraim Wheeler mov'd  
Silas Hull  
W<sup>o</sup> Jerusha Hull  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Bradley  
Tho's Wheeler  
George Wakeman  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Sturges  
W<sup>d</sup> Miriam Gorham  
Dan Hull mov'd  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Sherwood Jun<sup>r</sup>  
Cornelius Hull  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Hull  
Jedediah Hull  
Isaac Oysterbank\*  
David Osburn  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Bradley  
Albert Sherwood  
Jonath Middlebrook  
W<sup>d</sup> Abigail Davis  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Stratton  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Sherwood 2<sup>d</sup>  
David Ogdon  
Ichab<sup>d</sup> Burr  
Martha Harvey  
Joseph Rowland  
David Thorp  
Peter Blackman  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Ogdon  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Ogdon  
George Burr  
Gershom Thorp  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Banks  
Jacob Grey

Jn<sup>o</sup> Drew mov'd  
Joseph Sherwood  
Dan<sup>l</sup> Smith  
Joseph Lyon  
Reuel Thorp  
89  
Eliphalet Thorp removed  
Jonath. Robinson  
Reuben Bradley  
Francis Bradley Jun<sup>r</sup>\*  
Increase Burr  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Wakeman Jun<sup>r</sup>  
Seth Bradley  
Enos Bradley  
W<sup>d</sup> Whitlock  
Nath<sup>l</sup> Down  
W<sup>d</sup> Elizabeth Down  
Seth Down removed  
Chauncey Down  
David Price  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Wakeman  
Reuben Williams  
Gershom Wakeman  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Hubbel  
Thaddeus Jennings  
Joseph Middlebrook Jun<sup>r</sup>  
Eben<sup>r</sup> Mills\*  
W<sup>d</sup> Dorothy Williams  
Amos Williams  
Ezra Williams  
David Williams  
Joseph Burr  
Onesimus Gold  
Nathan Gold  
Moses Burr  
Aaron Gold  
David Gold  
Tim<sup>o</sup> Burr  
W<sup>m</sup> Wakeman  
Eben<sup>r</sup> Burr  
Moses Wakeman  
Peter Bulkley  
Tho's Staples  
Thaddeus Staples  
Tho's Murwin  
L<sup>t</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Jennings\*  
Joseph Jennings\*  
Nehemiah Banks\*  
Daniel Sherwood\*

\* This name has been crossed out.

## Part 1

The dates of y <sup>r</sup> admission at Neighbour'g Churches are		Number
John Goodsell	Recommended from the Church of Christ at Stratford	1
June 2: 1695	Cornelius Hull	2
— — —	obediah Gilburd	3
— — — 1712	John Hide	4
e. 1. 1712	George Hull	5
Feb. 6. 1725/6	Jehu Burr	6
Decem 10: 1721	Stephen Burr	7
Dec: 23 1722	Ebeneser Hull	8
feb. 6. 1725/6	Peter Burr	9
Mar: 21. 1724/5	Daniel Bradly	10
These are Recommended from the first Church In Fairfield		
	Theophilus Hull	11
Recommended f <sup>m</sup> the Church at Greensfarms June 19 the following Persons were recommended 1726 by some of the Neighbouring Churches, and Added to this Church by the Consent of the Brethren.		
	Widdow Rebecca Rise	12
— 1695	Sarah wife to Cornelius Hull	13
— 20. 1696	Elizabeth wife of M <sup>r</sup> Dan <sup>l</sup> Burr	14
	Hannah Wife of Dan <sup>l</sup> Burr Jun <sup>r</sup>	15
— 28. 1724	Abigail Wife of obediah Gilburd	16
— 29. 1715/6	Deborah wife of Joseph Wheeler	17
— 1726	Sarah Wife of John Bartram Jun <sup>r</sup>	18
	Martha Wife of George Hull	19
	Sarah Wife of Jehu Burr	20
— 21: 1712	Anne Wife of John Green	21
Dec. 10. 1721	Elizabeth Wife of Stephen Burr	22
— 21. 1724/5	Eether Wife of Dan <sup>l</sup> Bradley	23
— — —	Abigail Wife of Peter B[urr]	24

## Part I

July 19: 1724	Eunice Wife of onesimus Gold	25
	Sarah Wife of Theophilus Hull	26
Now Begins the Names of those that have Been admitted to full Communion since my Settlement In the ministry in this Place.		
	Captain Thomas Hill	27
	Mary Hill his Wife	28
Jun 26	Joseph Rowland	29
1726 ware	Mary Goodsell my Wife	30
admitted	Elizabeth the Wife of Nath <sup>l</sup> Hull	31
	Hannah Wife of Joseph osburn	32
	Mary Wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Darling	33
	Elizabeth Gilburd	34
	Mary Gilburd	35
	Joseph Banks	36
July 10	Mary Wife to Joseph Banks	37
1726		
Admitted	Abigail wife to Joseph Rowland	38
	Sarah Malory	39
	Eleoner Hull	40
	Elizabeth Thorp	41
July 24	Benjamin Banks	42
1726	Ruth Wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Banks	43
Admitted	Phebe Higgins	44

1914]

*Greenfield Hill Church Records*

173

	Serj <sup>t</sup> John Smith	45
Admitted	Martha Wife to Serj <sup>t</sup> Smith	46
Aug <sup>st</sup> 8	John Lyon	47
1726	and his Wife	48
	Benj <sup>m</sup> Lyon	49
	and his Wife	50
	James Lyon	51
	Rachel wife of John Hide	52
	David Williams	53
	Dorothy Wife of David Williams	54
	Elizebeth Wife to Ensign Sam <sup>l</sup> Wakeman	55
	The Wife of John Smith mill	56
	The Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Whitlock	57
Admitted	Mr Stephen Munson	58
Jan: 1: 1726/7	Hannah wife of L <sup>t</sup> Moses Dimon	59
Admitted	John Gilburd and	60
feb: 5. 1726/7	Jemimah Wife to John Gilburd	61
Admitted	Serj <sup>t</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Lyon	62
feb 26	and his Wife	63
1726/7	Benj <sup>m</sup> Gilburd	64
	Elizebeth Wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Gilburd	65
	Samuel Lyon Jun <sup>r</sup>	66
	and his Wife	67
	John Meeker	68
	and his Wife	69
	Widdow Sarah Smith Baptized and Admitted	70

Admitted to full Communion	Part 1	Number
Dec. 17: 1727	Martha Wife of Daniel Sherwood	71
May 21: 1728.	the Wife of Joseph ogden	72
Aug <sup>st</sup> 11	Sam <sup>l</sup> Davis	73
1728	Hannah Wife to Sam <sup>l</sup> Davis	74
Aug <sup>st</sup> 24	William Malory	75
1728	Hannah Wife to William Malory	76
Dec: 24	Jacob Grey	77
1728	and his wife	78
Dec: 31	Joseph Darling	79
1728	Rachel wife of Joseph Darling	80
Mar: 9	David meeker	81
1728/9	Mary wife of David Meeker Recommended from the first Church in this Town	82
Aug <sup>st</sup> 1. 1729.	Mr Dan <sup>l</sup> Burr	83
Sep <sup>r</sup> 18	Daniel Lyon	84
1729	and his wife	85
Oct <sup>r</sup> 5. 1729.	Mathew Faden Negro Slave to Cap <sup>t</sup> Dimon	86
feb 22	John Thorp	87
1729/30	Mary wife of John Thorp	88
	Sam <sup>l</sup> Jennings Jun <sup>r</sup>	89
	Jemimah Wife of John Olmstead Recommended from the first Church In this Town	90
Sep. 1	Benjamin Banks Jun <sup>r</sup>	91
1730	Mary wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Banks Jun <sup>r</sup>	92
Jun: 1730	Benjamin Sherwood Sen <sup>r</sup>	93
Oct <sup>r</sup> 10: 1731	Mary Williams Admitted	94
May: 7	Joseph Wheeler	95
1732		

174 *Greenfield Hill Church Records* [April

May 7.	Nathan Hubbel	96
1732	and his Wife	97
May 19	William Nautropp	98
[17]32	and his Wife	99
	John Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup>	100
	Sarah Wife to John Bradley	101
	Mary wife of John Ogdon	102
Jun 24	David Hill	103
1732	and his Wife	104
1733	The Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Jennings Jun <sup>r</sup> from Church	105
	William Williams once belonging to the Church of	
	England in Stratford	106
1734	John Green Admitted	107
1734	John Nicols of Greensfarms, by the Consent of the	
	Rev <sup>d</sup> Mr Chapman	108
1734	Benjamin Sherwood Jun <sup>r</sup>	109
	Eleoner Wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Sherwood Jun <sup>r</sup>	110
1734	David Down	111
	Elizebeth wife of David Down Both Recom-	
	mended from Mr Hobert Church.	112
Mar. 2	L <sup>t</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Wakeman	113
1734/5	Mr Moses Burr	114
April 7	Mr Gershom Banks	115
1735		
Aug <sup>st</sup> 3	Mr Aaron Burr	116
1735		
Aug 17	Abraham Blackman and	117
1735	his wife Recommended from y <sup>e</sup> Rev <sup>d</sup> Mr Gold	118
Oct <sup>r</sup> 18	The wife of Daniel Buckley	119
1735	Rachel Johnson	120
Jan <sup>r</sup> 16. 1735/6.	Rachel wife of Robert Lord Jun <sup>r</sup>	121
Admitted to full Communion Part I		
April 18	Sarah Wife of Cornelius Hull Jun <sup>r</sup>	122
1736	Sarah Wife of Benjamin Smith	123
Oct <sup>r</sup> 3. 1736	Ithamar Gregory	124
	the Wife of Ithamar Gregory	125
	John French by a Recommendation from the Rev <sup>d</sup>	
	Mr Collens	126
	The wife of Mr. John French	127
feb 28		
1736/7	Sarah Lyon	128
Aug <sup>st</sup> 7. 1737.	Margaret Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Thorp	129
Nov. 7. 1737	Daniel Sherwood	130
Dec: 1737	Joseph Banks, Jun <sup>r</sup>	131
	Johanna Wife to Joseph Banks Jun <sup>r</sup>	132
Jan 15.	Abigail wife to Joseph Hill	133
1737/8	Hannah wife to Joseph Burr	134
	Sarah Wife of Thomas Banks	135
		136
1737	Joseph Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> and his wife	137
Aug <sup>st</sup> 21. 1738	Gershom Buckley Jun <sup>r</sup>	138
	Sarah Wife of Gershom Buckley	139
Aug <sup>st</sup> 21. 1738	Daniel Burr Jun <sup>r</sup>	140
	and his wife	141
Jan: 24. 1739	Gershom Bradley	142
	Elizabeth Wife to Gershom Bradley	143



1914]	<i>Greenfield Hill Church Records</i>	175
July: 27. 1739	Lydia wife to Benj <sup>m</sup> Allen	144
Nov. 25 1739	Mary Wife to Gershom Banks	145
Dec: 1739	Mary the Wife Fransis Bradley	146
Jan 1739/40	Fransis Bradley	147
feb: 1739/40	Moses Gilburd	148
	Thaddeus Gilburd	149
Mar. 16. 1740	Abigail Wife of James Lyon	150
	The wife of Jonathan Middlebrook Jun <sup>r</sup>	151
April. 19	David Whitlock	152
1740	Ruth wife to David Whitlock Covenant <sup>d</sup> Baptiz <sup>d</sup> and Admitted	153
May 4 1740	Susannah Wife of John Winton	154
Jun 1740	Joseph Davis	155
	Elizabeth wife of Joseph Davis	156
Aug <sup>st</sup> 16. 1741.	Sarah Gilburd	157
Sep <sup>r</sup> 6. 1741.	John Rowland	158
Oct. 2. 1741.	Sarah wife of Lemuel Price	159
	Mary wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith	160
1741/2.	Deborah wife of Thaddeus Gilburd	161
Jan <sup>y</sup>	The wife of Gershom Whitehead	162
	Samuel Whitney from Stratfeild	163
	The wife of Samuel Whitney	164
	Ether Hull	165
	Abigail Bradley	166
feb	Samuel Thorp Jun <sup>r</sup> and	167
1741/2	Hannah his wife	168
	John Banks and	169
	Elizabeth his wife	170
	Sarah wife of James Grey	171
April 25	Mary wife of Daniel Murren	172
1742		
June 9	Abigail Gilburd Admitted	173
1742		
Sep <sup>r</sup> 1.	Thomas Picke and	174
1742	Johanna Nautropp Admitted	175
Nov: 14	Samuel Perry and	176
1742	Sarah his wife } Admitted	177
May 1. 1743	Mary wife to Dan <sup>l</sup> Sturgis Admitted	178
Admitted to full Communion      Part 1      Number		
May 15. 1743.	Mary wife to William Williams	179
	Jane Wife to Gershom Bradley	180
	Damaris Wife to Peter Bradley	181
May 13. 1744	Wife to Sam <sup>l</sup> Price	182
1743	Second Wife to M <sup>r</sup> John French	183
June. 3. 1744.	Mary second wife to Dan <sup>l</sup> Bradley	184
1742	James Davis, and	185
	Hannah his wife	186
	John Fanton and	187
	Mary his Wife from Greensfarms	188
	The Wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Murren from Fairfeild old Parish	189
1744	John Cabel from Greensfarms	190
Sept <sup>r</sup> 1744	Mill John Smith Admitted	191
1744/5		
Feb: 24	Catherine Wife of John Wakeman Admitted	192
April 5	Samuel & } Bradley Admitted	193
1745	Sarah }	194

June 3. 1745	Martha Wife to Miller F. Bradley Admitt <sup>d</sup>	195
July 28	Jabez & } Wheeler Admitted by a recommendation	196
1745	Charity } from y <sup>e</sup> Church of Christ at Stratfeild	197
March 1747	Pegge Negro recommended by M <sup>r</sup> Moses Dickenson	198
May 3 1747	Mary Wife of Joseph Bradley jun <sup>r</sup> from M <sup>r</sup> Hobarts Ch	199
May 31	Ensig <sup>t</sup> David Banks & } admitted	200
1749	Hannah Meeker	201
Aug <sup>st</sup> 21. 1749	Elisha Alvord By a Certificate f <sup>m</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Chauncy	202
Dec. 1749	Sarah Bradley was Admitted	203
March 4	John and } Jennings were admitted	204
1749/50	Sarah	205
May 6. 1750	Cap <sup>t</sup> Moses Dimon was Admitted	206
July 1. 1750	Stephen Hull Admitted	207
Sep <sup>r</sup> 30 1750	Sarah third wife to Cap <sup>t</sup> Dan <sup>n</sup> Bradley from Greensfarms	208
July 3	Sarah Wife of John Cable } Admitted	209
1751	Widow Eunice Lyon	210
1754	Susan wife to Tho <sup>s</sup> Bedient	211
	Mindwell Wife to David osburn	212

The Names of those admitted to full Co<sup>m</sup>union after the Ordination  
of Seth Pomeroy

Jan <sup>r</sup> 22	David Bradley & } were admitted	216
1758	Damaris his Wife } Samuel Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> } & Sarah his Wife }	
Feb <sup>r</sup> 26 —	Deborah Wife to L <sup>t</sup> Gershom Bradley was admitted	217
April 16.	M <sup>rs</sup> Mary Alvord Wife to M <sup>r</sup> Elisha Alvord rec- omended from Rev <sup>d</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Dickinson of Norwalk } was admitted }	218
	Admitted to Full-Co <sup>m</sup> union.	
April 16. 1758.	M <sup>r</sup> Jabez Wakeman & Ruth his Wife were ad- mitted	
	Naomi Wife to David Thorp } Mary Wife to John Drew } were admitted	224
	Joseph Frost and his Wife }	
January 21	Joseph Jennings Jun <sup>r</sup> renewed Cov <sup>t</sup> }	225
1759	and was admitted to Co <sup>m</sup> union }	
	Widow Whitney from Stratfield	226
28 Oct <sup>r</sup> 1759	Wid <sup>o</sup> Abigail Davis receiv'd to full Co <sup>m</sup> union	227
	Wife to Jn <sup>o</sup> Gilbert from Danbury began to co <sup>m</sup> - unicate with us }	228
Dec <sup>r</sup> 30. 1759	Sarai Pomeroy my Wife covenanted & admitted	229
2 March 1760	Gershom Hubbel was admitted	230
20 April 1760	{ Tho <sup>s</sup> Goodsell } were admitted	232
	{ Miriam his Wife }	
15 June 1760	Sarah Wife to Gershom Hubbel covenanted & ad- mitted	233
1 Novemb <sup>r</sup> 1761	Joseph Middlebrook covenanted & admitted	234
7 February 1762	Oliver Whitlock & his Wife were admitted	236
28 September	Mary wife of Dan <sup>l</sup> Bradley } were	238
	Sarah Wife of Joseph Middlebrook Jun <sup>r</sup> } admitted	
7 <sup>th</sup> November	Lucretia Crane was admitted	239
4 Decemb <sup>r</sup> 1763	Melisan 3 <sup>d</sup> wife of Oliver Whitlock from the Chh in Norwalk began to partake	240
3 <sup>d</sup> May 1767	David Bulkley from the Chh in Greens-farms began to partake with us	

14 August 1768	{ The 2 <sup>d</sup> Wife of Cap. David Banks being a member in Communion with the Chh in Greensfarms began to partake here	
1 Jan <sup>ry</sup> 1769	{ Mary 2 <sup>d</sup> wife of L <sup>t</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Bradley a member from the Chh in Fairfield began to partake with us	
2 April	Sarah wife of Hezekiah Bulkley recommended by M <sup>r</sup> Bartlet & Chh began to join in Communion	
10 <sup>th</sup> Sept <sup>r</sup> 1769	Elisha Bradley renewed Covenant & admitted	
19 <sup>th</sup> March 1770	Eleanor wife of Benj <sup>a</sup> Banks covenanted & admitted	
The followg persons were admitted into full communion, after y <sup>e</sup> ordination of W M Tennent		
1772 —	Eunice Bradley wife of Elisha	
	Abigail Davies — at y <sup>e</sup> Same time Martha Tennent	
	Doctor David Rodgers began to partake w <sup>th</sup> us	
	David Price & his wife	
1773	{ Cap <sup>t</sup> Ebenezer Banks & his wife	
21 <sup>st</sup> febr <sup>y</sup> —	{ David Williams —	
20 Oc <sup>r</sup>	Daniel Banks & his wife Susannah Tennent began to partake w <sup>th</sup> us.	
1774.	Doctor Hull & his wife }	were admitted.
March 20 <sup>th</sup>	& Lois Lyon }	
July 20 <sup>th</sup>	Moses Hill & his wife —	were admitted 17.
1775		
March 12 <sup>th</sup>	Cornelius Hull w <sup>a</sup> admitted	18.
July 2	Thaddeus Wakeman & his wife were admitted	20.
1776	Abigail Wheeler & Wid <sup>w</sup> Jane Ogden were admitted	22
	Admitted to full Communion —	
1778 March 8 <sup>th</sup>	David Downs & his wife were admitted	24
1779 Ap <sup>l</sup>	Ebenezer Banks & his wife were admitted	26
Sept <sup>r</sup> 6 <sup>th</sup>	Tho <sup>a</sup> Wheeler sen <sup>r</sup> & Nathan Gold sen <sup>r</sup> were admitted	28.
Nov <sup>r</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup>	Gershom Wakeman was admitted	29.
Sept <sup>r</sup> 24 1780	Jn <sup>o</sup> Alvord & Abigail his wife were admitted	31.
1781 March 4 <sup>th</sup>	Jehiel Sherwood & his wife & Milly Bradley were admitted	34
June 24.	Widdow Huldah Wakeman was admitted	35
Jan <sup>y</sup> 4 1784	John Hubbel & his wife were admitted	
	Nathan Bradley	
	Aaron Sturges & his wife	
	Widow Mary Bradley	
Dec 5	Nehemiah Banks Jun	

Look to Vol II

[To be continued]

## ADDITIONAL BARBADIAN NOTES

By G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A.M., of Newport, R.I.

In addition to the abstracts of wills and other Barbadian records which were contributed by the writer to the REGISTER for October 1913 (vol. 67, pp. 360-371), the following brief abstracts of miscellaneous documents were made during the writer's stay in Bar-

bados, and are printed here because of the information which they furnish about the intercourse and the family ties between New England and Barbados in the seventeenth century.

Robert Walke of the parish of St. James, planter, makes an indenture, 19 September 1644, with Nicholas Walke of the same parish for one half of his twenty acres, reserving, however, the use of the crop "when the said Robert shall think good for going home for England."

Walter Walke, planter in Barbados, sold, 16 May 1645, to Edward Breviter, gentleman, 10 acres in the parish of St. Peter.

Indenture, dated 22 February 1678 [1678/9], between Lieut. Robert Ayseford of the parish of St. Thomas, gentleman, guardian to John and James Root, orphans of John Root of the said parish deceased, and Robert Walke of the same parish and island, millwright, for two thirds of the plantation of the said John Root deceased, of 94 acres, together with two thirds of a stone windmill and a boiling house of stone.

John Chambers was buried at St. Michael's in 1666.

Samuel Chambers was buried at St. Michael's in 1674.

[The will of Thomas Walke, Esq., of Lower Norfolk Co., Va., dated 5 January 1693/4 and proved 15 January following, mentions brother Robert Walke of Barbados and sister Ann Chambers of Barbados. Thomas Walke was the founder of a noted Norfolk family and was the father of Anthony Walke, Esq., of "Fairfield," Princess Anne Co., Va.]

Robert Child, "Doctor of Phisicke," sells, 2 October 1645, to Richard Vines, gentleman, a neck of land containing about 300 acres and two islands called Stair [?] Island and Wood Island, for one pepper corn on the Feast of St. Michael.

[This deed was probably entered in the Barbadian records by Richard Vines, who removed from New England to Barbados in 1646 and in October 1645 had sold to the Doctor a large tract of land in Maine. Savage says that Child went home to England in 1647 and never returned. The question now arises whether he may not have visited Barbados subsequently, after his quarrel with the Massachusetts authorities.]

Richard Vines, gentleman, bought, 14 November 1646, of John Greene, planter, a plantation of 25 acres in the parish of St. Michael.

Agreement, dated 28 May 1647, of Robert Bridges of Barbados, gentleman, to ship to John Jordan of New England, merchant, 1410 lbs. of muscovado sugar.

Ann Cromwell of Boston in New England, widow, executrix of her husband, Capt. Thomas Cromwell, deceased, gives a power of attorney to her loving friend Edward Hutchinson of Boston to collect debts due from John Manifold of Barbados. Dated 2 October 1649.

[Thomas Cromwell came from London to Boston in 1646 and died in 1649. He had made a large fortune in privateering. His widow married Richard Knight of Boston.]

On 17 October 1649, before William Aspinwall, Notary and Tabellion Publick, etc., appeared Mr. Adam Winthrop of Boston, New England, husband of Elizabeth, late wife of Nathaniel Longe, late of Boston, merchant, and made Edward Hutchinson of Boston, merchant, his attorney to receive goods due in Barbados to Elizabeth his wife or to her late husband Nathaniel Longe.

[According to Savage's Gen. Dict., Adam Winthrop married secondly Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Hawkins. If this is so, she was a widow at the time of her marriage to Adam Winthrop. His first wife, Elizabeth Glover, died in 1648. Cf. Aspinwall Notarial Records, p. 225.]



John Ruffe of Barbados, planter, and James Bycot [or Upcot] of the same, barber, sell, 4 March 1656/7, to Capt. William Mott of the same island, gentleman, part of a messuage where said Mott now liveth.

[Adam Mott of Portsmouth, R.I., had an aged father, John Mott, who was at Portsmouth as early as 1639. On 13 November 1654 the town of Portsmouth voted "to pay John Motts passage to Barbados and back again if he cannot be received."]

John Woodmansey of Boston, merchant, makes, 22 May 1659, his friend Mr. David Morgan, now resident of Barbados, his attorney to collect such debts as are due him there and in other Carrabee Islands.

[According to Savage's Gen. Dict., John Woodmansey was a Boston merchant as early as 1659 and died about 1685. The surname is still found in Westerly, R.I., and in that vicinity.]

Col. Humphrey Hooke of Barbados, Esq<sup>re</sup>, appears in the Barbadian deeds in 1659.

[He was perhaps the Bristol alderman, whose son, Francis Hooke of Kittery, married Mary, sister of Nathaniel Maverick of St. Lucy's, Barbados.]

Robert Gibbs of Boston, fishmonger, mentions, 15 April 1660, articles of agreement made 15 March 1657 [1657/8] between Robert Gibbs, citizen and fishmonger of London, and John Winder of London, grocer, and William Dickinson of London, draper. He recites that Robert Gibbs and William Dickinson went to New England, and that Dickinson removed thence to Barbados, where he has recently died.

[According to Savage's Gen. Dict., Robert Gibbs of Boston, merchant, was a son of Sir Henry Gibbs of Warwickshire and came to New England before 1660. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob Sheaffe, and died in 1673, aged 37, leaving issue. William Dickinson has escaped the notice of Savage and probably did not remain long in New England.]

William Brenton of Newport on road Island within the Colony of Providence Plantation in New England, merchant, gives a power of attorney to Peleg Sanford of Newport to be his attorney in Barbadoes to collect what is due him there. Done at the Island of road, 17 December 1661.

[Gov. Peleg Sanford's first wife was the daughter of Gov. William Brenton. From this William Brenton, one of the early settlers of Newport, descended Admiral Sir Jahleel Brenton, who was with Nelson at Trafalgar.]

William Kent of Boston in New England and Mary his wife, formerly widow of John Mears, deceased, make John Puddifult of ye Bay in ye Barbadoes an attorney to collect such property as is owing them by the death of Thomas Dinsdeall, formerly uncle to the said Mary. Dated 4 April 1665.

Edward King, aged about 18 years, and Edward Winslow, aged about 25 years, testify, 7 May 1666, to the seal of Edward Rawson on papers relating to the case of Thomas Offield & Co. v. Richard Lockwood and the ship *Phoenix* for non-payment of wages in a voyage to Fayal and back to Boston, the ship being then at Barbados.

Elizabeth Cortis of Faury [?] in Cornwall, widdow, conveys for love to her grandson Edward Guyer, son of Edward Guyer of Barbados, 20 acres in the parish of St. Lucy. Dated 17 October 1666.

[The name Guyer suggests that of a well-known Boston family.]

Agreement of Isaac Winslow, master of the ketch *Betty*, with John ffowle, merchant, dated 14 June 1667, states that he arrived in Barbados 23 December last.

[Isaac Winslow of Charlestown, son of John of Plymouth, the brother of Gov. Edward Winslow, married Mary, daughter of Increase Nowell, the secretary, in 1666. He died in Jamaica in 1670.]

Note of Abraham Brown, dated at Boston 20 November 1667, on Mr. Crispin Hooper, merchant, in Barbados, to pay Mr. Benjamin Seay at the Bridgetown 6000 lbs. of muscovado sugar.

[Abraham Brown, a Boston merchant, came over in 1650. He married (1) 19 August 1653 Jane Skipper, and (2) 1 May 1660 Rebecca Usher. He was taken by Barbary pirates in 1654.]

Protest of William Condy, master of the ship *Tryall*, dated 15 February 1667 [1667/8], shows that he sailed from New London 31 December last, bound for Barbados.

Note of James Pendleton of Portsmouth on Pisquataqua, dated 27 June 1668, on Mr. Daniel Browning, merchant, in Barbados, in favor of Mr. John Daney, for 5266 lbs. of muscovado sugar.

[James Pendleton, son of Bryan, was early of Watertown, Mass., but removed to Portsmouth, N. H., where in 1671 he was one of the founders of the First Church. Subsequently he removed to Stonington, Conn., and Westerly, R.I., and was the ancestor of the Pendleton family in that section of New England.]

A mutilated protest, dated 18 September 1668, mentions Capt. Robert Lock, late of London, now of Boston, merchant.

Michael Spencer, now resident on the Island of Barbados, sues William Coney, 18 November 1668.

[A Michael Spencer, son of John Spencer of Newport, R.I., was of East Greenwich, R.I., in 1692. Another Michael Spencer, probably a kinsman of John, was at Cambridge, Mass., in 1634.]

Protest by Mr. James Paine, master of the sloop *Charles*, from Nausimond River, Virginia, laden with tobacco for New York and New England, and driven by a tempest to Barbados, dated 14 December 1668.

[James Paine appears to have been an early sea captain at Newport, R. I.]

By a power of attorney, dated 3 May 1669, Humphrey Davenport, executor of Edward Collinson, makes John Pitt, Richard Romney, and William Boreman his attorneys to sell to Joseph Andrews and Reynold Alleyne, merchants, for 20,000 lbs. of merchantable muscovado sugar, land near the Indian Bridge in the parish of St. Michael, in the occupation of Joseph James. Entered 19 January 1669 [1669/70].

[According to Savage's Gen. Dict., Humphrey Davenport of Dorchester, Mass., came from Barbados and married Rachel Holmes. They removed to Hartford, Conn., and finally to New York. Reynold Alleyne was son of Col. Reynold Alleyne, of the Council at Barbados in 1630, who was the leader of the Puritan party on the island. Abel Alleyne, son of Col. Reynold, was the ancestor of the baronets of that name.]

Protest of Mr. Joseph Nash, master of the ship *Tryall* from Boston, 25 June 1669, shows that he left Boston 23 December last.

[Probably Joseph Nash of Boston and Weymouth.]

Note of Salomen Delen, dated Boston, 12 October 1669, on Mr. Joseph Senior at Bridgetown in favor of Mr. James Whetcomb.

[James Whetcomb was a Boston merchant.]

Note of Nicholas Paige of Boston, dated 29 October 1669, on Mr. Evan Morgan, merchant, in Barbados, in favor of James Whition [? Whiton].

Note of Mr. Peter Coffin, dated at Portsmouth on Pisquataqua 8 December 1669, on his agent [name illegible] in Barbados.

Note of James Coates, dated Barbados, 28 February 1669 [1669/70], to Richard Jonson on Henry Grigy of London for goods received of Mr. Thomas Deane of New England.



A deed from Thomas Middleton to Joseph Horbin, dated 5 November 1673, mentions land of Robert Allerton in St. Michael's.

"Newport on Road Island ye 18 November 1673." An order to Mr. Joseph Borden, Mr. Roger Goulding, Mr. Elisha Sanford, and Mr. Josiah Arnold in Barbados, signed by Sarah Reape, Benedict Arnold, Sr., Caleb Carr, Peleg Sanford, and Thomas Ward, to sell the ship *Joanna and Sarah*.

[Mr. Joseph Borden, son of Richard Borden who was one of the first settlers of Portsmouth, R.I., removed to Barbados and in 1680 was living at Bridgetown with his wife, two children, an apprentice, and 14 slaves. Elisha Sanford was the son of President John Sanford of Rhode Island, who came to that colony with Mrs. Hutchinson, having married her daughter. Josiah Arnold was a son of Gov. Benedict Arnold and resided at Jamestown, R.I. Sarah Reape was the widow of William Reape of Newport, R.I., a Quaker merchant, who was very active in the settlement of Shrewsbury, N. J. Benedict Arnold, Sr., was the distinguished Governor of Rhode Island. Caleb Carr was of Newport, R.I., where he was a rich merchant. He was governor in 1695. Peleg Sanford, son of President John and Bridget (Hutchinson) Sanford, was a Newport merchant. He was governor of Rhode Island from 1680 to 1683 and was judge of admiralty under King William. He married first Mary Brenton, by whom he had no issue; and secondly Mary Coddington. Thomas Ward, who was born in 1641 and died in 1689, the son of John Ward of Newport, R.I., was a rich merchant and general treasurer of the Colony. His son Richard became governor of Rhode Island in 1741.]

A certified copy of the will of Richard Russell of Charlestown, Mass., dated 29 March 1674, and a certificate of the death of Mrs. Mary Russell, 30 November 1688, aged about 80 years. Both documents were presented by James Russell of Charlestown.

[For this Russell family see Savage's Gen. Dict. and Pope's Pioneers of Mass.]

Indenture, dated 2 September 1686, between Thomas Rawdon of Hoddesden, Harefordshire, Esq., and Capt. William Mott of Barbados, gentleman, concerning certain lands near the Indian Bridge in St. Michael's, belonging to Dame Elizabeth Rawdon, widow of Sir Marmaduke Rawdon.

An agreement, without date, between Capt. William Greenough of the pink *Increase*, "now riding in Carlisle Bay," and Capt. John Pitt of St. Michael's, merchant, to carry muscovado sugar to Portsmouth and the creeks and harbors on the Piscataqua and to return to Carlisle Bay.

---

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Contributed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 64]

### CUSHMAN

The Will of JOHN CROCHEMAN of Rolvynden [co. Kent], 2 March 1523 [1523/4]. To be buried in the churchyard of Rolvynden. To the reparation of the church of Rolvynden 6s. 8d. Toward the buying of a cope for said church 5 marks. To an honest priest to sing in said church for one year 10 marks. To the highway between the house of John Asten the elder and the church 3s. 4d. To Johane Crocheman my sister 13s. 4d. To Ewens widow, Vnkles widow, John Blacke, Elyne Wederley, and to Gabryell 12d. each. To Symon Harkwod all debts due me from him at this date, and to Goddeley Herkewod his wife a barn adjoining the house he dwelleth in, with



the ground around it, with reversion at her death to her son John and his issue, and for default of such to her other children or else to my brother Thomas Crocheman and his heirs forever. To each of my feoffees 12d. each. To Richard Moore 2s. All the residue of my goods, housing, lands, and rents to my brother Thomas Crocheman, he paying my debts and legacies, and if he refuse to do so, my feoffees, Richard More, Robert Kinchman, Richard Baker, and Symon Herkwod are to sell enough of my lands to fulfil my will and pay my debts. Executor: my brother Thomas. Witnesses: Sir Robert Wyse, vicar, Richard Moore, and Elyne Wyderley. Proved 10 May 1524 by Thomas Crocheman, the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 16, fo. 6.)

Deposition of THOMAS COWCHMAN of the parish of Rolvenden [co. Kent], having lived there twelve years and before that in the parish of Hawkhurst, aged forty years, dated 25 September 1578. (Depositions at Canterbury, 1578.)

The Will of THOMAS COUCHMAN of the parish of Rolvinden, co. Kent, husbandman, 10 February 1585 [1585/6]. To be buried in the churchyard of Rolvinden. To the poor men's box of Rolvinden 2s. To my son Rychard Couchman £10 at the age of one and twenty years. To my younger son Robarte Couchman £10 at the age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Sylvester Couchman £6. 13s. 4d. at the age of twenty years or day of marriage. If any of my said children die under age, reversion to the survivors. To my godechild Thomas Bredman 12d. To my godchildren Thomas Colye, Thomas Gabriell, Marion Hasleman, and Jone Couchman a sheep each. If my wife Ellen shall marry again before my children have received their portions, then her husband shall give security to Robert Gibbon for the payment of the said portions, and if he will not, then my wife shall pay unto the said Robert Gibbon the said portions, and he shall lay it out for the use and profit of my said children, until they be of age to receive it. Residuary legatee and executrix: my wife Ellen. Overseer: Robarte Gibbon. [Signed] Signum Thome Couchman. Witnesses: Robert Gibbon, Leonard Wylson, and Symon Lingen. Proved 12 May 1586 by the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 46, fo. 120.)

The nuncupative Will of EMANUEL EVERNDEN of Rolvinden, co. Kent, 8 November 1589. To the poor of Rolvinden 6s. 8d. To brother Joseph Evernden 20s. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Ellen. Witnesses: James Sloman and Steven Prydney. Proved 12 February 1589 [1589/90] by the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 47, fo. 276.)

CUSHMAN ENTRIES IN THE ARCHDEACONS' TRANSCRIPTS OF THE  
PARISH REGISTERS OF ROLVENDEN, CO. KENT, 1560-1612

- 1568 "July The same Day agayn [xvii] was maryid Thomas Cuchiman and Elynour hubbarde maydin."
- 1572 Alys daughter of Thomas Cutchman baptized 20 April.
- 1574 Alys daughter of Thomas Cutchman buried 9 May.
- 1574 Sylvister daughter of Thomas Cutchman baptized 30 October.
- 1575 John son of Christopher Croochiman baptized 8 May.
- 1577 "The ix daye of the same month of february was baptized Robert Cutchman the sone of Thomas Cutchman" [1577/8].
- 1582 Margaret daughter of Thomas Cuchman baptized 25 March.
- 1583 Margaret daughter of Thomas Cuchman buried 5 February [1583/4].
- 1584 Henry son of Thomas Cowchman baptized 26 July.
- 1585 Henry son of Thomas Cowchman buried 11 April.
- 1585 Thomas Cowchman householder buried 14 February [1585/6].

- 1587 Emanuell Evernden and Ellyn Cowehman widow married 17 October.  
 1589 Emanuell Evernden householder buried 3 December.  
 1593 "Stephen Ev'renden of Tenterden broadweaver and Sylvester Cowche-  
 man were marryed 7 November."

FROM THE REGISTERS OF THE PARISH OF ST. ALPHEGE, CANTERBURY

- 1606 "Robert Cushman vnto Sara Reder dwelling with in Pr'cinct's of  
 Christchurche" [the Cathedral] married 31 July.\*

FROM THE REGISTERS OF THE PARISH OF ST. ANDREW, CANTERBURY

- 1607 Thomas Cushman sonne of Robart baptized 8 February [1607/8].†

FROM THE VISITATION BOOKS OF THE ARCHDEACON OF CANTERBURY

1603, 14 November, the churchwardens of St. Andrew's, Canterbury, present Robert Cushman, servant to George Maisters, for the like as the common fame goeth [i.e., "for that he doth say he will not come to his parish church, because he cannot be edified and saith he can and will defend it by the word of God"]. When he appeared, 15 October 1604, in the Court of the Archdeacon, he was warned that he would have to acknowledge his offence in the parish church of St. Andrew, Canterbury, on some Sunday in the time of service, according to the schedule [not given], and then to certify the Court afterwards. Not doing this, he was excommunicated 12 November 1604. On 28 June 1605 he appeared and asked to be absolved, and on 7 July 1605 this request was granted. (Vol. for 1598-1608, part 2, fo. 31.)

FROM THE ROLL OF THE FREEMEN OF THE CITY OF CANTERBURY

- 1605 Robert Couchman, "grosser," freeman by apprenticeship to George Masters.‡

CANTERBURY MARRIAGE LICENCES

- 1593 Thomas Tilden of Tenterden, yeoman, and Ellen Evernden of Rol-  
 venden, widow, 6 November.§  
 1610 Thomas Shingleton of Sandwich, shoemaker, and Mary Clarke of the  
 same parish, virgin, at St. Mary Bredman's, Canterbury, 28 January  
 [1610/11].||

TRANSLATION FROM THE DUTCH RECORDS AT LEYDEN¶

Robert Cushman, woolcomber, from Canterbury in England, widower of Sarah Cushman, dwelling in a little alley of the Nunsgate, accompanied by John Keble his friend, with Mary Shingleton from Sandwich in England, widow of Thomas Shingleton, accompanied by Catherine Carver her friend.

They were married before Andries Jasperson van Vesanevelt and Jacob Paedts, Sheriffs, this fifth of June, 1617.

[The entries . . . show that the banns were published three times, on 20 and 27 May, and on 3 June, 1617.]

\* Printed in Cowper's Registers of St. Alphege, p. 113.

† This is the only Cushman entry in the registers of the parish of St. Andrew, Canterbury, from 1576 to 1618, inclusive.

‡ Printed in Cowper's Freemen of Canterbury, column 183.

§ Printed in Cowper's Canterbury Marriage Licences, Series 1, column 417.

|| Printed in Cowper's Canterbury Marriage Licences, Series 1, column 374.

¶ This translation is reprinted from *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 10, p. 193, where may be found also a printed copy and a facsimile of the original Dutch record, which is entered in the Leyden records, Echt Book B, fo. 64. The record is preceded by words which in the English translation read: "Entered on 19 May, 1617."



[From the foregoing data the following pedigree has been prepared regarding the Cushman family, the name being spelled in various ways, as *Cushman*, *Coachman*, *Couchman*, *Cutchman*, *Crochman*, and even *Churchman*:

1. ——— CROCHEMAN or CUSHMAN.

Children:

- i. JOHN, of Rolvenden, co. Kent, the testator of 1523/4, d. between 2 Mar. 1523/4 and 10 May following, leaving no issue.
  2. ii. THOMAS.
  - iii. JOHANE, mentioned in her brother's will in 1523/4, when she was unm.
  - iv. GODDELEY (probably), m. SYMON HARKWOD. In the will of John Crocheman, 1523/4, land was left to her, which was to descend to her son at her death.
2. THOMAS CROCHEMAN, executor of his brother John's will, which he proved 10 May 1524, was probably father or grandfather of
3. THOMAS COUCHMAN of Rolvenden, husbandman, the testator of 1585/6, who was born about 1538 and was buried at Rolvenden 14 Feb. 1585/6. He married there, 18 July 1568, ELINOR HUBBARD, whose ancestry has not been found. She married secondly, 17 Oct. 1587, Emanuell Evernden of Rolvenden, the testator of 1589, who was buried at Rolvenden 3 Dec. 1589; and thirdly, 13 Nov. 1593, as his second wife, Thomas Tilden of Tenterden, yeoman,\* the licence being dated 6 Nov. 1593. By his first wife Thomas Tilden was the father of Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden and of Scituate, Mass.† If Thomas Tilden's son Freegift was his son by his third wife, Alice ———, then his second wife must have died before 1604, but the record of her burial has not been found, nor is any will or administration on her estate known to exist. Thomas Couchman deposed in 1578 that he had lived at Rolvenden for twelve years and before that at Hawkhurst; but no Cushmans are found in the early Hawkhurst registers or in the lists of Hawkhurst testators.

Children, baptized at Rolvenden:

- i. ALYS, bapt. 20 Apr. 1572; bur. at Rolvenden 9 May 1574.
  - ii. SYLVESTER (daughter), bapt. 30 Oct. 1574; m. at Rolvenden, 7 Nov. 1593, STEPHEN EVERENDEN of Tenterden, broadweaver.
  4. iii. ROBERT, bapt. 9 Feb. 1577/8.
  - iv. MARGARET, bapt. 25 Mar. 1582; bur. at Rolvenden 5 Feb. 1583/4.
  - v. HENRY, bapt. 26 July 1584; bur. at Rolvenden 11 Apr. 1585.
4. ROBERT CUTCHMAN or CUSHMAN, baptized at Rolvenden, co. Kent, 9 Feb. 1577/8, was, in all probability, identical with Robert Cushman, the agent of the Leyden Pilgrims in England. In 1603 we find him in Canterbury, co. Kent, as servant to George Masters. He was presented, 14 Nov. 1603, by the churchwardens of St. Andrew's Parish, "for that he doth say he will not come to his parish church, because he cannot be edified and saith he can and will defend it by the word of God." Not doing the penance imposed on him by the ecclesiastical court, he was excommunicated 12 Nov. 1604, but on 28 June 1605 he appeared before the court and asked for absolution, which was granted to him on 7 July 1605, when he was received again into the Church. In the same year, 1605, he became a freeman of Canterbury, the record of his admission describing him as Robert Couchman, "grosser," a freeman by apprenticeship to George Masters. He married first, in the parish of St. Alphege, Canterbury,

\* *Vide REGISTER*, vol. 65, pp. 327-330.

† *Vide REGISTER*, vol. 65, pp. 330-331.

31 July 1606, SARA REDER, who dwelt in the precincts of the Cathedral and whose parentage has not been discovered. Their son Thomas was baptized in the parish of St. Andrew, Canterbury, 8 Feb. 1607/8, this date serving to identify him with Elder Thomas Cushman of the Plymouth Colony, who died 11 Dec. 1691, "neere the end of the 84th yeare of his life."\* No further record of this Cushman family, after the baptism of the son Thomas, is found at Canterbury. Probably soon after the date of baptism Robert Cushman with his family joined Rev. John Robinson's colony in Holland. When his wife Sarah died is unknown, but he married secondly, at Leyden, 5 June 1617, MARY (CLARKE) SHINGELTON, widow of Thomas of Sandwich, co. Kent, shoemaker, the licence for her marriage to her first husband, which was to be celebrated at St. Mary Bredman's, Canterbury, being dated 28 Jan. 1610/11. Although Robert Cushman appears as a grocer at Canterbury, he is called a woolcomber in the record of his second marriage at Leyden; but this change of occupation is perhaps explained by the following passage in Bradford's History: "They [the Pilgrims] removed [from Amsterdam] to Leyden, a fair & bewtiful citie, and of a sweete situation, but made more famous by y<sup>e</sup> universitie wherwith it is adorned, in which of late had been so many learned men. But wanting that traffike by sea which Amsterdam injoyes, it was not so beneficall for their outward means of living & estats. But being now hear pitchet they fell to such trades & imployments as they best could; valewing peace & their spirituall comfote above any other riches whatsoever. And at lenght they came to raise a competente & comfoteable living, but with hard and continuall labor."† Under these circumstances what was more natural than that Robert Cushman should turn to a branch of the clothmaking trade, the principal business of the Weald of Kent, where he was born and where he spent his early years? In the autumn of 1617, soon after his second marriage, he and John Carver were chosen by their companions to go to England and negotiate with the Council for Virginia about a patent within the grant of the Virginia Company. His connection with the transfer of a part of the Leyden congregation to Plymouth in New England is known from the writings of Bradford, and the story need not be repeated here. He and his son Thomas arrived at Plymouth in the *Fortune* in Nov. 1621; but he sailed for England in the same ship about a month later, on business for the Colony, leaving the boy Thomas in the care of Governor Bradford. Apparently his wife never came to New England. Probably she was dead when her husband and son embarked on the *Fortune* for their westward voyage. Robert Cushman himself was busily engaged in England in the affairs of the Colony down to his death, which took place probably in the summer of 1625. Bradford's History contains many letters from him, and a sermon preached by him at Plymouth on the day before he sailed for England, on "The Sin and Danger of Self-Love," was printed in London in 1622.

Child by first wife:

- i. THOMAS, bapt. at Canterbury 8 Feb. 1607/8; d. at Plymouth in New England 11 Dec. 1691; m. probably abt. 1636 MARY ALLERTON, dau. of Isaac, b. abt. 1610, d. abt. 1700, the last survivor of those who came in the *Mayflower* in 1620. Eight children.

— E. F.]

\* Plymouth First Church Records, in *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 13, pp. 157-158.

† Bradford's History, pp. 23-24 of edition published by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 1901.



## HINCKLEY

FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HAWKHURST, CO. KENT, 1550-1635

*Baptisms*

- 1619 "March 19 Bapt Thomas sonne of Samuell Hincle" [1619/20].  
 1622 Ann daughter of John Hinclee 24 November.  
 1627 Jeremy son of John Hincly 6 January [1627/8].  
 1629 Edward son of John Hincly 24 January [1629/30].  
 1635 Thomas son of John Hinckley and Agnis his wife 11 October.

*Marriage*

- 1617 "May Married the vij<sup>th</sup> day Samuell Hinckley and Sarah Soole."

[Among the entries given above is the record of the marriage of Samuel Hinckley of Tenterden, co. Kent, and of Scituate and Barnstable in New England, which has hitherto escaped notice, although before the Hinckley records and pedigree were communicated to the REGISTER in 1911 (vol. 65, pp. 287-290, 314-319), careful search was made for the place and date of this marriage and for the maiden name of Samuel Hinckley's wife. The baptismal record of Thomas Hinckley, Governor of the Plymouth Colony, which has remained unrevealed thus far, is also printed here. Hawkhurst, co. Kent, the parish in which these records were found, lies ten miles west from Tenterden and fifteen miles southwest from Harrietsham, and adjoins the border of Sussex. The John Hinckley whose children were baptized at Hawkhurst was probably the John who was born about 1591, a brother of Samuel, the settler in the Plymouth Colony. (*Vide* REGISTER, vol. 65, p. 317.) For the Soole family and related families *vide infra*. — E.F.]

## SOOLE-IDDENDEN-HOSMER-MERCER

The Will of JOHN SOLE of Cranbrook [co. Kent], 1 March 1508 [1508/9]. To be buried in the church of St. Dunstan's of Cranbrook. To the high altar there 8d. To my daughters Alice and Agnes 20s. each. To my apprentice John Pilcher. To each of my godchildren. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Agnes. Witnesses: Henry Hovynden, John Hovynden, John Herynden, and others. [Translated from the Latin.] To Agnes my wife, for life, my messuage where I dwell, with reversion at her death to Herry, William, and William my sons, each to be the others' heir, and if all die without issue, my messuage is to be sold and one half the money received is to be paid to the church of Cranbrook and one half to an honest priest to sing for the soul of my father and mother, me, my wife, and all my good friends. If my messuage fall in "the key" [i.e., decay] for lack of reparation, then my children, Harry, William, and William, are to enter into the messuage, paying to Agnes my wife 6s. 8d. a year. Proved 22 May 1509 by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 11, fo. 1.)

SOOLE ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HAWKHURST, CO. KENT,  
1550-1635

*Baptisms*

- 1600 "June Baptized the viij<sup>th</sup> day Sarah the daughter of Thomas Soole."  
 1603 Marye daughter of Thomas Soole 29 January [1603/4].  
 1605 Thomas Soole\* 12 May.  
 1615 Anne daughter of Thomas Soole 30 April.

*Marriages*

- 1565 John Soole and Marie Whitfeild 21 January [1565/6].  
 1598 "October Married the xvj<sup>th</sup> day Thomas Soole and Marye Iddenden."  
 1617 "May Married the vij<sup>th</sup> day Samuell Hinckley and Sarah Soole."

\* Probably son of Thomas Soole, although the father's name is not given.

IDDENDEN ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HAWKHURST, CO.  
KENT, 1550-1635

*Baptisms*

- 1551 Thomasin Iddenden 23 March [1551/2].  
1594 Marie daughter of Edward Iddenden 9 February [1594/5].  
1595 Richard son of Edward Iddenden 4 January [1595/6].

*Marriages*

- 1566 William Evernden and Elizabeth Iddenden 1 July.  
1569 John Iddenden and Christian Mercer 26 September.  
1589 Thomas Edyngton and Jone Buttler 8 June.  
1591 Edward Iddenden and Jane Breecher 1 November.  
1598 Thomas Soole and Marye Iddenden 16 October.  
1600 Stephen Hosmer and Katherin Iddenden 13 July.\*

*Burials*

- 1550 William Iddenden 25 March.  
1551 John Iddenden 20 August.  
1551 William Idynden 3 November.  
1552 Thomasin Iddenden 2 June.  
1559 John Iddenden 2 January [1559/60].  
1563 Margaret wife of Thomas Iddenden 13 June.  
1566 Thomas Iddenden 5 April.  
1594 Marie Iddenden 13 February [1594/5].

MERCER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HAWKHURST, CO. KENT,  
1550-1600

*Baptisms*

- 1550 John son of Barthollomew Mercer 24 October.  
1551 Tymothie Mercer 22 September.  
1551 Annies Mercer 28 November.  
1554 Andrew son of Thomas Mercer 2 June.  
1556 Rose Mercer 30 January [1556/7].  
1563 John son of John Mercer 11 April.  
1564 Joane daughter of Robert Mercer 10 December.  
1564 Thomas son of John Mercer 19 February [1564/5].  
1566 Nicholas son of Robert Mercer 2 June.  
1567 Ann daughter of John Mercer 5 September.  
1568 George son of John Mercer 21 November.  
1569 Elizabeth daughter of John Mercer 2 November.  
1572 Ellinor daughter of John Mercer 21 January [1572/3].  
1575 William son of John Mercer 27 March.  
1577 George son of John Mercer 18 November.  
1581 Elinor daughter of Tymothie Mercer 26 February [1581/2].  
1583 Thomasin daughter of Henry Mercer 22 May.  
1583 Sara daughter of Tymothie Mercer 1 January [1583/4].  
1584 Michael son of Henry Mercer 29 November.  
1585 Tymothie son of Tymothie Mercer 7 November.  
1587 Margerit daughter of Henry Mercer 17 April.  
1587 Thomas son of Tymothie Mercer 3 March [1587/8].  
1589 Isabell daughter of Henrie Mercer 9 November.  
1590 Anna daughter of Tymothie Mercer 5 April.  
1591 John son of John Mercer 17 October.  
1592 Susan daughter of Tymothie Mercer 1 October.

\* Their son James, baptised at Hawkhurst 8 Dec. 1605, emigrated to New England in the spring of 1635.

- 1593 Constance daughter of John Mercer 10 June.
- 1594 Marie daughter of Tymothie Mercer 23 March [1594/5].
- 1595 Elizabeth daughter of John Mercer 15 June.
- 1595 Marie daughter of Henrie Mercer 16 September.
- 1597 Mrgaret daughter of John Mercer 1 June.
- 1598 John son of Tymothie Mercer 2 April.\*
- 1598 Elioner daughter of John Mercer 4 February [1598/9].
- 1599 Mary daughter of Henrye Mercer 22 July.
- 1600 Elizabeth daughter of Timothy Mercer [1600/1].

*Marriages*

- 1562 Barthollemow Mercer and Catheren Thornten 27 April.
- 1566 Thomas Mercer and Julian Vysshenden 20 January [1566/7].
- 1569 John Hamon and Joane Mercer 8 May.
- 1569 John Iddenden and Christian Mercer 26 September.
- 1569 Robard Lampkyn and Ame Mercer 18 January [1569/70].
- 1580 Tymothy Mercer and Ales Pyper 30 January [1580/1].
- 1582 Henry Mercer and Marie Caffinche 8 July.
- 1590 William Iddeden and Anne Mercer 4 May.
- 1598 Gervas Cushman and Elioner Mercer 24 September.

*Burials*

- 1550 John Mercer 14 January [1550/1].
- 1560 Thomasin Mercer 19 April.
- 1560 Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Mercer 7 May.
- 1562 Thomas son of John Mercer 19 April.
- 1562 Joane wife of Thomas Mercer 20 June.
- 1568 George son of John Mercer 5 December.
- 1569 Thomas son of John Mercer 28 March.
- 1574 Rose Mercer 28 April.
- 1576 Andrew Mercer 22 November.
- 1585 Thomas Mercer the draper 20 May.
- 1587 Robert Mercer 3 December.
- 1594 Constance daughter of John Mercer 6 February [1594/5].
- 1595 Elizabeth daughter of John Mercer 15 March [1595/6].
- 1596 A child of Henry Mercer 23 January [1596/7].
- 1597 Margrett Mercer widow 9 August.
- 1599 Mary daughter of Henry Mercer 29 July.
- 1600 Margaret wife of John Mercer 9 May.
- 1600 Elizabeth daughter of Timothy Mercer 19 May.

[A fruitless search has been made among the Soole, Soule, and Sole wills and administrations of Kent for positive proof of the parentage of Thomas Soole, the father of Sarah (Soole) Hineckley. He was probably the son of the John Soole who married Marie Whitfield at Hawkhurst 21 Jan. 1565/6; but he was not baptized at Hawkhurst, unless the register, which up to 1598 is a copy of an earlier register made in that year, is defective. Perhaps the family lived in one of the neighboring Sussex parishes, or they may be descended from John Sole of Cranbrook, co. Kent, the testator of 1508/9. In REGISTER, vol. 67, pp. 37 ff., records pertaining to the Edendens or Iddendens of co. Kent were printed, and on pp. 43-44 of that volume an account was given of John Iddenden of Cranbrook, tailor, and his wife and children. It was there stated that this John Iddenden married Christian Glover, because both he and his wife in their wills called Richard Glover "brother." From the records given above it appears that the maiden name of John Iddenden's wife was Mercer, not Glover, and Richard Glover was probably the husband of her sister or of John Iddenden's sister. Timothy Mercer, who was over-

\* In 1598 Tymothie Mercer appears as churchwarden.



seer of her will, was of Hawkhurst, and was probably her brother. She was married to John Iddenden at Hawkhurst, 26 Sept. 1569. In addition to the statements about their children, printed in REGISTER, vol. 67, p. 44, the records given above show that their daughter Mary was married at Hawkhurst, 16 Oct. 1598, to Thomas Soole of Hawkhurst, and that Thomas and Mary (Iddenden) Soole had Sarah, who was baptized at Hawkhurst 8 June 1600 and was married there, 7 May 1617, to Samuel Hinckley; Mary, baptized 29 Jan. 1603/4; Thomas (probably), bapt. 12 May 1605; Anne, baptized 30 Apr. 1615; and possibly others, since there is a gap of almost ten years between the baptisms of the two last-mentioned children. No will of Thomas or of Mary (Iddenden) Soole has been found. Katherine, another daughter of John and Christian (Mercer) Iddenden, baptized at Cranbrook 23 Feb. 1577/8, is proved by the records given above to have been married at Hawkhurst, 13 July 1600, to Stephen Hosmer; and among their children was James Hosmer, who was baptized at Hawkhurst 8 Dec. 1605 and emigrated to New England in 1635. — E. F.]

#### QUILTER \*

##### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF STOKE-BY-NAYLAND, CO. SUFFOLK

- 1601 Marke Quilter and Jane Barnard married 20 September.
- 1602 Marke son of Marke Quilter baptized 19 December.
- 1604 Marie daughter of Marke Quilter baptized 21 October.
- 1611 John son of Mark Quilter baptized 8 September.
- 1611 John son of Marke Quilter buried 7 December.
- 1613 Simon son of Marke Quilter baptized 1 April.
- 1618 John son of Mark Quilter baptized 7 June.
- 1627 William Partridge of Nayland and Jane Twilter of Stoke married 22 April.
- 1627 Marke Quilter buried 31 May.
- 1645 Widow Twilter buried 2 June.

##### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ASSINGTON, CO. SUFFOLK

- 1628 Mark Twilter son of Mark and Elizabeth baptized 1 March [1628/9].

##### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF NAYLAND, CO. SUFFOLK

- 1609 Anna daughter of Mark Quilter baptized 16 July.
- 1615 Thamar daughter of Mark Quilter baptized 21 August.

##### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF BURES, CO. SUFFOLK

- 1619 John son of John Quilter baptized 6 June.
- 1620 Mary daughter of John Quilter baptized 19 August.
- 1623 John son of John Quilter buried 28 December.
- 1627 Edward son of John Quilter baptized 2 December.

[From the records given above, supplemented by New England records, the following brief Quilter pedigree has been constructed:

1. MARK QUILTER of Stoke-by-Nayland and Nayland, co. Suffolk, married, 20 Sept. 1601, JANE BARNARD. He was buried at Stoke-by-Nayland 31 May 1627, and his widow was buried there 2 June 1645. A search for his ancestry has been unsuccessful. The name is found principally at High Easter and at Good Easter, co. Essex.

Children:

- 2. i. MARK, bapt. at Stoke-by-Nayland 19 Dec. 1602.
- ii. MARY, bapt. at Stoke-by-Nayland 21 Oct. 1604.

\* These Quilter entries in parish registers were found in the course of a search for another family, and other Quilter entries in these registers may, therefore, have been overlooked.

- iii. ANNA, bapt. at Nayland 16 July 1609.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. at Stoke-by-Nayland 8 Sept. 1611; bur. there 7 Dec. 1611.
- v. SIMON, bapt. at Stoke-by-Nayland 1 April 1613.
- vi. THAMAR, bapt. at Nayland 21 Aug. 1615.
- vii. JOHN, bapt. at Stoke-by-Nayland 7 June 1618.

2. MARK QUILTER of Stoke-by-Nayland and Assington, co. Suffolk, and of Ipswich, Mass., baptized at Stoke-by-Nayland 19 Dec. 1602, died at Ipswich between 7 Feb. 1653/4 and 28 Mar. following. He married first, in England, about 1627-8, ELIZABETH ———; and secondly THAMAR ———, who survived him and died at Ipswich 2 July 1694.\* He probably emigrated from Assington to Ipswich with Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, vicar of Assington and first minister of Ipswich. He was a proprietor at Ipswich in 1636 and was made freeman in 1646.

Children by first wife:

- i. MARK, bapt. at Assington, Suffolk, 1 Mar. 1628/9; d. between 4 Nov. 1678, when he made his will, and 13 Feb. 1678/9, when Widow Quilter, Sr., and Widow Quilter are mentioned as having right of commonage in Ipswich; m. before 3 Nov. 1658 FRANCES SWAN, dau. of Richard of Rowley, who may have m. (2) ——— Davis, as "Widow Davis *alias* Quilter" d. 10 Aug. 1700. His daughter Dorothy was bur. at Ipswich 21 Jan. 1662/3.
- ii. MARY,† m. at Ipswich, 6 Apr. 1660, MICHAEL CRESIE, who d. in Apr. 1670. She had been maidservant to Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, who mentions her in his will in 1655. Her children, *John* and *Jonathan Cresie*, heirs of their uncle Joseph Quilter, sold his estate 4 Apr. 1724.
- iii. SARAH,‡ mentioned in her father's will.
- iv. REBECCA,‡ d. unm. at Ipswich 10 Aug. 1723.

Child by second wife:

- v. CORPORAL JOSEPH, d. at Ipswich in Feb. 1723, apparently *s.p.*, as his sister Mary's sons were heirs to his estate. He was apprenticed to William Buckley, who in Mar. 1660/1 brought suit against his mother, Widow Thamar Quilter, who in her reply called Joseph her only son.

— E. F.]

[To be continued]

## THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE AMERICAN BELKNAPS

By HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP, Esq., of Salem, Mass.

[Concluded from page 92]

The Will of JOSIAS BELKNAP of Sabridgeworth, co. Herts, 29 March 1674. To Anne my wife my house & two acres of free land called Rickotte & two acres of free land called Church Croft & my household stuffe for her life, then to my son Dan<sup>l</sup> Belknap & his heires for ever. If he dye without issue, then to my son James & his heires for ever. To James Belknap my third son † £11, my son Daniel to pay him six months after my decease, & for none

\* According to Pope's *Pioneers of Mass.*, p. 377, he had a wife Frances; but this Frances was the wife of his son Mark and deposed in 1658 about her husband.

† Probably by first wife.

‡ The eldest son, Josias, was already dead.

payment hereof my son James shall take possession of three roodes of free land lying in Hartecroft belonging to Groves. To my son John Belknap 10s. To my son-in-law Thomas Browne 1s. Anne my wife to be sole executrix. The Marke X of Josias Belknap. Witnesses: Robert Cowle, Barrington Addames senr. Proved 12 June 1674 by the executrix named. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], Pleasant, 354.)

The Will of DAN<sup>t</sup> BELKNAP of Spelbrooke in the pshe of Sabridgeworth, co. Herts, Yeoman, 23 August 1680. Unto my two Brothers, John Belknap & James Belknap, 12d. a piece. To Mary my wife my two acres of land in a comon field called Westley, in the parish of Sabridgeworth, to her & her heires for ever. Residue to Mary my wife, she to be sole executrix. The mke of Dan<sup>t</sup> Belknap. Witnesses: James Kirby, John Robbards, Edward Lyndsell, Thomas Barnard. Proved 10 December 1680 by the executrix named. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], Heydon, 473.)

The Will of HENRY BELNAP of the parish of Sabridgeworth, co. Hertford, Yeoman, 10 April 1686. To Mary my now wife one featherbed, bolster, pillow, coverlett, two blanketts, two pair of sheets, one great bedsted, & one joynted cupboard standinge next the doore in the parlour, & the bed & trundle bed in the same roome, two hutches in the chamber over the kitchen, a little table standing in the chamber over the parlour, one hogshed, a frying pan, & the warming pan. To Elizabeth my daughter the bed, bolster, & bedstead standing in the chamber over the kitchen, & the furniture belonging to it. To James my sonne the bed, bolster, & bedsted which he lyeth upon standing in the chamber over the Hall, & the furniture belonging to it. All my linnen except the two prs of sheetes & all my pewter & brasse to be equally divided between my extrs, my children. Residue to my extrs to be sold to pay my debts, the remainder to be divided amongst my executors & children. I ordaine Mary my wife executrix & James my sonne executor. I give two pewter dishes to my sonne-in-lawe Edward Dowsett. [Signed] Henry Belnap. Witnesses: Geo. Wright, John Johnson [mark], Edward Sibley. Proved 19 October 1686 by the executors named. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], Hamor, 82.)

#### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF SAWBRIDGEWORTH, CO. HERTS, 1558-1709

##### *Baptisms*

- 1561 Alice Beltoft daughter of Richard 16 September.
- 1562 Josias son of Richard Beltoft 6 September.
- 1589 Abraham Beltofte 10 March [1589/90].
- 1590 Frances daughter of Benet Beltofte 3 January [1590/1].
- 1593 John Beltofte 8 April.
- 1595 Daniel son of Benet Beltoft 2 November.
- 1599 Josias son of Benet Beltofte 12 August.
- 1630 Grace daughter of John and Elizabeth Belknap 10 July.
- 1631 John son of John Belknope 25 September.
- 1632 Josias son of Josias and Anne Belknap 4 August.
- 1633 Elizabeth daughter of John and Elizabeth Belknap 31 March.
- 1634 Mary daughter of Josias Belknapp 4 May.
- 1634 Daniell Beltknopp son of Daniel and Barberie his wife 5 October.
- 1635 Daniell son of Josias Belknap 17 January [1635/6].
- 1637 John son of Josias Belknap 28 January [1637/8].
- 1640 James son of Josias Belknape 29 March.
- 1641 Grace daughter of Josias Belknape 12 February [1641/2].
- 1664 Henery son of Henery Beltknap 7 May.
- 1665 Elizabeth daughter of Henry Beltknap 30 December.

- 1667 James son of Henery and Mary Beltknap 28 September.
- 1668 Daniell son of Henry Beltknap 17 March [1668/9].
- 1670 Mary daughter of Henery Beltknap 1 April.
- 1673 Samuel son of Henery Beltknap 22 July.
- 1674 Benett son of Henery Beltknap 2 February [1674/5].
- 1675 Daniel son of James and Susan Beltknape 19 June.
- 1679 Abraham son of Henry and Mary Belknap 24 January [1679/80].
- 1681 Mary daughter of Henry and Mary Belknap als Beltoft 11 October.
- 1682 Susan daughter of James and Susanna Belknap 24 December.

#### *Marriages*

- 1562 William Stubbs and Alice Beltoft 14 April.
- 1578 Edward Lyndesell and Ales Beltoft 5 October.
- 1586 Bennet Beltoft and Grace Adam 25 May.
- 1624 Edward Doucet and Frances Belknap 19 October.
- 1631 Josias Belkap and Anne Milles 2 May.
- 1666 Henery Beltknap and Mary Pery by licence 19 June.
- 1708 James Hockley and Susanna Belknap 26 October.
- 1709 John Chesson of Harlow and Susanna Belknap 8 May.

#### *Marriage Licence*

- 1666 Samuella Bellknapp and Elizabeth Nicholls 18 February [1666/7].

#### *Burials*

- 1560 Elizabeth Beltofte [? wife of Henry] 14 January [1560/1].
- 1561 Henry Beltofte 5 July.
- 1588 the wife of Richard Beltoft 17 January [1588/9].
- 1599 Richard Beltoft 2 December.
- 1624 Bennet Belknap 21 May.
- 1630 Grace Belkap 29 October.
- 1637 John son of John Belknapp 22 October.
- 1655 John Beltrap 19 October.
- 1656 Josias son of Josias Beltknape 13 July.
- 1663 a new borne Infant of Henery Beltoft 6 April.
- 1663 Daniel Beltofte 5 June.
- 1664\*The wife of Henery Beltknapp 30 December.
- 1674 Josias Beltknap 3 April.
- 1678 Daniel Belknap of Spellbrooke [parish of Sawbridgeworth] son of James and Susannah 2 January [1678/9].
- 1678 Elizabeth Belknap widowe 7 February [1678/9].
- 1680 Daniel Belknap of Spelbrooke 2 September.
- 1683 The widow of Josias Belknap 31 October.
- 1686 Henry Belknap Jr. 9 April.
- 1686 Henry Belknap Sr. 13 April.
- 1687 Mary Belknap widow 18 November.
- 1687 James Belknap 20 November.
- 1688 Daniell Belknap 20 February [1688/9].
- 1695 A child of James Belknap 10 April.
- 1704 Sarah Belknap 11 May.
- 1704 Mary Belknap 13 August.

#### FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF NETTESWELL, CO. ESSEX

#### *Baptisms*

- 1637 Henrie Belknopp son of Daniel and Barberie 14 May.
- 1639 Samuella Belknoppe son of Daniell and Barberie 3 February [1639/40].
- 1642 Barberie [? Belknopp] daughter of Daniell and Barberie 9 November.

\* Probably an error for 1665.

## Burials

1620 "Abra Bel. . . . f s. Abra et Mara" 6 December.

1658 Daniell Belnap widr. 19 October.

1704 Mary Belnap 8 January [1704/5].

## FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF GILSTON, CO. HERTS

1661 Henry Belknapp and Elizabeth Dowsett married by licence 9 December.

[From the records given above and from other records preserved in New England the following genealogy has been prepared:

## 1. ——— BELTOFT.

## Children:

- i. JOHN, of Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, d. abt. 1546, evidently *s.p.* In 26 Henry VIII (1534-5) he was seised of a house with a garden and two acres of arable land called "Currants" in Sawbridgeworth. He m. not later than 26 Henry VIII (1534-5) MARGARET ———, whose maiden name was perhaps Payne or Mathewe. She survived her husband and m. (2) abt. 1547 Thomas Westwood, who in 1550 was of "Maudlyn" (probably Magdalen Laver), co. Essex. She was dead in 1549/50, Thomas Westwood, her son by her second husband, being then abt. three years of age.
- ii. EDMOND, living abt. 1546.
- iii. HENRY (perhaps son of 1 and brother of the two preceding).

2. HENRY BELTOFT (perhaps son of 1 and brother of the John and Edmond mentioned above), of Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts (see Feet of Fines, Hilary term, 3 Elizabeth, 1560/1), was buried at Sawbridgeworth 5 July 1561. Elizabeth Beltoft, who was buried at Sawbridgeworth 14 Jan. 1560/1, may have been his wife.

The following were probably his children:

3. i. RICHARD.
- ii. ALICE (BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP), perhaps m. (1) at Sawbridgeworth, 14 Apr. 1562, WILLIAM STUBBS; m. (perhaps 2) ——— SUTTON. Children (surname Sutton): 1. Clement. 2. William. 3. Richard. To each of these three sons the sum of 3s. 4d. was left by the will of their uncle, Richard Beltoft, in 1594 (*vide supra*, p. 91).

3. RICHARD BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP (probably son of Henry), of Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, husbandman, was buried at Sawbridgeworth 2 Dec. 1599. His will, dated 20 Aug. 1594, seems to show that he held his land as a copyholder of the Manor and that in 1594 he had only two children living, of whom Bennet was probably the elder. He married ELIZABETH ———, who was buried at Sawbridgeworth 17 Jan. 1588/9.

## Children:

4. i. BENNET.
- ii. ALICE, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth 16 Sept. 1561; d., probably *s.p.*, not later than 1594; m. 5 Oct. 1578 EDWARD LYNDESELL, perhaps s. of Peter and Joan of Sawbridgeworth (see Feet of Fines in *Herts Genealogist and Antiquary*, vol. 3, p. 322, although, if the reference here is to the Alice of this pedigree, she did not die until after 1600).
- iii. JOSIAS, of Sawbridgeworth, the testator of 1599/1600 (*vide supra*, p. 91), bapt. at Sawbridgeworth 6 Sept. 1562; d. betw. 28 Jan.

1599/1600 and 6 Feb. following, being evidently then a widower; m. probably ——— BROWN, his will mentioning several of his wife's relatives. No records of any children have been found.

4. BENNET BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP (*Richard, ? Henry*), of Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, husbandman, the testator of 1623 (*vide supra*, p. 92), was buried at Sawbridgeworth 21 May 1624. He is mentioned in the will of his father Richard Beltoft (*vide supra*, pp. 90–91), being named as sole executor of that will, and in the will of his brother, Josias Belknap, 28 Jan. 1599/1600 (*vide supra*, pp. 91–92); and he proved the latter will as executor, 6 Feb. 1599/1600. In 1605/6 he was assessed 2s. 8d. on 20s., in the lay subsidy for Sawbridgeworth (Lay Subsidies, 121/302–3, James I, Public Record Office, London), and in 1610 as churchwarden he makes a letter “b” as his mark in the parish registers. He married at Sawbridgeworth, 25 May 1586, GRACE ADAM, who was buried at Sawbridgeworth 29 Oct. 1630, perhaps daughter of Peter and Elizabeth of Ware, this Peter being a “berebrewer,” whose will was proved at Stortford, co. Herts, 12 Feb. 1571/2 (*Herts Geneal. and Antiquary*, vol. 1, p. 334). Children, baptized at Sawbridgeworth:

5. i. ABRAHAM, bapt. 10 Mar. 1589/90.
- ii. FRANCES, bapt. 3 Jan. 1590/1; m. at Sawbridgeworth, 19 Oct. 1624, EDWARD DOUCET. She is mentioned in her father's will of 14 Apr. 1623.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 8 Apr. 1593; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 19 Oct. 1655; m. ELIZABETH ———, who was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 7 Feb. 1678/9. Children, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth: 1. Grace, bapt. 10 July 1630. 2. John, bapt. 25 Sept. 1631; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 22 Oct. 1637. 3. Elizabeth, bapt. 31 Mar. 1633.
6. iv. DANIEL, bapt. 2 Nov. 1595.
7. v. JOSIAS, bapt. 12 Aug. 1599.

5. ABRAHAM BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP (*Bennet, Richard, ? Henry*), baptized at Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, 10 Mar. 1589/90, died at Lynn, Mass., early in Sept. 1643. The names of his parents are not given in the baptismal record; but his grandfather, Richard Beltoft, in his will of 20 Aug. 1594 (*vide supra*, pp. 90–91), bequeaths 10s. to “Abraham Beltofte sonne to Bennett Beltoft my Godchilde,” and he is also mentioned in his father's will of 14 Apr. 1623 (*vide supra*, p. 92). He married, about 1620 or earlier, MARY ———, who survived him and presented the inventory of his estate, which was taken 16 Feb. 1643/4. The record of this marriage has not been found, and the surname of his wife is unknown. His residence in England is also unknown, the only indication of it being the record, in the parish registers of Netteswell, co. Essex, of the burial, 6 Dec. 1620, of “Abra Bel. . . . f s. Abra et Mara,” which seems to refer to an infant son of Abraham and Mary.

With his wife Mary and his children, Abraham Belknap emigrated to New England (in what ship is unknown), probably about 1635. In 1638 he received a grant of 40 acres of land at Lynn, Mass., his name appearing in the

papers in the case of William Longley v. Henry Collings and John Hathorne, in behalf of the town of Lynn, 26 Mar. 1661, among those who shared in the apportionment of land in 1638. (Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, vol. 2, p. 270.) Among his neighbors at Lynn were Edmund Farrington, one of the creditors of his estate, who was from Olney, co. Bucks, and came to New England in the *Hopewell*, 1 Apr. 1635, and Francis Ingalls, whose daughter married Joseph Belknap, Abraham's son. The following record is found in Suffolk Deeds, Lib. 1, fo. 42:

Adam Otley & Thomas Dexter of Linne granted vnto Richard Russell of Charlstowne thirty Sheepe & Lambs in the hands of goodman Belknap & James Axy of Linne w<sup>th</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> bill due fro Adam Hawks, & three thousand of Clapbord bolts lyeing at my Ladie Moodies Beach in Linne to Richard Russell his heires executors administrators & Assignes, the aboue said some of fourescore & three pounds to be pd w<sup>th</sup>in 4 months after the date thereof & this was by a deed dated the 7<sup>o</sup> of April 1643.

2 Hands & scales.

Acknowledged the 29<sup>o</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>o</sup> month  
1643 before Increase Nowell secret'.

The will of Abraham Belknap, which was sworn to 20 Feb. 1643/4, is unfortunately missing; but the inventory of his estate, beginning "The inventorie of Abraham Bellnap's estate have deseisted the beginge of the 7th. mo. 1643 and now taken bie William Tillton & Edward Tomlins this 16. 12 mo. 1643," has been preserved, and a summary of it has been printed in Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, vol. 1, p. 60, note. His estate consisted of a house and 5 acres of land, 2 acres of planting land, 2 acres of salt marsh, 6 acres of salt marsh at Fox Hill, and 30 acres "at the village." He also had a number of "shepe," "cows," "gotes," and "piges," and the usual amount of household implements and furniture. There is a list of debts amounting to £5. 13s. 3d., the creditors being Joseph Armitage, Francis Ingalls, goodman Philips, Richard Routon, Thomas Laughton, Ed. Farington, Gerard Spencer, Mr. Hinge, and John Person. The net amount of the inventory was £47. 17s., and the mark of Mary his wife appears on the document. The *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 2, p. 183, states that this inventory contains the first mention in Essex County of pot-hooks and hangers, brass pot and frying pans, spit and dripping pans.

#### Children \*:

- i. ABRAHAM (probably), bur. at Nettlewell, co. Essex 6 Dec. 1629.
- ii. ABRAHAM mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Bennet Belkoff, 14 Apr. 1623 *vide supra*, p. 22; probably d. young, although he may have come to New England with his parents.
- iii. SARAH, said to have been b. 1627 & first proof of this statement seems lacking; living 1721; m. bef. 1652 SARAH JONES, dau. of

\* There is no authority for assuming among the children of Abraham Belknap the immigrants, as their fathers name bears a close resemblance to Jeremy and a daughter Mary.



Robert and Elizabeth of Hingham. He may have been the Samuel Belknap who owned land at Easthampton, L.I., 5 July 1653 (Records of Easthampton, vol. 2, pp. 159, 161); but if he went to Easthampton he evidently did not remain there, as he had a house in Salem in 1661, his land lying between the present Essex St., near the corner of Beckford St., and the North River.\* On 20 Feb. 1665 [1665/6] Samuel Belknap of Salem, joyner, with the consent of Sara his wife, in consideration of £3 conveys to Edward Gaskyn of Salem, ship carpenter, land containyng 10 Poale, 2 Poale broad next streets, to run backward north 5 Pole & south 5 Poale & in breith 2 Pole in ye Towne of Salem, bounded with the streete, land of Philip Cromwell to ye east & the land of me ye sd. Samuell Belknap to ye north & west. (Essex Deeds, vol. 2, p. 117.) In 1671 Samuell Belnap of Malden, joyner, and Joseph Belnap of Boston, glover, convey to Thomas Loughton, Sr., of Lynn their thirds in a "parcell of land . . . part of an house lott formerly Abraham Rednap's [sic] house lott, father to sd. Samuel and Joseph Rednap," and to this deed Benjamin Rednap and Peter Brackett are witnesses. The clerk evidently wrote *Rednap* in two places instead of *Belknap*, the mistake being due probably to the appearance of the name of Benjamin Rednap among the witnesses. The Rednaps were neighbors of Abraham Belknap and came from London; and while there was a Joseph Rednap, son of the immigrant of that name, he is not to be confounded with Joseph Belknap, although some of his appearances before the Court for denying the lawfulness of infant baptism have been laid at the door of Joseph Belknap. Joseph Rednap married Sarah, dau. of Thomas Loughton. Samuel Belknap's next and apparently last move was to Haverhill, Mass., where he took the oath of allegiance 28 Nov. 1677, and in 1696 he conveyed land there to his sons Ebeneser and Abraham, one of the deeds being acknowledged by him as late as 31 Aug. 1731. Seven children recorded, of whom the eldest, *Mary*, was b. 1653, and a son, *Abraham*, who was b. abt. 1660, was ancestor of many of the name in Framingham, Mass.

- iv. JOSEPH, said to have been born 1630 (but proof of this statement seems lacking); d. 14 Nov. 1712; bur. in King's Chapel, Boston; m. (1) bef. 1657/8 RUTH WILLIAMS, b. 1638, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary of Boston; m. (2) bef. 1668 LYDIA INGALLS, dau. of Francis and Mary of Lynn; m. (3) bef. 1670 HANNAH MEAKINS, dau. of Thomas and Sarah of Hatfield, whom he survived. He was executor of the will of Richard Woodman of Lynn in 1647, was in Boston as early as 1658, when he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., and was made a freeman in 1665. Three years later he was one of the founders of the Old South Church, and in that same year was dismissed to Hatfield. He bought land in Haverhill in 1682, but it does not appear that he ever lived there. His will is dated 29 Nov. 1710 and was proved 5 Dec. 1712. At the time of his death he was a resident of Boston. Twelve and possibly fifteen children, of whom four were by his first wife, one was by his second wife, and seven at least were by his third wife.
- v. JOHN (perhaps a son of Abraham the immigrant), d. probably s.p. The only record of him is found in his deposition, sworn before Rob.

\* This house is mentioned in the Salem Commoners' Records, 1713-1739: "Att a meeting of the Committee att the Ship Tavern In Salem the first Munday In December being the 7th. Day 1713 for to Receiue Claims to ye Comon Lands in Salem" there were present of the Committee Capt. Samuell Gardner, Capt. Thomas Flint, Capt. Walter Price, Capt. Jonathan Putnam, Capt. Peeter Osgood, Col. Samuell Browne, Esq., William Hirst, Esq., Josiah Woolcott, Esq., and Maj. Stephen Sewall, Esq., and it was "Agreed and Ordered that the Claims be Received of the Proprietors to the Comon Lands in the Towne of Salem And Entered In Two Distinct Colloums one Collum for the Cottages that was Erected before the year 1661 and the other Collum for those Priuiledged by the Town Vote In 1702." John Simpson presented a claim for Belknap's house, which is mentioned also in "A list of the owners of houses built which fall under the law made 1660 which prohibits them from priueleges in Common lands," dated 1669.

Bridges 27 Mar. 1655 and presented at the Court held at Ipswich 25 Mar. 1656, that the price of the oxen that William Robinson, in the name of Mr. Jeffard, bought of Francis Inggales was 18 li. (Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, vol. 1, p. 417, note.)

- vi. HANNAH, d. 21 Nov. 1679; m. 6 Dec. 1663 CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD, b. 1643, s. of Christopher and Margery (Fowler) of Ipswich, who m. three times after Hannah's death. Six children.

6. DANIEL BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP (*Bennet, Richard, ? Henry*), baptized at Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, 2 Nov. 1595, was buried at Netteswell, co. Essex, 19 Oct. 1658. He is mentioned in his father's will of 14 Apr. 1623 (*vide supra*, p. 92), and in 1636/7, as Daniell Bellknapp of Netteswell, was assessed 5s. 6d. for ship money. (State Papers, Domestic, Charles I, vol. 358, in Public Record Office, London.) He married BARBARA ———, whom he survived.

Children:

- i. DANIEL, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth 5 Oct. 1634; bur. there 5 June 1663.
- ii. HENRY, of Sawbridgeworth, yeoman, bapt. at Netteswell 14 May 1637; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 13 Apr. 1686; m. (1) at Gilston, co. Herts, 9 Dec. 1661, ELIZABETH DOWSETT, probably a widow (with a son Edward), who was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 30 Dec. 1664 [*sic*, ? 1665]; m. (2) at Sawbridgeworth, 19 June 1666, MARY PERY, who survived him and was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 18 Nov. 1687. His will is dated 10 Apr. 1686 and was proved 19 Oct. 1686. (*Vide supra*, p. 191.) Children by first wife: 1. *A Child*, d. soon after birth and bur. at Sawbridgeworth 6 Apr. 1663. 2. *Henry*, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth 7 May 1664; bur. there 9 Apr. 1686. 3. *Elizabeth*, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth 30 Dec. 1665. Children by second wife, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth: 4. *James*, bapt. 28 Sept. 1667; perhaps the person who was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 20 Nov. 1687. He is mentioned in his father's will. A child of a James Belknapp was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 10 Apr. 1695. 5. *Daniel*, bapt. 17 Mar. 1668/9; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 20 Feb. 1688/9. 6. *Mary*, bapt. 1 Apr. 1670; probably d. bef. 11 Oct. 1681. 7. *Samuel*, bapt. 22 July 1673. 8. *Bennet*, bapt. 2 Feb. 1674/5. 9. *Abraham*, bapt. 24 Jan. 1679/80. 10. *Mary*, bapt. 11 Oct. 1681; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 13 Aug. 1704.
- iii. SAMUEL, bapt. at Netteswell 3 Feb. 1639/40; marriage licence for his marriage with ELIZABETH NICHOLLS issued 18 Feb. 1666/7.
- iv. BARBARA, bapt. at Netteswell 9 Nov. 1642.

7. JOSIAS BELTOFT *alias* BELKNAP (*Bennet, Richard, ? Henry*), baptized at Sawbridgeworth, co. Herts, 12 Aug. 1599, was buried there 3 Apr. 1674. He took part as one of the executors in proving his father's will, 15 June 1624. He married at Sawbridgeworth, 2 May 1631, ANNE MILLES, who was executrix of his will and was buried at Sawbridgeworth 31 Oct. 1683. His will is dated 29 Mar. 1674 and was proved 12 June 1674.

Children, baptized at Sawbridgeworth:

- i. JOSIAS, bapt. 4 Aug. 1622; bur. at Sawbridgeworth 13 July 1656.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 4 May 1624; probably d. bef. 29 Mar. 1674, as she is not mentioned in her father's will. Either she or her sister Grace probably married Thomas Browne, who is called son-in-law in her father's will.
- iii. DANIEL, bapt. 17 Jan. 1626/6; bur. at Sawbridgeworth, as "Daniel Belknapp of Netteswell," 2 Feb. 1660; m. MARY ———, who as

\* In the parish of Sawbridgeworth.

- executrix proved his will 10 Dec. 1680. She may have been the Mary Belknap, widow, who was bur. at Sawbridgeworth 18 Nov. 1687 (but *vide supra*, 6, ii). No record of children.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. 28 Jan. 1637/8; a beneficiary in the will of his brother Daniel, dated 23 Aug. 1680.
- v. JAMES, bapt. 29 Mar. 1640; probably bur. at Sawbridgeworth 20 Nov. 1687; probably m. SUSANNA ———. He is mentioned in his father's will, 29 Mar. 1674, and in the will of his brother Daniel, 23 Aug. 1680. Children, bapt. at Sawbridgeworth: 1. *Daniel*, bapt. 19 June 1675; bur. at Sawbridgeworth, as "of Spellbrooke," 2 Jan. 1678/9. 2. *Susan*, bapt. 24 Dec. 1682.
- vi. GRACE, bapt. 12 Feb. 1641/2; probably d. bef. 29 Mar. 1674, as she is not mentioned in her father's will. Either she or her sister Mary probably married Thomas Browne, who is called son-in-law in her father's will.

## CONNECTICUT CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

Copied by JOEL N. ENO, A.M., of Hartford, Conn.

### WILLINGTON

#### WILLINGTON HILL OLD CEMETERY

[Continued from vol. 67, page 379]

- Amanda, daughter of Capt. Amos James and Christian his wife who died April 28th, 1807 in her 14th year.
- Mr. Amos James who died August 9th, 1807 in the 69th year of his age.
- Capt. Amos James . . . died June 22nd, 1813 in the 52nd year of his age.
- Mrs. Christian, wife of Capt. Amos James, who died 7th Jany, 1808 in the 40th year of his age.
- Mrs. Jane, wife of Mr. Amos James who died March 19, 1806 in the 68th year of her age.
- Albert E. son of Elisha C. & Mary F. Jennings died April 4, 1843. Ae. 9 y's & 6 mo's.
- Mrs. Hannah Jennings, wife of Mr. Nathan Jennings died Dec. 25, 1801 in the 45th year of her age.
- Nathan Jennings, 4th son of Mr. Nathan Jennings died Jan. 31, 1804 aged 8 months and 6 days.
- Mr. Nathan Jennings died June 12, 1808 in the 82d year of his age.
- Mr. Nathan Jennings died March 20, 1827. Aged 60 years.
- Nathan Jennings died Nov. 4, 1842. Ae. 87.
- Sarah Jennings died Dec. 17, 1860— Ae. 60.
- W'm Jennings died July 1, 1818. Aged 53.
- Anna his wife died Feb. 3, 1868. Aged 90.
- Abel Johnson, Jr. died July 28, 1861. Æ. 42 y'rs.
- Sarah G. his wife died Oct. 6, 1890. Æ. 71 yrs.
- Elisha, their son died July 13, 1863 Æ. 18 yrs. Member of Co. D. 14th Reg. C. V.
- Abel Johnson died April 2nd, 1873. Aged 91.
- Adelaide M. daughter of Wm. C. & V. E. Johnson died June 13, 1852. Ae. 16 y'rs.

- Clarissa Louisa Manning, wife of Legrand Johnson. Born May 21, 1840. Died Jan. 15, 1911.
- Deborah, wife of Abel Johnson died Oct. 14, 1857 aged 77.
- Dwight Henry, only son Of Wm. C. & V. E. Johnson died Dec. 26, 1857. Ae. 12 y's 9 mo's 8 d's.
- Elisha Johnson, Esq. departed this life Febry 26th, A.D. 1813 in his 65th year.
- Eliza, daughter of Mr. Abel, jr. & Mrs. Deborah Johnson died Feb. 6, 1818. Ae. 2 yrs.
- Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Johnson & daughter of Ralph Cummings born in Durham, Eng. March 17, 1818, died in Willington, Ct. Dec. 17, 1872.
- Mrs. Eunice, wife of Capt. Abel Johnson (daughter of Mr. Stephen Merick) who died July 10th, 1802 in ye 52d year of her age.
- Eunice, daughter of Mr. Abel, jr. & Mrs. Deborah Johnson died Sept. 21, 1805. Ae. 20 mo.
- Hannah, daughter to Mr. Daniel & Mrs. Phebe Johnson who died Sept. 1796 in ye 2d year of her age.
- Mr. James Johnson, son of Mr. William & Mrs. Ruth Johnson . . . who died Novr 23, 1759 in ye 18th year of his Age.
- Capt. John Johnson who died Sept. 22, 1826. Aet. 81.
- Josephine C. Sparks, wife of W. Johnson died Aug. 29, 1854 aged 23 y'rs.
- Legrand Johnson, born June 24, 1844, died Jan. 25, 1902.
- Departed this Life 17 May, 1772, Lucy Johnson, Daur of Mr. Wm. & Mrs. Ruth Johnson. Aet. 40.
- Marcus Johnson died Aug. 27, 1852. Aged 42.
- Mrs. Miranda Johnson died Jan. 25, 1857, aged 82.
- Mr. Ralph Johnson died Oct. 6, 1826. Ae. 28.
- Mr. Samuel Johnson who died August ye 27th, A.D. 1807 in the 72nd year of his age.
- Samuel Johnson died March 22, 1843 aged 92.
- Sarah, wife of Capt. John Johnson, who died Oct. 2, 1822. Aet. 77.
- Mrs. Sarah, wife of Mr. Saml Johnson died Oct. 11, 1826. Ae. 68.
- Thomas Johnson died May 30, 1870. Ae. 55.
- Truman, son of Mr. Abel, jr. & Mrs. Deborah Johnson died Feb. 11, 1822. Ae. 15.
- Truman Johnson died Nov. 30, 1851 aged 29 years.
- Emily Frances Johnson, his wife died April 21, 1895, aged 69 years.
- Velona E. wife of Wm. C. Johnson died June 9, 1899. Aged 81.
- Mr. William Johnson, who died June 22, 1774. Ae. 75.
- Wm. C. Johnson died Oct. 13, 1869. Aged 54.
- Mrs. Susannah, relict of Mr. Samuel Johnston deceased. She died April ye 24th, A.D. 1810 in the 76th year of her age.
- William Jones, Co. D. 21 Regt. Conn. Vols. Died June 6, 1875. Age 50.
- Daniel G. Keith who died Feb. 17, 1833, aged 31 years.
- Jane D. Kellogg, born June 11, 1834, died Feb. 1, 1907. Aged 72 years 7 mos.
- Simeon [?] M. Kendall died April 4, 1836. AE. 43 Y's.

Etta A. King died Dec. 8, 1904. Aged 69.

Maria Kingsbury, wife of Dea. Ransom Kingsbury died May 24, 1834. *Æ.* 40.

Martin Knight died Aug. 10, 1870. Aged 32.

Polly, wife of Alpheus Knight died June 26, 1873. *Æ.* 74.

Jennie, wife of Lewis W. Ladd died July 24, 1870. Aged 27.

Mr. Elias Lee died Feb. ye 23d, 1795 in ye 72d year of his age.

Elias, son of Mr. Quartus & Keziah Lee who died April 30th, 1800. Aged two years.

John Francis, only son of Edward & Mary E. Lee, died Sept. 26, 1851. *Æ.* 10 y'rs.

Mr. Josiah Lee . . . departed this Life April ye 15th A.D. 1761 in ye 25th year of his age.

Mrs. Kezia Lee, relict of Mr. Elias Lee who died April 26th, 1807 in the 91st year of her age.

Mrs. Keziah, wife of Mr. Quartus Lee who died July 6th, 1813, aged 35 years.

Roxena, daughter of Mr. Quartus & Mrs. Keziah Lee, who died Oct. 31st, 1812, aged 3 years & U months.

[To be continued]

## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 3 December 1913.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the November meeting were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, Historian, and Council were accepted.

The report of the Nominating Committee was accepted.

The President appointed as auditors Henry Fuller Tapley and William Streeter Richardson.

Six corresponding members and twelve resident members were elected by ballot.

The paper of the afternoon was by Melville C. Freeman of the Roxbury High School, and was entitled *Washington, the Father of the Nation*. Mr. Freeman spoke of the results of the study of Washington and of his remarkable traits, his self-forgetfulness, the unusual combination of humility and confidence, the marvellous power of his personality, his well-developed sense of humor, his calmness under the virulent attacks of political enemies, and of the significance and practical application of his test question, "Is this right?"

After remarks by President Baxter and Mr. James H. Stark the meeting adjourned, and coffee was served by ladies in Martha Washington costume.

*7 January 1914.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the December meeting were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, and Council were accepted.

By request the report of the Nominating Committee, accepted at the December meeting, was read.

Fifteen resident members were elected by ballot.

Rev. Daniel Goodwin, D.D., of East Greenwich, R. I., read a paper on *Early Plantation Life in Narragansett*, in which he told of the life as it was in pre-Re-

lutionary times on the western shore of Narragansett Bay, where estates of thousands of acres in extent were owned by individual proprietors and were cultivated largely by slave labor. The social and economic results of these conditions were described, and many interesting incidents were related.

After adjournment coffee and wigs were served.

*4 February.* The annual meeting to the Society was held this day, for a report of which see the Supplement to the present number of the REGISTER.

*4 March.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 P.M. In the absence of President Baxter, John Carroll Chase, Vice-President for New Hampshire, presided.

The minutes of the January and February meetings were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Eight resident members were elected by ballot.

Mrs. Augusta R. Brigham of Malden read a paper entitled *The Massacre at Lancaster and the Story of Mrs. Rowlandson*, which was a recital of the terrible experiences in the Indian assault at Lancaster in 1676, especially those of the Rowlandson family, an account of which, several times reprinted, Mrs. Rowlandson "wrote by her own hand."

Rev. William Copley Winslow, D.D., after stating his appreciation of the paper and of the winning and sympathetic manner in which the story was told by the speaker, moved an expression of thanks to Mrs. Brigham, and it was so voted.

## NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French for a part of her time as a searcher of records there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

ROBERT CROSS, SR., OF IPSWICH, MASS. — In the office of the clerk of the Supreme Judicial Court in Boston, in a volume of Births, Marriages, and Deaths, fo. 85, is preserved the original manuscript of a deposition by Robert Cross, Sr., of Ipswich, Mass., made 5 Dec. 1693, which was probably at one time included among the papers in the suit of Robert Cross, Sr., v. John Burnham, Jr., for the recovery of 30 acres of land in Ipswich. This case was tried in the Inferior Court at Ipswich in June 1693 and in May 1694, and the jury returned a verdict for the plaintiff. The defendant appealed to the higher court at Boston, and in Apr. 1695 the verdict in the lower court in favor of the plaintiff was upheld. Of the main question involved in the case, which is numbered 3138, nothing need be said; but in the forty odd folios of manuscript several items of interest may be found which add to our information about the pioneers of Ipswich and the metes and bounds of town grants on the east and south side of the Chebacco River, within the limits of the present town of Essex.

The statement of Robert Cross, Sr., is as follows:

Robert Cross Sen<sup>r</sup> appeared & produced a Catalogue an account of ye birth of his Children to which he gave oth, that it was Entered in ye Days of ye birth of them.

In which is Thus Written

Robert & Anna Cross was married ye 20<sup>th</sup> August in ye year 1635.

Elizabeth Cross was born ye 4 of August 1636 it being the 5<sup>th</sup> day of the week.



Mary Cross was born ye 14 of June it being ye 4<sup>th</sup> day of ye week in ye yr 1640.

Martha Cross was born ye 15<sup>th</sup> day of March. It being ye second day of ye week in ye year 1643.

Jurat. Dec<sup>r</sup> ye 5<sup>th</sup> 1693 Before Thomas Wade Justice of Peace.

From this statement the date of the marriage of Robert Cross, Sr., is learned, though not the maiden name of his wife. Of the daughters named above, Elizabeth married William Nelson, Martha married William Dirkee, and Mary married Ephraim Herrick of Salem. In the papers concerning this case are depositions by the daughters Elizabeth and Martha, and also by the sons of Robert Cross, Sr., viz., Robert, aged 52 years in 1695, and Stephen, aged 48 years in 1695. Robert Cross, Sr., was aged 70 years in 1682. Among others who made depositions were Lieut. John Andrews, aged 72 years in 1693, who styles Robert Cross, Sr., "my brother," and Walter Fairchild, aged 62 years, who deposes concerning Mary Herrick, the daughter of Robert Cross, Sr. Robert Cross, Sr., declares: "I am the ancientest man and first Proprietor that ever lived on the South side of Chebacco river." To his declaration is attached his autograph. In 1695 he would have been 83 years old. Just why his deposition does not include the birth dates of the sons Robert and Stephen and others who are strongly thought to be his children is not clear, but might perhaps be revealed by a more thorough investigation among the court records of Salem and Boston. This case furnishes to the historians of Ipswich and Essex interesting material for study concerning the immigrant ancestor of the Cross family.

Somerville, Mass.

ANSON TITUS.

PARKER-MAVERICK. — Rev. James Parker was of Dorchester, Mass., perhaps as early as 1630. He was freeman in 1634, removed to Weymouth, Mass., and from there was a deputy to the General Court, 1639-1642. Winthrop says: "Those of the lower part of the river Piscataquack invited one Mr. James Parker of Weymouth, a godly man and a scholar, one who had been many years a deputy for the public court, to be their minister." (Winthrop's New England, vol. 2, p. 93.) In a list headed "Gifts bestowed on the Colony since 1634," Winthrop names "Mr. Parker, of Weymouth, his brother, £300, £50 to Mr. Parker and Mr. Stone their disposing." (*Ib.*, vol. 2, p. 342.)

From Portsmouth James Parker removed to Barbados, whence he wrote a letter to Gov. Winthrop under date of 24-4th 1646: "We got well to this island of Barbados through grace. . . I am here engaged to preach only for the present. . . I have yet sent for my wife to me, in the midst of these great distractions. . . Whether I shall return for New England I know not. Only this, I thinke I shall." (Hutchinson Papers, vol. 1, p. 175.) A letter from Richard Vines, dated Barbados, 16 July 1647, reads: "Mr. Parker with his wife and family are well seated in a good plantation of 20 acres, besides a good stipend and many good guifts, well approved of in his function, opposed by none, unless by antinomians and such like." (*Ib.*, vol. 1, p. 222.)

Savage states that James Parker died in 1666, while on a visit to Boston. This is an error. He died at Barbados in 1652, and his will was proved by his widow Mary, who was a daughter of Rev. John Maverick of Dorchester. An abstract of this will follows:

The Will of JAMES PARKER, Clarke, 21 August 1648. To my son John Parker £5, and after my debts are paid the remainder of my estate is to be divided into three equal shares, one third to my wife Mary Parker, the other two thirds to my children Azricam, James, Thomas, Fearnot, and Mary Parker. My wife is to sell all my property, and she and my children are to go to New England and there to fulfil my will as abovesaid. My wife Mary Parker, sole executor. Mr. Richard Gregory and Mr. Richard Vines, executors in Barbados, and my Bros. Mr. Elias Maverick and Mr. Moyses Maverick, executors in New England. Witness: W<sup>m</sup> Gregory, aged 46 years. Entered 26 August 1652. (Barbados Probate Records.)

The James Parker who died in Boston in 1666 was a son of Rev. James Parker. Administration on his estate was granted 13 Dec. 1666 to Mr. Moses Mason "his uncle." (Suffolk Probate Files, 419.) There were several dep<sup>s</sup> made in connection with the settlement of his estate. John Dempster



badon deposed "that he very well knew James Parker late of this Island of Barbados, brother of fearnot Pearnell, who some time before his y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> James Parkers last goeing of this Island & being then bound of for New England did say that he was very much beholding to his brother Pearnell & his wife who had done for him in kindness more like a father & mother than a brother in law & sister. And did therefore say that in regard of their great civilityes to him that when he dyed they his brother & sister should have all he had in y<sup>e</sup> world." (*Ib.*; also Barbados Probate Records.) Depositions to the same effect were made by Edward Lillie of Boston, at whose house James Parker died, and Nathaniel Grafton, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Moses Maverick, and died at Barbados in 1670.

Administration on the estate of Mr. James Parker was granted at Barbados 8 Feb. 1666 [1666/7] to "Capt. John Parnell who married his sister." John Parnell and Fearnot Parker were married in the parish of St. John, 19 Mar. 1660 [1660/1].

Azricam Parker, "formerly of New England, now of Barbados," was in 1663 master of the "Ketch Kindred," of which James Parker, Christopher Coddington, Ferdinando Gorges, and others, all of Barbados, were owners. (Suffolk Court Files, 406, 612.)

Cambridge, Mass.

VIRGINIA HALL.

ROCHESTER (N. H.) VITAL STATISTICS. — In a notebook kept by Rev. James M. Palmer of Rochester, N. H., which is entitled "Memorandum of the Congl Church in Rochester N. H., Commencing May 1858. Ending July 10. 1864 —," and is now in the possession of his son, the writer of this note, are to be found various entries of marriages, funerals, and a few other matters, which are not preserved in the records of the Congregational Church in Rochester of which Mr. Palmer was pastor. The record of thirty-two marriages solemnized by Mr. Palmer is given, pages 105-109 of the book containing twenty of these entries and pages 102-104 containing the remaining twelve marriages. These marriage records, beginning on page 105, are as follows:

1858. July 18. Mr. Everitt Parsons. of Rochester Miss Susan Hilton of do.  
Fee \$2. Rtd  
1858 Sept 20. Mr. Geo. R. Davis of New Market Miss Hattie F Ellison of  
Portsmouth. N. H. Fee. \$3. — Rtd  
1858. Sept. 24. Mr. Lewis H. Crockett of Rochester N. H. & Miss Mercy  
Henderson of the same (Gonic.) F 2.00 Rtd  
1858 Oct 5. Mr Geo. C. Peavey Strafford & Miss Sarah C. Tebbets Rochester  
N. H. Fee \$5. Rtd  
1858. Oct. 9. Mr William Nye Hastings of Boston to Miss Mary Elizab<sup>th</sup>  
Page of Rochester N. H. Fee \$5. — Rtd  
1858. Dec 25. Mr Chas. A. Cloutman & Miss Ellen A. Dearbon both of  
Middleton N. H. Fee \$2.00 Rtd  
1859 Jan. 25. Mr Samuel Marsden & Miss Mary C. Libbey both of Roches-  
ter N. H. Fee \$3. Rtd  
1859 Jan 31. Mr Jno. C. Pike of Milton & Miss Almira C. Whitehouse of  
Middleton N. H. — Fee \$1.00 — Rtd  
1859 March 30. Mr Ira M. Wentworth To Miss Mary H. Place both of  
Rochester N. H. Fee \$2½ (gold) Returned Ma. 31.  
1859 Apr. 7. Mr Marvin Baker of Norwalk Ohio & Mrs. Dolly M. Tuttle of  
Rochester N. H. Fee \$3.00 Returned.  
1859 May 24. Mr James L. Hayes of Rochester N. H. & Miss Lydia J.  
Butler of Dover N. H. — Fee \$3. Rtd —  
Sept 6. Mr. Sewall Gwall & Lydia T. Wingate both of Rochester. N H —  
Fee \$2.00 Rtd  
1859. Oct.\* 3.† Mr. Samuel Willey of Laconia N. H. & Miss Sarah A. Went-  
worth of Conway N. H. — Fee \$1.00 — Rtd —  
1859. Oct. 20. Mr William H. Allen & Miss Lydia J. Flagg — both of Roches-  
ter. Fee \$3.00 — Rtd Apr 1860  
Nov. 24 1859. Mr O. B. Otis of Rochester & Miss Hannah C. Worster of  
Rochester N. H. Fee \$2.00 Rtd apr 1860

\* Oct. over Sept. † 3 over 4.

- 1859 Nov 29. Mr Edward Sawyer & Miss Frances P. Kelley both of Rochester N. H. — Fee. \$5. — Rtd — apr 1860.
- 1860 Feb 21. — Mr Chas<sup>s</sup> H. Hurd of Alton Sarah H. Webster of Wolfboro' N. H. — Fee. 2. Rtd — Apr 1860 —
- 1860 July 7. Mr Daniel L. Perkins & Miss S. Issabella Wentworth both of Dover N. H. — Fee \$10. — Rtd
- 1860 Nov. 20. Mr. William Whitehouse & Mrs. Betsey Watson both of Rochester N. H. Fee. \$1.00 Rtd
1861. Jan. 17. Mr. Edwin Wallace & Mrs. Mary E. Wallace both of Rochester. N. H. Fee \$5.00 — Rtd
1861. Jan. 31. Mr. Frank J. Tucker & Miss Mary Jane Tuttle both of Rochester N. H. — Fee \$3.00 Rtd
- 1861 Feb 18. Mr William Bockock of Great Falls & Mrs Agnes Hoy of Berwick Me. Fee \$3.25 Rtd
1861. Ma. 2. Mr Lafayette Wiggin & Miss Addie R. Kimball, both of Rochester N. H. Fee \$5.00 Rtd
- 1861 Ma 25. Mr. John F. Chamberlain & Miss Harriet N. Corson both of Lebanon Me. Fee \$2. Rtd
- 1861 Apr 22. Mr. Jno W. Hurd & Miss Martha M. Foss. both of Rochester. N. H. Fee \$2. —
1861. June 10. Mr Elbridge W. Howard & Miss Sarah E. Howard. — both of Rochester N. H. Fee \$.75
- 1862 Ma 11. Mr Thos. Jones of Amesbury Mass. & Mrs Mary Kanney of Rochester N. H. Fee \$1.00.
1862. Apr. 16. Mr Hiram M. Sanborn & Miss Ellen Henderson both of Rochester N. H. Fee \$2. —
1862. Aug 7. Mr. Levi L. Gray of Strafford N. H. & Mrs. Lucy Horne of Rochester N. H. Fee \$2.00 —
- Nov. 12. 1862 Mr Wm H. Dame and Miss Nancy E. Witham — th former of Rochester. & th latter of Milton N. H. — Fee \$1. —
- 1862 Dec 9. Mr. T. A. Pickering of N. Y. to Miss Sarah M. Carter of Rochester N. H. Fee \$10. —
- 1862 Dec. 18. Mr. Orlando M. Moulton of Gilford N. H. & Miss Mary J. Curtis of Brookfield N. H. — Fee \$2. —  
Winthrop, Mass.

WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

RECORDS OF WOODSTOCK, CONN. — Wade Keyes, Esq., of Boston, writes to the editor that in the office of the town clerk of Chester, Vt., there is preserved what appears to be an original proprietors' record of the town of New Roxbury (now Woodstock), Conn. This record now serves as a binder for the original proprietors' record of Chester, and consists of a flexible front cover followed by seven leaves of records and a flexible back cover preceded by six leaves of records. Lots numbered from 1 to 49, inclusive, were assigned on 28 Aug. 1686 to persons whose names are given. There were Chandlers among the early proprietors of Woodstock, and there were Chandlers among the early proprietors of Chester, and these facts may perhaps account for the appearance of the Connecticut record in Vermont. Chester was formerly called New Flamstead, and the earliest meetings of its proprietors were held at Worcester, Mass., in 1762.

EARLY BOHEMIAN SETTLERS IN AMERICA. — Thomas Capek, Esq., of First Avenue and 74th Street, New York City, is preparing a history of the early Bohemian immigration to America, and will be glad to hear from those who have information to impart on that subject.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION. — Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates

of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

*Belnap.* — Gilbert, born at Port Hope, Ontario, Canada, 22 Dec. 1821, died at Hooper, Weber Co., Utah, 26 Feb. 1899, a descendant of Abraham Belnap who died at Salem, Mass., in 1643, by Hyrum Belnap, Ogden, Weber Co., Utah.

*Talbot.* — Roger, of Boston, mariner, born probably in London, England, about 1687, married in Boston, 23 Apr. 1713, died at sea, after 1723, by Mrs. Lora A. W. Underhill, 16 Beals Street, Brookline, Mass.

*Trecothie.* — Mark, of Boston, 1724, mariner, born probably in London, England, died, probably in Boston, about 1733-34, and Thomas, of Boston, 1707, mariner, born probably in England, by Mrs. Lora A. W. Underhill, 16 Beals Street, Brookline, Mass.

## RECENT BOOKS

[The editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

### GENEALOGICAL

*Chase genealogy.* The Chase Chronicle, vol. 4, nos. 1-4. n. p. January, April, July, and October, 1913. 52 p. il. 8° Price \$1.00 a year. Address James F. Chase, 159 Devonshire St., Boston, Mass.

*Clemens genealogy.* The Clemens family chronology, 1610-1912. First edition. New York, William M. Clemens, publisher, 45 and 49 William St., 1914. 65 p. 8°

*Conkling genealogy.* The Conklings in America. Washington, D. C., Charles H. Potter & Co., Inc., 1913. 132 p. pl. 12°

*Copeland genealogy.* Copeland genealogy [records of the family of Rev. Jonathan Copeland]. By Charles Finney Copeland. n. p. 1914. 12 p. 4°

*Cross genealogy.* My children's ancestors, data concerning about four hundred New England ancestors of the children of Roselle Theodore Cross and his wife, Emma Asenath (Bridgman) Cross, also names of many ancestors in England, and descendants of Mr. and Mrs. Cross's grandparents, Theodore and Susannah (Jackman) Cross, Samuel and Lois (Temple) Murdock, Noah and Isenath (Judd) Bridgman, Jacob and Lydia (Slack) Daggett, with an introductory essay on genealogy, and an appendix of miscellanies. By Rev. R[oselle] T[heodore] Cross. Twinsburg, Ohio, 1913. 212 p. chart pl. por. 8°

*Dewey genealogy.* Our birthright of kinship with distinguished descendants of the immigrant Thomas Dewey who settled at Windsor, Conn., in 1633, and many notable non-Dewey ancestors, containing an abstract of ancestry for the founder of this legacy. The whole vitalized by instantaneous keys to all relationships. By Walter E. Dewey. Philadelphia, Pa., c1913. 32 p. 4°

*Dewey genealogy.* Prospectus of the first abstract genealogy, concentrated interest and value. Our birthright of kinship with distinguished descendants of the immigrant Thomas Dewey who settled at Windsor, Conn., in 1633, and many notable non-Dewey ancestors, containing an abstract of ancestry for the founder of this legacy. The whole vitalized by instantaneous keys to all relationships. By Walter E. Dewey. Philadelphia, Pa., c1913. [1] + 32 + [2] p. 4°

*Fay genealogy.* One branch of the Fay family tree, an account of the ancestors and descendants of William and Elizabeth Fay of Westboro, Mass. and Marietta, Ohio. By George Henry Johnson. Columbus, Ohio, The Champlin Press, 1913. 130 p. por. 8°

**Folsom genealogy.** Records, fifth annual reunion of the descendants of the immigrant, John Folsom, Exeter, N. H., August 27, 1913. n. p. n. d. 24 p. il. 8°

**Fox genealogy.** Fox Family News. Vol. 2, nos. 1-6. n. p. Published by Society of the Descendants of Norman Fox, 1913. 28 + [4] p. il. 8° An Index to vols. 1 and 2 will be found at the end of vol. 2. Price \$2.00. Address Howard Fox, M.D., 616 Madison Ave., New York City, N. Y.

**Grant genealogy.** The 306th anniversary of the birth of Matthew Grant, October 27, 1601. Report of the fifth reunion of the Grant Family Association at Windsor and Hartford, Conn., October 28, 1907. Edited by Frank Grant. Westfield, Mass., 1908, printed in 1913. 31 p. pl. por. 8°

**Hale genealogy.** The descendants of Thomas Hale of Delaware with an account of the Jamison, Green [and Streets] families. By Thomas Hale Streets. Philadelphia, Pa., published by the author, 1913. 116 p. por. 12°

**Johnson genealogy.** Capt. Edward Johnson, paternal and maternal ancestry, 1600-1913. By Byron Berkeley Johnson. Waltham, Mass., 1913. 4 p. 8°

**Kett genealogy.** The pedigree of Kett of Wymondham, co. Norfolk, 1180-1913, shewing the ancestry, kindred, and descendants of Robert, William, and Thomas Kett, leaders of the Rebellion in East Anglia, 1549, and of Francis Kett, the Martyr, burnt at the stake at Norwich Castle, 1589. By George Kett, J.P. Cambridge, 1913. n. p. fcsm. geneal. tab. il. 4° oblong.

**Palmer genealogy.** Ancestral chart of William Lincoln Palmer. [By William Lincoln Palmer.] Chart. [Boston, 1914.] Published by the author, W. L. Palmer, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

**Pierson genealogy.** A tribute [a genealogical notice of Abraham Pierson]. By Cora Pierson Hopkins. Topeka, Crane & Co., 1913. 71 p. fcsm. pl. por. 12°

**Reynolds genealogy.** Twenty-second annual reunion of The Reynolds Family Association held at Boston, Mass., August 20, 1913. n. p. n. d. 28 p. por. 8°

**Thorne genealogy.** Eight generations from William Thorne of Dorsetshire, Eng., and Lynn, Mass. By Joseph Middleton and Alan McLean Taylor. Privately printed. [Boston, Mass., T. R. Marvin & Son] 1913. 10 p. 8°

**Thorne genealogy.** Genealogical record of John Thorne, also the direct descendants of James Thorne and Hannah Brown of Salisbury, Mass., and Kingston, N. H., also the families connected by marriage. Compiled by Edmund Dana Barbour, 1900, for John Calvin Thorne. [Concord, N. H., Ira C. Evans Co.] 1913. 62 p. pl. por. 8° Prepared, enlarged, and published by Mr. Thorne, 1913.

#### BIOGRAPHICAL

**Mendoza, García Hurtado de, journal.** Observaciones acerca del viaje de D. García Hurtado de Mendoza a las provincias de los Coronados y Ancud. Por Tomás Thayer Ojeda. Publicado en la "Revista" de la Sociedad Chilena de Historia y Geografía. — Tomo VII. Santiago de Chile, Imprenta Universitaria, Bandera 130, 1913. 61 p. 4°

**Parker, Bradstreet, biography.** Great grandfather's clock at the old Parker homestead, Bradford, Mass., 1760. By William Thornton Parker, M.D., Northampton, Mass., 1913. 10 + [1] p. pl. por. 8°

**Ríos, Fernando Antonio de los, diary.** Diario del doctor don Fernando Antonio de los Ríos, 1765-1773. Publicado en la "Revista Chilena de Historia y Geografía," tomo VI. By Tomás Thayer Ojeda. Santiago de Chile, Imprenta Universitaria, Bandera 130, 1913. 65 p. 8°

**Waters, Henry FitzGilbert, memoir.** The discoverer of John Harvard, Henry FitzGilbert Waters, H. C., 1855. By Edwin Hale Abbot, 1855, and William Roscoe Thayer, 1881. n. p. [1913]. p. 234-240, por. 8° Reprinted from the Harvard Graduates' Magazine, vol. 22, Dec., 1913 — no. 86.

**Waters, Henry FitzGilbert, memoir.** Memoir of Henry FitzGilbert Waters A.M. Boston, published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the Robert Henry Eddy Memorial Rooms, 1914. 17 p. fcsm. por. 8° Reprinted from REGISTER for January, 1914.

**Harvard College, Class of 1873.** The ninth report of the secretary of the Class of 1873, Harvard College, Commencement, 1913. Boston, The Rockwell & Churchill Press, 1913. 63 p. 8°

**Harvard College, Class of 1898.** Quindecennial report. n. p. June 1913. 21 + 532 p. por. 8°

**Yale University, Class of 1885.** Quarter-century record of the Class of 1885, Yale University, covering the thirty-one years from its admission into the academic department, 1881-1912. Published for the Class. Boston, Mass., The Fort Hill Press, 1913. 7 + 426 p. il. pl. por. 8°

**Yale University, Sheffield Scientific School.** Decennial record of the Class of 1903, Sheffield Scientific School, Yale University. By Vasa K[erby] Bracher, class secretary, assisted by the Class Secretaries Bureau. New Haven, Conn., published for the class, 1913. 198 + [1] p. il. pl. por. 8°

## HISTORICAL

### (a) GENERAL

**American Revolution, messengers.** Four mounted messengers of the Revolution, Paul Revere, William Dawes, Marinus Willett, Thomas Lamb. By William O[gilvie], Comstock. Brookline, Mass., 1913. 24 p. fcs. pl. 8°

Paper read at meeting of the Brookline Historical Society, April 19, 1911.

**Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.** The 274th annual record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1911-1912. Sermon by Rev. R. Perry Bush, D.D. Norwood Press, Norwood, Mass., 1913. 163 p. pl. por. 8°

**Chile, conquerors.** Los conquistadores de Chile. Por Tomás Thayer Ojeda. Tomo 3. Publicado en los Anales de la Universidad, tomos CXXX a CXXXII. Santiago de Chile, Imprenta, Litografía i Encuadernación [Barcelona], 1913. 295 p. 4°

**Connecticut, history.** List of Congregational ecclesiastical societies established in Connecticut before October 1818 with their changes. Published by the Connecticut Historical Society. Hartford, 1913. 35 p. 8°

**Essex County, Mass., Indian land titles.** The Indian land titles of Essex County, Mass. By Sidney Perley. Salem, Mass., Essex Book and Print Club, 1912. 144 p. fcs. map pl. por. 8°

**Massachusetts, record commissioner.** Twenty-sixth report of the commissioner of public records, 1913. By Henry E[rnest] Woods. Boston, Wright & Potter Printing Co., 1914. 8 p. 8°

**Massachusetts Volunteers, 39th regiment, history.** The 39th regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, 1862-1865. By Alfred S. Roe. Regimental Committee on History, John H. Dusseault, Chairman; J. Fred. Leslie, Secretary; George F. Moses, Treasurer; John F. Locke, William P. Brown, Milton F. Roberts, Channing Whittaker. Worcester, Mass., published by the Regimental Veteran Association, 1914. 493 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**New Hampshire, epitaphs.** Gravestone inscriptions gathered by the Old Burial Grounds Committee of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in State of New Hampshire. By Mrs. Josiah Carpenter. Cambridge, Riverside Press, 1913. 63 p. 12°

Some colonial epitaphs will be found of the following places: Bedford, Bethlehem, Chester, Chichester, Derry, Dover, Epsom, Exeter, Hampton, Keene, Londonderry, Manchester, Nashua, Pittsfield, and Portsmouth.

**Rhode Island, history.** The seal, the arms, and the flag of Rhode Island. By Howard M[illar] Chapin. Providence, printed for the Society, 1913. 16 p. pl. 8°

**War of 1812, Massachusetts Militia, records.** Records of the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia called out by the Governor of Massachusetts to suppress a threatened invasion during the War of 1812-14. Published by Brig.-Gen. Gardner W. Pearson. Boston, Wright & Potter Printing Co., 1913. 15 + 448 p. F°

## (b) LOCAL

**Andover (Mass.) Ministerial Association.** Andover Ministerial Association, 150th anniversary. First Congregational Church, Lowell, Oct. 7, 1913. Historical sketch. By Rev. C. C. Carpenter. Printed by vote of the Association, n. p. n. d. 23 p. 8°

**Baltimore, Md., First Presbyterian Church.** A brief history of the First Presbyterian church of Baltimore. Compiled under direction of its Session and Committee for Publication on its 150th anniversary. By William Reynolds. Baltimore, 1913. 124 p. por. 8°

**Barnstable and Yarmouth, Mass., history.** Barnstable and Yarmouth sea captains and ship owners. By Francis William Sprague. List of sailings from New England to San Francisco, 1849-1856. By Leavitt Sprague. [T. R. Marvin & Son, Boston, Mass.] Privately printed, 1913.

**Brockton, Mass., Public Library.** Addresses delivered at the laying of the corner stone, May 15, 1912 and the dedication, June 10, 1913 of the Public Library building, Brockton, Mass. Brockton, Mass., Standard Printing Co., 1913. 32 p. pl. 8°

**Cambridge, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Cambridge, Mass., to the year 1850, vol. 1, births. By Thomas W[illiams] Baldwin. Boston, Mass., 1914. 936 p. 8°

**Granville, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Granville, Mass., to the year 1850. Published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the Robert Henry Eddy Memorial Rooms at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass., 1914. 236 p. 8°

**Hingham, Mass., history.** Names of tax payers of Hingham, Massachusetts, 1711. From the original manuscript in the possession of Frank De Wette Andrews. Vineland, N. J., privately printed, 1913. 10 p. 8°

**Los Angeles, Cal., history.** Commemorative of the official opening, the Los Angeles Aqueduct and Exposition Park, November 5 and 6, 1913. Compliments of The Los Angeles Celebration Commission. Designed, compiled, and written by F. B. Davison. n. p. 1913. n. p. 4°

**Lynn, Mass., Essex Trust Company.** Essex Trust Company, Lynn, Mass., 1814-1914, an historical sketch of the bank, for its centennial year. By Ellen Mudge Burrill. n. p. fcsm. pl. 4°

**Lynn, Mass., history.** Historic priorities in Lynn, an address given at the dedication of the Society House, Lynn Historical Society, October 9, 1913. By C[harles] J[eptha] H[ill] Woodbury. Lynn, Mass., 1913. 37 p. 8° Reprinted from the Register of the Society, vol. 17.

**New Bedford, Mass., history.** The presentation of the whaleman statue to the city of New Bedford, by William W. Crapo and the exercises at the dedication June 20, 1913. Old Dartmouth Historical sketches, no. 38. 50 p. pl. por. 4°

**Norwich, Conn., vital records.** Vital records of Norwich, 1659-1848, part 2. Hartford, Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut, 1913. p. 573-1180, 8°

**Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., bulletin.** Life at Phillips Exeter. Bulletin of The Phillips Exeter Academy, vol. 9, no. 3, October, 1913. Exeter, N. H., The Phillips Exeter Academy, 1913. 62+[2] p. fcsm. pl. por. 8°

**Richmond, Mass., vital records.** Vital records of Richmond, Mass., to the year 1850. Published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the Robert Henry Eddy Memorial Rooms at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass., 1913. 113 p. 8°

**Rupert, Vt., epitaphs.** The gravestone inscriptions of Rupert, Bennington Co., Vermont, copied and verified, 1911-1912. By Levi Henry Elwell. Amherst, Mass., 1913. 6+79+1 p. 8° Price \$1.00. Address L. H. Elwell, Amherst, Mass.



**Salisbury, Conn., history.** Historical collections relating to the town of Salisbury, Litchfield Co., Conn., vol. 1. Arranged and published by The Salisbury Association, Inc. [The Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., New Haven, Conn.], 1913. 154 p. 8° Price \$1.50 paper; \$2.00 cloth. Address Treasurer, The Salisbury Association, Inc., Lakeville, Conn.

#### SOCIETIES AND MAGAZINES

**General Society Daughters of the Revolution.** Proceedings of the 21st annual meeting, held in Boston, Mass., May 13 to 18, 1912. n. p. n. d. 97 p. por. 8°

**General Society Daughters of the Revolution.** Proceedings of the 22d annual meeting, held in Philadelphia, Pa., April 17 to May 3, 1913. n. p. n. d. 82 p. 8°

**Historia.** Vol. 4, no. 5. By W. P. Campbell. [8] p. il. 4° Oklahoma City, Okla., Jan. 1914. Price 25 cts.

**James Sprunt Historical Publications.** The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society. Contents, The Governor, Council, and Assembly in Royal North Carolina, by C. S. Cooke; Land tenure in proprietary North Carolina, by L. N. Morgan. Vol. 12, no. 1. J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton [and] Henry McGilbert Wagstaff, editors. Chapel Hill, N. C., published by the University, 1912. 63 p. 8°

**James Sprunt Historical Publications.** The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society. The North Carolina Indians. Vol. 12, no. 2. J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton [and] Henry McGilbert Wagstaff, editors. Chapel Hill, N. C., published by the University, 1913. 41 p. 8°

**James Sprunt Historical Publications.** The University of North Carolina. The James Sprunt Historical Publications. Published under the direction of The North Carolina Historical Society. J. G. de Roulhac Hamilton [and] Henry McGilbert Wagstaff, editors. Vol. 13, no. 1. Contents, The North Carolina Colonial Bar, by Ernest H. Alderman; The Granville District, by E. Merton Coulter. [Durham, N. C., The Seeman Printery, 1913.] 56 p. 8°

**Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy.** No. 60. A genealogist's letter book. Correspondence of Amos Otis relative to Colonial ancestry. Book one. Edited by C. W. Swift and A. L. Kelley. Yarmouthport, Mass., Charles W. Swift, The Register Press, 1913. [6]+26 p. 4°

**Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy.** No. 61. A genealogist's letter book. Correspondence of Amos Otis relative to Colonial ancestry. Book two. Edited by C. W. Swift and A. L. Kelley. Yarmouthport, Mass., Charles W. Swift, The Register Press, 1913. 32 p. 4°

**Library of Cape Cod history and genealogy.** No. 62. A genealogist's letter book. Correspondence of Amos Otis relative to Colonial ancestry. Book three. Edited by C. W. Swift and A. L. Kelley. Yarmouthport, Mass., Charles W. Swift, The Register Press, 1913. 32 p. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 22.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 22. Comprising, — Service with the French troops in Africa (1840), by an officer in the U. S. Army (Philip Kearny); A dashing dragoon (Kearny), by Capt. Mayne Reid; A little looking-glass for the times (1764), Anon. New York, William Abbatt, 1913. [2]+93 p. por. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 23.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 23. Comprising, — An impartial review (1800), [by] Charles Pettit; The Gwin fancy-dress ball (1858), [by] John DeS. Haviland. New York, William Abbatt, 1913. 67 p. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 24.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 24. Comprising, — Letters of a Confederate officer (1864), [by] Richard W. Corbin; A journal of the expedition up the river St. Lawrence (1759), by the Sergeant-Major of Gen. Hopsen's Grenadiers. New York, William Abbatt, 1913. 113 p. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 27.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 27. The patriots of North America, a sketch, 1775. New York, William Abbatt, 1914. 46 p. 4°

**Massachusetts, Colonial Society of.** Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. 14. Transactions, 1911-1913. Printed at the charge of the Benjamin Apthorp Gould Memorial Fund. Boston, published by the Society, 1913. 17+447 p. fcs. map pl. por. 8°

**Michigan Historical Commission.** Michigan Historical Commission, a state department of history and archives, bulletin no. 2. Suggestions for local historical societies and writers in Michigan. By George Newman Fuller, Ph.D. Lansing, Mich., Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford Co., 1913. 45 p. 8°

**Missouri Historical Society.** Missouri Historical Society, department of archaeology, bulletin 1. Prehistoric objects classified and described. By Gerard Fowke. St. Louis, Mo., published by the Society, 1913. 32+[24] p. il. pl. 8° Price 25 cts.

**National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America.** History for the 15th year ending May 13, 1913. [Washington, D. C.] 1913. 178 p. 8°

**New York Historical Society.** Safeguards of American democracy, an address delivered before the New York Historical Society on its one hundred and ninth anniversary, November 18, 1913. By Charles Alexander Richmond, D.D., LL.D. New York, printed for the Society, 1913. 39 p. 8°

**Old Dartmouth Historical Sketches.** No. 37. Being the proceedings of the 37th meeting of the Old Dartmouth Historical Society, held in their building, Water Street, New Bedford, Mass., January 29, 1913. New Bedford 120 years ago, as glimpsed through the Medley. By Ida A. McAfee. [New Bedford, Mass., 1913.] 24 p. 4° Price 10 cts. Address the Secretary.

**Society of Colonial Dames, New York.** Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1893-1913, organized April 29, 1893; incorporated April 29, 1893. New York, published by the authority of the board of managers, 1913. 432 p. 8°

**The Society of Daughters of Holland Dames.** Second record book of The Society of Daughters of Holland Dames. Descendants of the ancient and honorable families of New Netherland. Organized May 8, 1895; incorporated December 9, 1895. New York, published by the authority of the board of directors, 1913. 72 p. 8°

**Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, California.** Addresses delivered before the California Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Biographical sketches. By Thomas Allen Perkins. San Francisco, Cal., published by the Society, 1913. 126 p. fcs. por. 8°

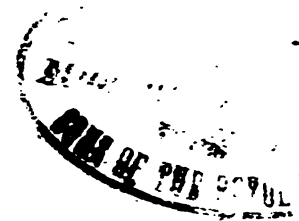
**Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Massachusetts.** Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, register of members, October 10, 1913, proceedings of the Society and board of managers, constitution and by-laws. [Springfield, Mass., The F. A. Bassette Co.] Published by the Society, 1913. 213 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**Society of Sons of the Revolution, Pennsylvania.** Annual proceedings Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution, 1912-1913. Philadelphia, 1913. 78+[1] p. 4°

**Western Reserve Historical Society.** Tract no. 92. The Western Reserve Historical Society. Part 1, Articles of incorporation, officers, membership, annual report for 1912-1913. Part 2, Northern Ohio during the War of 1812, from manuscripts in the collections of the Western Reserve Historical Society. With introduction by Elbert Jay Benton, Ph.D. Cleveland, Ohio, 1913. 117 p. 8°

#### MISCELLANEOUS

**Heredity.** How to improve the race. By Alexander Graham Bell. n. p. [1914]. 7 p. il. 4° Reprinted from the Journal of Heredity (Organ of the American Genetic Association), Washington, D. C., Jan. 1914, vol. 5, no. 1, p. 1-7.





*Don Gleason Heill*

NEW YORK  
HISTORY OF ASSOCIATIONS OF  
CREDITORS

1890

NEW YORK: PUBLISHED BY

THE ASSOCIATION

OF CREDITORS

NEW YORK

1890

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK

NEW YORK



Don Gleason Heill



# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

JULY, 1914

---

DON GLEASON HILL, M.A., LL.B.

By JULIUS HERBERT TUTTLE, Esq., of Dedham, Mass.

DON GLEASON HILL, the second son of George and Sylvia (Grout) Hill, was born at West Medway, Mass., 12 July 1847, and died at Dedham, Mass., 20 February 1914. He traced his ancestry to Samuel Hill of colonial times; to Matthew Cushing of Hingham, 1638; to Thomas Angell, one of the earliest settlers of Providence, with Roger Williams; to Thomas Olney of Salem, 1635, who also joined Williams in the purchase of lands at Providence and in founding there a Baptist church; to John Grout, "chirurgion," of Watertown, 1641; to Edward Dix of Watertown, 1630, and to John Barnard of the same plantation; to John Boynton of Rowley; to Richard Swan, who joined the Boston church in 1639; to Joseph Jewett of Dorchester, 1639; to John Putnam of Salem, 1640; to Edward Elmer of Cambridge, 1632; to Hugh Caulkins of Gloucester, 1640; and to James Hamblen of Barnstable.

Mr. Hill's early education was obtained in the common schools of his native town, Medway. His strong desire to make the most of his future opportunities came while he was a faithful assistant to his father in the carpenter's trade; and by dint of hard work he earned enough to continue his education in higher institutions. His early training was in a home whose religious atmosphere helped to shape his career. He fitted for college at Wesleyan Academy, Wilbraham, Mass., and in 1865 entered Amherst College, in the class which numbers among its distinguished men Hon. Charles Herbert Allen, member of Congress from his district in the Forty-Ninth and Fiftieth Congresses, the late Rev. Dr. Elijah Winchester Donald, Rector of Trinity Church, Boston; Rev. Joseph Bartlett Seabury, late his minister, of Dedham, and Rev. Dr. Henry Preserved Smith, Biblical scholar. At the end of his second year in college he secured a school at Barre, Vt., where he taught for a year. He then entered the Law School of the University of Albany, N. Y., where he was graduated in May 1870 with the degree of Bachelor of Laws. In 1894 Amherst College conferred on him the honorary degree of Master of Arts.

Soon after his admission to the bar of the State of New York in 1870, he returned to Medway and became a student in the office of Charles H. Deans. Following Mr. Deans's advice, he came to Ded-

ham, and in June 1871 entered as a student the office of Waldo Colburn. On 25 September 1871 he was admitted to the bar of Norfolk County. When Mr. Colburn was appointed a justice of the Superior Court in June 1875, Mr. Hill took up a large part of his practice. He early gave special attention to probate law and conveyancing, and found in these branches of the law his life work, becoming a leading authority in such matters. With the exception of a few years following October 1875, when another student of Judge Colburn's, Mr. Charles A. Mackintosh, became his partner, Mr. Hill practised his profession alone.

While his vocation was his absorbing interest, he found time for other efforts in the service, directly or indirectly, of the town of Dedham. He was town clerk, with the exception of a few weeks, from March 1880 to March 1912, when he retired on account of ill health. In this position he held during the whole term the confidence and esteem of his townspeople; and his interest in the details of the work was great. He urged extreme care in the recording of names and dates in the vital records, and called on local registrars to coöperate with the secretary of state in this important matter. He was one of the pioneers in the printing of the town records; and in his report issued in February 1885 he urged the town of Dedham to print, because its records "contain so much that is of priceless value, only one copy exists, and once lost can never be restored." The town carried out his recommendation each year until the work which he had planned was accomplished. Eight volumes were published in this way, five of vital records, from 1635 to 1890, and three of town records, from 1636 to 1706.

Mr. Hill was a selectman from 1882 to 1886, and from 1888 to 1891. In 1884, under a new law passed that year, the town clerk became *ex officio* a member of the Board of Registrars of Voters, with two other members appointed by the Selectmen. He remained in this position for several years. He was elected a member of the school committee in March 1899, and his death occurred just before his fifteenth year of service was completed. In 1888 he was a candidate for the position of county commissioner of Norfolk County, and came within twelve votes of election. His service to the town was remarkable, for he filled in long periods all of the principal offices in its gift, so that his experience and advice were valuable assets to the town.

With some of the business interests also of Dedham, Mr. Hill was closely connected. The Dedham Institution for Savings owed much to his legal services for nearly forty years. In 1875 he succeeded Judge Waldo Colburn as its attorney, since 1883 he served as one of its trustees, and for many years, until his death, he was on its important Committee of Investment. He served as attorney for other banks also. At the time of his death he was the senior director of the Dedham Mutual Fire Insurance Company, a position to which he had been first chosen in 1886, and during this period he served for many years as its auditor.

In September 1880 Mr. Hill was elected a member of the Dedham Historical Society, and all its interests were most congenial to him. He entered its service with enthusiasm, and with a devotion which

made him the motive power of its later success. The Society since its beginning in 1859 had gone on in the quiet tenor of its way, and continued to hold meetings in the rooms of the county commissioners in the court house until 1887. Meantime, in 1886, Mr. Hill announced to the Society "the munificent gifts of Hannah Shuttleworth" of her homestead, with the sum of ten thousand dollars, to be used in the erection of a building for the Society on its site. Mr. Hill was instrumental in bringing about this happy result and also in raising an additional sum of fifteen hundred dollars by subscription, which enabled the society to erect its fire-proof building, completed in December 1887. The new building was opened with a notable exhibition of historical relics on 25 January 1888; and at the annual meeting in March following Mr. Hill was elected president. For six years previously he had held the positions of historiographer, chronicler, and curator of the Society.

The Society's collection of volumes, then inherited from the day of small things, became the nucleus of a steadily growing library, which in a few years, owing to Mr. Hill's personal efforts, proved of great value for reference as well as large in numbers. He spent hours from day to day, outside of his pressing business, in following up the necessary details in this labor of love. The Society has spread upon its records a grateful recognition of what he did in securing its building, the library, and the collection of interesting relics, and in keeping the standard of its work up to the highest usefulness. During the fourteen years of *The Dedham Historical Register*, from 1890 to 1903, he gave the editor, in his personal undertaking, most encouraging and loyal support. The quarterly was published under the auspices of the Society, and Mr. Hill occasionally contributed to it articles of value.

Mr. Hill took the initiative in preparing for and suggesting to the town the important steps to be taken in the celebration of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of its incorporation. In connection with this event of 1886 he was one of the Committee on Historic Tablets and Monuments, and did efficient service, not only in erecting memorials to mark places and objects of historic interest but in doing his part in making the full and exhaustive report of the Committee which is printed in the "Proceedings at the Celebration." The knowledge which Mr. Hill had gained as a student of the history of the town and of the church and from his professional work was of invaluable service on that occasion, and on the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the church.

The townspeople of Dedham will ever hold his name in grateful remembrance for his interest in the other bequests of Miss Hannah Shuttleworth — ten thousand dollars to the Dedham Public Library, which made available for a library building another legacy of an equal amount, and the residue of her estate, amounting to thirty thousand dollars, to the town of Dedham, the income to be used to furnish pecuniary aid and employment to the worthy poor of the town. Mr. Hill was made chairman of the first committee of the town to take charge of this fund, in 1888, and continued in the position until his death. The bequest to the Public Library enabled the trustees

to build a substantial and beautiful stone building. Mr. Hill was chosen a trustee in March 1887, and held the position until March 1906, serving as clerk during a part of this time.

Mr. Hill's time and thought were largely given to matters of local interest, and this fact, combined with a natural shrinking from publicity, prevented him from giving to many of the societies outside which sought his membership the benefit of his legal and historical knowledge. But he took, however, an active part as a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, to which he was admitted in 1881; he was a member of its Council from 1 June 1892 to 1896, of its Committee on Memorials for the years 1900-1902, and of its Committee on Publications for the years 1900-1910; and he was deeply interested in its objects and welfare. He was also a member of the American Historical Association, the American Antiquarian Society, and the Massachusetts Historical Society, and highly prized his membership in each of these societies.

The pressure of his busy professional life also prevented him from devoting much time to finished literary work. Besides his occasional addresses to the Dedham Historical Society he gave the address on 17 June 1898, at the unveiling of the bronze tablet, placed on a boulder erected on the Church Green by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, to commemorate the establishment by the inhabitants of Dedham in town meeting assembled, on 1 January 1644/5, of a free public school to be maintained by general taxation. He also prepared for *The National Magazine* of June 1892 a valuable illustrated article on "The Record of a New England Town from the Passage of the Stamp Act to the Declaration of Independence, 1766-1776."

Mr. Hill's recreation from the stress of his active life was his great interest in books, both as a reader and as a collector. His library of several thousand volumes comprised works relating to the Bible and religion, the drama, American History, travel, and art, and was rich in books for children's reading, in poetry — especially of the earlier English poets, and in books of reference. Saturdays found him in the bookshops of Boston on his interesting search for books, and the fascination of the quest was all-absorbing to him. During his last protracted illness, when he was incapacitated from doing any physical labor, he busied himself, quietly and with the assistance of members of his family, in making an illustrated catalogue of his library, in four volumes; and this work was his chief pleasure.

His life in Dedham was inseparably connected with the Orthodox Congregational Church, of which he was long a member, and a deacon from 1898 to 1912. He was closely connected with its interests and devoted to its welfare, giving much of his valuable time in its service.

Mr. Hill married, 26 December 1876, Carrie Louisa Luce, daughter of David Wing and Caroline Elizabeth Luce of Dedham. He is survived by his widow and six children, Carrie Frances, Helen Florence, Don Gleason, Jr., Maria Louisa, Alice Laura, and George. Mr. Hill's brother, William Francis, and his son, Don Gleason, Jr., occupy his office and continue his practice.

# BAPTISMS IN THE FIRST CHURCH AT DORCHESTER, MASS., 1748-1792

Communicated by EDGAR YATES, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

THE church records of baptisms of the First Church at Dorchester, Mass., from 1730 to 1814 have long been missing. This period includes the pastorates of Rev. Jonathan Bowman (1729-1773) and Rev. Moses Everett (1774-1793) and the first half of the pastorate of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris (1793-1836). When Mr. Bowman's pastorate came to an end, he retained the church records which were in his possession, although the Church demanded them of him. The book containing the record of deaths during his ministry was recovered, but the other records were never given back to the Church — "a serious loss to the town," says the History of Dorchester (p. 330). The book containing the record of baptisms from 1774 to 1814 was mislaid by Dr. Harris in later years, according to parish tradition. In the old Ebenezer Clapp house in Dorchester, recently, Mr. Edward Albert Huebener, an enthusiastic local antiquary, discovered under the attic eaves, behind a plastered wall, a small wooden trunk. In this little trunk were manuscript books and papers of evident age. One of them was a home-made book, 6 by 7½ inches, with these words written on the cover: "Record of Baptisms / from / 1748 to 1792."

This book of 110 pages appears to be a private record of Dorchester First Church baptisms, begun by Samuel<sup>4</sup> Withington, Jr. (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), and kept by him or some member of his family. The penmanship is so excellent as to leave no question as to the spelling of each name. The pages used are ruled vertically into four columns. The pages are not numbered, but in the printed copy the pages of the original are indicated by numerals enclosed in brackets. The book apparently had at one time a wall-paper cover, but only the right-hand half of this now remains, and a dark brown paper cover has been added.

The period covered by this private record is, in years, more than half of that for which the church records are missing.

## [BAPTISMS, 1748-1792]

### [1]

Dorchester April y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> I Samuel Withington Jun<sup>r</sup> was born / In the Year 1720, Jane Kilton was born April the 2<sup>d</sup> 1728 / And in the Year 1746 We was Married March the 19<sup>th</sup> / And in February y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> Our first son Samuel Was born 1748 / He Receiv'd Baptism February y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1748, After\* the Number / Of those that Received Baptism After February the 14<sup>th</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Year 1748

Parents Names		Childrens Names
February 21	Alexander Glovers John Blakman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Daft, <sup>r</sup> Hannah Glover Son John Blakman
March 6	Henery Ledebeter	Daf <sup>r</sup> Susanah Ledebeter

\* This word has been crossed out.

		Elijah Tolmans	Son	Ichabod Tolman
		Joseph Whiston	Son	Obadiah Whiston
April	3	Abraham Smith	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Smith
	17	Remember Preston Junr	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Preston
May	8	John Bradly Jun <sup>r</sup>	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Bradly
	29	Edward White	Son	Thomas White
June	19	Josiah Capans	Son	Josiah Capen
	19	Marah Evans	Son	Elijah Davis
July	10	John Maxfield	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Maxfield
	17	James How	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth How
[2]				
Sept	4	Samuel Pierce	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Pierce
	4	John Humphry	Son	John Humphry
October	2	Samuel Hows	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Hannah How
	2	Jerathmeel Wheeler	Son	Silas Wheeler
	9	Joseph Bass	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Bass
		Jerijah Wales	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wales
	23	Isaiah Leeds	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Prissillah Leeds
	30	James Crossmans	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Crossman
Novemb <sup>r</sup>	21	Thomas Kiltons	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Mary Kilton
	28	John Wiswell	Son	Israel Wiswell
Decemb <sup>r</sup>	7	Isaac Humphrey	Son	Isaac Humphrey
	18	Preserved Baker	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Juddeth Baker
1749				
January	15	John Robinson	Son	Stephen Robinson
	15	John Champney	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Mary Champney
	15	Lemuel Blake	Son	Jonathan Blake
	15	Timothy Foster	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Jemimah Foster
	15	Mindwell Clap	Son	William Andrew
Febuary	5	Richard Hall	Son	Richard Hall
	5	John White's	Daf <sup>r</sup>	thankful White
[3]				
February	5	Benjamin Tilston	Son	Benjamin Tilston
	5	George Baker	Son	George Baker
	19	Jonathan Bradly	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Bradly
March	5	Consider Leeds	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Leeds
	5	John Pierce	Son	Jonathan Pierce
	5	Timothy Foster	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Foster
	19	Aquilah Tolman	Son	Desire Tolman
May	7	Joseph Bird	Son	George Bird
	14	Samuel Bradlys	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Margret Bradly
	14	Joseph Claps	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
	28	Ebenezer Bird	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Mariam Bird
	28	Ebnezer Jones	Son	Elijah Jones
June	4	William Robinson	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Zebiah Robinson
	4	William Severs	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Severs
	11	Jonathan Clap	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Clap
	25	Edward White	Daf <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth White
[4]				
July	2	Thomas Clap	Son	Charls Clap
	16	John Blakman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Blackman
August	6	Henery Ledebeter	Son	Obedeiah Swift Ledebeter
	6	Elisha Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Devemport
	20	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Pope



	20	John Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Tolman
	20	Caleb Bradley's	Son	John Bradley
Septemb <sup>r</sup>	3	Henery Bird	Son	Samuel Bird
	17	William Merriam	Son	Nathaniel Merriam
	24	Joshua Williams	Son	Joshua Williams
October	15	John Spurr	Son	John Spurr
	15	Benjamin Ward	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Ward
	22	Increase Ledebeter	Son	Increase Ledebeter
	29	Samuel Jones	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Jones
Novem <sup>r</sup>	26	Josiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Moley Leeds
[5]				
Decem <sup>r</sup>	3	John Homans	Son	John Homans
	24	Samuel Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Leeds
	31	Abraham Smith	Son	Elisha Smith
	31	Moses Gouch	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Gouch
<hr/>				
1750				
Janu <sup>r</sup>	21	James Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Humphry
Febuary	4	William King's Son &	Dau <sup>r</sup>	William & Jane King
	25	Zebediah Williams	Dau	Elizabeth Williams
	25	Josiah Bradley	Son	Daniel Bradley
March	11	James Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Maryann Baker
	11	Remember Preston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Saray Preston
	11	Jeremiah Parker	Son	David Parker of Roxbury
April	1	Samuel Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Withington
	1	Solomon Kilton	Son	Samuel Kilton
	22	Edward Preston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Preston
	29	Ralph Morgan	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Morgan
May	6	John Gibens	Son	John Gibens
	20	Ebenezer Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Pope
[6]				
May	27	Ebenezer Tolmans	Son	Daniel Tolman
June	10	Edward Capens	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Capen
	24	David Ivory's	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Ivory
	24	Joseph Bird's	Son	Joseph Bird
	24	James How's	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Howe
July	22	Joseph Baas's	Son	Alden Baas
	29	Joh Braley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prissillah Brdley
August	5	Sary Downs	Son	John Wales
Sept <sup>r</sup>	2	Elijah Popes	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Pope
	2	Joseph Whistons Son &	Dau <sup>r</sup>	James & Sary Whiston
	23	David Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Bradley
Oct <sup>r</sup>	28	Humphry Atherton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jemimah Atherton
	28	Alexader Glovers	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Glover
	28	Samuel Hows	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Howe
	28	Joseph Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Wales
Novem <sup>r</sup>	18	Samuel Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Pierce
	25	John Champney	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Champney
	25	John Robinson,s Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Ebenezer Robinson
[7]				
Decem <sup>r</sup>	9	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Pierce
	16	Samuel Blakes	Son	James Blake
33 hath Received Baptism this Year 1750				
<hr/>				
1751				
January	6	Isaiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Leeds
	27	Josiah Munrow	Son	Lemuel Munrow

	27	Caleb Bradley	Son	Stephen Bradley
Febr <sup>r</sup>	10	Nathaniel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Submit Clap
	10	Joseph Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Withington
	10	Samuel Cox	Son	William Cox
	24	Jerijah Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Wales
	24	Isaac Humphry	Son	Elijah Humphry
Marh	17	Samuel Severs	Son	Joseph Severs
April	14	Samuel Bradleys	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Miletiah Bradley
	28	Joshua Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Williams
May	5	Edward Whites	Son	Ebeneser White
	19	Ebeneser Jonees	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Jones
	19	Isaac Devemport	Son	Josiah Devemport
	26	Jerathmeel Wheeler	Son	Solomon Wheeler
June	30	John Blakman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Blakman
July	7	Isaac Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Devemport
	28	Benjamin Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Silench Tilston
August	4	John Homans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Homans
	4	Aquilah Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Increase Tolman

[8]

August	18	John Holbruk	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Holbruk
	18	Prissillah Simmons	Amolatah*	
Sep <sup>r</sup>	15	Preserved Baker	Son	Joseph Baker
	15	Edward Preston	Son	Samuel Preston
	15	William Mariam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Mariam
	29	Henery Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Bird
Novem <sup>r</sup>	3	Joseph Clap	Son	Joseph Clap
	17	Joseph Bass Junior	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Bass
Decem <sup>br</sup>	1	Samuel Withingtons	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Withington
	15	Jonas Humphry	Son	David Humphry
30 Hath Received Baptism this Year 1751				

1752

January	12	John Wiswell Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Wiswell
	19	William Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Holden
	19	William King	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary King
March	22	Timothy Foster	Son	Edward Foster
	22	Samuel Jones	Son	Stephen Jones
	22	Jonathan Brdley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Brdley
	22	Josiah Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Bradley
	29	Zebediah Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Williams
	29	Joseph Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bird
April	5	Thomas Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Clap

[9]

April	12	Humphry Atherton	Son	John Atherton
	12	John Robinson Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	John Robinson
	26	Sollomon Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Kilton
May	16	Timothy Wales	Son	Ebeneser Wales
	24	Nathaniel Baker	Son	George Maxfield
	24	Joshua Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Severs
	24	John Champney	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Champney
	24	William Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Severs
June	14	Remember Preston Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Daniel Preston
	21	Elisha Devemport	Son	George Devemport
	21	John Kneeland	Son	Richard Kneeland
July	19	Benjamin Dolbier	Son	John Dolbier of Boston

\* A mulatto.

August	16	James Devemport	Son	John Devemport Boston
	16	John Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup>	son	Nathan Bradley
	16	Joseph Withington	Son	Joseph Withington
October	16	John White two	Dau <sup>rs</sup>	Elizabeth & Ann White
	16	Samuel Blake	Son	Thomas Blake
	28	Ebenezer Blake	Son	Seth Blake
	28	Samuel Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Cox
	28	John Evans	Son	John Evans
Novem <sup>r</sup>	12	Mary Diers	Son	Cornelus numan dier

[10]

Decem <sup>r</sup>	17	Caleb Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Avis Bradley
	31	Barnerd Capen	Son	John Capen
there has 34 Received Baptism this Year 1752				

1753

January	7	David Avery	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Avery
	14	Samuel Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Severs
	14	Isaac Devemport	Son	Joseph Devemport
March	4	Joseph Whiston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Silence Whiston
	18	Elisha Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tilston
	18	Isaiah Leeds	Son	Nathan Leeds
	25	Dorkis Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Bird
	25	Roger Clap	Son	Stephen Clap
April	1	John Pierce	Son	Daniel Pierce
	1	Samuel Baker	Son	Samuel Baker
	1	Samuel Baker	Son	David Baker
	15	John Homas	Son	John Homans
May	6	Isaac Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Humphry
	20	Rebekah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	bettee Kilton
June	10	Joseph Bass	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bass
	17	Jonathan Pason	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Pason
	17	Jerathmeel Wheelr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wheeler
July	1	Alexander Glovers	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Glover

[11]

July	1	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bird
	15	John Wales	Son	Nathaniel Wales
	15	Benjamin Dupee	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Dupee
	29	Preserved Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Baker
	29	Edward Preston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Preston
August	19	Samuel How	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah How
	26	Samuel Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Leeds
Sept <sup>r</sup>	23	Samuel Withington	Son	Ebenezer Withington
	30	Joseph Withington	Son	Benjamin Withington
October	21	John Brdley Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Nathan Bradley
Novem <sup>r</sup>	4	William Meriom	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thankfull Meriom
	4	William King	Son	Charles King
	25	Zebidiah Williams	Son	John Williams
Decem <sup>r</sup>	2	William Robinson	Son	Joseph Robinson
	23	Josiah Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thankful Munrow
	23	William Severs	Son	Jonathan Severs
	23	Josiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Leeds
	23	John Minotts	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Minotts
	30	John Champney	Son	Joseph Champney
in 1753 there has 39 Reciv'd Baptiam				

1754

Janu <sup>ry</sup>	13	John Blakman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Moses Blakman
	13	Jacob Bird	Son	Jacob Bird

[12]			
Febru <sup>r</sup>	10	William Vose	Son George Vose
	24	George Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Baker
	24	Daniel Wisweel	Son Daniel Wisweel
March	3	Timothy Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Foster
	3	Jonas Humphry Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lucy Humphry
	17	Barnard Capen's	Son Ebenezer Capen
	24	Joseph Spurr's	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Spurr
	31	John Robinson Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Robinson
April	14	John Evans	Dau <sup>r</sup> Silence Evans
	14	John Redes	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Redes
May	12	Caled Bradleys	Dau <sup>r</sup> Luce Bradleys
	12	Thomas Moseley	Son Ebenezer Moseley
	26	Henery Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Bird
Juley	28	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Wales
Agust	18	Thomas Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Clap
	25	Isaac Devemport	Son Isaac How Devemport
Sept <sup>r</sup>	15	Thomas Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son Thomas Bird
	22	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup> Rachel Pope
	22	Samuel Blake decs <sup>d</sup>	
		Widow	Dau <sup>rs</sup> Mary & Sarah Blake
	29	Joseph Wales	Son Samuel Wales
Oct <sup>r</sup>	13	Thomas Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lucy Foster
[13]			
Oct <sup>r</sup>	13	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ruth Wales
	20	Benjamin Lyon	Son Benjamin Lyon
	27	Henery Onel	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Oneal
Novem <sup>r</sup>	10	Edward White	Son Elijah White
	10	Joseph Bird	Son Joseph Bird
	10	Edward Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Kilton
	10	Samuel Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Cox
	17	Remember Preston Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Bebe Preston
	17	Abigal Taylor own the covenant & was Baptized	Abigal Taylor
	24	Ezekiel Tilson	Son Ezekiel Tilson
Dec <sup>r</sup>	1	John Davis	Son Moses Davis
	1	Elisha Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Tilston
	29	John Pierce	Son James Pierce

There hath 36 Reciv<sup>d</sup> Baptizm this Year 1754

1755

Janua <sup>ry</sup>	19	Joseph Whiston	Dau <sup>r</sup> Abigal Whiston
	26	Samuel Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Blackman
Febuary	2	Ebenezer Pope	Son John Pope
	23	Jonathan Taylor Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ann Payson
March	2 <sup>d</sup>	Ebenezer Jones	2 Sons Henery & Thomas Jones
	16	Isaiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup> Prissillah Leeds
	30	John Homans	Son Thomas Homans
	30	James Foster Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Foster
April	28	William King	Dau <sup>r</sup> Thankful King

[14]

April	30	Grace Viles	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Viles
May	18	Ebenezer Blake	Son James Blake
	18	James Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Withington
	25	Samuel Withington	Son Edward Withington
	25	David Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Clap
June	1	Jonathan Niles	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sussannah Niles

	1	Joseph Spurr	Son	Robert Spurr
	22	Samuel Mellish	Son	Samuel Mellish
	29	Samuel How	Son	Isaac How
Juley	27	Joshua Williams	Son	Oliver Williams
August	3	Henery Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Humphry
Sept <sup>r</sup>	28	Isaac Humphry	Son	Ebenezer Humphry
Oct <sup>r</sup>	5	Samuel Topliff	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Topliff
	26	Daniel Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wiswell
Novem <sup>r</sup>	9	John Robinson Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Stephen Robinson
	16	Timothy Foster	Son	Timothy Foster
	30	John Champney	Son	Samuel Champney
Dece <sup>r</sup>	14	Benajah Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Devemport
	14	John Minott	Son	George Minott
	21	Benjamin Lyon	Son	Benjamin Lyon
	28	James Humphry	Son	John Humphry
	28	John Blackman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Lemuel Blackman
	28	Henery Oneel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Oneel

---

there hath 38 Received Baptiam this Year 1755

---

[15]

1756				
January	4	Nathaniel Glover	Son	Nathaniel Glover
	11	Josiah Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Munrow
	11	Zebediah Williams	Son	Thomas Williams
	18	Josiah Leeds	m <sup>r</sup>	Frances Leeds
	18	Marthew Birds	Son	Marthew Bird
Febuary	1	Edward Preston	Son	Daniel Preston
	8	James Withington	Son	Robert Withington
	22	Samuel Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Blackman
March	7	John Langley	Son	John Langley
	14	Roger Clap	Son	Ezekiel Clap
	14	Edward Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Kilton
	14	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jerusha Bird
	14	Barnard Capen	Son	Barnard Capen
	21	Philip Withington	Son	Philip Withington
	21	William Vose	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Vose
April	11	Caleb Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Bradley
	11	William Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Severs
	25	Thomas Mosleys	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Moseley
	25	Aron Bird	Son	Aron Bird
May	2	Jonas Humphry Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Jonas Humphry
	9	George Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Baker
	30	Isaac Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Devemport
June	13	Joseph Langley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Langley
	27	Samuel Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Severs

[16]

Juley	18	Joseph Langley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Langley
	25	James Robinson	Son	James Robinson
August	8	Timothy Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Tilston
	15	John Foster	Son	John Foster
	22	Elihu Kilton	Son	Edward Kilton
Sept <sup>r</sup>	5	Joseph Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prudence Bird
	5	John Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Spurr
	12	Elisha Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Tileston
	12	Ezekiel Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tilston
	26	Thomas Foster	Son	Elisha Foster
	26	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tilston

Novem <sup>r</sup>	7	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Wales
	7	Daniel Nash	Son	James Nash
	26	Remember Preston	Son	Remember Preston
Decem <sup>r</sup>	5	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Davis

There hath 39 Received Baptism this Year 1756

1757

January	9	John McDaniel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail McDaniel
	16	James Foster	Son	James Foster
	23	William King	Son	John King
	30	John Pierce	Son	Ebenezer Pierce
	30	Ebenezer Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Pope
	30	Jonathan Niles	Son	Jonathan Niles

[17]

January	30	Benjamin Week's	Son	Payson Week's
February	6	Thomas Pierce	Son	Thomas Pierce
	13	Joseph Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jemimah Spurr
	20	Edward Preston	Son	Edward Preston
	20	John Wales	Son	John Wales
	27	Thomas Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Clap
	27	Nathaniel Glover	Son	John Hill Glover
March	13	Samuel Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Cox
	20	Ebenezer Clap	Son	Ebenezer Clap
	27	William Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Holden
April	17	Samuel Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Andrews
	17	Soloman Kilton	Son	John Kilton
	17	James Withington	Son	James Withington
	17	Samuel Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Mellish
	24	John Evans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Evans
May	15	Joseph Cauley	Son	Joseph Cauley
	22	Henry Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Bird
June	5	Nathan Taylor	Son	John Taylor
	5	Jonathan Payson	Son	Jonathan Payson
	19	Thomas Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Bird
July	10	Ebenezer Brown	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Brown
August	7	Isaiah Leeds	Son	Isaiah Leeds

[18]

August	7	Ebenezer Withington	Son	Mather Withington
	7	Ebenezer Borman	Son	Ebenezer Borman Negro
	21	David Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Clap
Sept <sup>r</sup>	4	Samuel Baker	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thomas & Margret Baker
	18	William Vose	Son	William Vose
	18	Samuel Toplif	Son	Nathaniel Toplif
	25	Joseph Bird	Son	Thomas Bird
	25	Henry Humphry	Son	William Humphry
Oct <sup>r</sup>	30	Zebediah Williams	Son	Thomas Williams
	30	John Champney	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Champney
	30	Samuel Withington	Son	Lemuel Withington
	30	Joshua Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Williams
	30	Isaac Devemport	Son	Samuel Devemport
Novem <sup>r</sup>	18	Rebeka Scoley	Son	Ebenezer Greenlief
	27	Daniel Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wiswell
Decem <sup>r</sup>	4	Josiah Munrow	Son	Josiah Munrow
	11	Joseph Whiston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Whiston
	25	Cap <sup>n</sup> John Homans	Son	Stephen Homans
	25	Ebenezer Blake	Son	William Blake



	25	Isaac Humphry	Son	Lemuel Humphry
	25	John Blackman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Zebiah Blackman
There has been 50 Received Baptism 1757				
<b>1758</b>				
Janu <sup>r</sup>	15	John Ward	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Ward
	29	Timothy Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Relief Foster
[19]				
Feby	19	Philip Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Catharine Mather Withington
	26	Samuel Blackman	Son	Samuel Blackman
March	12	Ebenezer Brown	Son	Ebenezer Brown
	26	Joseph Withington	Son	James Withington
	26	Jonathan Niles	Son	John Niles
	26	Enoch Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sussannah Glovers
April	2	John Foster	Son	Comfort Foster
	8	George Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Baker
	23	Ezekiel Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prudence Tilston
	23	Benjamin Lyon	Son	Thomas Lyon
	30	Barnard Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Capen
May	7	Ebenezer Jones	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Jones
	7	John Spurr	Son	Thomas Spurr
	15	Jonas Humphry Ju <sup>r</sup>	Son	Thomas Humphry
	28	Caleb Bradley	Son	Caleb Bradley
	28	Elihu Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thankfull Kilton
June	11	Nathaniel Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prudence Tilston
Juley	10	Martha Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	
	23	Daniel Nash	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebeca Nash
August	13	Joseph Langly	Son	Joseph Langley
	13	Nathan Taylor	Son	Nathan Taylor
Sept <sup>r</sup>	10	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Davis
	10	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Bird
	10	James Withington	Son	John Withington
	10	Aron Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Bird
[20]				
Sept <sup>r</sup>	24	William Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Severs
Oct <sup>r</sup>	8	Edward Preston	Son	George Preston
	8	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Bebe Bird
	22	James Foster Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Stephen Foster
Novem <sup>r</sup>	5	Samuel Andrews	Son	John Andrews
	20	Elisha Tileston	Son	Thomas Tileston
	20	Samuel Mellish	Son	John Mellish
Dece <sup>r</sup>	17	David Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Clap
	24	John Langley	Son	Ebenezer Langley
	31	William King	Son	Lemuel King
	31	James Robinson	Son	Edward Robinson
1758 There have been 38 Received Baptism this Year 1758				
<b>1759</b>				
Janu <sup>r</sup>	7	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Capen
	21	Edward Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Kilton
	21	John M Daniels	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Daniels
Feby <sup>r</sup>	25	Josiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Leeds
March	11	Nathaniel Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Glover
	25	Ebenezer Pope	Son	Ralfe Pope
	25	Ebenezer Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
April	1	Ebenezer Withington Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Withington
	8	Samuel Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Experience Cox

[21]

April	8	Enoch Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Glover
May	27	Abner Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Clap
June	11	Timothy Wales	Son	Timothy Wales
	11	Thomas Moseley	Son	Thomas Moseley
July	8	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joanna Bird
August	5	John Robinson Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Robinson
	5	James Kilton	Son	James Kilton
	12	Jonathan Devemport	Son	Philip Devemport
Sept <sup>r</sup>	9	Elihu Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Kilton
	16	William Vose	Son	Edward Vose
	23	Hannah Baker	Silence	Baker
	30	Daniel Wiswell	Son	Jonathan Wiswell
	30	Philip Withington	Son	Joseph Weeks Within <sup>t</sup>
Oct <sup>r</sup>	21	Isaac Devemport	Son	James Devemport
	21	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Wales
	28	John Blackman Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Blackman
Nov <sup>r</sup>	4	John Davis	Son	Nathaniel Davis
	11	Thomas Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Withington
	18	Henery Oneal	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther O'Neal
	25	Edward Preston	Son	John Preston
Dec <sup>r</sup>	2	Elijah Davis	Son	Elijah Davis
	2	David Clap	Son	David Clap

[Written in margin: Sept<sup>r</sup> 16 Eben<sup>r</sup> Borman Dt<sup>r</sup> / a negro flora Borman]

[22]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	16	Timothy Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Foster
	23	Josiah Leeds	Son	Richard Leeds

1759 There hath 34 Received Baptiam this Year

1760

Jan <sup>r</sup>	6	Joseph Whiston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Whiston
	13	Samuel Withington Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Withington
	20	Cap <sup>n</sup> John Homans	Son	Samuel Homans
	20	John Champney	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Champney
	27	Ebenezer Bird	Son	Ebenezer Bird
Febr <sup>a</sup>	3	Joseph Bird	Son	Joseph Bird
	17	John Pierce	Son	Lemuel Pierce
	24	Nathan Taylor	Son	Nathan Taylor
	24	Ezekiel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Tileston
	24	John Worde	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Worde
March	9	James Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Withington
	9	James Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Foster
	16	Barnerd Capens	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Capen
	30	Samuel Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Andrews
April	6	Caleb Bradley	Son	Ebenezer Bradley
	6	Jonathan Bird	Son	Jonathan Bird
	6	Abner Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Clap
May	18	Henery Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Humphry
	25	John Spurr	Son	William Spurr
June	8	Nathaniel Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Glover

[23]

July	13	George Baker	Son	Stephen Baker
	13	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Bird
	27	Ezekiel Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Leeds
Augu <sup>t</sup>	3	William King	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah King
	10	Eben <sup>r</sup> Withington Jr	Sarah	Withington

	10	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Tileston
	17	Abraham Wheeler	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wheeler
	31	Ebenezer Blake	Son	Lemuel Blake
Sept <sup>r</sup>	7	Samuel Toplif	Son	Samuel Toplif
	28	Lemuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Robinson
	28	Samuel Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Holden
Oct <sup>r</sup>	5	Thomas Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Clap
	12	Samuel Cox	Son	Samuel Cox
	19	Enoch Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Glover
Nov <sup>r</sup>	9	Samuel Mellish	Son	Henery Mellish
	16	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Capen
Dec <sup>r</sup>	7	Samuel Payson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Payson
	28	Elisha Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Tileston
	28	Joseph Langley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Langley
<hr/>				
1760 39 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year				
<hr/>				
1761				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	11	Widdow Grace Cavener	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Cavener
	25	Ebnezer Pope	Son	Samuel Pope
[24]				
Janu <sup>r</sup>	25	Samuel How Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel How
Feby <sup>r</sup>	1	Martha Bird	Son	Edmond Bird
March	1	Jonathan Champney	Son	Humphry Atherton Champney
	15	Obediah Low	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Low Boston
	30	Josiah Leeds	Son	Frances Leeds
April	5	Joseph Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prudence Bird
	5	Jonathan Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Jonathan Bird
	12	Elijah Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Withington
	19	Aron Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Bird
	26	David Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Clap
	26	Solomon Kilton	Son	James Kilton
May	17	Samuel Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Blackman
	17	Ebenezer Bird	Son	Ezra Bird
	30	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Bird
	30	Hannah Whiston	Son	Ralph &c
June	7	Ephraim Man	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Man
	14	Jonathan Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Devemport
Juley	12	Thomas Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rodah Withington
[25]				
Juley	19	John Homans	Son	Joseph Homans
	19	Roger Clap	Son	Nathaniel Clap
	26	Samuel Withington	Son	Nathaniel Withington
August	16	John Minott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Minott
Sept <sup>r</sup>	6	William Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Waitstill Severs
Oct <sup>r</sup>	4	Samuel Andrews	Son	Samuel Andrews
	4	Daniel Wiswell	Son	Richard Wiswell
	11	Joseph Wales	Son	Ephraim Wales
	11	Barnard Capens	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Capen
	11	Abraham Wheeler	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wheeler
	11	John Goff	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Goff
	18	Caleb Bradley	Son	Lemuel Bradley
Nov <sup>r</sup>	1	William Crouch	Son	William Crouch
	1	John Robinson	Son	Thomas Robinson
	1	Samuel Payson	Son	George Payson
	8	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Clap
	8	Lemuel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Clap
	28	James Robinson	Son	John Robinson

[26]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	13	John Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elener Storah Blackman
	13	Nathaniel Glover	Son	Alexander Glover

40 Hath Received Baptism this Year 1761

1762				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	17	James Foster J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Bulah Foster
	17	John McDaniels	Son	John McDaniels
	17	Ezekiel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebeka Tileston
	17	Elihu Kilton	Son	Ebeneser Kilton
	17	Pall Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Hall
	24	John Foster	Son	William Foster
March	28	Isaiah Leeds	Son	Edward Stow Leeds
April	4	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Pierce
	4	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Tiliston
	11	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wales
	11	James Kilton	Son	John Kilton
May	2	Joseph Whiston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Whiston
	2	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wales
	2	Henery Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Humphry
	2	Philip Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Withington
	23	Edward Brick	Son	Jonathan Brick
June	6	Ebeneser Bird	Son	Eli Bird
July	11	Samuel Toplif	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Toplif
August	1	Ebeneser Withington	Son	Daniel Withington

[Written in margin: Jany<sup>r</sup> 3 Eben<sup>r</sup> Borman Dau<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth a Negro]

[27]

August	1	Jonathan Champney	Son	Joshua Champney
	8	Henery Oneal	Son	John Oneal
	29	Lemuel Robinson	Son	Thomas Trott Robinson
Sept <sup>r</sup>	5	Cp <sup>n</sup> John Homan	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Homan
	5	John Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Spurr
	5	Benjamin Lyon	Son	Lemuel Lyon
	12	Thomas Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Clap
	12	Jonathan Triscot	Son	James Trott Triscott
	26	Jacob Bird	Son	Isaac Bird
Oct <sup>r</sup>	3	Samuel Robinson	Son	William Robinson
	3	John Day	Son	John Day
	24	James Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Withington
	24	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Bird
	31	William King	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah King
Nov <sup>r</sup>	7	Nathan Taylor	Son	James Taylor
	14	Enoch Glover	Son	Enoch Glover
	28	John Tolman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tolman

Her Mother  
Died She  
3 Days

37 Receivd Baptism this Year 1762

1763				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	2	John Capen	Son	Samuel Capen
	2	Joseph Bird	Son	Comfort Bird

[28]

Jany <sup>r</sup>	30	Ephraim Man	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Man
Feby <sup>r</sup>	13	Samuel Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Holden
	27	Josiah Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Leeds
March	6	John Goff		
	14	Thomas Moseley		
	27	Daniel Wi-		

-ley  
Iswell

April	10	Elisha Tilston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tileston
	10	Solomon Hall	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joseph & Mary Hall
	10	John Searls	Son	Samuel Searls
May	24	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
	1	Samuel Mellish	Son	William Mellish
	8	John Wiswell Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	John Wiswell
	8	Zebulun Crane	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Crane
	8	Nathaniel Glover	Son	William Glover
	8	Samuel Moroth	Son	Samuel Moroth
	15	Aron Rummery	Son	Thomas Rummery
June	22	John Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Davis
	12	Rachel Devemport	Son	Josiah Vose
	12	Mathew Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Bird
Juley	24	James Robinson	Son	John Robinson
	24	Aron Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Bird
August	7	Lemuel Clap	Son	Lemuel Clap
	7	Jonathan Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Clap

[Written in margin: June 19 A Negro Received Baptism Named Pompy]

[29]

August	14	John Foster	Son	William Foster
	28	Timothy Foster	Son	Timothy Foster
	28	Paul Hall	Son	James Hall
Sept <sup>r</sup>	11	Thomas Bird	Son	Lemuel Bird
	25	Joseph Langley	Son	Lemuel Langley
	25	John Word	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mindwell Word
October	2	Barnerd Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Capen
	2	Isaac Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Devemport
	16	Samuel Cox	Son	John Cox
November	6	Abraham Wheeler	Son	Samuel Wheeler
	6	Abner Clap	Son	Supply Clap
	13	Ezekiel Tileston	Son	Lemuel Tileston
	20	Philip Withington	Son	Ebenezer Withington
December	11	John Pierce	Son	Isaac Pierce

1763 there Has been 40 Receved Baptism this year

1764

Jany <sup>r</sup>	1	David Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Clap
	15	Samuel Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Margret Andrew
Feby <sup>r</sup>	5	John Robinson J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Robinson
	5	Jonathan Bird	Son	Benjamin Bird
	19	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Davis
March	19	Nathaniel Tileston	Son	Nathaniel Tileston
	4	William Vose	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Vose
	4	James Withington	Son	Salter Withington
	4	Edward Brick J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Edward Brick
	18	John Blackman	Son	Jonathan Blackman
	18	Edmond Dolbeer	Son	John Dolbeer of Boston
	18	Joseph Triscott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Triscott

[30]

March	18	Lemuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jerusha Robinson
April	1	Samuel Swift	Son	Jonathan Swift of Boston
	1	Frances Price	Son	Frances Price
	8	Cristifer Prince	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Prince of Boston
	8	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Bird
	22	Obadiah Low	Son	James Low of Boston
	22	Samuel Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Blackman

May	13	Daniel Leeds	Son	Daniel Leeds
	27	Ebenezer Pope	Son	Edmond Pope
	27	William Severs	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Severs
June	27	James Foster	Son	John Foster
	17	Solomon Kilton	Son	Elijah Kilton
	17	William Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Andrews
	24	Joseph Waldow	Son	Joseph Waldow of Boston
Juley	24	Samuel Withington Jr	Son	Phinehas Withington
	8	Elihu Kilton	Son	Elisha Kilton
	8	Henery Vaughn	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Vaughn
	22	Joseph Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Bird
	22	Daniel Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Wiswell
	22	Benjamin Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Lyon
	29	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Wales
	29	Elijah Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Withington
	29	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Bird
August	12	John Minott	Son	John Minott
[31]				
August	19	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Wales
	26	Jonathan Niles	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Niles
	26	Aaron Rummery	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Rummery
Sept <sup>r</sup>	16	Noah Clap	Son	John Clap
	23	Thomas Withington	Son	Thomas Withington
Oct <sup>r</sup>	7	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Pope
	7	Samuel How Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth How
	14	Cp <sup>n</sup> John Homans	Son	Stephen Homans
	14	Jonathan Leeds	Son	Jonathan Leeds
Nov <sup>r</sup>	4	Enoch Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Glover
	11	Zebulun Crane	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rhoda Crane
Dec <sup>r</sup>	2	John Goff	Son	Joseph Goff
	9	Thomas Ramours	Son	John Ramour
	9	Henery Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Humphry
	9	Samuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Robinson
	30	C <sup>le</sup> b Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Bradley
[Written in margin: 1764 Sept <sup>r</sup> 23 Eben <sup>r</sup> Borman A Negro Dau <sup>r</sup> Named Ann]				
54 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this year 1764				
1765				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	13	Samuel Cox	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thomas & Hannah Cox
	27	Lemuel Clap	Son	Edward Clap
Feb <sup>y</sup>	3	Zebediah Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Margret Williams
	3	John Spurr	Son	James Spurr
	3	Henery Oneal	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Oneal
March	10	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prudence Bird
	31	John Tolman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Tolman
April	7	Pall Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Hall
[32]				
April	14	Abraham Woodard's	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anna Woodard
	14	Samuel Holden	Son	Samuel Holden
May	5	John Searls	Son	Robert Searls
	19	John Capen	Son	John Capen
	19	Isaiah Leeds	Son	David Leeds
June	16	John Langleys	Son	William Langley
	30	Josiah Leeds	Son	William Leeds
	30	Ebenezer Hall	Son	James Hall
	30	Benjamin Homans	Son	Benjamin Homans





	10	Thomas Bird Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Bird
	10	Thomas Clap Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Clap
	31	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prissillah Bird
	31	Samuel Pierce	Son	Samuel Pierce
Sept <sup>r</sup>	14	Joseph Langley	Son	William Langley
	21	Elisha Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Tileston
	28	Jonathan Clap Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Clap
Oct <sup>r</sup>	12	James Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Kilton
Nove <sup>r</sup>	16	Daniel Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Wiswell
	16	Stephen Ferington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Ferington
Dec <sup>r</sup>	7	Francis Deluce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Deluce
	14	Jonathan Triscott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Triscott
	28	Sam <sup>l</sup> Withington Jr	Son	Lewis Withington

[35]

37 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this year 1766

1767				
Jany	4	Joseph Bennet On <sup>d</sup> y <sup>e</sup> Covenant & Receiv <sup>d</sup> Baptism Aged 16 Years		
	11	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Clap
	18	John Minott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Minott
	25	Samuel Toplif	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Toplif
Feby <sup>r</sup>	1	Phinehas Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Holden
	8	John Goff	Son	Russel Goff
	8	Eben <sup>r</sup> Blake Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Josiah Blake
	15	Abner Clap	Son	Samuel Clap
	15	Hopstill Hall	Son	John Hall
	22	Paul Davis Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Davis
March	29	Timothy Wales	Son	William Wales
	29	Benjamin Lyon	Son	Peter Lyon
	29	Samuel Leeds Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Leeds
May	10	Ezra Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Badlam
	24	Joseph Birds	Dau <sup>rs</sup>	Sarah & Lydia Bird
	24	Paul Hall	Son	James Hall
	24	Jonathan Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Leeds
	24	John Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Howe
	31	Abraham Woodard	Son	John Clark Woodard
	31	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Bird
June	7	Barnard Capens	Son	Barnard Capen

[36]

June	7	Elijah Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Withington
	21	Isaiah Leeds	Son	Isaac Leeds
Juley	19	Ezekiel Tolma	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tolman
	19	Joseph Haws	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Haws
	26	Sam <sup>l</sup> Holden	Son	Jestinen Holden
	26	Sam <sup>l</sup> Robinson	Son	Moses Robinson
August	2	Timothy Tileston	Son	Ebenezer Tileston
	9	Ebenezer Bird	Son	Ebenezer Bird
	16	John Wiswell Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Wiswell
	16	Thomas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Tolman
	23	Daniel Oliver	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Francis Oliver
	30	Job Walker	Son	Ebenezer Williams Walker
	30	Isaac Devemport	Son	Ephraim Devemport
	30	Francis Deluce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Deluce
	30	Daniel Leeds	Son	Benjamin Bass Leeds
Sept <sup>r</sup>	6	Ebenezer Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Hall
	6	Ebenezer Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Williams
	20	Stephen Ferington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Ferington

Oct <sup>r</sup>	4	Samuel Payson	Son	Samuel Payson
	11	Samuel Maxfield	Son	Samuel Maxfield
	11	Jonas Tolman	Sons	Jonas & James Tolman
	18	James Withington	Son	Elijah Withington
Nov <sup>r</sup>	8	David Clap	Son	Seth Clap
Dec <sup>r</sup>	27	Edward Glover	Son	Edward Glover

48 Hath Receivd Baptism this year 1767

[Written in margin: Edward Parks of Milton 3 Children Born / Sept 6 & Sept 13  
they Receiv'd Baptism / Named Elizabeth Jerusha & Sarah]

[37]

1768

Jany <sup>r</sup>	3	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Davis
	24	Samuel Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Mellish
	24	Enoch Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Glover
Feby <sup>r</sup>	7	Sam <sup>l</sup> Andrews	Son	Thomas Andrews
	21	Solomon Hall	Son	Solomon Hall
	28	John Tolman Jr	Son	John Tolman
	28	Samuel Tolman	Son	Daniel Tolman
March	13	Thomas Withington	Son	Nathaniel Withington
	13	James Kilton	Son	Ebenezer Kilton
April	3	Henery Vone	Son	Thomas Vone
	24	Nathaniel Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Hill Glover
May	8	Samuel How Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah How
	15	John Maxfield	Son	John Maxfield
June	12	Cap <sup>n</sup> James Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Foster
	19	William Holden Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Holden
	26	Sam <sup>l</sup> Cox	Son	Henery Cox
July	3	Henery Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Humphrey
	3	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Capen
	10	Abraham Wheeler	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wheeler
	17	Elihu Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Kilton
	24	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Pope
	24	Samuel Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Munrow
August	7	John M <sup>c</sup> Daniels	Son	Joseph M <sup>c</sup> Daniels
	14	John Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Blackman
	14	Cap <sup>n</sup> John Homans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Homans
[38]				
August	14	Ebenezer Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Relief Blake
	28	Lemuel Robinson	Son	William Royal Robinson
Sept <sup>r</sup>	4	Thomas Foster Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Foster
	4	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Tileston
	4	Hopstill Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Hall
	11	Jonathan Holden	Son	James Holden
	18	Mathew Bird	Son	James Semore Bird
Oct <sup>r</sup>	2	Samuel Toplif	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Toplif
	2	Joseph Langley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Langley
	2	John Goff	Son	Stephen Goff
	9	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Clap
	23	John Spurr	Son	Benjamin Spurr
	23	Francis Duluce	Son	Francis Deluce
	30	Thomas Moseley	Son	Jonathan Moseley
	30	John Worde	Son	William Worde
Novem <sup>r</sup>	13	Thomas Evans Wife &	Son	Elizabeth & Thomas Evans
	20	Thomas Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Devemport
	27	Aron Birds	Son	Shippe Bird

Dec <sup>r</sup>	19	Jonas Tolman	Son	William Tolman
	25	John Clap	Son	John Clap

---

There Hath 46 Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1748

---

[39]

1769				
Jany	1	Stephen Ferinton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Firinton
	15	William Andrews	Son	William Andrews
	15	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Bird
	22	Samuel Leeds J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel Leeds
	22	Moses Davis Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebkah Davis
	29	Edward Preston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Preston
	29	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Ezekiel Tolman
	29	Joseph Hawes	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Hawes
Feby <sup>r</sup>	5	James Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Brick Robinson
	12	Ezra Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rbekah Badlam
	19	Joseph Bird	Son	Olover Cromel Bird
	19	Susannah Bradley	Son	Abraham Jackson
March	5	Jonathan Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Leeds
	5	Ebenezer Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jerusha Williams
	5	Sam <sup>l</sup> White	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth White
	19	Samuel Withington	Son	Enos Withington
	19	Jonathan Bird	Son	Stephen Bird
	19	Samuel Pierce	Son	Abraham Pierce
April	2	Ichabod Wiswell	Son	Ebenezer Wiswell
	23	Isaac Devemport	Son	Ebenezer Devemport
May	7	Samuel Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Maxfield
	7	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Munrow

[40]

June	4	John Minott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Minott
	11	John Gervis	Son	John Gervis
	11	& His Son Francis	Son	Francis Gervis
	11	Thomas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tolman
	18	Phillip Withington	Son	William Withington
Juley	9	John How	Son	George How
	23	Timothy Wails	Son	Stephen Wails
August	20	Job Walker	Son	Joseph Walker
Sept <sup>r</sup>	3	Thomas Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Son	James Clap
	3	Sam <sup>l</sup> Holden	Son	Edward Holden
	24	Thomas Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Charlot Withington
	24	Jonathan Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Clap
Oct <sup>r</sup>	8	Lemuel Clap	Son	Samuel Clap
	8	Zebulun Crane	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Crane
	8	Samuel Howe J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Howe
	8	Samuel Generson	Son	John Luckes Generson
Nove <sup>r</sup>	5	Widow Abigal Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Capen
	12	Daniel Fairns	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Darkis Fairns
	12	John Worde	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Worde
	12	Samuel Tolman	Son	Samuel Tolman
	19	Ann Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Wait Foster

[41]

Nove <sup>r</sup>	26	John Wales	2 Dau <sup>rs</sup>	Ann Wales 2 years old & Elizabeth Wales
	26	Edward Pierce	Son	Edward Pierce
Dec <sup>r</sup>	10		Son	Stephen Andrews

---

Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1769

---

1770

Jany <sup>r</sup>	7	William Vose	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Vose
	7	John Vone (Vaughan)	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Vone
Feb <sup>y</sup> <sup>r</sup>	28	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Davis
	4	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Clap
	4	Samuel Cox	Son	Robert Cox
	11	Timothy Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Tileston
	11	Ebenezer Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Hall
	18	Daniel Oliver	Son	Daniel Oliver
March	18	John Pierce	Son	John Pierce
	25	Solomon Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Hall
	4	John Blackman	Son	Andrew Blackman
	4	Barnard Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Capen
	18	Paul Davis J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel Davis
	18	Moses Richardson	Son	Moses Richardson
April	25	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Capen
	1	Enoch Glover	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Glover
	1	Samuel Shepherd	Son	Samuel Shepherd
[42]				
April	15	James Foster	Son	Benjamin Foster
	22	Samue <sup>l</sup> Blackman	Son	William Blackman
	29	Benjamin Lyon	Son	Samuel Lyon
May	20	James Baker J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Edmond Baker
	20	John White	Son	John White
June	3	Thomas Carns	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Carns
	3	Nathaniel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Unice Clap
	10	John Williams J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Caleb Williams
	23	Isreal Beels	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Beels
Juley	8	Paul Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Hall
	8	Elijah Tolman	Son	Benjamin Dolbier Tolman
	15	Jesseniah Thayer	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Thayer
	22	Lemuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polley Robinson
	22	Ebenezer Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Blake
August	5	Stephen Ferinton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Ferinton
	12	Sam <sup>l</sup> Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Molly Mellish
	12	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Relief Holland Tileston
	18	John Gervice	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Gervice
Sept <sup>r</sup>	16	Ezra Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Badlam
	16	Ebenezer Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Prissillah Baker
[43]				
Sept <sup>r</sup>	23	Sam <sup>l</sup> Toplif	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Toplif
	30	Elijah Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Withington
Oct <sup>r</sup>	7	Hopestill Hall	Son	Hopestill Hall
	7	Francis Deluce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Deluce
	7	Ichabod Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Wiswell
	14	Lemuel Clap	Son	Ebenezer Clap
	14	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Lemuel Tolman
	28	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Munrow
Nove <sup>r</sup>	28	Joseph Hawes	Son	Joseph Hawes
	4	Samuel Payson	Son	William Payson
	4	Elihu Kilton	Son	Rufus Kilton
	11	Jonathan Holden	Son	John Holden
	11	Abner Clap	Son	James Clap
	18	Elizabeth Berry on'd y <sup>e</sup>	covenant & Receiv'd Baptism	
Dec <sup>r</sup>	2	Thomas Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Bird
	16	Moses Davis Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Davis

30	Alexander Glover	Son	Alexander Glover
30	Ebenezer Maxfield	Son	Amos Maxfield
30	Jonas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Tolman

---

There Hath 56 Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1770

---

[44]

1771			
Jany <sup>r</sup>	6	Hannah Blake on'd y <sup>e</sup>	Covenant & Receiv'd Baptism
	6	Mehetable Blake on'd y <sup>e</sup>	Covenant & Receiv'd Baptism
	13	John Tolman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son Elisha Tolman
	20	Henry Humphrey	Son Lemuel Humphrey
	20	Abraham How	Son Abraham How
	20	Widow Mary Walker	Son Job Walker
Feby <sup>r</sup>	3	Aron Bird	Son William Bird
	3	William Holden J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lydia Holden
	24	Josiah Leeds	Son Josiah Leeds
March	10	John Goff	Son Ebenezer Goff
	24	Sam <sup>l</sup> Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lydia Maxfield
April	14	Joseph Langley	Dau <sup>r</sup> Thankfull Evans Langley
	28	Isaac Devemport	Son John Devemport
	28	Samuel How Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son Samuel How
May	19	Samuel Withington J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lucy Withington
June	9	James Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Robinson
	16	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup> Eunice Bird
August	4	Jonathan Boman J <sup>r</sup>	Son Jonathan Boman
	4	Joseph Devemport	Son Joseph Devemport
	25	Noah Clap	Son Ebenezer Clap
	25	Jonathan Triscott	Son Samuel Triscott

[45]

August	25	John Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup> Rachel How
	25	Edward Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Glover
Sept <sup>r</sup>	22	Samuel Clap	Son Samuel Clap
	29	Lemuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Robinson
	29	Sam <sup>l</sup> Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Pierce
	29	Sam <sup>l</sup> Withington Tar <sup>s</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Withington
Oct <sup>r</sup>	6	John Spurr	Son Eliphelep Spurr
	20	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Bird
	20	Ezra Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup> Loas Clap
Nov <sup>r</sup>	18	Lemuel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup> Rebekah Clap
Dec <sup>r</sup>	1	Samuel Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Tolman

---

There Hath 32 Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1771

---

1772			
Jany <sup>r</sup>	5	Elijah Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Tolman
	5	Stephen Ferington	Son Stephen Ferington
	5	Abijah Beels	Dau <sup>r</sup> Unice Beels
	12	Daniel Oliver	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Oliver
	12	Ebenezer Everet	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Everet
	19	Solomon Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup> Prissillah Hall
	19	John Gervice	Son Stephen Gervice
	19	Thomas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ruth Tolman
	26	John Maxfield	Son John Maxfield

[46]

Feby <sup>r</sup>	2	Jonathan Clap	Son Jonathan Clap
	16	Daniel Fairn	Dau <sup>r</sup> Anne Fairn
	16	Ebenezer Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Maxfield

	23	Samuel Blackman	Son	Unite Blackman
March	1	Mathew Bird	Son	James Bird
	1	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Capen
April	12	Sam <sup>l</sup> Toplif	Son	Richard Toplif
	19	Jonathan Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Leeds
May	3	Ebenezer Blake	Son	Ebenezer Blake
	24	Sam <sup>l</sup> Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Zibbiah Robinson
	31	Barnard Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Loas Capen
June	14	Abraham Wheeler	Son	Thomas Baker Wheeler
	14	John Clap	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nathaniel & Hannah Clap
	21	Francis Deluce	Son	John Deluce
July	12	Ebenezer Williams	Son	Zebediah Williams
	19	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Wales
	19	Timothy Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Tileston
August	2	Joseph Turner	Son	Joseph Turner
	16	Ebenezer Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Hall
	16	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Nathaniel Tolman
	24	Ezra Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Badlam
	31	Samuel Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Andrews
	31	Alexander Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Glover

[47]

August	31	William Munrow	Son	William Munrow
	31	Benjamin Dickermom	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Leeds Dickermom
Sept <sup>r</sup>	7	Thomas Clap	Son	Charles Clap
	7	Ebenezer Tolman	Son	Ebenezer Tolman
	14	Henery Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Ann Humphrey
	14	Edward Parks	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Parks
	28	Paul Davis Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Adams Davis
Oct <sup>r</sup>	11	John Blackman	Son	James Blackman
	11	Thomas Evans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Evans
	18	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Bird
	25	Joseph Hawes	Son	William Hawes
Nove <sup>r</sup>	1	Samuel Mellish	Son	Stephen Mellish
	8	Elijah Davis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Davis
Dec <sup>r</sup>	6	Lemuel Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Robinson
	6	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Tileston

48 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1772

1773

Jany <sup>r</sup>	17	Ichabod Wisewell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wisewell
Feby <sup>r</sup>	7	Jesseniah Thayer	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Thayer
	7	Jonathan Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Ann Holden
	21	Joseph Devemport	Son	John Devemport
	28	Isreal Beels	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Beels
March	14	James Kilton	Son	Thomas Kilton
	14	Samuel Belcher	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Belcher
May	30	Aron Bird	Son	John Bird

[48]

May	30	Abraham Howe	Son	James Blake Howe
July	4	Isaac Devemport	Son	Daniel Devemport
	4	Aron Rumery	Son	John Rumery
	4	Stephen Ferington	Son	William Ferington
	26	Edward Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Bukley Williams
	26	John Minor	Son	Nathaniel Minor
Sept <sup>r</sup>	12	Samuel Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Evans Munrow
Oct <sup>r</sup>	17	Ebenezer Williams	Son	Elijah Williams

Dec <sup>r</sup>	19	Samuel Howe J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Howe
		Samuel Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Pierce
		John Pierce	Son	John Pierce
		Ezra Badlam	Son	Ezra Badlam
		John Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Howe
		Edward Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Glover
		Samuel Withington Trh	Son	Samuel Withington
<hr/>				
29 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1773				
<hr/>				
1774				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	2	Samuel Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tolman
	2	Thomas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Tolman
	2	Ezra Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Clap
	23	Sam <sup>ll</sup> White	Son	Sam <sup>ll</sup> White
	23	Elijah Jones	Son	William Jones
March	6	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jemime Clap
<hr/>				
[49]				
May	1	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Moses Tolman
	1	Ebenezer Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Maxfield
	1	Abner Clap	Son	Oliver Clap
	29	John Blackman	Son	Stephen Blackman
	29	John Bradley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Marcy Green Bradley
June	26	Daniel Oliver	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Oliver
	26	William Munrow	Son	Thomas Evans Munrow
	26	Seth Blake	Son	Bill Blake
August	15	Jonathan Blake	Son	James Blake
	21	John Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Spurr
	21	Joseph Clap	Son	Joseph Clap
Sept <sup>r</sup>	18	Samuel Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Holden
	18	Joseph Hawes	Son	John Hawes
	18	Joseph Devemport	Son	Edward Devemport
Oct <sup>r</sup>	2	Samuel Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Maxfield y <sup>e</sup> first M <sup>r</sup>
Everet Baptized				
	2	Elihu Kilton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Kilton
	2	Francis Deluce	Son	Thomas Deluce
	16	Timothy Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Francis Tileston
	16	Lemuel Clap	Son	Richard Clap
<hr/>				
[50]				
Oct <sup>r</sup>	16	Joseph Langley	Son	Joseph Langley
	16	John Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Munrow
	23	Samuel Belcher	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabbe Belcher
	23	Ebenezer Tolman J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Thomas Jones Tolman
	23	Lem <sup>ll</sup> Colyer	oned the Covenant & Receiv'd Baptism	
Nove <sup>r</sup>	6	Abraham Wheeler	Son	Abraham Wheeler
	6	John Tolman J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jemime Tolman
Dec <sup>r</sup>	4	Timothy Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Wales
	4	Paul Davis J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Zacceus Davis
	4	Ebenezer Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Loas Hall
	11	Ezekiel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Hill Tileston
	11	Nathaniel Titeston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Tilison
	25	Samuel Leeds J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Nathaniel Leeds
	25	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Pierce
<hr/>				
39 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1774				
<hr/>				
1775				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	1	D <sup>r</sup> James Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Baker



	1	Ebenezer Glover	Son	Benjamin Woodworth Glover
	22	Jonathan Leeds	Son	Alexander Glover*
			[51]	
Jan <sup>y</sup>	22	Hopewell Hall	Son	Jonathan Hall
	22	Richard Hall Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Hall
March	5	Eph <sup>r</sup> Jones	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Jones
	19	John Leeds	4	Dau <sup>r</sup> Abigail Jerusha Susannah & Nancy Leeds
	19	Isabod Wisweel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Wisweel
	19	Jonathan Holden	Son	Ezekiel Holden
	26	Jedediah Thare	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Thare
April	2	Paul Hall	Son	Stephen Hall
	2	Ebenezer Bird	Son	James Bird
	2	Alexander Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Glover
May	14	Barnd <sup>r</sup> Capen	Son	Lemuel Capen
	28	Erna Badlam	Son	Erna Badlam
	28	John Baker Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Baker Her Mother died When she was born
Juley	16	William Sumner	Son	William Sumner
August	13	Issac Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Devemport
	13	William Blake	Son	Lemuel Blake
	20	John Capen Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Edward Capen
Sept <sup>r</sup>	10	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Capen
			[52]	
Sept <sup>r</sup>	17	Samuel Mellish Jr	Son	Samuel Mellish
Oct <sup>r</sup>	1	Aron Bird	Son	Abraham Bird
	8	Ezekiel Bird's	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Holden Bird
	15	Samuel Withington Tar <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Withington
	15	Joseph Clap Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigail Glover Clap
	22	Roland Hall	These 3 Persons oned the Covenant	
	22	Pelletiah Hall	& Receiv'd Baptism	
	22	Poly Blake		
Nove <sup>r</sup>	5	Thomas Macrate	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Margret Macrate of Roxbry
	5	Samuel Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	EU nice Mellish
	5	Ebenezer Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joe Maxfield
	12	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Phinehas Tolman
	12	Seth Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Blake
	12	Jacob Bird	Son	Jacob Bird
	12	Aron Rumery	Son	David Rumery
	12	Pero a Negro Man on'd	the Covenant & Receiv'd Baptism	
	26	The Rev <sup>d</sup> M <sup>r</sup>		
		Moses Everet	Son	Moses Everet
Dec <sup>r</sup>	3	John Howe	Son	Joseph How
	3	Nabbe Wilson on'd the	Covenant & Receiv'd Baptism	
	10	Sam <sup>l</sup> Pierce	Son	George Pierce
			[53]	
Dec <sup>r</sup>	10	Mehetable Blake	Son	James Bruce
	10	John Robinson Negro's	Baptised Febe & Sepeo	
	17	Ebenezer Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Wales
	31	Desire Tolman	Son	William Tolman
	31	Elisha Clap Decs <sup>d</sup>	Son	Elisha Clap
50 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1775				

\* Alexander Leeds (town records).

1776				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	14	James Baker y <sup>e</sup> 3 <sup>d</sup>	Son	Phin <sup>e</sup> has Baker
	28	Benjamin Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thankfull Lyon
Feby <sup>r</sup>	11	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Sumner	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Sumner of Roxbury
	25	Mary Walker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Soffia Walker
March	3	William Blake	Son	William Blake
	10	Jonathan Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Blake
	17	Arnol Wells	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Jones Wells
April	7	Noah Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Clap
	7	John Blackman	Son	James Blackman
	7	Joseph Devemport	Son	Jason Devemport
	14	Joseph Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Blake
	21	Ebenezer Withington Tar <sup>t</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Baker Withington Her Mother Died She being 15 Days old
	21	Ebenezer Robinson Decs <sup>d</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Robinson
	21	Lenard Miller	Son	Joseph Miller of Milton
[54]				
April	28	Thomas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Weightstill Tolman
May	26	Edward Blake	Son	Thomas Blake
June	16	John Goff	Son	Jesse Goff
	30	Lemuel Clap	Son	Elisha Clap
	30	Edward Glover	Son	Lewis Glover
Juley	28	Elijah Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Luis Tolman
August	18	Ebenezer Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Capen
	25	James Robinson	Son	Stephen Robinson
Sept <sup>r</sup>	1	Mary Tolman	Son	William Walker
	1	Jane Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Molly Atherton
	22	Joseph Langley	Son	Edmond How Langley
	29	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Molly Pierce
Nove <sup>r</sup>	3	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Belcher	Son	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Belcher
	17	Jonas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Tolman
Dec <sup>r</sup>	1	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Maxfield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Maxfield
	1	John Capen	Son	John Capen
	1	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Tolman	Son	Edward Tolman
	1	Phinehas Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patte Holden
	15	Nathaniel Tileston	Son	Ebenezer Devemport Tiliston
	22	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Mellish Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betse Mellish
	29	Jonathan Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Bird

---

35 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1776

---

[To be concluded]

## BURIAL RECORDS AND INSCRIPTIONS AT NASSAU, NEW PROVIDENCE

Communicated by ALFRED JOHNSON, Litt. D., of Boston, Mass.

THE following records and inscriptions were copied by the writer during a visit to Nassau, New Providence, in March 1914. The records of burial were taken from the Burial Books of St. Matthew's Parish, the oldest parish at Nassau, and comprise all the burial entries during the first half of the nineteenth century that refer to

persons who were obviously Americans. They consist of seventeen entries from Book 1, which begins in 1802, and three entries from Book 2, and they are given in chronological order. The inscriptions are believed to include all the inscriptions at Nassau, at present legible, which give evidence of referring to persons who came to that place from the territory now forming the United States. Among them may be found the names of some of the American Loyalists who emigrated to Nassau at the time of the Revolution.

#### FROM THE BURIAL BOOKS OF ST. MATTHEW'S PARISH

May. 9. 1803.	Mrs. Mary Sampson. wife of James Sampson, Esq., late of East Florida, aged 59 Years.
Apr. 5. 1809	William Rineland of New York aged 28 years interred in church yard.
August 12, 1810	Mr. Davis late from South Carolina. Interred.
Sept. 3. 1810.	Joseph Burns from New York.
January 18 <sup>th</sup> 1812	Capt. Thomas Mispree from N. York.
Sept. 7 <sup>th</sup> 1812,	Jeremiah Butler a native of Durham Connecticut.
Sept. 13, 1814.	James Wilcocks a native of Philadelphia.
Oct. 19. 1814	Samuel Driggs, Master Mariner. A native of Middletown State of Connecticut. aged abt. 51 years
January 19 <sup>th</sup> 1816,	Lewis Thompson — a native of South Carolina.
March 6 <sup>th</sup> 1816.	Mrs. Margaret Askey a native of Georgia.
Apr. 9. 1816.	Mr. Night a native of Boston.
Sept. 12 <sup>th</sup> 1818.	J <sup>no</sup> Egan, a planter of East Florida, who was drowned in the Harbour.
August 29 <sup>th</sup> 1820	William Atwell, a native of America.
Dec. 17. 1820,	Thomas Johnson formerly of East Florida.
June 7, 1821	Seth D. Plympton a native of America (constable)
June 19 <sup>th</sup> 1822	Samuel Pearce (shoemaker) a native of N. America.
Oct. 31, 1826.	Thomas Cunningham (mariner) a native of North America died the 30 <sup>th</sup> aged 40 years.
	James, Yoarison (an American soldier) April 7, 1849, about 18 yrs.
	Alfred B. Ockerman. (American seaman) 1 <sup>st</sup> September 1849 aged 22 years.
	Samuel E. Rand American seaman 18 Sept. 1849. 49 yrs.

#### INSCRIPTION FROM THE WESTERN ESPLANADE

In Memory of Isaac son of Stephen and Patience Brayton of Newport in Rhode Island died Jan<sup>ry</sup> Ye 6<sup>th</sup> 1742/3 in Ye 30<sup>th</sup> Year of his age.\*

#### FROM TABLETS IN CHRIST CHURCH (THE CATHEDRAL)

Under this stone lieth interred the body of Thomas Michael Carter son of the Rev. Robert Carter & Jane his wife who dep: this Life Jan. the 27, 1763 in the 17 year of his age.

Here Lies interred the Body of Elizabeth Dixon Late of Philadelphia, Widow, who departed this Life the 18<sup>th</sup> of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1779 aged 54 years.

Sacred to the Memory of William Moss Esquire born at Huyton in the County of Lancaster, and Kingdom of Great Britain but who past the greatest Portion of the last twenty four years of his life in Georgia East Florida,

\* This inscription is on a slate gravestone that is set in the concrete sea wall of the western end of the Esplanade, west of Nassau.

and these Islands where he died on the 9<sup>th</sup> day of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1796 aged 45 years.  
[A verse follows.]

#### FROM THE OLD CEMETERY ON THE PARADE GROUND

Here lieth the Bodies of Ann Brown & Elizabeth Mannsell Daughters of John & Susanna Brown Ann Brown was born the 20 day of August 1761 & died the 16<sup>th</sup> day of July 1765 and Elizabeth Mannsell was born the 21<sup>st</sup> day of February 1755 and died the 6 day of May 1784.

Here lieth the Bodies of John Brown and Ann Grant Son and Daughter of John & Susanna Brown John Brown was born the 12<sup>th</sup> day of December 1757, and died the 17 day of January 1786. And Anna Grant was born the 3 day of December 1763 and died the 29<sup>th</sup> day of November 1787

Sacred to the Memory, of Mrs. Mary Johnson the wife of William Johnson and Daughter of John and Mary Petty who departed this life July 31, 1802 aged 34 years six months and 25 days. [A verse follows.]

Here lieth interred. Thomas Pinckney late Mr & S.- Cargo of the Sloop Adventure of Charles Town, S<sup>c</sup> Carolina who living, Justly obtained the Character of a Man of strict Honour and Probity and is now as justly lamented by all who knew him He departed this life ye 6<sup>th</sup> of May A.D. 1733 in the 31<sup>st</sup> year of his age To whose Memory This stone is gratefully dedicated By his most affectionate Brother Charles Pinckney of Charles Town aforesaid Esq. as a Monument Sacred to that Friendship Which ever subsisted between them Vivit post Funera Virtus

Sacred to the Memory of John Whippo of a Respectable family in Connecticut North America Who died on this Island June 30<sup>th</sup> 1799 in the 17<sup>th</sup> Year of his age

#### FROM THE CEMETERY OF ST. MATTHEW'S CHURCH

Beneath this stone lies interred the earthly remains of Elizabeth Jane Anderson wife of the Honorable George Campbell Anderson. Her Majesty's Attorney General for the Bahamas. She died on the 1 day of October A.D. 1811 aged 31 years after a lengthened illness which she endured with the calm and quiet resignation of the true christian leaving a fond husband and a young and only child together with a large circle of relatives and friends to lament her early death. [At the top of the stone is a coat of arms.]

In Memory of Elizabeth M. Anderson wife of the late Dr. Anderson of Virginia, U.S.A., for many years resident in Cuba. died 25 January 1849.

In the same grave\* lies interred the remains of Georgina Hill, infant daughter of George Campbell Anderson Esquire who was born on the first of June 1855 and died on the following day.

Beneath this stone lies interred the body of John Anderson, Esquire who departed this life on the 6<sup>th</sup> day of August A.D. 1838 aged 76 Years. Mr. Anderson was born in New York, then a British possession on the 18<sup>th</sup> of June 1762. Early in life he entered as a midshipman on board His Britanic Majesties Ship Experiment commanded by James Wallace in which vessel, he was in four different engagements, in the last of which the Experiment was captured by a French fleet. Mr. Anderson having procured his release returned to America then the Theatre of the Revolutionary War and having obtained an Ensigny in the British Army. He continued in active service during the whole of that war, at the conclusion of which he retired on half pay and eventually settled in the Island in the Year 1782 where by a steady course of upright conduct he gained for himself the esteem and respect of all who knew him. [On this stone is a coat of arms, similar to that on stone of Elizabeth Jane Anderson.]

\* The grave of Elizabeth Jane Anderson.

Here lies interred the earthly remains of Susanna H. Anderson relict of the late John Anderson Esq. Who departed this life on the 14<sup>th</sup> day of December 1845 in the 83<sup>rd</sup> year of her age. Mrs. Anderson was born in the city of Savannah in the Province of Georgia when a possession of Great Britain on the 11<sup>th</sup> of April 1763 & resided in this Colony for the last 60 Years of her life during which long period her exemplary conduct in the various relations of life obtained for her the respect & Esteem of all who knew her & her memory will be long cherished with affectionate remembrance by her children and a numerous circle of Relatives and Friends [*At the top of the stone is a coat of arms, similar to that on stone of Elizabeth Jane Anderson.*]

In memory of Robert Inston Born in Mobile Alabama Jan. 4. 1828 Died in Nassau N.P. Aug. 20. 1865 Also his wife Eliza Inston born in Mobile Ala. Feb. 7 1832 Died in Nassau N.P. Dec. 13, 1863.

In Memory of Margaret Petit born in Mobile Ala. Feb. 10<sup>th</sup> 1812 died in Nassau July 2<sup>nd</sup> 1863.

Sacred to the memory of Captain J. H. Smith of Charleston S. C. Who departed this life Nov. 5<sup>th</sup> 1862 aged 39 years Erected by his beloved wife.

Elizabeth P. Stockman daughter of Jacob & Harriet Stockman Born in Philadelphia, Pa. Died in Nassau Aug. 9. 1896 A Patient Sufferer at Rest.

Sacred to the Memory of the honorable John Storr, a native, of St. Augustine Florida, and during many years an upright and useful member of her Majesties Council for these Islands. He Was born 1783 and died at Nassau July 2<sup>nd</sup> 1846. As a Merchant largely connected with the commerce of this Colony, as a Philanthropist always among the first to identify himself with any movement to advance the happiness of his adopted country — As a Husband and Father gentle, faithful and sincere — in every relation of life he was respected and beloved by all classes of society in this Colony. His death is regretted as a private woe, or a public calamity. His sorrowing widow erects this tablet as a frail record of his Virtues. Jesus said unto her thy brother Shall rise again John. 11. 23.

Sacred to the Memory of Eliza Storrs widow of the late Honorable John Storrs a member of her Majestie,s Council and a highly respected Merchant of this Colony. The Piety charity benevolence, sincerity and kind disposition of Mrs. Storrs secured to her the warmest feeling of affection and regard of her friends and acquaintances and esteem and respect of the entire community. She died universally regretted on the sixth day of November 1855 in the 66 year of her age.

#### FROM THE WESTERN CEMETERY, KNOWN ALSO AS "POTTER'S FIELD"

Sacred to the Memory of Ann the wife of William Brown late of Philadelphia, N.A. who departed this Life on the 15<sup>th</sup> of February 1811 aged 29 years

Augustus Thayer son of the Hon. Patrick Brown and Harriot his wife Born Aug. 30, 1816. Died May 12, 1822.

In Memory of the Honorable Patrick Brown. who departed this life June 15, 1845. in the 77<sup>th</sup> year of his age. He was Senior Member of Her Majesty's Council of these Islands and for many years held the offices of Registrar of the Court of Vice Admiralty and Assistant Justice of the General Court.

In Memory of Patrick Henry Brown Son of the Hon. Patrick Brown Esq: and Harriot, his wife. He was born 6 Nov. 1812, and departed this life 13 March, 1815 In Memory also of their Infant twin daughters interred 25 May 1815.

In Memory of Sarah Brown, daughter of Philip Brown, Esq. and Susannah his wife, and the beloved Sister of the Hon. Patrick Brown She died Oct. 5, 1840 aged 68 years.

In Memory of Mrs. Margaret Cunningham wife of General Robert Cunningham who died on the 26<sup>th</sup> of March 1815 In the 76<sup>th</sup> year of her age

In Memory of General Robert Cunningham who was exiled from his native country In the American Revolution For his attachment to his King and the laws of his country. He acted as a Colonel of a Regiment In the Royal Army and General of the Loyal Militia of South Carolina. He died on the 9<sup>th</sup> of February 1813 In the 75<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

Here rest the Remains. of Daniel D'Oyley Junior, M.D. of Charleston, South Carolina who died of a consumption in this Island on the 14<sup>th</sup> day of February A.D. 1816 aged 31 years.

Sacred to the memory of Mary Hunt The wife of Thomas Hunt of Charleston South Carolina She died on the 7<sup>th</sup> of August Anno Domini 1802 aged 24 years.

In Memory of Abby Dickinson Kirkwood wife of William Kirkwood, M.D. for 52 years. Born at Hadley, Mass. April 12, 1813 Died Oct. 21, 1888.\*

In Memory of William Kirkwood, M.D. Member of the Legislative Council Bahamas Born at Belfast, Ireland, April 27, 1814 Died Dec. 9, 1888.†

Here lieth the Remains of Major Christopher Neeley, Who was banished from his native Country in the American Revolution for his Attachment to his King and the Laws of his Country, He acted as a Major in the Loyal militia, and a Captain of a Company in a Provincial Regiment in the Royal Army. He died the 26<sup>th</sup> of April 1807 aged 63 Years.

Underneath this Stone Lie Interred the remains of Sarah, wife of John L. Pintard (a native of New Jersey) Who was born in the year, 1751 and departed this Life Feb. 5<sup>th</sup> 1812 aged 61 Years.

Lorenzo Snow of New York City. Born in Amherst, Mass. May 4<sup>th</sup> 1804, Died in Nassau N.P. Feb. 10, 1883 A Christian.

Sacred to the memory of Frederick Stevens Purser in the Navy, of the United States, Born September 10<sup>th</sup> 1818, Died July 14<sup>th</sup> 1843 This tomb has been erected by his, Brother officers of the Boxer.

Sacred to the memory of James Thayer Son of Williams Thayer, Esquire of Providence, Rhode Island, United States of America. Far from his native home adorned and supported by every Christian Virtue he expired on this Island August 21<sup>st</sup> 1817, In the 21<sup>st</sup> Year of his age. Blessed with uncommon talents early devoted to literary and scientific pursuits, he was the pride of the University in his Native State at which he graduated September 7, 1814.

"O hopes dissolved! Oh prospects all decayed!  
O dawn of glory, opening but to fade!  
Pleased we beheld thy early laurels bloom  
Nor knew they were a trophy for thy tomb!" ‡

## RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT VASSALBOROUGH, ME.

Communicated by Hon. HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER, A.M., of Gardiner, Me.

[Continued from page 169]

### [RECORDS OF MARRIAGE CERTIFICATES, CONTINUED]

Daniel Runnels, son of Benjamin Runnels of China, County of Kennebec,§ and Rebecca his wife, and Mary Allen, daughter of Peter Allen of Vassal-

\* This inscription is on a large tomb.

† This inscription is on the same large tomb on which the preceding inscription is cut.

‡ This inscription is on a gravestone in the lot of Hon. Patrick Brown.

§ Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

boro, County and State aforesaid, deceased, and Patience his wife, in Vassalboro, 28, 11 mo., 1822.

John Estes of China, County of Kennebec, son of Simeon Estes of Raymond, County of Cumberland,\* and Hannah his wife, and Anna Austin of Vassalboro, daughter of Ebenezer Austin of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Phebe his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 26, 12 mo., 1822.

Elijah Cook of Vassalboro, son of John Cook of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Judith Meder, daughter of Micajah Meder of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 8 mo., 1824.

Joseph Cook of Vassalboro, son of John Cook of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Sarah Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, deceased, and Margaret his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 10 mo., 1824.

Stephen Wing of Vassalboro, son of Stephen Wing of Sidney, County of Kennebec,\* and Dorothy his wife, and Rebecca Starkey, daughter of Moses Starkey of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, and Eunice his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 27, 12 mo., 1820.

John Pinkham of Gardiner, son of Elijah Pinkham of Gardiner, County of Kennebec,\* and Abigail his wife, and Mary Coleman, daughter of Christopher Coleman of Bristol, County of Lincoln, and Sally his wife, in Gardiner, 27, 9 mo., 1821.

Abner Hoxie of Plantation No. 1, son of Isaac Hoxie of Sidney, County of Kennebec,\* and Amy his wife, deceased, and Lydia Rogers, daughter of Thomas Rogers of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Mary his wife, in Vassalboro, 19, 1 mo., 1825.

Isaac Hawkes, son of Lemuel Hawkes of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Abigail his wife, and Esther Hobby, daughter of Remington Hobby, Jr., of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, deceased, and Margaret his wife, in Vassalboro, 21, 9 mo., 1825.

Robert Cook of Vassalboro, son of John Cook of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Susan Leonard, daughter of Caleb Leonard of Jefferson, County of Lincoln,\* and Lucy his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 22, 9 mo., 1825.

Asa Morrell of Falmouth, son of Peter Morrell of Berwick, County of York,\* and Hannah his wife, both deceased, and Cynthia Dow, daughter of Paul Dow of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, deceased, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 10 mo., 1825.

Moses Taber of Vassalboro, son of Jacob Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, deceased, and Phebe P. Sweat, daughter of Curtis Sweat of Windham, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Loranah his wife, in Vassalboro, 3, 1 mo., 1827.

William Gifford, son of Isaiah Gifford of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Hannah his wife, and Rachel Meeder, daughter of Micajah Meeder of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 1 mo., 1827.

Peter M. Stackpole of Berwick, son of Thomas Stackpole of Berwick, County of York,\* deceased, and Sarah his wife, and Mary Dow, daughter of Paul Dow of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, deceased, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 30, 5 mo., 1828.

Joseph Allen of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* son of Pelatiah Allen of Windham, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, and Hannah his wife, both deceased, and Lydia Russel, daughter of Richard Russel of Vassalborough and Lydia his wife, both deceased, in Vassalborough, 31, 1 mo., 1828.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."



Robert Winslow of Vassalboro, son of William Winslow of Falmouth, County of Cumberland,\* and Phebe his wife, deceased, and Phebe Taber, daughter of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 8 mo., 1828.

Jedediah Jepson of China, son of John Jepson of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, both deceased, and Rebecca Meeder, daughter of Micajah Meeder, County and State aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 11 mo., 1828.

Samuel Hussey of Vassalboro, son of Pelatiah Hussey of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Mercy his wife, and Sarah I. Starkey, daughter of Abner Rogers of Berwick, County of York, deceased, and Jennet his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 12 mo., 1828.

Hezekiah Pope of Vassalboro, son of Ebenezer Pope of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Rebecca Wing, daughter of Moses Starkey of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, and Eunice his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 25, 11 mo., 1829.

John Winslow of Albion, son of Oliver Winslow of Albion, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Lydia Ramsdell, daughter of George Ramsdell of Hallowell, County of Kennebec, and Eunice his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 22, 9 mo., 1830.

Benjamin W. Goddard, son of Israel Goddard of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lusana his wife, and Bethiah Pope, daughter of Ebenezer Pope of Vassalboro aforesaid and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 9 mo., 1830.

Jabez Jenkins, Jr., of Winslow, son of Jabez Jenkins of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Elizabeth his wife, deceased, and Sarah Nichols, daughter of John Nichols of Winslow, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Abigail his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 9 mo., 1828.

Benjamin Jepson of China, son of John Jepson of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, and Patience Meader, daughter of Micajah Meader of Albion, County aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 2, 6 mo., 1831.

John B. Hawks of Vassalboro, son of Nathaniel Hawks of Winslow, County of Kennebec,\* and Hannah his wife, both deceased, and Bethiah Taber, daughter of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 10 mo., 1831.

Sewell G. Robinson of Vassalboro, son of Daniel Robinson of China and Ruth his wife, and Mary Weeks, daughter of Butler Weeks of Vassalboro County of Kennebec,\* and Eliza his wife, in Vassalboro, 22, 5 mo., 1833.

Joseph H. Cole of Vassalborough, son of Isaac Cole of Vassalborough, County of Kennebec,\* and Anna his wife, both deceased, and Fanny Robinson, daughter of David Robinson of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 31, 5 mo., 1832.

Isaiah Fry of Vassalboro, son of Joshua Fry of Vassalboro, County [of Kennebec],\* and Mary his wife, and Mary Goddard of Vassalboro, daughter of Robert Goddard of Sidney, County and State aforesaid, and Christiana his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 31, 10 mo., 1833.

Robert Goddard of Vassalboro, son of Israel Goddard of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lusana his wife, and Patience Allen, daughter of Peter Allen of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, and Patience his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 26, 6 mo., 1834.

William Campbell, Jr., of Vassalboro, son of William Campbell of Sangerville, County of Penobscot,\* and Martha his wife, and Nabby T. Hobby, daughter of Gideon Hobby of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, deceased, and Sally his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 12 mo., 1834.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

Jacob Taber of Vassalboro, son of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, and Hepzibah Pope, daughter of Ebenezer Pope of Vassalboro and Sarah his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 23, 10 mo., 1834.

Noah Farr, Jr., of Gardiner, County of Kennebec,\* son of Noah Farr and Abigail his wife, and Eliza Meader, daughter of Valentine Meader of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, and Phebe his deceased wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 1 mo., 1836.

Charles Nichols of Vassalboro, son of Samuel Nichols of Berwick, County of York,\* deceased, and Dorcas his wife, and Esther Owen, daughter of Nathaniel Owen of China, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, and Phebe his wife, in Vassalboro, 5, 5 mo., 1836.

David Robinson of Vassalboro, son of Samuel Robinson of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Lydia his wife, and Mary Chase, daughter of John Chase of Windham, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, deceased, and Mercy his wife, in Vassalboro, 26, 11 mo., 1829.

Daniel Holway of Sandwich, son of Stephen Holway of Sandwich, County of Barnstable and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and Rebecca his wife, deceased, and Lydia Nichols, daughter of Stephen Nichols of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lydia his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 2, 11 mo., 1837.

Moses Osborne of Winslow, son of Moses Osborne of Weare, County of Hillsboro and State of New Hampshire, deceased, and Ruth his wife, and Phebe W. Stuart, daughter of James Stuart of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Eunice his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 28, 9, 1837.

Benjamin Worth, Jr., of Vassalboro, son of Benjamin Worth of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, deceased, and Mary Robinson, daughter of Samuel Robinson of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, deceased, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 28, 6 mo., 1838.

Isaac Robinson of Portland, son of Timothy Robinson of Windham, County of Cumberland,\* and Salome his wife, and Ann C. Keith, daughter of Joseph Howland of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Sarah his wife, in Vassalboro, 27, 2 mo., 1839.

William Weeks of Vassalboro, son of Butler Weeks of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Eliza his wife, and Mary G. Robinson, daughter of Daniel Robinson of China, County aforesaid, and Ruth his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 9 mo., 1839.

[END OF BOOK I]

Zaccheus Goddard of Vassalboro, son of Israel Goddard of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lusanna his wife, and Miriam Allen, daughter of Peter Allen of Vassalboro, County aforesaid, deceased, and Patience his wife, in Vassalboro, 28, 4 mo., 1836.

George R. Buffum of Vassalboro, son of Isaac Buffum of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Sarah his wife, and Lydia H. Taber, daughter of Barnabas Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Lydia his wife, in Vassalboro, 22, 3 mo., 1836.

Josiah Jones of China, County of Kennebec, son of Stephen Jones of Brunswick, County of Cumberland,\* and Eunice his wife, and Ann Pope of Vassalboro, daughter of Oliver Winslow of Albion, County of Kennebec, and Sarah his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 23, 11 mo., 1837.

James Coombs of Albion, son of Jonathan Coombs of Albion, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Hannah Nichols, daughter of Stephen Nichols of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, in Vassalboro, 24, 9 mo., 1840.

Levi Gardner of Vassalboro, son of Benjamin Gardner of China, County

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."



of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, and Eliza Paddock, daughter of Francis Paddock of Nantucket, County of Nantucket, deceased, and Mary his wife, in Vassalboro, 23, 9 mo., 1841.

Jeremiah R. Jones of China, son of Josiah and Comfort Jones of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe Pope of Vassalboro, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah Pope of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 28, 9 mo., 1843.

George Taber of Vassalboro, son of Daniel Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Rebecca his wife, and Esther B. Pope, daughter of Ebenezer Pope of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, and Sarah his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 28, 4 mo., 1842.

Moses Osborne of Winslow, son of Moses Osborne of Weare, County of Hillsborough and State of New Hampshire, and Ruth his wife, both deceased, and Eliza Hussey, daughter of Peter Hussey of Bremen, County of Lincoln,\* and Lucy his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 10 mo., 1844.

Nathan C. Bailey of Winslow, son of Ebenezer Bailey of Litchfield, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Tabitha his wife, and Lydia Douglas, daughter of Cornelius Douglas of Winslow, County and State aforesaid, and Phebe his wife, in Vassalboro, 22, 5 mo., 1845.

William Weeks of Vassalboro, son of Butler Weeks of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Eliza his wife, and Lavinia Jenkins, daughter of Jabez Jenkins of Winslow, County of Kennebec, and Mary his wife, deceased, in Vassalboro, 31, 10 mo., 1844.

John Jones of China, son of Abel Jones of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Susanna his wife, and Lydia Runnels, daughter of Daniel and Mary Runnels of China, in Vassalboro, 30, 9 mo., 1847.

Henry Dudley of Vassalboro, son of John Dudley of China, County of Kennebec,\* and Eunice his wife, and Emily E. Parker, daughter of George Parker of Vassalboro and Deliverance his wife, in Vassalboro, 6, 3 mo., 1845.

Samuel Jones of China, son of Josiah and Mary A. Jones of China, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Margaret B. Nichols, adopted daughter of Caleb and Emma Nichols, County and State aforesaid, she being deceased, in Vassalboro, 26, 3 mo., 1851.

Charles Osborne of Smithfield, County of Providence and State of Rhode Island, son of John and Elisabeth Osborne of said Smithfield, and Louisa L. Lang of Vassalboro, daughter of John D. and Ann Elmira Lang of said Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 1, 7 mo., 1846.

William A. Jones of China, son of Josiah and Mary A. Jones of China, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Mary A. Runnels, daughter of Daniel and Mary Runnels of China, County and State aforesaid, in East Vassalboro, 27, 3 mo., 1851.

Daniel Osborne of Weare, son of Moses and Ruth Osborne of Weare, County of Hillsborough and State of New Hampshire, deceased, and Lucy Owen, daughter of Nathaniel and Phebe Owen of China, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, in Vassalboro, 17, 3 mo., 1852.

Gilbert Aldrich of Vassalboro, son of Jacob and Mehetabel Aldrich of Uxbridge, County of Worcester and State of Massachusetts, she being deceased, and Eliza Taber, daughter of Paul Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* deceased, and Elisabeth S. his wife, in Vassalboro, 25, 2 mo., 1852.

Clarkson Jones of China, son of Josiah and Mary A. Jones of China, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Alvina P. Runnels, daughter of Daniel and Mary Runnels of China, County and State aforesaid, in East Vassalboro, 18, 5 mo., 1853.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

Clement Rackliff of Unity, son of Benjamin Rackliff of Limington, County of York,\* deceased, and Sarah his wife, and Margaret Varney of Vassalboro, daughter of John Buffum of Berwick, County of York,\* and Hannah his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 19, 5 mo., 1841.

Charles G. Pinkham, son of Charles Pinkham of Augusta, County of Kennebec,\* and Dorothy his wife, deceased, and Anstress G. Hobby, daughter of John Hobby of Winslow, County of Kennebec,\* and Phebe his wife, in Vassalboro, 24, 9 mo., 1846.

William Thomas Willis, formerly Smith, of Jericho, town of Oyster Bay, County of Queens and State of New York, son of Samuel Smith and Mary his wife, and Lydia Maria Taber, daughter of Daniel Taber and Rebecca his wife of the town of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 14, 5 mo., 1856.

Stephen N. Taber of Vassalboro, son of Daniel and Rebecca Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Mary E. Pope, daughter of Hezekiah and Rebecca Pope in the aforesaid town and county, in Vassalboro, 15, 11 mo., 1854.

Joshua G. Bailey of the City of Philadelphia, State of Pennsylvania, son of Joshua and Elizabeth L. Bailey of the same place, he being deceased, and Theodate Lang, daughter of John D. and Ann Elmira Lang of the town of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 1, 10 mo., 1856.

Henry Taber of Vassalboro, son of Daniel Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Rebecca his wife, and Eunice S. Wing, daughter of Stephen Wing of Sidney, county aforesaid, deceased, and Rebecca S. his wife, in Vassalboro, 22, 5 mo., 1845.

William H. Bailey of Manchester, son of Timothy and Betsey Bailey of Manchester, County of Kennebec,\* and Mary C. Nichols, daughter of Stephen and Hannah Nichols of Winslow, County and State aforesaid, in Vassalboro, 4, 12 mo., 1856.

Abram T. Barker of Tiverton, son of Abram and Margaret B. Barker, both deceased, of Tiverton, County of Newport and State of Rhode Island, and Ellen M. Frye, daughter of Thomas and Lydia P. Frye of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 22, 4 mo., 1857.

Benjamin W. Goddard, son of Israel Goddard, deceased, of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Lusana his wife, and Hannah H. Varney, daughter of Isaac Smith of Palmyra, County of Somerset and State aforesaid, and Sarah his wife, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 23, 9 mo., 1858.

Joshua Cobb of Limerick, son of Nicholas Cobb of Limerick, County of York,\* and Desire his wife, and Phebe C. Hobbey, daughter of John Cook of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, in Vassalboro, 18, 6 mo., 1856.

David Robinson of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* son of Samuel and Lydia Robinson, deceased, and Hannah B. Gardner, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Gardner of China in said county and state, deceased, in East Vassalboro, 27, 1 mo., 1859.

Charles C. Winslow of Fairfield, son of Daniel and Irene Winslow of Fairfield, County of Somerset,\* and Susanna G. Frye, daughter of Isaiah and Mary Frye of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, in Vassalboro, 25, 10 mo., 1860.

James H. Cook of Unity, son of Daniel and Elisabeth S. Cook of Unity, County of Waldo,\* and Olive W. Nichols, daughter of Stephen and Hannah P. Nichols of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, deceased, in Vassalboro, 14, 11 mo., 1860.

Samuel C. Newhall of Washington, son of Amos and Elisabeth Newhall of Washington, County of Knox,\* she being deceased, and Jane Y. Partridge,

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

daughter of Jacob and Betsey Partridge of Winslow, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, she being deceased, in Vassalboro, 20, 2 mo., 1861.

Joshua S. Bowerman of Falmouth, son of Barnabas and Virtue R. Bowerman, she being deceased, County of Barnstable and State of Massachusetts, and Mary T. Buffum, daughter of George and Lydia Buffum of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 22, 5 mo., 1862.

Paul Wing of Sidney, son of Adam and Esther Wing of ———, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Hannah R. Buffum, daughter of Isaac and Sarah Buffum of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec, both deceased, in Vassalboro, 24, 6 mo., 1847.

Charles H. Goddard of China, son of Robert and Patience Goddard of Lewiston, County of Androscoggin,\* and Ann Elmira Nichols, daughter of Stephen and Hannah Nichols of Winslow, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 23, 10 mo., 1862.

John A. Frye of Vassalboro, son of Isaiah and Mary Frye of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* and Anna W. Allen, daughter of Stephen and Sarah Allen of said Vassalboro, she being deceased, in Vassalboro, 26, 11 mo., 1863.

Henry A. Jepson of China, son of Abner and Comfort Jepson of China, County of Kennebec,\* he being deceased, and Almira P. Cook, daughter of Elijah and Judith Cook of Vassalboro, County and State aforesaid, in East Vassalboro, 25, 10 mo., 1849.

Charles H. Jones of Vassalboro, son of Charles and Mary C. Jones of Brunswick, County of Cumberland,\* both deceased, and Harriet Hamblin, daughter of Charles and Content Hamblin of Westbrook, County and State aforesaid, he being deceased, in Vassalboro, 29, 6 mo., 1865.

Stephen Nichols, Jr., of Vassalboro, son of Stephen and Hannah P. Nichols of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Louisa J. Hobbey, daughter of John and Phebe C. Hobbey of Winslow, County of Kennebec, in Vassalboro, 3, 6 mo., 1852.

George P. Day of Durham, County of Androscoggin,\* son of Isaiah and Deborah Day of Brunswick, County of Cumberland and State aforesaid, he being deceased, and Sarah P. Estes, daughter of Thomas and Phebe Estes of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec and State aforesaid, she being deceased, in Vassalboro, 22, 1 mo., 1868.

Henry Taber of Vassalboro, son of Daniel and Rebecca Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* she being deceased, and Lavinia J. Weeks, daughter of Jabez and Mary Jenkins of Winslow, County of Kennebec, she being deceased, in Vassalboro, 14, 3 mo., 1871.

Lindley H. Jones of Lynn, Mass., son of Lemuel and Huldah Jones of Windham, County of Cumberland,\* he being deceased, and L. Maria Jepson of Vassalboro, daughter of Oliver and Syrena P. Jepson of China, County of Kennebec,\* he being deceased, in Vassalboro, 18, 2 mo., 1873.

Joseph M. Hanson of Rochester, New Hampshire, son of Tobias Hanson of Brookfield, County of Carroll and State of New Hampshire, and Hannah his wife, both deceased, and Catherine F. Pinkham, daughter of William and Anna Frye of Salem, County of Essex, and State of Massachusetts, both deceased, in Waterville, 23, 9 mo., 1885.

Edward W. Jones of Chicago, son of Joseph and Isabella L. Jones of Chicago, County of Cook and State of Illinois, and Elma M. Taber, daughter of George and Esther B. Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* in Vassalboro, 18, 8 mo., 1875.

Alfred H. Taber of Vassalboro, son of Stephen N. and Mary E. Taber of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* he being deceased, and Abbie M. Weeks, daughter of William and Lavinia J. Weeks of Vassalboro, County of Kennebec,\* he being deceased, in Vassalboro, 4, 8 mo., 1881.

\* Followed by the words: "and State of Maine."

John Newlin of Lower Monthly Meeting, Southampton County, Virginia, son of Jacob and Ruth Newlin, late of Park County, Indiana, and Sarah W. Goddard of Vassalboro Monthly Meeting, State of Maine, daughter of Elijah and Dorcas Winslow, late of China, State of Maine, at house of S. S. Hussey in Vassalboro, 19, 3 mo., 1884.

[END OF BOOK II]

[To be continued]

## ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By HENRY WINTHROP HARDON, A.M., LL.B., of New York City

[Continued from page 162]

61. MOSES' HUCKINS (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Lee, 1797, farmer, born at Madbury 9 Nov. 1774, died 10 Oct. 1810. He married, 2 Feb. 1803 (town records), his double cousin, ANNA DAME (10, ix, 1), daughter of Hunking<sup>6</sup> and Hannah Boody<sup>6</sup> (Huckins), *q.v.*

Children, born at Lee:

- 128. i. ROBERT,<sup>6</sup> b. 1804.
- 129. ii. JONATHAN D., b. 1806.
- iii. SARAH, b. 31 July 1809; d. at Newmarket 28 Mar. 1884; m. 4 July 1832 (town records) ZEBULON DAVIS, s. of Moses and Nancy (Norris), of Lee, farmer, soldier in the War of 1812, b. at Lee Oct. 1798, d. at Alton 28 Nov. 1868. Children, b. at Lee: 1. *Rebecca*,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 May 1834; d. unm. at East Lynn, Mass., 1 Dec. 1912.
- 2. *Lavina*, b. 11 Oct. 1835; living (1910); m. 16 Sept. 1860 Benjamin C. Heath, s. of Benjamin M. and Rachel (Sanborn), of Epsom, N. H., and of East Lynn, Mass., shoemaker, b. at Epsom 29 Oct. 1834, living (1910). 3. *Emma Jane*, b. 31 Mar. 1844; d. unm. 28 Feb. 1903.

62. ROBERT' HUCKINS (*Israel,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), of Barrington (Strafford) and of Madbury, farmer, born at Barrington 2 June 1783, died at Strafford 17 Oct. 1832. He married, 15 Mar. 1804, HANNAH B. CAVERLEY, daughter of Lieut. John and Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (Boody), who was born at Barrington 22 Oct. 1781 and died 7 Mar. 1833.

Children, born at Barrington (Strafford):

- i. JOHN C.,<sup>6</sup> of Strafford, farmer, b. 29 Mar. 1805; d. unm. 3 Sept. 1890.
- 130. ii. ASA, b. 21 Dec. 1807.
- iii. JONATHAN, of Strafford, farmer, b. 28 Sept. 1813; d. unm. at Northwood 12 Oct. 1893.
- 131. iv. ROBERT, b. 8 July 1821.
- v. ELIZABETH LYDIA, b. 20 May 1829; d. 19 May 1907; m. 7 Oct. 1855, as his second wife, SAMUEL NELSON' TOWLE, s. of Robey M.<sup>6</sup> and Abigail (Nelson) (Towle Family, pp. 178-179, 227), of Barnstead and of Northwood, shoemaker, member of the Legislature, b. at Barnstead 15 Apr. 1830, d. 31 Dec. 1882. Children,\*

\* She has also an adopted daughter, Alice Lois, born in Boston 10 June 1871; living (1910); married 24 Nov. 1892 John F. Bates, son of John F. and Elizabeth (West), of Danvers, Mass., shoe-cutter, born at Marblehead, Mass., 11 Jan. 1873, living (1910).

b. at Northwood: 1. *Albert Wilder*,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1856; d. 24 Feb. 1857. 2. *Martha Ellen*, b. 31 July 1858; d. 24 Feb. 1869. 3. *John Gardner*, of Northwood, shoe-manufacturer, b. 17 Jan. 1860; living (1910); m. 1884 Nellie B. Hanson, dau. of Dr. Caleb and Emma (Knowles), b. at Northwood 10 Oct. 1863, living (1910).

63. ISRAEL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Israel*,<sup>8</sup> *Robert*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Strafford, farmer, born at Barrington 29 Apr. 1791, died 11 Mar. 1855. He married first, 13 May 1817 (town records), RHODA EATON WALDRON, daughter of Col. Azariah and Deborah (Brown) (Boody Annals, p. 163), who was born at Barrington 28 Nov. 1798; secondly, 24 June 1824 (town records), MARY WALDRON, sister of his deceased wife, who was born at Barrington; and thirdly, 4 June 1827 (*ib.*), SUSANNA<sup>6</sup> BOODY, daughter of John<sup>4</sup> and Susanna (Hayes) (Boody Annals, p. 206), who was born at Strafford 31 Jan. 1811 and died 11 Mar. 1855.

Children by first wife, born at Strafford:

132. i. SAMUEL W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Oct. 1817.  
 ii. RUTH D., b. 10 May 1819; d. 9 Sept. 1891; m. 21 Jan. 1844 DUDLEY B.<sup>8</sup> CARLETON, s. of Dudley<sup>7</sup> and Sarah (Carter) (Wells's Newbury, p. 494), of Davenport, Iowa, and Newbury, Vt., merchant, farmer, b. at Newbury, Vt., 10 June 1820, d. 21 July 1904. Children, the first one b. in Boston, Mass., the others at Davenport, Iowa: 1. *Carlotta D.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 June 1845; living (1910) at Appleton, Wis.; m. 2 Jan. 1866 Capt. George Warren<sup>8</sup> Huckins (135), s. of Israel<sup>7</sup> and Susanna<sup>6</sup> Boody, *q.v.* 2. *Frank P.*, of Des Moines, Iowa, salesman, b. 10 Dec. 1857; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 24 Nov. 1880 Jane Holmes, dau. of William and Lena (Smith), b. at Davenport, Iowa, 14 Feb. 1860, living (1910). 3. *Harriet P.*, b. 16 Aug. 1859; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 17 Nov. 1881 Robert C. Willerton, s. of Christopher and Harriet (Baldwick), of Rock Island, Ill., hotel clerk, b. at Boston, Eng., 17 Nov. 1852, living (1910).  
 iii. DEBORAH B., b. 20 Aug. 1822; d. 11 Feb. 1902; m. 7 Apr. 1847 GEORGE W. K.<sup>8</sup> CARLETON, s. of Dudley<sup>7</sup> and Sarah (Carter), of Newbury, Vt., farmer, b. at Newbury, Vt., 15 Oct. 1822, living (1910). Children, b. at Newbury, Vt.: 1. *Luella C.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1850; living (1910) at Manchester; m. 24 Dec. 1873 Edward C. Burbeck, s. of William H. and Sarah (Carleton), of Haverhill, teacher, A.B. (Dartmouth, 1871), b. at Hanover 18 July 1846, d. at Denver, Colo., 27 Mar. 1897. 2. *Ida May*, b. 15 Jan. 1856; living (1910); m. 7 Apr. 1875 Arthur F.<sup>8</sup> Johnson, s. of Haynes C.<sup>7</sup> and Harriet (Willard) (McKeen's Bradford, p. 302), of Bradford, Vt., farmer, b. at Bradford, Vt., 16 Dec. 1849, living (1910). 3. *Caroline Campbell*, b. 24 Jan. 1862; living (1910); m. 2 July 1890 George W. Putnam, s. of William and Lucinda (Fleming), of Newbury, Vt., farmer, b. at West Newbury, Vt., 22 Jan. 1864, living (1910). 4. *George Warren*, of Bradford, Vt., farmer, b. 25 Apr. 1864; living (1910); m. (1) 17 Apr. 1889 Abigail Leet, dau. of Charles and Amy (Jewell), b. at Newbury, Vt., 18 Oct. 1870, d. 22 Nov. 1889; m. (2) 10 Feb. 1892 Alice M. Kimball, dau. of Hiram and Mary (Chamberlain), b. at Bradford, Vt., 21 Nov. 1869, d. 11 Nov. 1905; m. (3) 11 Feb. 1907 Emma (Snelling) Cloud, dau. of George and Lucinda (Thomas) and widow of Herbert J., b. at Sheffield, Vt., 2 Feb. 1869, living (1910).

Only child by second wife, born at Strafford:

133. iv. ISRAEL, b. 15 Nov. 1824.



## Children by third wife, born at Strafford:

- v. HANNAH B., b. 18 July 1828; d. 26 July 1893 (town records); m. 4 Nov. 1847 ALONZO FRANK KNOWLTON, s. of Jonathan and Lydia (Palmer) (Cogswell's Nottingham, p. 736), of Northwood, farmer, b. at Northwood 11 Oct. 1830, d. 13 Dec. 1897 (town records). Only child, b. at Northwood: 1. *Walter F.*,<sup>9</sup> of Manchester, salesman, b. 3 Feb. 1856; d. *s.p.* 9 Feb. 1906; m. at Deerfield 3 Feb. 1877 Mary Adelaide Fifield, dau. of Henry L. and Elizabeth Mary (Harvey), b. at Deerfield 10 Sept. 1854, living (1910) at Manchester.
  - 134. vi. AZARIAH W. (twin), b. 3 Oct. 1831.
  - vii. ZECHARIAH B. (twin), of Northwood, farmer, b. 3 Oct. 1831; d. *s.p.* (?) at Concord 3 Nov. 1899; m. 30 Apr. 1864 CAROLINE GERR, b. 1842, d. 21 June 1872.
  - viii. RUHAMA, b. 18 Sept. 1835; d. 31 Aug. 1896; m. May 1869, as his second wife, NEHEMIAH S. BEAN, s. of Charles L. and Martha (Sleeper), of Manchester, mill-superintendent, b. at Gilmanton 15 July 1818, d. 20 July 1896. Only child, b. at Manchester: 1. *Norwin Sherwood*,<sup>9</sup> of Manchester, national-bank examiner, b. 4 Nov. 1873; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 23 Oct. 1901 Elizabeth Nichols, dau. of George W. and Elizabeth (David), b. at Amherst 28 Aug. 1874, living (1910).
  - 135. ix. GEORGE WARREN, b. 10 May 1838.
  - x. MINOR, b. 29 Dec. 1842; d. unm. June 1861.
64. JOHN D.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Andrew*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Madbury, farmer, born at Madbury 13 May 1793, died at Alton 8 Dec. 1873. He married, 19 Oct. 1815, MARY<sup>8</sup> LOCKE, daughter of Samuel<sup>6</sup> and Lucy (Cate) (Parsons's Rye, p. 428), who was born at Barrington 20 Jan. 1795 and died 10 Dec. 1871.
- Children, born at Madbury (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Sylvester B.<sup>9</sup> Huckins of Alton):
- i. LUCY C.,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Mar. 1816; d. at New Durham 27 Jan. 1903; m. 12 Mar. 1846 DURRELL S. CHAMBERLAIN, s. of John and Abigail (Stevens), of New Durham, farmer, b. at Alton 30 Aug. 1818, d. 24 Jan. 1903. Children, b. at New Durham: 1. *Henry Edwin*,<sup>9</sup> of New Durham, farmer, b. 20 Nov. 1848; living (1910); m. at New Durham, 17 Dec. 1873, Sarah M. (Tucker) Huckins, dau. of George and Lucinda (Gile) and widow of George H.<sup>8</sup> (65, vii), b. at Penacook 29 June 1851, living (1910). 2. *Clarendon Ira*, of Alton, farmer, b. 29 Apr. 1852; living (1910); m. 31 May 1879 Ella Martha<sup>8</sup> Seward, dau. of George H.<sup>7</sup> and Emeline (Williams), b. at Lowell, Mass., 29 Jan. 1852, living (1910). 3. *Mary Ella*, b. 2 Jan. 1856; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 19 Nov. 1889 Benjamin Franklin<sup>8</sup> Foss, s. of Robert Woodbury<sup>7</sup> and Eliza Wedgewood (Jones), of Strafford, carpenter, b. at Strafford 6 Jan. 1847, living (1910).
  - ii. HANNAH B., b. 12 Apr. 1818; d. *s.p.* 19 June 1845; m. 28 July 1841 DR. RUFUS K. PEARL, s. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hayes), of Farmington, physician (REGISTER, vol. 1, p. 278), merchant, b. at Farmington 6 Feb. 1815, d. 13 June 1864.
  - 136. iii. ANDREW, b. 19 Apr. 1820.
  - iv. MARY ESTHER, b. 20 Oct. 1827; d. 18 Feb. 1908; m. 28 Oct. 1853 JOSEPH E. BERRY, s. of Joseph Edwin and Mary (Stanton), of Alton, farmer, b. at Alton 26 Apr. 1830, living (1910). Children, b. at Alton: 1. *William H.*,<sup>9</sup> of Alton, blacksmith, b. 12 July 1855; living (1910); m. 10 Nov. 1876 Martha A. Garland, dau. of Asa and Elizabeth (Chesley), b. at Barnstead 10 Nov. 1851, living (1910). 2. *Mary Ella*, b. 7 Sept. 1858; d. 7 Sept. 1865.
  - 137. v. JOHN IRA, b. 15 Jan. 1830.

65. ROBERT LEVI<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Andrew*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Madbury, farmer, born at Madbury 19 Aug. 1801, died 30 Nov. 1880 (town records). He married, 27 May 1824 (*ib.*), MARY DANIELS, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Blanchard), who was born at Gardiner, Me., 27 June 1804 and died 14 Sept. 1876 (*ib.*).

Children, born at Madbury:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 Aug. 1825; d. 10 Sept. 1896; m. (1) PLUMMER HENDERSON, of Barrington, farmer; m. (2) at Barrington, 16 Aug. 1851, HENRY M. FOSS. Children by first husband: 1. *A Child*,<sup>9</sup> d. unnamed. 2. *Andrew P.*, of Madbury, soldier in the Civil War (11th N. H. Vol.), b. 1844; d. unm. Children by second husband, b. at Dover: 3. *Frank*, d. in infancy. 4. *Annie Augusta*, b. Aug. 1856; d. 31 Aug. 1878; m. at Dover, abt. 1875, Oscar W. Fales, s. of Jesse and Jane (Webster), of Dover, N. H., and of Boston, Mass., leather-cutter, b. at Chesterville, Me., 13 July 1848, living (1910). 5. *Frank Herbert*, of Melrose Highlands, Mass., travelling salesman, b. 22 Apr. 1858; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 29 July 1880 Ada E. Hosmer, dau. of Franklin and Elizabeth (Stiles), b. at Sweden, Me., 3 May 1855, living (1910). 6. *Harriet Eliza*, b. Oct. 1862; d. 1879.
138. ii. JOHN B., b. 9 Oct. 1827.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 23 Mar. 1830; d. 17 Feb. 1907; m. at Dover, 1 Jan. 1850, WILLIAM J. SANDERS, s. of Samuel and Eliza (Young), of Madbury, farmer, b. at Alexandria 1 Sept. 1827, living (1910). Children, b. at Madbury: 1. *Frank William*,<sup>9</sup> of Madbury, farmer, b. 7 Nov. 1863; living (1910); m. 1 Jan. 1889 Caroline A. Burke, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Gilson), b. at Wolfeborough 12 Apr. 1867, living (1910). 2. *Ida Harriet*, b. 21 Sept. 1865; d. 10 Sept. 1867. 3. *Caroline Eva*, b. 4 July 1868; d. 16 Apr. 1869. 4. *Charles George*, of Madbury, farmer, b. 16 Dec. 1869; living (1910); m. 13 June 1897 Emma E. Hayes, dau. of George and Eliza (Drew), b. at Madbury 21 June 1877, living (1910).
- iv. ANN AUGUSTA, b. 28 Nov. 1835; d. *s.p.* 1 Apr. 1868; m. at Charles-town, Mass., 29 Aug. 1862 (city records), DR. SAMUEL C. WHITTER, s. of John and Hannah (Hanson), of Dover, physician, b. at Dover 1838, d. at Portsmouth 1 Feb. 1893 (town records).
- v. CHARLES DANIEL, of Madbury, farmer, blacksmith, b. 24 June 1838; d. *s.p.*\* 14 June 1892 (town records); m. at Dunbarton, 1866, ANNA TUCKER, dau. of George and Lucinda (Gile), b. at Grafton 1 Apr. 1840, d. at Bristol 19 Jan. 1899 (*ib.*).
139. vi. ROBERT LEVI, b. 24 Dec. 1840.
- vii. GEORGE H., of Madbury, blacksmith, b. 10 Mar. 1847; d. *s.p.* 15 Sept. 1871 (town records); m. 10 Dec. 1870 (*ib.*) SARAH M. TUCKER, dau. of George and Lucinda (Gile), who m. (2) Henry Edwin Chamberlain (64, i, 1), *q.v.*

66. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), called "King" because of his influential position in the community, of Strafford Ridge, farmer, town officer, born, doubtless at Barrington, 28 July 1789, died 5 Feb. 1840 (tombstone). He married first, 2 July 1812 (town records), HANNAH B. WALDRON, daughter of Aaron and Hannah<sup>3</sup> (Boody) (Boody Annals, p. 165), who was born at Strafford 22 May 1792 and died 15 Dec. 1825 (tombstone); and secondly, 18 Mar. 1826 (town records), SARAH WALDRON, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Whitcher), who was born at Strafford 1 Dec. 1800 and died 9 Aug. 1878 (tombstone).

\* He had an adopted son, Bert William, of Penacook, expressman, born at Canterbury 11 June 1890; living unmarried (1910).

## Children by first wife, born at Strafford:

- i. MARTHA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Nov. 1812; d. 7 Mar. 1895 (town records); m. 22 Jan. 1834 (*ib.*) JOSHUA<sup>7</sup> WOODMAN, s. of Dea. John<sup>6</sup> and Sarah (Calef) (Runnells's Sanbornton, vol. 2, p. 862), of Strafford, farmer, b. at Strafford 20 Feb. 1802, d. 7 June 1884 (*ib.*). Children, b. at Strafford: 1. John,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 July 1835; d. 30 July 1835. 2. Myra Jane (twin), b. 28 July 1839; living (1910) at Cleveland, Ohio; m. 9 Sept. 1869, as his second wife, Hon. Benning Wentworth Jenness, s. of Thomas and Deborah (Sanborn) (Cogswell's Nottingham, p. 415), of Strafford, N. H., and of Cleveland, Ohio, 1862, postmaster of Strafford, member of the Legislature, sheriff and judge of probate of Strafford Co., U. S. Senator from New Hampshire, 1845-46, member of the Democratic national convention, 1852, b. at Deerfield 14 July 1806, d. at Cleveland, Ohio, 16 Nov. 1879. 3. Hannah B. (twin), b. 28 July 1839; d. 26 Apr. 1844. 4. Lieut. Charles A., of Strafford, farmer, officer in the Civil War (13th N. H. Vol.), b. 1 May 1841; d. s.p. 7 June 1884; m. Emma Hopkins of Garrettsville, Ohio. 5. Aaron H., b. 5 Aug. 1843; d. 20 Jan. 1853. 6. Daniel S., of Strafford, farmer, b. 11 Dec. 1845; living (1910); m. 4 July 1871 Eliza A. Garland, dau. of Joseph and Olive (Buzzell), b. at Strafford 29 May 1851, living (1910). 7. Abigail C., b. 7 Apr. 1848; d. 16 Oct. 1854. 8. Dana J., of Cleveland, Ohio, machinist, b. 18 May 1851; living (1910); m. Margaret Cahill, dau. of Cornelius and Catherine (Meehan), b. 19 May 1856, d. 15 Feb. 1912.
- ii. JOHN, of Strafford, farmer, b. 12 Mar. 1815; d. s.p. 8 Dec. 1889 (town records); m. 12 Nov. 1840 (*ib.*) HANNAH ABIGAIL HILL, dau. of Andrew Neal and Sarah (Leighton), b. at Strafford 24 June 1818, d. at Cambridge, Mass., 8 Dec. 1892.
140. iii. ABRAM W., b. 25 May 1817.
- iv. HANNAH L., b. 5 Oct. 1819; d. 10 Mar. 1821.
- v. AARON W., b. 16 Feb. 1822; d. unm. 19 Jan. 1844.
- vi. RHODA W., b. 15 Sept. 1824; d. 12 Mar. 1826.

## Children by second wife, born at Strafford:

141. vii. DANIEL W., b. 19 Aug. 1828.
142. viii. JOSEPH, b. 28 Dec. 1833.

67. DEA. NATHANIEL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James*,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Sedgwick, Me., 1812, and of Charleston, Me., 1815, farmer, born at Barrington 25 May 1787, died 5 Sept. 1858. He married, probably at Bangor, Me., in 1812 (?), HANNAH (BICKFORD) JAMES, widow, daughter of Daniel and Mehitable, who was born 28 Aug. 1795 and died 24 May 1877.

Children, the first one born at Sedgwick, Me., the others at Charleston, Me. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Helen H.<sup>9</sup> Foss, daughter of Anna<sup>8</sup> (Huckins), of Melrose Highlands, Mass.):

- i. DANIEL MONTGOMERY,<sup>8</sup> of Bangor, Me., and of Dorchester, Mass., U. S. consul at Cape Town, Cape Colony, b. 6 Mar. 1813; d. s.p. at Cape Town 21 Feb. 1861; m. at Dorchester, Mass., 27 Oct. 1840 (town records), ANNA Y. VINSON.
143. ii. BARZILLAI, b. 8 Mar. 1816.
- iii. CHESTER B., of Milo, Me., physician, volunteer surgeon in the Civil War, b. 6 Jan. 1820; d. s.p. 16 June 1867.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 1 June 1824; d. 24 June 1824.
- v. ANNA, b. 6 Oct. 1828; d. at Melrose, Mass., 6 Feb. 1910; m. at Charleston, Me., 5 Nov. 1849, as his second wife, JOHN EVERETT<sup>8</sup> Foss, s. of Job<sup>5</sup> and Abigail<sup>5</sup> (Foss), of Charleston, Me., carriage-



- maker, member of the Legislature, b. at Charleston, Me., 5 Jan. 1820, d. 26 June 1890. Children, b. at Charleston, Me.: 1. *Charles Edwin*,<sup>o</sup> of Buffalo, N. Y., florist, b. 6 Oct. 1850; living (1910); m. 13 Sept. 1883 Alice N. Norcross, dau. of Cornelius Hinckley and Almira (Billington), b. at Lowell, Mass., 22 June 1854, living (1910). 2. *Margaret Anna*, b. 19 Nov. 1851; living (1910); m. 8 Sept. 1880 Alister Leroy Welt, s. of Richard and Eliza (Overlook), of Mattapan, Mass., carpenter, b. at Waldo, Me., 11 Oct. 1849, living (1910). 3. *Lillian M.*, b. 12 Sept. 1853; d. 5 May 1857. 4. *William H.*, b. 31 Dec. 1857; d. 5 May 1858. 5. *Mary A.*, b. 23 Sept. 1860; d. 18 Feb. 1888. 6. *Arthur Montgomery*, of Paula Valley, Okla., A.B. (Colby Univ., 1885), lawyer, U. S. deputy marshal, b. 22 Apr. 1863; living (1910); m. Emma Simpson. 7. *Marion L.*, b. 28 June 1865; living unnm. (1910) at Melrose, Mass. 8. *Helen H.*, b. 3 July 1869; living unnm. (1910) at Melrose, Mass.
- vi. JASON, of East Corinth, Me., physician, volunteer surgeon in the Civil War, b. 17 June 1832; d. *s.p.* 1 Apr. 1886; m. 17 Nov. 1864 SARAH F. DENNETT, dau. of Daniel and Frances K., b. at Milo, Me., 24 Apr. 1837, living (1910) at East Corinth, Me., who m. (2) Henry A. Whittier.
- vii. MARCELLUS D., of East Corinth, Me., farmer, b. 13 Dec. 1834; d. unnm. 24 Nov. 1885.
68. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James*,<sup>o</sup> *John*,<sup>o</sup> *John*,<sup>o</sup> *Robert*,<sup>o</sup> *James*,<sup>o</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Portland, Me., was born at Barrington about 1789. He married at Westbrook, Me., 21 Dec. 1809 (*Maine Hist. and Gen. Recorder*, vol. 4, p. 170), SARAH HIGGINS, who was born at Westbrook, Me., 10 Oct. 1788 and died in Boston, Mass., 25 May 1866 (city records).  
Children, born at Portland, Me.:
- i. ADELLA M.,<sup>o</sup> b. 3 Feb. 1812; d. unnm. at Medford, Mass., 30 Apr. 1890 (town records).
- ii. CAROLINE L., b. 1826; d. *s.p.* in Boston, Mass., 24 Aug. 1859 (city records); m. in Boston, Mass., 23 Aug. 1849 (*ib.*), CHARLES H. THWING, formerly CHARLES H. THING, s. of Stephen and Eliza (Hall), of Boston, Mass., merchant, b. at Ossipee, 11 Aug. 1823, d. 9 Mar. 1881, who m. (2) Josephine P. ——— (*ib.*).
69. REV. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*James*,<sup>o</sup> *John*,<sup>o</sup> *John*,<sup>o</sup> *Robert*,<sup>o</sup> *James*,<sup>o</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Reading, Mass., 1832, Andover, Mass., 1833, Calais, Me., 1835, Galveston, Tex., 1840, Charleston, S. C., 1860, Baptist clergyman, agent in Texas of the Baptist Home Mission Society, A.B. (Brown University, 1832), born, probably at Barrington (or Dorchester), 8 Apr. 1807, died at Charleston, S. C., 6 Aug. 1863. He married at Providence, R. I., 18 Sept. 1832, RHODA C. BARTON, daughter of John and Hannah (West), who was born at East Windsor, Conn., 11 Mar. 1808 and died at Galveston, Tex., 1 July 1875.  
Children:
- i. CAROLINE B.,<sup>o</sup> b. at Andover, Mass., 25 Nov. 1833; d. unnm. at Galveston, Tex., 11 Jan. 1875.
- ii. EMELINE B., b. at Calais, Me., 10 Feb. 1836; d. 24 Mar. 1838.
- iii. SARAH ALLEN, b. at Providence, R. I., 22 Aug. 1838; living (1910); m. at Providence, R. I., 17 Sept. 1867, WATERS SMITH DAVIS, s. of William G. and Mary Ann (Channer), of Galveston, Tex., merchant, secretary and treasurer (Gulf, Colo. & S. F. R. R.), b. at St. Augustine, Fla., 13 Nov. 1829, living (1910). Children, b. at Galveston, Tex.: 1. *Waters Smith*,<sup>o</sup> of Galveston, Tex., rice

millar and broker (Seaboard Rice Milling Co.), b. 12 Nov. 1868; living (1910); m. 19 Oct. 1898 Daisy League, dau. of Charles and Nellie (Ball), b. at Galveston, Tex., 10 Feb. 1876, living (1910). 2. *Mary Huckins*, b. 7 May 1870; living unm. (1910) at Galveston, Tex. 3. *Emeline Coit*, b. 29 Dec. 1871; living (1910); m. at Jacksonville, Fla., 10 Mar. 1902, Julian Caverly Gonzales, s. of Thomas and Edith (Boyer), of Galveston, Tex., merchant, b. at Galveston, Tex., 6 June 1869, living (1910). 4. *Sarah Ball*, b. 29 Apr. 1876; living (1910); m. at Galveston, Tex., 5 Mar. 1898, Harry Hawley, s. of John Henry and Sarah (Brown), of Galveston, Tex., custom-house broker, b. at Lagrange, Ky., 21 Oct. 1874, living (1910).

- iv. *MARY ELIZA*, b. at Galveston, Tex., 14 Mar. 1845; d. *s.p.* 14 June 1866; m. 28 Apr. 1866 FENNO D. BALL, s. of Albert and Susan Mary (Depew), of Galveston, Tex., banker, b. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1842, d. in New York City 10 June 1896.

70. SAMUEL BREWSTER<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Canterbury, N. H., and of Pilot Grove, Ill., about 1839, farmer, born at New Hampton 25 Oct. 1797 (town records), died 3 Feb. 1840. He married at Canterbury, 13 May 1819 (*ib.*), MARY BROWN, daughter of Eliphalet and his first wife, Abiah, who was born in Vermont 20 June 1797 and died 5 May 1855.

Children, born probably at Bridgewater:

- i. *MIRIAM S.*,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1825; d. 1 Dec. 1898; m. 5 Nov. 1845 JAMES H. PITTMAN, s. of Edward and Elizabeth, of Pilot Grove, Ill., farmer, b. at Silverstone, co. Notts, Eng., 22 Mar. 1821, d. 25 Mar. 1885. Children, b. at Pilot Grove, Ill.: 1. *Mary E.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1846; d. 11 Jan. 1883; m. 10 Nov. 1870 Philander Thompson of Webster City, Ill., farmer, b. at Webster City, Ill., d. 15 Mar. 1893. 2. *Abiah M.*, b. 11 Nov. 1848; living (1910); m. 20 Nov. 1878 Edward Sears, s. of Heman and Almira (Lincoln), of Burnside, Ill., farmer, b. at Pilot Grove, Ill., 22 Apr. 1850, living (1910). 3. *Cecilia R.*, b. 10 Feb. 1852; living (1910) at Dallas City, Ill.; m. 16 Sept. 1869 Frederick Brown, s. of Frederick and Hannah (Williams), of Dallas City, Ill., farmer, b. in Berlin, Prussia, 15 Mar. 1835, d. at Roscoe, S. Dak., 18 June 1910. 4. *Samuel E.*, of Burnside, Ill., farmer, b. 5 Sept. 1854; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 17 Apr. 1901 Ellen Garl, dau. of William and Elizabeth (McKay), b. at Pilot Grove, Ill., 5 Feb. 1854, living (1910). 5. *Clementine D.*, b. 11 Dec. 1858; d. *s.p.* 29 Mar. 1909; m. 16 Oct. 1894 Adam Frederick Lookabaugh, s. of Adam and Elizabeth (Hiefner), of Laharpe, Ill., blacksmith, b. 17 Dec. 1868, living (1910). 6. *Orville A.*, of Burnside, Ill., farmer, b. 15 Sept. 1862; living (1910); m. 20 Jan. 1892 Adeline Lamb, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Baker), b. at Pontoosuc, Ill., 8 Sept. 1865, living (1910).
- ii. *ABIAH*, b. 6 Jan. 1828; d. 23 Aug. 1854; m. 6 Feb. 1846 JOSEPH KELLY, s. of George and Elizabeth, of Nauvoo, Ill., wheelwright, b. in Butler Co., Ohio, 4 Feb. 1806, d. 11 Aug. 1886. Children: 1. *Lydia*,<sup>9</sup> b. in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, 20 Nov. 1846; d. 6 Apr. 1848. 2. *Oscar*, b. at Council Bluffs, Iowa, 31 Mar. 1849; d. unm. in Arizona (killed by Indians) 30 Aug. 1868. 3. *Virgil*, of Deseret, Utah, farmer, contractor, b. at Salt Lake City, Utah, 10 Oct. 1851; living (1910); m. 10 Oct. 1872 Amanda S. Barron, dau. of Alexander F. and Mary (Miller), b. in Harris Co., Tex., 2 Dec. 1851, living (1910).
- iii. *CHESTINA* (twin), b. 9 Feb. 1834; d. 27 Aug. 1882; m. JOHN RAE of Nauvoo, Ill. Children, b. at Nauvoo, Ill.: 1. *Alice D.*,<sup>9</sup> living (1910); m. Charles Boyles of Niota, Ill., farmer. 2. *Grant*, of Carthage, Ill., farmer, living (1910).
- iv. *ROSINA* (twin), b. 9 Feb. 1834; d. 4 Mar. 1846.

- v. IRENA G., b. 17 June 1838; d. 19 Apr. 1870; m. 1 Jan. 1860 ALANSON WALTERS, s. of John and Jane (Taylor), of Rushville, Ill., farmer, b. at Bath, N. Y., 12 Mar. 1836, living (1910). Children: 1. *Ota*,<sup>8</sup> b. at Pilot Grove, Ill., 11 Feb. 1863; living (1910) at Sterling, Kans.; m. 1 Jan. 1882 Henry Clare, s. of Frederick and Eleanor (Powell), of Sterling, Kans., farmer, b. at L'Original, Ont., Can., 16 Dec. 1852, d. 1 Nov. 1906. 2. *Colonel Ellsworth*, of Skedee, Okla., auctioneer, b. at Adrian, Ill., 21 Aug. 1866; living (1910); m. 21 Aug. 1891 Lola May Barkley, dau. of William and Mary J. (Dawson), b. at Rensselaer, Ind., 21 May 1870, living (1910).
71. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Bridgewater, N. H., 1823, and of Burnside, Ill., 1837, farmer, cabinetmaker, born at New Hampton 19 Dec. 1799 (town records), died at Pilot Grove Corners, Ill., 29 Aug. 1881. He married, 15 Nov. 1822 (*ib.*), NANCY BROWN, daughter of Eliphalet and his second wife, Anna (Thompson), who was born in Vermont 31 May 1805 and died at Carthage, Ill., 14 Sept. 1883.
- Children, born at Bridgewater (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Charles Oscar Coleman, son of Nancy M.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins), of Lacrosse, Ill.):
144. i. ELIPHALET BROWN,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1823.
- ii. MATILDA JANE, b. 1 Jan. 1826; d. s.p. 28 Mar. 1888; m. 1874 CHAUNCEY HATCH, surviving husband of her sister Anice Jeanette (71, vi), *q.v.*
- iii. NANCY MARIA, b. 18 Aug. 1827; d. 15 Jan. 1902; m. 1853 CHARLES B. COLEMAN, s. of John C. and Letitia (Irving) (Culley), of Pilot Grove, Ill., and of Laharpe, Ill., farmer, b. at Zanesville, Ohio, 7 June 1828, d. at Lacrosse, Ill., 23 May 1904. Children, the first six b. at Pilot Grove, Ill., the last at Laharpe, Ill.: 1. *Olive Ann*,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1853; living (1914) at Carthage, Ill.; m. 19 Oct. 1881 John M. Dorothy, son of Gipson and Rachel (Wright), of Lacrosse, Ill., farmer, b. at Fountain Green, Ill., 26 Apr. 1854, now deceased. 2. *Adelaide Jane*, b. 4 Mar. 1856; d. unm. 10 Aug. 1878. 3. *Charles Oscar*, of Lacrosse, Ill., farmer, b. 28 Jan. 1858; living (1910); m. 25 Mar. 1885 Eva Luella Wright, dau. of Thomas G. and Adeline (Fordham), b. at Webster City, Ill., 23 July 1862, living (1910). 4. *Eliza Ellen*, b. 17 Apr. 1861; d. 25 July 1882; m. William A. Allen of Galesburg, Ill., railroad employee, living (1910). 5. *Edwin Grant*, of Lemmon, S. Dak., lawyer, register of U. S. Land Office, b. 6 Mar. 1867; living s.p. (1910); m. 12 June 1902 Lucy M. Vance, dau. of Nathan and Maria H. (Benjamin), b. at Money Creek, Minn., 22 Dec. 1866, living (1910). 6. *Mary Luella*, b. 23 Mar. 1869; d. unm. 28 Oct. 1907.
- iv. ABIGAIL ANNE, b. 9 Jan. 1829; d. at Blondinsville, Ill., 5 Apr. 1873; m. 4 Mar. 1860 LEWIS COLEMAN, s. of John C. and Letitia (Irving) (Culley), of Burnside, Ill., and of Granger, Mo., farmer, b. at Zanesville, Ohio, 25 Oct. 1830, living (1910). Children, b. at Burnside, Ill.: 1. *Frances*,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1861; living (1910); m. 14 Sept. 1880 George Wilson, s. of Samuel and Margaret (Dickson), of Chance, S. Dak., farmer, b. at Laharpe, Ill., 3 May 1856, living (1910). 2. *A Daughter*, b. and d. 5 Feb. 1863. 3. *William S.*, of Lacrosse, Ill., and of Granger, Mo., 1909, farmer, b. 6 June 1866; living (1910); m. 10 Mar. 1892 Emma Aldrich, dau. of George and Mary (Goodale), b. at Fountain Green, Ill., 18 Apr. 1868, living (1910). 4. *Olive Ann*, b. 14 Sept. 1867; living unm. (1910) at Granger, Mo. 5. *A Son*, b. and d. 29 Apr. 1870.
- v. ELIZA EMERY, b. 3 Oct. 1830; d. at Flandreau, S. Dak., 17 Oct. 1882; m. 8 May 1851 ASAHIEL DELOSS ROBERTS, s. of Abijah and Lucy Ann (Andrews), of Lacrosse, Ill., 1844, Featherstone,

- Minn., 1856, Pleasant Mounds, Minn., 1874, Flandreau, S. Dak., 1880, farmer, b. at Jamestown, N. Y., 27 Apr. 1829, d. 22 Aug. 1885. Children, the first three b. at Lacrosse, Ill., the next four at Featherstone, Minn., the last at Pleasant Mounds, Minn.: 1. *Stephen Decatur*,<sup>9</sup> of Winnebago, Minn., veterinary surgeon, b. 22 Mar. 1852; living (1910); m. 30 Oct. 1878 Martha E. Hill, dau. of Samuel M. and Eliza C. (Russell), b. at North Fryeburg, Me., 15 Apr. 1856, living (1910). 2. *John Emery*, of North Yakima, Wash., farmer, b. 16 Apr. 1854; living (1910); m. 9 Jan. 1879 Louisa Babcock, dau. of Ira and Mary M. (Oliver), b. at Holden, Minn., 16 Feb. 1859, living (1910). 3. *Louisa May*, b. 9 Dec. 1855; d. 6 Apr. 1900; m. 20 Nov. 1879 Frank M. Babcock, s. of Ira and Luthena (Chilson), of North Yakima, Wash., farmer, b. at Memphis, Mich., 29 May 1855, living (1910). 4. *Asahel Deloss*, of Flandreau, S. Dak., farmer, b. 15 Apr. 1862; d. 1 Oct. 1906; m. 1 May 1890 Anna Christenson, dau. of Peter and Calista (Kellogg), b. at Grand Rapids, Wis., 14 Dec. 1872, living (1910). 5. *Rose Belle*, b. 14 Sept. 1863; d. 3 Jan. 1914; m. 5 Jan. 1890 Paul Heintz, s. of Peter and Margaret (Thill), of Flandreau, S. Dak., farmer, b. at St. Vendall, Minn., 15 Oct. 1859, living (1910). 6. *Ritchford A.*, b. 5 Feb. 1868; d. Feb. 1870. 7. *Lulu Jane*, b. 2 Aug. 1869; living (1910); m. 18 Jan. 1894 William Ramsdell, s. of William and Mary (Nixon), of Flandreau, S. Dak., farmer, b. at Osage, Iowa, 25 Dec. 1863, living (1910). 8. *Eliza June*, b. 20 June 1876; living (1910); m. 2 Jan. 1897 Carl Burrows, s. of Milton and Laura (Pease), of Gilman, Mont., farmer, b. at Nashville, Minn., 21 Sept. 1865, living (1910).
- vi. ANICE JEANNETTE, b. 9 Feb. 1833; d. 1 Nov. 1868; m. (1) at Pilot Grove, Ill., 13 Jan. 1856, NOAH F. LYON, s. of John and Mary (Smith), of Stone Prairie, Ill., farmer, soldier in the Civil War, b. in West Virginia, d. at Chattanooga, Tenn.; m. (2) 1867 CHAUNCEY HATCH, of Burnside, Ill., farmer, b. at Chelsea, Vt., 22 Jan. 1816, d. at Burnside, Ill., 30 July 1887, who m. in 1874 Matilda Jane Huckins (71, ii), *q.v.*, sister of his deceased wife. Children by first husband, b. at Pilot Grove, Ill.: 1. *Mary Eliza*,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 June 1858; living *s.p.* (1910) at Case, Colo.; m. 27 Dec. 1877 Joel Boen Holcomb, s. of Stephen and Missouri (Boen), of Vinton, Iowa, farmer, soldier in the Civil War, b. at Vinton, Iowa, 2 Dec. 1837, d. 2 Oct. 1900. 2. *Effie Estella*, b. 23 Feb. 1861; living (1910); m. 26 Apr. 1881 Louis Middleton Gudgell, s. of Andrew and Margaret (—) (Miller), of Cheyenne Wells, Colo., real estate agent, b. at Hull, Ill., 17 Nov. 1857, living (1910). 3. *Nancy Clarissa*, b. 27 Aug. 1862; living (1910); m. 23 Feb. 1886 Charles Thomas Hill, s. of Sion and Mary (Holt), of Uniontown, Kans., and of Cherry, Colo., farmer, b. at Greenville, Ill., 12 Oct. 1858, living (1910). 4. *Noah Frank Bray*, b. 30 Oct. 1864; d. 15 Sept. 1866. Only child by second husband: 5. *A Child*, b. at Burnside, Ill., 29 Oct. 1868; d. 3 Nov. 1868.
72. JACOB<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Bridgewater, N. H., and of Pilot Grove, Ill., about 1860, farmer, teacher, soldier in the Civil War, born at New Hampton 6 Oct. 1805 (town records), died 15 June 1889. He married at Bridgewater, 10 June 1825 (*ib.*), MARIAM SMITH, daughter of Benjamin, who was born at Bridgewater 5 Aug. 1802 (*ib.*) and died Aug. 1890.
- Children, born at Bridgewater (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Edith Linchart, adopted daughter of Mary A.<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Spencer of Coin, Iowa):
- i. HULDAH B.,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Aug. 1827 (town records); d. 19 Feb. 1894; m. at Lowell, Mass., 27 July 1847 (city records), ETHAN N. MINER, s.



- of Rufus and Electa (Skeele), of Peacham, Vt., farmer, b. at Peacham, Vt., 15 Jan. 1822, d. 10 Dec. 1894. Children, b. at Peacham, Vt.: 1. *Loren F.*,<sup>8</sup> of St. Johnsbury, Vt., scales-manufacturer, b. 9 June 1848; living (1910); m. 25 Apr. 1870 Lydia Ann Smith, dau. of Thomas and Lydia H. (Knight), b. at Greensborough, Vt., 8 Sept. 1848, living (1910). 2. *Sarah M.*, b. 19 Feb. 1850; d. 30 Mar. 1869. 3. *Abigail E.*, b. 15 June 1851; living (1910); m. 29 Apr. 1869 George M.<sup>8</sup> Douse, s. of Lewis L. and Catherine (Mason) (Dows Family, p. 263), of Peacham, Vt., farmer, b. at Waterford, Vt., 15 Oct. 1843, living (1910). 4. *Ethan A.* (twin), of Roxbury, Mass., engineer, b. 10 Feb. 1854; living (1910); m. 6 Sept. 1880 Mary F. Wallace, dau. of Charles B. and Inez J. (Powell), b. at Concord 12 Mar. 1858, d. 3 June 1910. 5. *Nathan L.* (twin), of Gardner, Ill., and of Beiseker, Alta., 1912, telegrapher, b. 10 Feb. 1854; living (1914); m. 1 May 1881 Minnie M. Burson, dau. of Robert and Rhoda A. (Walker), b. at Vermont, Ill., 1 May 1862, d. 28 July 1911. 6. *Cedora A.*, b. 7 Dec. 1856; d. 26 Jan. 1863. 7. *Lilla E.*, b. 3 Feb. 1859; d. 29 Jan. 1863. 8. *Ellen P.* (twin), b. 5 Aug. 1861; d. in infancy. 9. *Emily G.* (twin), b. 5 Aug. 1861; d. 7 Feb. 1863. 10. *Lucian W.*, of Hutchinson, Kans., travelling salesman, b. 12 Nov. 1863; living s.p. (1910); m. 16 Apr. 1909 Martha Esther (Robinson) Legrand, dau. of John S. and Nancy Ellen (Aiken) and widow of Orlando, b. at Ainsworth, Iowa, 15 Mar. 1880, living (1910). 11. *Dr. Hazen H.* (twin), of Partridge, Kans., and of Wataga, Ill., physician, M.D. (Harvey Medical Coll., 1897), b. 19 Feb. 1867; living (1910); m. 25 Sept. 1899 Margaret Hancock, dau. of Charles and Mary (Edwards), b. at Clyde, Ill., 7 Nov. 1873, living (1910). 12. *Helen H.* (twin), b. 19 Feb. 1867; living (1910); m. 26 Aug. 1891 Ashley J. Goss, s. of Albert and Jane (Northrup), of West Danville, Vt., merchant, b. at Peacham, Vt., 4 Aug. 1866, living (1910).
- ii. JULIA E., b. 14 June 1829 (town records); m. EDWARD D. BLAKE of Alexandria, farmer. Only child, b. at Alexandria: 1. *Luke G.*,<sup>9</sup> of Orange, farmer, b. 1862; m. 7 Aug. 1889 Clara Dell Flanders, dau. of Frederick L. and Laura A. (Brock), b. at Bristol 9 Mar. 1868 (*ib.*).
- iii. ABIGAIL J., b. 14 Dec. 1832 (town records); d. at Dallas City, Ill., 30 June 1880; m. at Ludlow, Vt., 17 Aug. 1859, DANIEL W. MUDGE, s. of Presby and Adeline (Sinclair), of Dallas City, Ill., farmer, b. at Mount Holly, Vt., 7 Sept. 1836, living (1910). Children: 1. *Mary (Minnie) I.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at College Springs, Iowa, 20 Mar. 1870; living (1910); m. 29 May 1895 Marve Starkey, s. of David and Nancy (Vaughan), of Dallas City, Ill., carpenter, b. at Niota, Ill., 18 June 1864, living (1910). 2. *Osceola Warren*, of Burlington, Iowa, carriage-painter, b. at Pilot Grove, Ill., 26 Apr. 1873; living (1910); m. 6 June 1900 Olive (Ollie) Dicey, dau. of James L. and Martha J. (Montgomery), b. at Abington, Va., 11 Mar. 1874, living (1910).
- iv. LAZMAN W., b. 14 Mar. 1835; d. in infancy.
- v. ELIZABETH A., b. 5 Oct. 1837; d. in infancy.
- vi. MARY ANN, b. 26 June 1838; d. s.p.\* 24 Aug. 1904; m. JOHN GREENE SPENCER, farmer, b. in Illinois, d. at Coin, Iowa.
- vii. ABRAM H., b. 16 Dec. 1841; d. unm.
- viii. CHARLES A., b. 3 June 1843; d. in infancy.
- ix. JACOB ORLANDO, soldier in the Civil War, b. 11 Sept. 1845; d. unm. 28 May 1863.

73. DR. DAVID THOMPSON<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Sandwich, N. H., and of Watertown, Mass., 1850, physician, surgeon's mate in 34th N. H. Militia (Mus-

\* She had an adopted daughter, Edith, who married — Rinehart of Coin, Iowa. Both were living in 1910.

grove's Bristol, vol. 1, p. 193), M.D. (Dartmouth, 1872), born at New Hampton 23 Feb. 1819, died at Watertown, Mass., 21 July 1894. He married at Sandwich, 17 Aug. 1843, SARAH F. WHITE, daughter of Dr. Charles and Sarah (French), who was born at Sandwich 19 May 1824 and died 9 Feb. 1898.

Children, the first two born at Sandwich Centre, N. H., the others at Watertown, Mass. (family Bible in possession, 1910, of Edgar W.<sup>8</sup> Huckins of Edgartown, Mass.):

- i. CLARENCE,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Apr. 1845; d. 13 Sept. 1845.
- ii. LAURA, b. 30 Dec. 1846; living (1910); m. at Watertown, Mass., 27 Sept. 1866, REV. LUTHER TRACY TOWNSEND, s. of Luther K. and Mary T. (Call), of Brookline, Mass., soldier in the Civil War (16th N. H. Vol.), Methodist Episcopal clergyman, author, for many years a professor at Boston University, A.B. (Dartmouth, 1859), A.M. (Wesleyan, 1866), D.D. (Dartmouth, 1871), b. at Orono, Me., 23 Sept. 1836, living (1910). Children, b. at Watertown, Mass.: 1. Agnes Rich,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 July 1869; d. 23 Feb. 1880. 2. Helen Maud, b. 15 July 1874; living (1910); m. 23 Oct. 1894 Clifford S. Cobb, s. of Roscoe and Emily C. (Williams), of Waltham, Mass., merchant, b. in Boston 25 Feb. 1867, living (1910). 3. Frances Fletcher, b. 29 June 1880; d. at Baltimore, Md., 11 Nov. 1895.
- iii. FRANCES C., b. 24 Feb. 1850; d. 15 Mar. 1854.
- iv. MARION JOSEPHINE, b. 5 Sept. 1852; living (1910) at Roxbury, Mass.; m. 22 July 1874 PHINEAS BATES, son of Phineas and Hannah (Lane), of Cohasset, Mass., secretary, b. at Cohasset, Mass., 31 Oct. 1851, d. at Watertown, Mass., 15 July 1896. Children, b. at Watertown, Mass.: 1. Claude Huckins,<sup>9</sup> of Boston, clerk to the School Board, b. 6 Sept. 1876; living unm. (1910). 2. Madeleine White, b. 2 Dec. 1879; living s.p. (1910); m. 3 July 1906 Percy B. Dakyn, s. of Frazer and Maria (Farwell), of Roxbury, Mass., artist, b. at Digby, N. S., 30 May 1874, living (1910).
145. v. EDGAR W., b. 1 July 1855.
- vi. RALPH, b. 12 Oct. 1857; d. 15 Jan. 1859.
- vii. HARRY, b. 19 Jan. 1861; living unm. (1910) at Sandwich.
- viii. GUY, b. 10 Aug. 1864; d. 12 Apr. 1866.
- ix. CARL WEBB, b. 30 Oct. 1869; d. 26 Mar. 1871.

[To be continued]

## SOME DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM PALMER OF WATERTOWN, MASS., AND HAMPTON, N. H.

By WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER, Esq., of Winthrop, Mass.

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> PALMER came from Great Ormsby, co. Norfolk, England, where he owned land. He was of Watertown, Mass., 1636-37, of Newbury, Mass., 1637, and was one of the first settlers and a grantee of Hampton, N. H., 1638. He died at Hampton. He married first ———; and secondly GRACE (——) ROGERS, widow of Thomas, who returned after William Palmer's death to Watertown, Mass., where she married Roger Porter.

Children by first wife, all born in England:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>2</sup> m. CAPT. JOHN SHERMAN of Watertown.
- ii. EDWARD, had a grant of land from the town of Hampton, 1641.
2. iii. CHRISTOPHER, b. abt. 1626.
3. iv. JOSEPH.



2. CHRISTOPHER<sup>2</sup> PALMER (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1626, died 30 June 1699. He married, 7 Nov. 1650, SUSANNA HILTON, born 1634, died 9 Jan. 1716/17, daughter of Edward.

Child:

4. i. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1652.

3. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> PALMER (*William*<sup>1</sup>) married, 25 Jan. 1677, DEBORAH BATCHELDER.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 17 Dec. 1677; d. 25 Jan. 1761.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 28 Apr. 1679; d. 20 May 1716; m. SAMUEL MOULTON.
- iii. SUSANNAH, b. 16 Dec. 1681; d. 21 Apr. 1749; m. WILLIAM MARSTON.
- iv. RUTH, b. 31 Aug. 1686.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 5 May 1692; m. JOSEPH BROWN.
- vi. EDWARD, b. 12 Apr. 1694.
- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. 26 June 1698; m. HANNAH SANBORN.
- viii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 15 Feb. 1700/1; d. 11 Dec. 1775; m. ELIZABETH STANYAN.

4. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> PALMER (*Christopher*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Hampton, N. H., was born 25 Nov. 1652. He married, about 1684, ANN SANBORN, born 20 Nov. 1662, died 4 Oct. 1745, daughter of Lieut. John and Mary (Tuck).

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. abt. 1685; d. 8 June 1762; m. (1) DEBORAH LAMPFREY; m. (2) REBECCA PAGE.
- ii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 12 Feb. 1687/8; m. ELIZABETH LOCKE.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. abt. 1689; m. SARAH CASS.
- iv. MARY, b. 9 June 1691; m. ISAAC PHILBRICK.
5. v. JONATHAN, b. 26 Mar. 1698.

5. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> PALMER\* (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Christopher*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Hampton and Kensington, N. H., born 26 Mar. 1698, died 13 Nov. 1779. He married, 26 Oct. 1729, ANNA BROWN, born 21 Feb. 1708/9, died at Kensington 14 May 1796, daughter of William and Anne (Heath).

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> bapt. 3 Sept. 1730.
- ii. STEPHEN, bapt. 3 Sept. 1730; m. 30 Nov. 1752 HANNAH CLIFFORD.
- iii. HANNAH, bapt. 10 Oct. 1731; m. 21 June 1753 JACOB THOMPSON of Gilford, N. H.
- iv. ANN, bapt. 28 July 1734; d. young.
- v. JEREMIAH, bapt. 17 Oct. 1736; m. at Kensington, 20 Apr. 1758, HANNAH LOWELL of Newbury, Mass.
- vi. RACHEL, bapt. May 1739; d. 8 June 1815; m. JOHN MORRELL.
- vii. JONATHAN, bapt. Mar. 1741; d. 29 May 1815; m. at Kensington, 16 Sept. 1764, MARY MORRILL.
- viii. MARY, bapt. 11 Mar. 1744/5; d. 21 Aug. 1745.
- ix. BENJAMIN, bapt. July 1746; m. BETSEY TILTON.
6. x. TRUEWORTHY, b. 20 July 1749.

6. TRUEWORTHY<sup>5</sup> PALMER (*Jonathan*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Christopher*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born 20 July 1749, died 25 June 1830. He married first, 27 Apr. 1772, JOANNA WEBSTER, born 15 July 1745, died

\* From this point on this genealogy is based on unpublished material found in family Bibles, letters, deeds, wills, and New Hampshire vital records. Information about the earlier generations of this family may be found in Dow's History of Hampton, N. H., vol. 2, pp. 899-900.

14 Feb. 1794, daughter of Thomas and Judith (Noyes); and secondly, 14 June 1795, LOVE PERKINS of Loudon, N. H. He was of Kensington, Kingston, Loudon, and Conway, N. H.

When the Revolutionary War opened he enlisted, 12 June 1775, in Capt. Philip Tilton's company, Col. Enoch Poor's regiment, serving also in Capt. Calfe's company, Col. T. Bartlett's regiment, which reinforced the Continental Army at New York in 1776. He signed the Association Test 12 Apr. 1776, pledging his life and property to the cause of the Patriots.

Children by first wife:

- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 23 Apr. 1773; m. 27 Oct. 1796 BENNING ADAMS of Portsmouth, N. H.
- ii. JUDITH, b. 22 Apr. 1775.
- iii. JAMES, b. 17 June 1777.
- iv. LOIS, b. 11 July 1779.
7. v. JONATHAN, b. 25 Jan. 1782.
- vi. MOLLEY, b. 16 June 1784.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 17 July 1786.
- viii. ENOCH, b. 21 Apr. 1789.
- ix. ANNA, b. 15 Aug. 1791.

Children by second wife:

- x. TRUEWORTHY, b. 27 Aug. 1797.
- xi. STEPHEN, b. 19 Aug. 1799.

7. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> PALMER (*Trueworthy*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Loudon, N. H., 25 Jan. 1782, died at Exeter Mills, Me., 24 Nov. 1866. He married first, at Gilmanton, N. H., 15 Mar. 1807, ANNA OSGOOD, born 11 Mar. 1786, died about 1808, daughter of William; and secondly, 22 Apr. 1810, MARTHA PRESCOTT, born 4 July 1789, died 23 Mar. 1879, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Tuck) of Gilmanton.

Child by first wife:

- i. HENRY OSGOOD,<sup>7</sup> b. 1807.

Children by second wife:

- ii. JONATHAN, b. 20 Apr. 1811; d. young.
- iii. GEORGE W., b. 15 Apr. 1812; d. 11 Dec. 1871.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 8 Oct. 1813; d. 25 May 1857.
- v. SIMON P., b. 23 Dec. 1815; d. 25 Jan. 1863.
- vi. DAVID S., b. 14 May 1818; d. 22 May 1892.
- vii. JONATHAN P., b. 19 Dec. 1820; d. 6 Apr. 1898.
8. viii. JAMES MONROE, b. 5 Oct. 1822.
- ix. MARTHA A., b. 25 May 1825; d. 19 Mar. 1914; m. JOHN H. GARVIN of Exeter Mills, Me.
- x. MARY F., b. 28 Jan. 1829; d. unm. 14 Oct. 1846.
- xi. LEWIS A., b. 20 Mar. 1830; d. 15 Sept. 1901.

8. REV. JAMES MONROE<sup>7</sup> PALMER (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Trueworthy*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Christopher*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Exeter Mills, Me., 5 Oct. 1822, died at Kenosha, Wis., 23 May 1897. He married, at Waterville, Me., 2 Dec. 1853, CAROLINE FRANCES BACON, born 7 Jan. 1830, died at Cambridge, Mass., 1 Oct. 1899, daughter of Ebenezer Farwell and Jane (Faunce). After being graduated in 1847 at Colby College, Waterville, Me., he was principal of the Liberal Institute of that town, 1847-

48. He then entered Bangor Theological Seminary at Bangor, Me., where he was graduated in 1853. For over fifteen years he was a Congregational clergyman in Maine and New Hampshire, and was noted for his charity. During the Civil War, in 1863, he served on the Christian Commission, visiting the camps and prisons, where he preached to the soldiers. In the latter part of his life he was in business in Boston, Mass. He was always a strong Republican in his politics.

Children:

- i. REV. CHARLES J.,<sup>a</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1854; m. (1) 19 Jan. 1881 HELEN M. WATSON of Cambridge, Mass., who d. 1882; m. (2) 15 Oct. 1885 GERTRUDE S. BARNES of Lanesborough, Mass.
- ii. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. 15 Oct. 1857; d. 23 Mar. 1862.
- iii. CAROLINE EMMA, b. 28 Feb. 1861; m. at Osaka, Japan, 17 July 1894, REV. CHARLES GRAHAM GARDNER. They live in London, Eng.
- iv. GEORGE MONROE, b. 31 May 1863; m. 27 Sept. 1893 ANNIE WILDES BROWN, who d. 7 Mar. 1912.
- v. WILLIAM LINCOLN, b. 19 Sept. 1868; m. in Boston, 14 Apr. 1892, JENNIE C. GIESLER.
- vi. FREDERICK TOBEY, b. 20 May 1871.

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Contributed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 190]

### PARMENTER

The Will of GEORGE P'MENTER thelder of Over [or Little] Yeldham. co. Essex, yeoman, 8 May 1591. To be buried in the churchyard of Over Yeldham. To the poor people of Over Yeldham 3s. 4d. To the poor people of Tylberye 2s. To Alyce my wife and Robert my son the lease of my farm where I now dwell. To Alyce my wife for life my freehold and land in Over Yeldham called Madges, with reversion at her decease to my son Edward and his heirs. Also to my said wife for life my copyhold lands and tenements lying in Tylberye, with reversion at her decease to my son Robert and his heirs, he paying to Chrystyan my daughter or her children £6, to Katherine my daughter or her children £6, to Jone my daughter or her children £6, to Alyce my daughter or her children 40s., to George Parmenter my son or his heirs £4, to Elizabeth daughter of Richard P'menter 20s., to Robert Page 6s. 8d., and to Jone Staniar dwelling with me 6s. 8d. I give to Edward Parmenter and Susan Parmenter, son and daughter of my son Edward, 40s., to be paid by my son William a year after he shall enter into my land called Bushaleyes in Yeldham Pva. To wife Alice for life said three and a half acres of land called Pushelyes [sic], which I bought last of John Browne of Yeldham Magna, with reversion at her decease to my son William. To my daughter Christyon a bullock. To wife Alice all household stuff, money, and implements of household in my dwelling house. Residuary legatees and executors: wife Alice and son Robert. Supervisor: son George Parmenter, to whom I give 3s. 4d. To wife Alice for life two acres of land lying in Downes that I bought of George my son, with reversion at her decease to Richard my son. I have surrendered my copyhold lands in Tylberye into the hands of the Lord of the Manor by the hands of William



Parmenter, in the presence of Mathewe Coldham [John P'ment his brother],\* to the use of this my will. To my grandson William Parminter of Cavedysh eight bushels of barley. [Signed] George Pmenters marke. Witnesses: Edward Raynsford, Roger Barrow Jun., and John Hardyng. Proved 12 February 1591 [1591/2] by Alice Parmenter and Robert Parmenter. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1591, original will.)

The Will of ROBERT PERMENTER of Lytle Yeldham in the diocese of London, 22 April, 36 Elizabeth [1594]. To be buried in the churchyard of Lytle Yeldham. To Robert Permenter my son a cubbard, a table, a form, and 20s. To my daughter Joane 20s. To my daughter Amye 20s. To my daughter Jane 20s. To my wife Amye all residue of my goods and chattels unbequeathed, such as remain at her decease to be equally divided among my then living children. Executrix: wife Amye. Witnesses: John Storye, Edward Permenter, and Peter Cramfyelde. [Signed] The marke of the said Robert Permenter. Proved at Bracktrie 26 May 1594 by the executor. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1594, filed will.)

The Will of GEORGE PARMENTER of litle Yeldham, co. Essex, yeoman, 12 November 1612. To be buried in the churchyard of Little Yeldham. To my wife Elizabeth my messuage and tenement in Little Yeldham wherein I now dwell and my free land in Little Yeldham for five years after my decease, and also my goods moveable and unmoveable, implements and household stuff, and cattle and chattels in Little Yeldham, she resigning all her rights of dower in my lands. To Margaret Taine my grandchild, daughter of Rose Taine, my house and grounds in Gestingthorpe, now in the occupation of Henry Fisher. To my grandchild Anne Taine, daughter of Rose Taine, 20 nobles, to be paid by my wife Elizabeth into the hands of Francis Purkas the elder of Nether Yeldham, for the use of the said Ann at twenty-one years of age. To Richard Parmenter my brother £10, and to his daughter Elizabeth 20s. To my brother William Parmenter my copyhold lands in Little Yeldham called C[owell] alias Gouldwell, and to so many of his children as shall be living three years after my decease 20s. each. To my sister Christian Page 20s. a year for life, and to every one of her children 20s. each. To my sister Joane Stainer £6, and to every one of her children 20s. To Rose Tanne, my wife's daughter, 40s. To Francis Purkas, my wife's son, £5. To my sister Katheren Alyson 20s. To my godson Thomas May 20s. To Thomas Purkas, my wife's son-in-law, 20s. To the poor of Little Yeldham 20s. To the minister that preaches at my funeral 10s. To my brother Edward Parmenter my messuage and lands at Hiningham at the Castle and my copyhold lands and the tenement thereto belonging, now in the occupation of Thomas May, and my messuage and tenement in Little Yeldham wherein I now dwell with the free land thereto belonging, at the end of my wife's term of five years therein or at her death, if she die before. All other my lands unbequeathed, in Little Yeldham, Hiningham at the Castle, and elsewhere, to my brother Edward Parmenter, except a parcel of meadow and hop ground containing one rod, lying in Little Yeldham, now in the occupation of John Panell of Redgwell, which I will to my wife Elizabeth, she paying my funeral charges. Executor: my brother Edward Parmenter. [Signed] George Parmenter his marke. [Seal, a bird of some kind, not clearly distinguishable.] Witnesses: John Harrison, Edmund Browne, George Bucher. Proved 8 July 1613. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1613, original will.)

\* The words in brackets are crossed out in the original will.



The Will of WILLM PARMETER of Over [or Little] Yealdham, co. Essex, husbandman, 12 October 1613. To Margery my wife for life all my messuage and tenement where I now dwell called Tankerton, and after her decease reversion to Robert Parmiter my son, he paying to John Parmeter my son £5 one year after the decease of my wife; and if the said John die before the sum be due, reversion to his children, equally divided. To Margery my wife for life all my copyhold land called Cowell alias Gowldwells, and after her decease it shall be sold by Robert Parmeter my brother, if he shall be living, and the money arising therefrom is to be equally divided among George Parmeter, Ursely Parmeter, Sara Parmeter, and Margaret Parmeter, my children; and if my said brother be dead, then the land shall be equally divided among them. If my son George or my daughters Sara or Margaret shall die before said money be paid or land be possessed, reversion to my surviving children. My son Robert shall pay to John Parmeter, the son of John Parmeter my son, 6s. 8d. at the age of one and twenty years, and to Mary Parmeter, my son John's daughter, 6s. 8d. at the age of one and twenty years. To my son George and my daughters Sara, Margaret, and Ursely certain articles of furniture [specified] after the decease of my wife Margery, whom I make executrix. [Signed] Sign' Gulielmi Parmeter. Witnesses: Richard Hamon and George Bucher. Proved 19 January 1617 [1617/18]. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1617, original will.)

The Will of WILLIAM PARMYTER of Upper [or Little] Yeldham, co. Essex, yeoman, 20 May 1615. Edward Parmyter my son having paid many debts for me and having been unto me a good and dutiful child, I give him all my goods and chattels. [Signed] The marke of William Parmyter. Witnesses: Richard Browne and John Parmyter. No record of probate. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1615, filed will.)

The Will of HENRY PARMYTER of Little Yealdham, co. Essex, glover, 16 June, 17 James I [1619]. To Audry my wife for life that tenement where I now dwell and the freehold land to it belonging in Yealdham, containing three acres, and at her decease reversion to my son William, he paying after his entry into the land to my children, Elizabeth, Henry, Audrye, and Thomas, 40s. each. To my wife Audry all my goods and chattels, she paying to my children, Elizabeth, Henry, Audry, and Thomas, 40s. each at the age of twenty-one years or day of marriage. To William Boorham of Yealdham Pva, blacksmith, my copyhold tenement where Robert Okeley dwelleth, with the yard, garden, orchard, and croft of land in Yealdham pva. Executrix: wife Audry. Supervisor: brother Edward Parmyter. [Signed] Henry Permerter. Witnesses: Robert Onyon and Robert Poole. Proved at Braintree 8 July 1619 by the executrix. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1619, no. 190, original will.)

The Will of JOHN CRESSALL of Bures Hamlet\* in the County of Essex, yeoman, 9 July 1625. To my brothers Henrie Cressall and Thomas Cressall 12d. each. "I gyve to my brother-in-lawe John Parmenter my best Cowe." All my other goods I give to Anne† my wife, whom I make sole executrix. [Signed] the marke of John Cressall. Witnesses: Samuell Lyon and John Maynard. Proved 28 July 1625 by Sara, relict and executrix. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Pearle, fo. 231.)

\* The parish of Bures is on both sides of the River Stour, which separates the counties of Essex and Suffolk.

† This is evidently a clerical error, as John Cressall married 4 Oct. 1616 Sarah Parmenter, and she is named as Sara in the record of probate.



The Will of JOHN PERMITER of Hedingham at Castle, co. Essex, yeoman, 13 August 1644. To Ann my wife £50, the parlor chamber for her habitation, and all the goods therein and half the brass, pewter, and linen. To Thomas Permitter my eldest son £25 and my wearing clothes. To Nathaniell Permitter my second son 20s. To my grandchildren John Permitter and George Permitter, children of my son John Permitter, £4 each at twenty-one. To my kinswoman Ann Permitter, daughter of my brother Richard Permitter, 20s. at twenty-one. To my sons George Permitter and Joseph Permitter the residue of all my goods and chattels unbequeathed, and I make them executors. Supervisors: Thomas Purcas and George Taylor. [Signed] Signu' John Permitter. Witnesses: Edw: Button, Robert Permitter, George Taylor, and Nathaniell Mane. Proved 24 February 1647 [1647/8] by Joseph Permitter, one of the executors, the right being reserved to grant a like power of executor to George Permitter when he should come to claim it, as he did 3 March 1647 [1647/8]. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts [Somerset House], 1647, no. 206, filed will.)

PARMENTER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF BURES ST. MARY,  
CO. SUFFOLK, 1538-1630

- 1569 Robert Permitter baptized 23 October.
- 1586 John Parmynter and Katherine Cogshall married 4 October.
- 1593 Margaret Parmitter buried 27 November.
- 1616 John Chrisall and Sarah Parmenter married 4 October.

PARMENTER ENTRIES IN THE PARISH REGISTERS OF LITTLE YELDRHAM,  
CO. ESSEX

*Baptisms, 1564-1639\**

- 1564 Henery son of William Parmenter 9 July.
- 1564 Amy daughter of Robert Parmenter 17 September.
- 1567 Thomas son of William Parmenter 18 January [1567/8].
- 1567 Robert son of Robert Parmenter 8 February [1567/8].
- 1570 William son of William Parmenter 24 February [1570/1].
- 1571 Jane daughter of Robert Parmenter 5 June.
- 1572 Edye daughter of William Parmenter 9 November.
- 1572 Elizabeth daughter of Richard Parmenter 16 November.
- 1574 Conciense daughter of George Parmenter 25 May.
- 1576 John son of William Parmenter 24 September.
- 1581 Robert son of William Parmenter 30 March.
- 1583 Jhon son of William Parmenter 19 January [1583/4].
- 1585 Susan daughter of Edward Parmenter 18 April.
- 1586 Robert Permitter son of William Junior 23 October.
- 1588 Edward son of Edward Parmenter 21 November.
- 1590 Samuel son of Robert Permitter 13 October.
- 1592 Robert son of Robert Permitter 24 December.
- 1594 Margaret daughter of William Parmenter Jun. 25 February [1594/5].
- 1595 John son of Robert Parmenter 16 November.
- 1599 Alyce daughter of Robert Permitter 25 March.
- 1599 Elizabeth daughter of Robert Permitter 14 October.
- 1599 Elizabeth daughter of Henry Permitter 25 October.
- 1600 William son of Henry Permitter 16 August.
- 1600 Elizabeth daughter of Henry Permitter 4 March [1600/1].
- 1607 Robert son of William Permyter 16 April.
- 1607 Thomas son of John Permyter 12 May.
- 1609 Sara daughter of Henry Permyter 24 August.
- 1610 Nathaniel son of John Permyter 13 March [1610/11].

\* The baptismal entries for 1593, 1597, and 1598 are almost entirely missing.

- 1611 William son of William Parmenter 17 June.
- 1611 Henry son of Henry Parmenter 30 January [1611/12].
- 1611 Anne daughter of John Parmenter 13 February [1611/12].
- 1613 Edee daughter of Edward Parmenter 9 November.
- 1613 George son of John Parmenter 10 March [1613/14].
- 1614 Adria daughter of Henry Parmenter and Adria his wife 20 November.
- 1616 James son of Edward Parmenter and Joan his wife 2 June.
- 1616 Joseph son of John Parmenter and Anne his wife 19 September.
- 1616 Thomas son of Henry Parmenter and Adry his wife 13 March [1616/17].
- 1617 Marie daughter of John Parmenter and Anne his wife 17 December.
- 1617 Joane daughter of Edward Parmenter and Joan his wife 20 January [1617/18].
- 1619 Elizabeth daughter of Robert Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 25 March.
- 1621 Martha daughter of John Parmenter and Anne his wife 23 July.
- 1625 John son of Robert Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 25 April.
- 1626 Anne daughter of Robert Parmenter and Anne his wife 14 January [1626/7].
- 1628 Robert son of Robert Parmenter and Agnes his wife 7 September.
- 1629 Robert son of Robert Parmenter and Anne Fenner 24 May.
- 1630 John son of Robert Parmenter and Anne his wife 18 April.
- 1630 Samuel son of Samuel Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 19 September.
- 1631 Marie daughter of Robert Parmenter and Anne his wife 30 October.
- 1632 Thomas son of Samuel Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 19 August.
- 1634 Robert son of Samuel Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 22 March [1634/5].
- 1635 William son of Robert Parmenter and Anne his wife 14 March [1635/6].
- 1636 Elizabeth daughter of Samuel Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 10 April.
- 1639 Sarah daughter of Samuel Parmenter and Elizabeth his wife 21 January [1639/40].

*Marriages, 1587-1639\**

- 1597 Robert Parmenter, son of George Parmenter, and Alice Edwards, daughter of William Edwards, 22 January [1597/8].
- 1598 Henry Parmenter and Awdrye Sparrowe 29 October.
- 1617 George Parmenter and Marie Usher als Clarke 12 March [1617/18].
- 1621 Francis Whitinge and Adria Parmenter 10 April.
- 1626 Robert Parmenter and Agnes Ingam 24 June.
- 1626 Thomas Fenner and Dorothy Parmenter 4 July.
- 1636 Otwell Webbe singleman and Jone Parmenter single 1 November.

*Burials, 1586-1639†*

- 1589 Robert son of William Permenter 11 January [1589/90].
- 1591 George Permenter 7 February [1591/2].
- 1594 Robert Permenter 1 May.
- 1594 Amy wife of George Permenter 13 October.
- 1600 Agnys wife of William Permenter 6 March [1600/1].
- 1609 Henry son of Henry Permenter 15 July.
- 1610 William Permenter 4 April.
- 1611 Sarah daughter of Henry Parmenter 13 March [1611/12].
- 1613 George Parmenter 27 June.
- 1615 William Parmenter Sen. 3 June.
- 1616 James son of Edward Parmenter and Joane his wife 9 December.
- 1617 William Parmenter 4 December.
- 1620 Thomas son of Henry Parmenter and Adria his wife 16 February [1620/1].

\* The marriage entries previous to 1587 and for 1594-1596 are missing.

† The burial entries previous to 1586 and for 1588 and 1607 are missing.

1624 William Parmenter 30 January [1624/5].

1629 Elizabeth wife of George Parmenter 24 June.

1630 Robert son of Robert Parmenter and Agnes his wife 26 June.

1636 Katherine Parmenter widow 24 December.

FROM LAY SUBSIDIES\* FOR HINCKFORD HUNDRED, CO. ESSEX

15 Henry VIII [1523-4]		
Little Yeldham	Christyne Pmenter widowe	2s.
	William Parmentur	2s.
	William Parmentur junr.	4d.
(Lay Subsidies, 108/163.)		
34-35 Henry VIII [1542-1544]†		
Little Yeldham	Margaret Parmator	
	Richard Parmator	
	John Parmator senr.	
	George Parmator	
	Thomas Parmator	
	Nycolas Parmator	
	John Parmator junr.	
	George Parmator junr.	
Sible Hedingham	John Parmentor	
(Ib., 109/271)		
8 Elizabeth [1565-6]		
Little Yeldham	Robert Parmyter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 16d.
	Richard Parmyter for lands [worth] 100s.	[tax] 5s.
Ovington	George Permyter for goods [worth] £6	[tax] 6s.
Sible Hedingham	William Permeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 16d.
	Kateren Permeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 16d.
Tilbury-by-Clare	John Permyter for goods [worth] 100s.	[tax] 5s.
(Ib., 110/425.)		
14 Elizabeth [1571-2]		
Little Yeldham	Robert Parmeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 16d.
	George Parmeter for goods [worth] £7	[tax] 7s.
Sible Hedingham	William Parmenter for goods [worth] £3	[tax] 3s.
	Widow Parmenter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 16d.
Tilbury-by-Clare	John Parmenter for goods [worth] £6	[tax] 6s.
(Ib., 111/440.)		
39 Elizabeth [1596-7]		
Belchamp St. Paul	Nicholas Parmeter for goods [worth] 40s.	[tax] 8s.
Castle Hedingham	John Parmeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 4s.
Little Yeldham	George Parmeter for lands [worth] 40s.	[tax] 8s.
	Robert Parmeter junior for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 4s.
	Edward Parmeter for goods [worth] 40s.	[tax] 8s.
Sible Hedingham	William Parmeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 4s.
(Ib., 111/518.)		
21 James I [1623-4]		
Little Yeldham	[The list is missing.]	
Sible Hedingham	Robert Parmeter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 4d.
(Ib., 112/609.)		
3-4 Charles I [1627-1629]		
Sible Hedingham	Robert Permynter for lands [worth] 20s.	[tax] 4s. on the first assessment, 4s. on the second assessment.
(Ib., 112/619, 112/627, 112/326.)		

\* Preserved in the Public Record Office, London.

† This manuscript is mutilated and the assessments are missing.

16 Charles I [1640-1]  
Little Yeldham Robert Parmenter for lands [worth] 20s. [tax] 8d.  
(*Ib.*, 112/646.)

## FROM CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS

On 21 June 1607 Roger Golding complains that about ten years since John Parmenter, late of Sudbury, deceased, made a will by which he appointed the complainant and one John Parmenter executors of his estate of some £800, with lands in Sudbury, Tilbury, Little Yeldham, etc., and died about two years since. By said will testator left his estate to the wife of the complainant and her children and to others of his kindred and friends. But one William Parmenter has secured for himself administration on the said estate, and in confederacy with John Parmenter has seized and embezzled the estate of the deceased, and has not distributed it according to the latter's will.

William Parmenter, one of the defendants, brother and administrator of the late John Parmenter of Sudbury, maltster, replies that as complainant sues as one of the executors of a pretended will of deceased, said complainant should be joined as complainant with John Parmenter, the other executor of the pretended will, and should not make the latter a defendant. This defendant knows nothing of any will made ten years ago, but has heard the other defendant, John Parmenter, say that about 28 Elizabeth [1585-6] deceased did make a will appointing complainant and said defendant, John Parmenter, as executors, and the said complainant did show this defendant a copy of the same and said that he intended to sue this defendant in the ecclesiastical courts, but he has not done so, and defendant doubts if such a will existed, as two years after the time of said pretended will said deceased loaned complainant over £40, which he would not have done had he made him executor of his estate. And moreover this defendant can prove by witnesses that on 24 September 1603 the deceased stated that one William Parmenter, son of this defendant, should have all the estate of deceased. On the death of said deceased this defendant, believing that deceased died intestate, did sue forth administration on his estate in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (deceased having estate in divers dioceses), which was granted to this defendant 19 September 1605. Deceased died 24 August 1605, possessed of an estate much smaller than is claimed by the complainant; and with the consent of John Parmenter and of Thomas Smith and of Edith his wife, sister of the deceased, this defendant had the estate appraised, which amounted to £200. 12s. The debts of the deceased were £47. 7s. 4d. The defendant, John Parmenter, received as his share of the estate £43. 1s. 6d., and said Smith and Edith his wife about £40. The costs of administration were £23. 16s. 8d. The house in Sudbury called "The Gallerye" was the freehold of the said John Parmenter, deceased, who with one Peregrine Parker, gent., did purchase the same in fee simple of one Peter Whyte on 6 June, 35 Elizabeth [1593], and on the death of the said Parker said John Parmenter had the whole as survivor in fee simple, and, he dying without issue, it came to this defendant as his brother and next heir. Defendant denies any conspiracy with the other defendant, John Parmenter.

The other defendant, John Parmenter, replies that he thinks that John Parmenter, deceased, made a will about 28 Elizabeth [1585-6], but knows not if it remained in existence until his death. Lately complainant sent his son to this defendant to show to this defendant a copy of said will, by which deceased left to his brother William Parmenter, the other defendant, for life, lands, etc., in Little Yeldham, with reversion to Henry Parmenter, said William's son, and left to this defendant, another brother, for life, lands in Little Yeldham, Tilbury, etc., with reversion to John Parmenter, this defendant's son. Also he left to the said William £20 and to his children



6s. 8d. apiece, to this defendant £20 and to his children 6s. 8d. apiece, to the three children of Thomas Smith of Little Maplestead 40s. apiece, to Jone, wife of this defendant, cloth for a gown, to the complainant £5 and three guns, to the wife of the complainant (who died long before the testator) 20s., and to Thomas Golding 20s. This defendant prays that the complainant be required to bring the original will into court, as according to said will the testator left certain lands to this defendant and his children, which have been taken by the other defendant as eldest brother and heir. Deceased died about two years ago and about nineteen years after making said will. Complainant has long concealed the will for some sinister purpose, and as this defendant was unable to find any will of deceased, the other defendant obtained administration on the estate, and this defendant has received one third of the goods, according to the inventory in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. This defendant denies any conspiracy with the other defendant, William Parminster. (Chancery Proceedings, James I, Bundle G-8, No. 43.)

[From the foregoing records and from some other sources the following information about the Parmenter families of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, and about the ancestry of Dea. John Parmenter of Sudbury and Roxbury, Mass., has been derived:

WILLIAM PARMENTER, SR., born probably about 1465, appears, with other Parmenters, at Little Yeldham, co. Essex, in the subsidy of 1523-4.

JOHN PARMENTER, SR., GEORGE PARMENTER, SR., RICHARD PARMENTER, THOMAS PARMENTER, and NICHOLAS PARMENTER appear at Little Yeldham in the subsidy of 1542-1544. They belong apparently to the generation immediately following that to which William Parmenter, Sr., belongs. No wills have been found which throw light on the exact relationship of these men to one another or on their respective families; but doubtless the fathers of some of the Parmenters of the next generation are included in this list of names.

These men of the next generation are JOHN PARMENTER, born probably about 1515, and probably the progenitor of Family A, given below; GEORGE PARMENTER, born probably about 1520, progenitor of Family B, given below; RICHARD PARMENTER of Little Yeldham, who appears in the subsidy of 1565-6; and ROBERT PARMENTER, born probably about 1530, progenitor of Family C, given below.

#### FAMILY A

1. JOHN PARMENTER, of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, born probably about 1515, appears as John Parmenter, Jr., at Little Yeldham in the subsidy of 1542-1544, and is found later in the adjoining parish of Tilbury-by-Clare, co. Essex, in the subsidies of 1565-6 and 1571-2.

The following were probably his children:

- i. JOHN, settled in Sudbury, co. Suffolk, where he was a brewer or maltster, and d. 24 Aug. 1605, leaving no issue. He appears in several entries in the Sudbury borough records from 1597 to 1604 (REGISTER, vol. 66, pp. 170-171). His estate was contested in Chancery by Roger Golding in 1607.
2. ii. WILLIAM, b. abt. 1540. He was one of the defendants in the Chancery suit brought by Roger Golding in 1607.
- iii. JOHN, m. JONE ———. He was the other defendant in the above-mentioned suit. Children: *John* (eldest son), and others.
- iv. EDITH, m. THOMAS SMITH of Little Maplestead, co. Essex; had issue.
- v. A DAUGHTER, probably m. ROGER GOLDING.

2. WILLIAM PARMENTER (*John*), of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, the testator of 1615, born probably about 1540, was buried at Little Yeldham 3 June 1615. He married, about 1563, AGNES —, who was buried at Little Yeldham 6 Mar. 1600/1. He was one of the defendants in the Chancery suit brought by Roger Golding.

## Children:

- i. HENRY, of Little Yeldham, glover, the testator of 1619, bapt. at Little Yeldham 9 July 1564; m. there, 29 Oct. 1598, AUDREY SPARROW, who m. (2) at Little Yeldham, 10 Apr. 1621, Francis Whiting. Children, recorded at Little Yeldham: 1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 25 Oct. 1599; probably d. young. 2. *William*, bapt. 16 Aug. 1600. 3. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 4 Mar. 1600/1 [*sic*, ? 1601/2]. 4. *Henry*, bur. 15 July 1609. 5. *Sarah*, bapt. 24 Aug. 1609; bur. 13 Mar. 1611/12. 6. *Henry*, bapt. 30 Jan. 1611/12. 7. *Audrey*, bapt. 20 Nov. 1614. 8. *Thomas*, bapt. 13 Mar. 1616/17; bur. 16 Feb. 1620/1.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. at Little Yeldham 18 Jan. 1567/8.
- iii. WILLIAM, bapt. at Little Yeldham 24 Feb. 1570/1; bur. there 4 Apr. 1610.
- iv. EDITH, bapt. at Little Yeldham 9 Nov. 1572.
- v. EDWARD, named in the wills of his father and brother Henry; m. JOANE —. Children, bapt. at Little Yeldham: 1. *Edith*, bapt. 9 Nov. 1613. 2. *James*, bapt. 2 June 1616. 3. *Joane*, bapt. 20 Jan. 1617/18.
- vi. JOHN, bapt. at Little Yeldham 24 Sept. 1576; probably d. young.
- vii. RICHARD. Child: 1. *Ann*, under 21 in 1644.
- viii. ROBERT, bapt. at Little Yeldham 30 Mar. 1581; bur. there 11 Jan. 1589/90.
- ix. JOHN, of Yeldham and later of Castle Hedingham, co. Essex, the testator of 1644, bapt. at Little Yeldham 19 Jan. 1583/4; m. abt. 1606 ANNE —. Children, recorded at Little Yeldham: 1. *Thomas*, bapt. 12 May 1607. 2. *Nathaniel*, bapt. 13 Mar. 1610/11. 3. *Anne*, bapt. 13 Feb. 1611/12. 4. *George*, bapt. 10 Mar. 1613/14. 5. *Joseph*, bapt. 19 Sept. 1616. 6. *Mary*, bapt. 17 Dec. 1617. 7. *John*, b. probably abt. 1619. 8. *Martha*, bapt. 23 July 1621.

## FAMILY B

1. GEORGE PARMENTER, of Little Yeldham (also called Over Yeldham and Upper Yeldham), co. Essex, the testator of 1591, born probably about 1520, was buried at Little Yeldham 7 Feb. 1591/2. He married ALICE —. He appears at Little Yeldham as George Parmenter, Jr., in the subsidy of 1542-1544, is next found in the adjoining parish of Ovington in the subsidy of 1565-6, and appears again at Little Yeldham in the subsidy of 1571-2.

## Children:

- i. ROBERT, b. probably abt. 1545; living in 1613, when he is mentioned in the will of his brother William. Child (probably): 1. *William*, called of Cavendish, co. Suffolk, in the will of his grandfather, George Parmenter, in 1591.
- ii. CHRISTIAN, m. — PAGE; had issue.
- iii. RICHARD, of Little Yeldham, living in 1612. He was a legatee in the will of his brother George. Child: 1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. at Little Yeldham 16 Nov. 1572; mentioned in the wills of her grandfather and her uncle George.
2. iv. GEORGE, b. probably abt. 1550.
- v. KATHERINE, m. — ALLISON; had issue.
- vi. JONE, m. — STAINER; had issue.
- vii. EDWARD, appears at Little Yeldham in a subsidy in 1596-7; living in 1612, being named in the will of his brother George. Children, named in the will of their grandfather: 1. *Susan*, bapt. at Little Yeldham 18 Apr. 1585. 2. *Edward*, bapt. at Little Yeldham 21 Nov. 1588.
3. viii. WILLIAM, b. probably abt. 1560.
- ix. ALICE.



2. GEORGE PARMENTER (*George*), of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, yeoman, the testator of 1612, born probably about 1550, was buried at Little Yeldham 27 June 1613. He married first AMY ———, who was buried at Little Yeldham 13 Oct. 1594; and secondly MRS. ELIZABETH PURKAS, widow, who by her former husband had children Rose Purkas, wife of ——— Taine, and Francis Purkas. George Parmenter is found in the subsidy of 1596-7.

Children by first wife:

- i. CONSCIENCE, bapt. at Little Yeldham 25 May 1574; d. young.
  - ii. ROBERT (perhaps). A Robert Parmenter, son of George, m. at Little Yeldham, 22 Jan. 1597/8, Alice Edwards, daughter of William. If this man belongs in this family, he must have d. *s.p.* before the date of his father's will.
3. WILLIAM PARMENTER (*George*), of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, husbandman, the testator of 1613, born probably about 1560, was buried at Little Yeldham 4 Dec. 1617. He married, about 1585, MARGERY ———. He inherited various lands in Little Yeldham from his father and copyhold lands called Cowell or Gouldwell by the will of his brother George, which he mentioned in his own will, dated 12 Oct. 1613 and proved 19 Jan. 1617/18. As only two of his children were baptized at Little Yeldham, it is likely that at some period he resided elsewhere; and therefore he was probably the William Parmenter who was assessed in the subsidy of 1596-7 in the adjacent parish of Sible Hedingham, the registers of which prior to 1680 are lost.
- Children:
- i. ROBERT, bapt. at Little Yeldham 23 Oct. 1586. He succeeded to the lands of his father by the latter's will, and was perhaps the Robert Parmenter who was assessed at Sible Hedingham in the subsidies of 1623-4 and 1627-1629 and at Little Yeldham in the subsidy of 1640-1.
  - ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1588.
  - iii. URSULA, living in 1613.
  - iv. GEORGE, m. at Little Yeldham, 12 Mar. 1617/18, MARY USHER *alias* CLARKE.
  - v. SARAH, b. abt. 1593; m. at Bures St. Mary, co. Suffolk, 4 Oct. 1616, JOHN CRESSALL, the testator of 1625. After the death of her father she had evidently removed with her brother, John Parmenter, to Bures St. Mary.
  - vi. MARGARET, bapt. at Little Yeldham 25 Feb. 1594/5; living in 1613.
4. DEA. JOHN PARMENTER (*William, George*), of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, and Bures St. Mary, cos. Essex and Suffolk, England, and of Sudbury and Roxbury, Mass., was born evidently about 1588, as the baptism of his elder brother Robert is recorded at Little Yeldham 23 Oct. 1586, and yet by 12 Oct. 1613 John Parmenter was old enough to be married and to be the father of two children, Mary and John, according to the will of that date of his father, William Parmenter. He may have been born at Sible Hedingham, co. Essex, but the early registers of this parish are lost. He inherited no lands from his father, and after the latter's death he evidently removed about eight miles from Little Yeldham into Bures St. Mary. Here his sister Sarah was married, 4 Oct. 1616, to John Cressall, who in his will of 9 July 1625 bequeathed a cow to his brother-in-law John Parmenter. Here also, as John Parmenter\* he was a witness, 22 Feb. 1630/1, to the will of Henrie Loker of Bures St. Mary, co. Essex, glover (REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 280-281). In 1639 John Parmenter, with his family, and also the

\* Thus the name is spelled in the original will of Henrie Loker, although in the registered copy of the will the name is Parmiter.



widow and children of Henrie Loker emigrated to New England, settling in Sudbury, Mass., where John Parmenter was early chosen selectman, deacon, and commissioner. A comparison of the signature of John Parmenter as a witness in the original will of Henrie Loker of Bures St. Mary with an autograph signature of Dea. John Parmenter as a commissioner of Sudbury, Mass., 6 Jan. 1639/40,\* shows that the two signatures were made by the same hand. In the summer of 1660 he removed from Sudbury to Roxbury, Mass., where he died 1 May 1671, aged 83 years, according to the church records of Roxbury, which thus furnish additional evidence that he was born about 1588. His will, dated 25 Mar. 1671 and proved 25 July 1671, names wife Annis, daughter Woods, son-in-law John Woods, grandson John Parmenter, cousin [Bartholomew] Cheevers, shoemaker, of Boston, and cousin John Stibbins.

He married first, in England, probably about 1609, BRIDGET ———, who died at Sudbury, Mass., 6 Apr. 1660. He married secondly, at Roxbury, Mass., 9 Aug. 1660, MRS. ANNIS (——) (CHANDLER) DANE, widow successively of William Chandler and John Dane. She died at Roxbury 17 Mar. 1682/3.

Children by first wife, born in England:

- i. MARY, b. abt. 1610; named in the will of her grandfather 12 Oct. 1613; d. at Marlborough, Mass., 17 Aug. 1690, aged 80; m. JOHN Woods of Sudbury and Marlborough, b. in England abt. 1610, d. at Marlborough 10 July 1678. He deposed in 1664, aged abt. 54 years. Children: 1. *Hannah*. 2. *John*, b. 8 May 1641. 3. *Francis* (dau.), b. 10 May 1645. 4. *James*, b. 18 July 1647. 5. *Catharine*. 6. *Isaac*, b. 14 July 1655.
- ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1612; named in the will of his grandfather 12 Oct. 1613; came to New England with his father in 1639; resided at Sudbury, Mass., where he d. 12 Apr. 1666; m. abt. 1639 AMY ———, who d. 21 Nov. 1681. Children: 1. *John*, b. abt. 1640. 2. *Joseph*, b. 12 Mar. 1642/3. 3. *Mary*, b. 10 June 1644. 4. *George*, b. abt. 1647. 5. *Benjamin*, b. abt. 1650. 6. *Lydia*, b. 16 Oct. 1655.

#### FAMILY C

1. ROBERT PARMENTER, of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, the testator of 1594, born probably about 1530, was buried at Little Yeldham 1 May 1594. He married, about 1561, AMYE ———. He was assessed at Little Yeldham in the subsidies of 1565-6 and 1571-2.

Children:

- i. JOANE, b. probably abt. 1562.
  - ii. AMY, bapt. at Little Yeldham 17 Sept. 1564.
  2. iii. ROBERT, bapt. at Little Yeldham 8 Feb. 1567/8.
  - iv. JANE, bapt. at Little Yeldham 5 June 1571.
2. ROBERT PARMENTER (*Robert*), of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, baptized there 8 Feb. 1567/8, appears there in the subsidy of 1596-7. Neither his will nor any administration on his estate has been found.
- Children, baptized at Little Yeldham:
- i. SAMUEL, bapt. 13 Oct. 1590; m. ELIZABETH ———. Children, bapt. at Little Yeldham: 1. *Samuel*, bapt. 19 Sept. 1630. 2. *Thomas*, bapt. 19 Aug. 1632. 3. *Robert*, bapt. 22 Mar. 1634/5. 4. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 10 Apr. 1636. 5. *Sarah*, bapt. 21 Jan. 1639/40.
  - ii. ROBERT, bapt. 24 Dec. 1592; m. (1) ELIZABETH ———; m. (2) at Little Yeldham, 24 June 1626, AGNES (ANNE) INGAM. Children by first wife, recorded at Little Yeldham: 1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 25

\* Suffolk Co. Court Files, Boston, no. 162004.

Mar. 1619. 2. *John*, bapt. 25 Apr. 1625. Children by second wife, recorded at Little Yeldham: 3. *Anne*, bapt. 14 Jan. 1626/7. 4. *Robert*, bapt. 7 Sept. 1628; bur. 26 June 1630. 5. *John*, bapt. 18 Apr. 1630. 6. *Mary*, bapt. 30 Oct. 1631. 7. *William*, bapt. 14 Mar. 1635/6.

- iii. *JOHN*, bapt. 16 Nov. 1595.
- iv. *ALICE*, bapt. 25 Mar. 1599.

—ELIZABETH FRENCH]

[To be continued]

## THE PAINTER FAMILY

WITH

### NOTES ON THE LAMBERTON FAMILY

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> PAINTER lived at Hingham, Charlestown, and Rowley, Mass., between 1637 and 1644. In 1655 he was made freeman of Newport, R. I., and spent the remainder of his life there and at Westerly, R. I., where his name appears, together with that of his son Shubael, on the list of freemen. He married first KATHARINE ———, who died in 1641; and secondly ———. Winthrop tells us in his History (vol. 2, p. 174), under date of 1644: "A poor man of Hingham, one Painter, who had lived at New Haven and at Rowley and Charlestown, and been scandalous and burdensome by his idle and troublesome behaviour to them all, was now on the sudden turned anabaptist, and having a child born, he would not suffer his wife to bring it to the ordinance of baptism, for she was a member of the church, though himself were not. Being presented for this, and enjoined to suffer the child to be baptized, he still refusing, and disturbing the church, he was again brought to the court not only for his former contempt, but also for saying that our baptism was anti-christian; and in the open court he affirmed the same." For this he was whipped, and "endured his punishment with much obstinacy, and when he was loosed, he said boastingly, that God had marvellously assisted him."

Children by first wife:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>2</sup> d. in Boston 24 Apr. 1640.
- ii. WILLIAM, d. in Boston 30 Sept. 1639.
- 2. iii. SHUBAEL.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 4 May 1639; d. in Boston 30 Sept. 1639.
- v. THOMAS, bapt. in Boston 13 Sept. 1640; probably the man of this name who was drowned 25 Mar. 1705.

2. SHUBAEL<sup>2</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) resided at Westerly and Newport, R. I.\* He married MERCY LAMBERTON, who was baptized 17 Jan. 1640/1 and died evidently before 1677, daughter of Capt. George and Margaret (Lewen) of New Haven.

He was deputy, 1670-1672. On 12 May 1679 he was tried for contempt of authority, owned himself guilty, and was

\*The records at Newport were searched by Mr. John C. Pearson of Cleveland, Ohio, to whom acknowledgment is hereby made for information about Shubael Painter.



fined and bound to peace and good behavior. On 10 May 1680 "An Indictment by the Atorny Genll agnst Shuball panter of Newport for Indeavoring Contrary to law to publish Marriage in two publick meetings about the month of March last in the Yeare 1679 : 80 unto Hannah the wife of Thomas Martin, and for keeping Company with said Hannah after being forbidden & forwarned by Authorety he being bound to this Court and in Court Called, Appeared pleads not guilty and Refers himselfe for Tryall to God and the Cuntry The Jury Verdict Guilty: By the court Comitted to the Genll serjts Custody till called for. The Sentence of the Court is That Shubal painter either be sett in the stockes for a six howers time or pay twenty shillings to the Genl Treasury in mony betwixt this & Next Thursday twelve of the clock and that his bond be continued while next court and alsoe pay officers fees." (R. I. Court of Trials, vol. A, p. 51.) He was indicted, 27 Mar. 1683, for living with Hannah, the wife of Thom. Martin, contrary to law, was found guilty, and was sentenced to forfeit bonds and pay fee. As Shubael's wife Mercy was then dead and as he "published marriage" with Mrs. Martin, it seems probable that her husband had deserted or divorced her, and that only some legal quibble stood in the way of her remarriage. On 27 Mar. 1683 he was also prosecuted by John Williams for "takeing Sheep ffeloniously"; and he immediately commenced action against said John for "Sclaunder and Defamation." He was acquitted on the sheep charge, and was awarded £3 damages and costs of court on his counter suit. The case was referred to the next Assembly because Shubael was absent, being employed about the country's service. In 1688 he was appointed constable.

In 1677 he sold to his brother-in-law, William Trowbridge, the share of the Lamberton estate to which his wife Mercy was heir; but in 1685 the sale was declared void, and the lands were resold to Samuel Smith. Probably it was held that this sale did not include undivided lands, for Shubael's son Thomas and daughter Margaret both disposed of land inherited from George Lamberton. His daughter Mercy seems never to have possessed any of this property; at least she did not assign her right in any deed on record at New Haven. An abstract of the Lamberton deeds is given in the Notes on the Lamberton Family, *infra*, pp. 284, 285.

#### Children:

- i. MERCY,<sup>2</sup> b. abt. 1664; m. 24 Nov. 1683 EDWARD ALLEN of Deerfield, Mass., b. 1 May 1663, d. 10 Feb. 1739/40. In 1678 he went to Suffield, Conn., with his father, and in 1686 he received a grant of land on Green River. He was town clerk 1704-1712. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 14 Mar. 1685/6; d. 7 Feb. 1696/7. 2. *Edward*, b. 11 Mar. 1687/8; removed to Greenfield, Mass.; d. 19 Dec. 1756; m. (1) 4 Feb. 1719/20 Martha Wells, who d. 26 Feb. 1719/20; m. (2) 1 Feb. 1721/2 Mercy Childs, who d. 26 Oct. 1758. 3. *Mercy*, b. 3 Feb. 1689/90; d. May 1772; m. 8 Apr. 1708 Peter Evans of Northfield, b. 21 Jan. 1673/4, d. 8 July 1752. 4. *Sarah*, b. 1 May 1692. 5. *Martha*, b. 6 Nov. 1694; d. 11 Feb. 1778; m.

Samuel Bardwell, b. 26 Sept. 1685, d. 18 Mar. 1771. 6. *Jemima*, b. 4 Feb. 1696/7; d. after 1770; m. 1 Mar. 1714/15 John Catlin, b. 8 Jan. 1686/7, d. 1 Dec. 1766, s. of that Mr. John Catlin whose family was almost annihilated by Indians in 1704. Of their twelve children four settled in West Haven, Conn., viz., John, b. 19 Nov. 1715, d. after 1790, m. 29 Aug. 1744 his first cousin once removed, Margaret<sup>4</sup> Painter (3, ix); Mary, b. 3 Feb. 1718/19, m. 7 May 1746 Jonathan Smith, whose mother was Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Painter (3, i); Elizabeth, b. 31 Mar. 1726, m. Thomas Mallory of West Haven and Woodbury, Conn.; and Esther, b. 24 May 1733, m. Capt. Ebenezer Trowbridge of West Haven. 7. *Hannah*, b. 12 Feb. 1698/9; d. after 1772; m. 25 Aug. 1735 John Stebbins, b. abt. 1685, d. 7 Sept. 1760. 8. *Consider*, b. 8 May 1701; d. 26 May 1701. 9. *Samuel*, b. 6 Apr. 1702; killed by Indians 25 Aug. 1746; m. 3 Nov. 1727 Hannah Hawks, b. 7 July 1703, d. 8 Mar. 1771. Of their twelve children the tenth was named Lamberton.

- ii. MARGARET, b. abt. 1667; probably married first — MORRIS, perhaps a son of Capt. Richard of Newport; married secondly, as his third wife, LAWRENCE CLINTON; and thirdly JEREMIAH MOTT, who was admitted an inhabitant of Westerly in 1699. With her third husband she removed, prior to 1742, to Wallingford, Conn. On 11 Aug. 1742, Richard Morris of Milford gave bond of £500 to the selectmen of Wallingford to be paid before June 1747, "the condition being that if he indemnify and save harmless the said town of Wallingford upon the account of Margrett Mott of Wallingford, wife of Jeremiah Mott of Wallingford, then sd obligation to be void." (Wallingford Deeds, vol. 11, p. 501.) On 29 Sept. 1743 Jeremiah Mott and Margaret Mott of Wallingford conveyed to George Clinton of New Haven one fourth of one sixth of the lands of George Lamberton, deceased. (New Haven Deeds, vol. 12, p. 184.) Margaret Mott could not have been in possession of this portion of the Lamberton farm, unless Mercy Lamberton were her mother, as a careful study of the deeds will show (*vide infra*, pp. 284, 285); and for this reason she is given here as a daughter of Shubael Painter. There is a mass of circumstantial evidence to prove that she was mother, by her first husband, of Richard Morris; and, by her second husband, of George Clinton and his brothers. Child by first husband:\* 1. *Richard*, d. at Milford, Conn., in the spring of 1759; m. (1) 22 Dec. 1717 (registers of Trinity Church, Newport, R. I.) Elizabeth Auxeny; m. (2) 24 May 1721 (*ib.*) Jean Eddy, who d. at Milford in 1767, probably dau. of John (who d. 1726) and Elizabeth. He lived at Newport, R. I., and at Milford, Conn. In 1725 Jacob Mott *et al.*, Proprietors, sold to Richard Morris of Newport, weaver, lot 56 at Easton's Point, and the latter sold it the following year. In a deed dated 15 Aug. 1726 Richard Morris disposed of land in which his wife Jane relinquished her right of dower. (Newport Deeds, vol. 2, p. 159, vol. 7, pp. 122, 144.) His children were: John, m. at Woodbridge, Conn., 12 Nov. 1750, Sybil Newton; Susanna, m. Samuel Bassett; Mercy, d. 25 Mar. 1778; and probably also: Thomas, d. at Cheshire, Conn., 21 Apr. 1777; Joseph, d. at Milford 3 Jan. 1778; George, d. at Milford 10 Mar. 1776, aged 45, m. Eunice Plumb.

3. iii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1670.

3. ENSIGN THOMAS<sup>3</sup> PAINTER (*Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1670, removed about 1694 to West Haven, Conn., where he died in 1747. He married REBECCA CANDEE, born 22 Dec. 1671, died 1 June 1739, daughter of Zaccheus and Rebecca (Bristol).

In 1743 Ensign Thomas Painter of West parish conveyed to his sons Thomas, Shubael, and Deliverance all right to land

\* The children of her second marriage will be given in an article on the Clinton family, to be published in a future number of the REGISTER.



in right of his mother, "who was one of the daughters of Mr. George Lamberton, formerly of New Haven decd." (New Haven Deeds, vol. 12, p. 85.) He purchased land in Wallingford, Conn., where his sister Margaret lived, but he never resided there. In his will, dated 9 Dec. 1746 and proved 1 June 1747, he mentioned his sons Shubael, Thomas, Jr., and Deliverance; grandchildren, the children of Rebecca Smith, deceased; and daughters Mary Stevens, Mercy Stevens, Rachel Smith (wife of Nathan), Elizabeth Painter, and Margaret Catlin. He gave equal shares to his children, "excepting my Daughter Elizabeth to whom I have given by Deed Something Extraordinary for her Extraordinary Care & trouble of me under my Difficulties by reason of a Cancer." (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 7, p. 117.) Capt. Samuel Candee and Jonathan Smith, the testator's son-in-law, were appointed executors.

Children:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 June 1695; d. 10 Sept. 1740; m. JONATHAN SMITH, b. 27 Oct. 1692, d. 30 Dec. 1759.
4. ii. THOMAS, b. 31 Aug. 1696.
5. iii. SHUBAEL, b. 23 Apr. 1698.
- iv. MARY, b. 1 Nov. 1699; m. 2 Mar. 1725/6 JOHN STEVENS, b. 1 Aug. 1703; removed to Stratford, Conn.
6. v. DELIVERANCE, b. 31 May 1701.
- vi. MERCY, b. Aug. 1703; m. ANDREW SMITH, b. 15 Nov. 1701, d. 1789.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 May 1706.\*
- viii. RACHEL, b. 19 July 1708; m. NATHAN SMITH, b. 1 Mar. 1714/15.
- ix. MARGARET, b. 4 May 1715; d. after 1790; m. 29 Aug. 1744 JOHN CATLIN, a sea captain, b. 19 Nov. 1715, d. after 1790 (*vide supra*, under 2, i, 6).

4. CAPT. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 31 Aug. 1696, died at West Haven, Conn., in 1760. He married first ESTHER MIX, born 14 Apr. 1718, daughter of John and Esther (Morris); and secondly, after 1752, MRS. DESIRE (SMITH) STEVENS, born 30 Sept. 1712, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cooper) and widow of Thomas. She married thirdly ——— Law of Wallingford, Conn.

In 1746 Thomas and Esther Painter conveyed their rights to the estate of their father, John Mix, Jr., deceased. (New Haven Deeds, vol. 13, p. 40.) In 1758 Thomas Painter conveyed land to his son-in-law, John Chandler of Woodstock, and his wife, "my only daughter Esther." (*Ib.*, vol. 21, p. 71.) On 30 June 1760 administration on the estate of Thomas Painter was granted to John Chandler in right of his wife Esther, daughter of the deceased, the widow desiring the same. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 371.)

Children by first wife:

- i. ESTHER,<sup>5</sup> b. 20 May 1738; m. JOHN CHANDLER of Woodstock, Conn.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 10 Dec. 1740; d. 18 Feb. 1747/8 (gravestone at West Haven).
- iii. ELKANAH, b. abt. 1742; d. 14 Feb. 1747/8 (gravestone at West Haven).

\* *Vide* article on the Clinton family, to be published in a future number of the REGISTER.

5. SHUBAEL<sup>4</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Apr. 1698, died at West Haven, Conn., in 1785. He married first, 12 Mar. 1730/1, ELIZABETH DUNBAR, born 27 Mar. 1701, died before 1758, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Beecher); and secondly ABIAH ———. (New Haven Deeds, vol. 28, p. 180.)

In his will, dated 19 Mar. 1782 and proved 17 Nov. 1785, he mentioned the three children of his eldest son Joseph, deceased (Anna Clinton, and Thomas and Shubael Painter); his son Gamaliel, "my son now surviving;" and his daughters Rebecca, wife of William Trowbridge, Jr., Lidia, wife of Gamaliel Benham, and Sarah, wife of Joatham Williams. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 14, p. 429.)

Children by first wife:

7. i. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 Apr. 1731.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 19 May 1734; d. before 1808; m. WILLIAM TROWBRIDGE, b. 13 June 1725, d. 6 Dec. 1793.
- iii. ELISHA, b. 29 July 1736; d. *s.p.* 1781 or 1782; m. HANNAH ———. He was one of the grantees of Middlebury, Vt., 2 Nov. 1761 (Swift's Hist. of Middlebury, pp. 143, 145, 156). In his will, dated 12 Jan. 1781 and proved 7 Nov. 1791, he mentions wife Hannah, brother Gamaliel, and sisters Rebecca Trowbridge, Lydia Benham, and Sarah Williams (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 16, p. 621).
- iv. LYDIA, b. 1 June 1739; d. 18 Nov. 1814; m. GAMALIEL BENHAM, b. abt. 1738, d. 8 Mar. 1811.
- v. SARAH, b. 4 Oct. 1742; m. JOTHAM WILLIAMS.
8. vi. GAMALIEL, b. 22 May 1743.

6. DELIVERANCE<sup>4</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 31 May 1701, was drowned near Stratford Point, Conn., 1 Sept. 1781. He married, 23 June 1725, MARY SMITH, born 7 Mar. 1706/7, died at the home of her son in Roxbury, Conn., 29 May 1786, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cooper) and granddaughter of Samuel and Obedience (Lamberton).

The aged deacon met a tragic end near the close of the Revolutionary War. On the night of 1 Sept. 1781 three British vessels landed one hundred and fifty men at West Haven, Conn., who, having secured the eleven sentinels, collected cattle and other plunder. They returned to their vessels without discovery, taking with them their booty, two of the sentinels, and Deliverance Painter and his brother-in-law, Capt. John Catlin. The boat carrying the four patriots capsized near Stratford Point, and Painter and the two sentinels were drowned, Catlin alone escaping. The Painter home, now known as the James Reynolds house, had been ransacked, and the son, Lamberton Painter, evaded capture only by hiding under tobacco leaves in the garret. Five of Deliverance's children died young, and their epitaph in the West Haven cemetery reminds one of Wordsworth's "We are Seven."

Three underneath the clods they be  
& two their lyes beyond the Seas.  
Their Names now which you may behold  
though they are in the Ambices cold.



In his will, dated 11 Aug. 1774 and proved in Dec. 1781, he names his wife Mary, his son Lamberton, and his daughters Mary Mallary of Woodbury and Rebeccah Sherman of New Haven (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 13, p. 102).

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,\* b. 7 Mar. 1725/6; d. at sea Dec. 1748.
  - ii. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1727/8; m. DANIEL MALLORY of Woodbury, Conn., b. 4 Feb. 1719/20. Children: 1. *Abigail*, b. 18 Jan. 1747/8. 2. *Mary*, b. 17 Oct. 1749. 3. *Freelove Amy*, b. 21 Apr. 1752; d. 27 Oct. 1794; m. 30 June 1777 Jared Osborn of Oxford, Conn. 4. *Edmund*, b. 17 June 1754; m. 15 Feb. 1781 Mabel Johnson. 5. *Lois*, b. 21 Mar. 1756; m. 5 Aug. 1778 Eli Chatfield of Oxford. 6. *Azariah*, b. 3 Apr. 1758; d. 10 Sept. 1759. 7. *Daniel*, b. 27 Apr. 1760. 8. *Adah*, b. 8 May 1762. 9. *Rebecca*, b. 5 Feb. 1764. 10. *Mabel*, b. 17 Nov. 1766. 11. *Rene*, b. 9 Sept. 1767.
  - iii. AMY, b. abt. 1730; d. 2 Sept. 1751.
  - iv. THOMAS, b. 2 May 1733; d. at sea 13 Feb. 1755.
  - v. ABIGAIL, b. abt. 1738; d. 26 Jan. 1755.
  - vi. LAMBERTON, b. abt. 1740.
  9. vii. REBECCA, d. at Roxbury, Conn., 18 Sept. 1788; m. JOHN SHERMAN.
  - viii. FREELOVE, b. abt. 1749; d. 26 Aug. 1751.
7. CAPT. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> PAINTER (*Shubael*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Apr. 1731, died at sea, near St. Christopher's, in 1766. He was commander of a vessel, and was lost at sea in a hurricane. He married, 25 Dec. 1755, AMY STEVENS, born 30 Sept. 1737, died about 1774, daughter of Thomas and Desire (Smith). Administration on his estate was granted, Nov. 1768, to his widow Ama (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 10, p. 562). Administration on the estate of Ama Painter was granted, Feb. 1775, to Jesse Stevens (*ib.*, vol. 12, p. 23).
- Children:
- i. AMY,\* b. abt. 1757; d. abt. 1832; m. (1) DAVID CLINTON,\* b. abt. 1755, d. on a prison ship abt. 1781; m. (2) THOMAS BENHAM of Amenia, N. Y.
  10. ii. THOMAS, b. 24 Jan. 1760.
  - iii. BETTY, d. young.
  - iv. A CHILD, d. in infancy.
  - v. SHUBAEL, d. at sea before 1790.

8. JUDGE GAMALIEL<sup>5</sup> PAINTER (*Shubael*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at New Haven, Conn., 22 May 1743, died at Middlebury, Vt., 21 May 1819. He married first ABIGAIL CHIPMAN, who died 21 Apr. 1790, aged 40, daughter of John; secondly VICTORIA BALL of Salisbury, Conn., who died 9 June 1806, aged 46; and thirdly MRS. URSULA BULL of Litchfield, Conn., who survived him, dying 28 Feb. 1824, aged 77.

On 15 Sept. 1764 Gamaliel Painter of Salisbury, Litchfield Co., Conn., conveyed land which had belonged to Mr. John Dunber (New Haven Deeds, vol. 27, p. 6). In 1773 he and his brother-in-law, John Chipman, were among the first settlers of Middlebury, Vt., although they are not on the list of the original grantees of that town, when its charter was obtained from Gov. Benning Wentworth of New Hampshire on 2 Nov. 1761, for in 1761 Gamaliel Painter was only 18

\* Vide article on the Clinton family, to be published in a future number of the REGISTER.

years old. On 23 Sept. 1773 200 acres of land in Middlebury were laid out for Gamaliel Painter, who was already living in his house on that land. The settlers of Middlebury, Vt., came chiefly from Salisbury, Conn., and the name of the Connecticut town was given to the Vermont town which lies next south of Middlebury and which was chartered 3 Nov. 1761. In 1777 Gamaliel Painter was a member of the convention that framed the constitution of Vermont, and he served as a captain in the Revolutionary War. When Burgoyne marched southward in 1777, Gamaliel Painter was obliged to withdraw with his family from Middlebury, but in 1784 he returned with his family to that town. In 1784 the bounds of Salisbury, Vt., were moved northward so that 170 acres of Gamaliel Painter's land, including the site of his house, became a part of Salisbury; and on 20 Aug. 1787, calling himself of Salisbury, Addison Co., Vt., he conveyed all land given to him by the last will of his father, the witnesses being Joseph and Abigail Painter (*ib.*, vol. 43, p. 116). He acquired much more land in Middlebury, removed in the fall of 1787 to Middlebury village, and became one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He encouraged the coming of new settlers by selling to them land in Middlebury; he served for thirteen years in the Vermont Legislature; he was a member of the Council; and was sheriff and a judge of the County Court. He was one of the original trustees of Middlebury College, incorporated in 1800, and in his will, his children being dead, he left all his estate, except an annuity for his widow, to that institution. From this bequest the College realized about \$13,000; and one of its buildings, erected in 1814 and originally called West College, received in remembrance of this benefaction and still bears the name of Painter Hall. It is the oldest college building now standing in Vermont. A portrait of Gamaliel Painter may be found in Swift's History of Middlebury, from which most of this account of his life has been taken.\*

Children by first wife:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> d. 10 Oct. 1804, aged 34.
- ii. SAMUEL, drowned 28 June 1797, aged 25.

Child by second wife:

- iii. ABBY VICTORIA, d. 9 Dec. 1818, aged 22.

\* On the square base of the monument to Judge Painter at Middlebury, Vt., are the following inscriptions, which have been obtained for the Register through the courtesy of President John M. Thomas and Professor Charles B. Wright of Middlebury College:

[Front] "Hon. GAMALIEL PAINTER, was born at New Haven Conn. May 22, 1743; He removed to Middlebury, 1773; & died May 21, 1819; Æt. 76. He was a patriot of the Revolution;—faithful in civil office, & amiable in private life;—distinguished for decision, enterprise, & public spirit."

[Right-hand side] "ABIGAIL, his first wife, died April 21, 1790, Æt. 40. VICTORIA, his second wife, died June 9, 1806, Æt. 46. URSULA, his third wife, died Feb. 28, 1824, Æt. 77."

[Left-hand side] "JOSEPH, his eldest son, died Oct. 10, 1804. Æt. 34. SAMUEL, his youngest son, was drowned June 28, 1797, Æt. 25. ABBY VICTORIA his only daughter, died Dec. 9, 1818, Æt. 22."

[Back] "The PRESIDENT & FELLOWS of Middlebury College erect this Monument to the memory of a distinguished Benefactor of the Institution."

9. LAMBERTON<sup>5</sup> PAINTER (*Deliverance*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1740, removed in 1783 to Roxbury, Conn., and died suddenly at West Haven, Conn., 22 Dec. 1795. He married his first cousin, MABEL SMITH, born about 1738, died 26 Apr. 1808 (gravestone at Roxbury), daughter of Andrew and Mercy (Painter).

In his will, dated 20 Dec. 1795 and proved 21 Jan. 1796 (Woodbury Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 227), he devised to wife Mabel; to sons Thomas and Liman real estate; to two sons Samuel and Azadiak(?) £20, to be paid by sons Thomas and Liman; "I have given to my son Deliverance Lambertson the farm I purchased of my brother John Sherman;" to daughters Freeloove, Mabel, and Sarah (an error for Hannah) £90 between them, to be paid by their brothers Thomas and Limon; "daughters Abigal, Polly and Zillah have already reced at their time of there Marridg more than there Portion." The will is so poorly written that it is almost illegible in places.

Children:

- i. THOMAS.<sup>6</sup>
  - ii. ABIGAIL.
  11. iii. DELIVERANCE LAMBERTON, b. abt. 1764.
  - iv. AMY, d. 17 Oct. 1793.
  - v. POLLY, b. abt. 1770; d. at Southbury, Conn., 29 Apr. 1856; m. 21 Feb. 1793 BETHUEL TREAT, b. 1769, d. 30 Aug. 1855.
  - vi. ZILLAH, m. 27 July 1794 LEVI DOWN.
  - vii. FREELove, m. 15 Jan. 1809 TIMOTHY CASTLE of Wilmington, Vt.
  12. viii. LYMAN, b. abt. 1774.
  - ix. MABEL, b. abt. 1777; d. 7 June 1828 (gravestone at Roxbury, Conn.).
  - x. HANNAH.
  - xi. SAMUEL.
  - xii. AZADIAK (? AZARIAH).
10. CAPT. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> PAINTER (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Jan. 1760, resided at West Haven, Conn., and died 28 Oct. 1847. He married first, in 1783, HANNAH CANDEE, born 1761, died 19 Nov. 1830, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Sherman); and secondly, Dec. 1831, MRS. ELIZABETH W. BUDDINGTON of Hartford, Conn., who died 11 July 1849, aged 76. In his old age he wrote an interesting autobiography, which was published in 1910 by Mrs. Lewis Clephane. He served for six months in the Revolution in the New York campaign of 1776, and later served at sea on the privateer sloop *Polly*. Taken captive, he was imprisoned on the prison ship *Good Hope* in New York Harbor. From this he escaped by swimming, and after much privation reached the Jersey shore in safety. He continued to serve at sea through the greater part of the war, until he was again captured and immured in the prison ship *Old Jersey*. He was paroled, and the close of the war made his release permanent. In 1784 he was placed in command of the sloop *Nancy*, and for several years thereafter followed the sea. He afterwards engaged in the grocery and dry goods business, and was able in 1829 to retire from active pursuits.



## Children by first wife:

- i. ANGELINA,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Aug. 1784; d. 1850; m. REV. SAMUEL RICH.
  - ii. JOSEPH, b. 21 Mar. 1787; d. 3 Jan. 1788 (gravestone at West Haven).
  - iii. JOSEPH ALEXIS, b. 16 Apr. 1789; d. 12 June 1793 (*ib.*).
  - iv. CYNTHIA, b. 20 Aug. 1791; d. at West Haven 28 Apr. 1880; m. 15 May 1815 SIMEON COLLINS of Westfield, Mass., b. at Guilford, Conn., 18 Nov. 1786, d. at Washington, D. C., 14 Dec. 1866.
  13. v. ALEXIS, b. 24 Nov. 1794.
  14. vi. SAMUEL, b. 7 Apr. 1797.
  - vii. SIDNEY, b. 3 Oct. 1799; d. at West Haven 8 June 1873. In his will, dated 28 Aug. 1868 and proved 14 June 1873, he named his nephew Henry W. Painter and the latter's sons Sidney and Harry, and referred to the watch which his brother Samuel left him (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 134, p. 165).
  - viii. AMELIA, b. 26 Feb. 1802; d. 14 Jan. 1803 (gravestone at West Haven).
  - ix. LUCIUS, b. 21 May 1804; d. 18 Sept. 1813 (*ib.*).
11. CAPT. DELIVERANCE LAMBERTON<sup>6</sup> PAINTER (*Lamberton,<sup>5</sup> Deliverance,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Shubael,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1764, resided at Roxbury, Conn., and died 5 Sept. 1841 (gravestone at Roxbury). He married, 13 Jan. 1802, URANIA HINE, born 11 Feb. 1772, died 23 Jan. 1829 (gravestone at Roxbury). His six children were baptized at Roxbury 27 Feb. 1816.
- In his will, dated 26 July 1838 and proved 11 Oct. 1841, he named his son Walter, his oldest son Henry N., and his two daughters, Julia Benedict and Thalia Mitchell (Woodbury Probate Records, vol. 19, p. 99).
- Children:
- i. JULIA MARIA,<sup>7</sup> m. 1830 BENJAMIN B. BENEDICT of Patterson, N. Y.
  - ii. HENRY NOBLE, b. 14 Oct. 1805; d. s.p. 7 July 1879; m. 13 Nov. 1838 CATHARINE SMITH, who d. at Washington, Conn., 15 May 1873.
  - iii. THALIA McMAHON, m. ——— MITCHELL.
  - iv. WILLIAM, d. young.
  - v. WALTER, removed to Lewiston, Ill.
  - vi. MARIA, d. young.
12. LYMAN<sup>6</sup> PAINTER (*Lamberton,<sup>5</sup> Deliverance,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Shubael,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1774, died 11 Sept. 1843 (gravestone at Roxbury, Conn.). He married, 9 May 1820, FLORA HURD, born about 1785, died 10 Apr. 1850 (gravestone at Roxbury). On 27 Mar. 1828 his sister Mabel conveyed land to Flora, wife of Liman Painter, reserving to herself for life and also to Emila, daughter of Lyman Painter, for fifteen years the use of the same (Roxbury Deeds, vol. 7, p. 106).
- Child:
- i. EMILY M.,<sup>7</sup> m. 17 Nov. 1847 HARMON B. EASTMAN of Roxbury, state senator and judge of probate, b. 17 July 1807.
13. ALEXIS<sup>7</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Shubael,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Shubael,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at West Haven, Conn., 24 Nov. 1794, died there 14 Oct. 1867. He married at New Milford, Conn., 23 Apr. 1826, THALIA MARIA McMAHON, born at New Milford, Conn., died at North Haven, Conn., 1899, daughter of Dea. Dobson W. and Thalia (Hine).
- Children:
- i. SARAH M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1827; d. 1889; m. REV. WILLIAM T. KEYNOIAN.

- ii. THOMAS ALEXIS, b. 15 May 1829; d. at Sag Harbor, N. Y., 1891; m. 19 Apr. 1856 ADELAIDE ELIZABETH LOCKWOOD, b. in New York City 13 July 1834. Children: 1. *Louise Lockwood*,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1857. 2. *Thomas Alexis*, b. 14 Aug. 1859. 3. *Henry Wheeler*, b. 26 Feb. 1861; d. 15 Mar. 1861. 4. *Adelaide Elizabeth*, b. 9 Aug. 1863. 5. *Florence McMahon*, b. 12 Apr. 1873.
  - iii. DR. HENRY WHEELER, b. 30 Apr. 1831; d. at West Haven 16 Jan. 1908; m. ABBIE KITCHING; lived at North Haven. Children: 1. *Thalia Abigail*,<sup>9</sup> m. Frank Nason. 2. *Sidney*, m. 1 July 1890 Fannie C. Waller. Their son Hugh<sup>10</sup> removed to Arkansas. 3. *Dr. Henry McMahon*, of New York City, m. Caroline Stevens; two sons, Sidney,<sup>10</sup> and Thomas. 4. *Robert*, m. Grace ———; no issue.
  - iv. JULIA MCMAHON, b. 1 Sept. 1833; m. 18 Sept. 1854 DAVID W. BARTLETT of West Haven.
  - v. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Mar. 1836; d. 17 July 1836.
  - vi. ELIZABETH P., b. 12 Nov. 1837; d. 1901; m. W. H. W CAMPBELL of Norwich, Conn.; no issue.
  - vii. EDWARD WRIGHT, b. 25 Oct. 1843; d. 21 May 1845.
14. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> PAINTER (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Shubael*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Haven, Conn., 7 Apr. 1797, lived in New York City, and died 27 Jan. 1845. He married HANNAH MARIA WHITE.
- Child:
- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> m. CHARLES MAY.

## UNPLACED LINES

The first Thomas Painter may have had other sons besides those given on p. 273; and it is believed that the two following unplaced lines belong to this family:

(1) WILLIAM PAINTER\* married in Boston, 28 May 1691, MARY MESSENGER.

Child:

- i. GRACE, b. 18 Dec. 1691.

(2) JOHN PAINTER was of Wallingford, Conn., in 1738, removed about 1755 to Waterbury, Conn., and died 27 July 1796. He married, 27 Mar. 1738, DEBORAH WELCHER, who died 26 Mar. 1794.

Children, the first five born at Wallingford, the sixth at Middletown, Conn., and the rest at Waterbury:

- i. JOHANNAH, b. 31 Jan. 1738/9.
- ii. SARAH, b. 2 Apr. 1741; m. 8 Apr. 1762 BENJAMIN WILLIAMS.
- iii. JOHN, b. 29 May 1743; d. young.
- iv. EDWARD, b. 5 Oct. 1745.
- v. SUBANNA, b. 12 Aug. 1748; m. 25 Sept. 1771 ABEL FORD.
- vi. EUNICE, b. 16 Mar. 1752; m. NATHAN WOODWARD.
- vii. LOT, b. 9 Feb. 1755; d. 21 Feb. 1757.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Sept. 1757.
- ix. THOMAS WELCHER, b. 25 Sept. 1760; d. 27 Mar. 1817; m. 28 Mar. 1784 LUCINA DUNBAR, b. 1769, d. 4 July 1854. Children: 1. *Chester*, b. 19 Nov. 1787. 2. *Sarah*, b. 22 Oct. 1789. 3. *Lusina*. 4. *William*. 5. *Chloe*, b. 16 Jan. 1796. 6. *Edward*. 7. *Laura*. 8. *Edward*, b. 1803.

\* Another William Painter, a sea captain of Charlestown, Mass., died 28 Aug. 1696, leaving a wife Elizabeth.

- x. JOHN, of Watertown, Conn., b. 25 Dec. 1763; m. 13 Aug. 1786 SALLY WATROUS. Children: 1. *Betsy*, b. 19 Sept. 1787. 2. *Rosy*, b. 11 Feb. 1789. Probably others.

#### NOTES ON THE LAMBERTON FAMILY

CAPT. GEORGE<sup>1</sup> LAMBERTON, one of the merchant gentlemen who founded the Colony of New Haven, came from London. He is called of the parish of St. Mary's Whitechapel when, on 6 Jan. 1628/9, he married MARGARET LEWEN (REGISTER, vol. 61, p. 189). Some account of him and of his family is given in *The Converse Family*, 1905, vol. 2, pp. 681 *et seq.* He was lost in 1646 on board the "great ship" he commanded, whose fate is the theme of Longfellow's poem, "The Phantom Ship." In the following year his widow, Margaret, married Deputy-Governor Stephen Goodyear.

Erroneous statements have been made concerning his family, one being that Mary, first wife of Lieut.-Gov. James Bishop, was his daughter. This error is based on a passage from the trial of Mrs. Godman for witchcraft in 1653, which states that Mrs. Godman "hath much inquired upon the time of M<sup>rs</sup> Bishops delivery of her children, and would speake of it so M<sup>rs</sup> Goodyeare and her daughters marveled how she could know, and Hannah Lamberton one time told her mother that M<sup>rs</sup> Godman kept her sisters count." It is evident that the Mrs. Bishop of the record was sister either of Hannah Lamberton or of her mother, Margaret (Lewen) (Lamberton) Goodyear, but she may have been Patience, wife of Henry Bishop (brother of James), instead of Mary, wife of James. At all events, it is certain that Mary Bishop was not a daughter of George Lamberton, as she left surviving issue who did not share in the Lamberton estate.

On 20 Oct. 1658 "M<sup>rs</sup> Goodyeare & her children by Mr. Lamberton p<sup>r</sup>senting themselves before the court, she desired that y<sup>e</sup> portions w<sup>ch</sup> remaine vnpaid dew to the children, might be set out by y<sup>e</sup> Court, vpon which p<sup>r</sup>position it was demanded of Willm Trowbridge, y<sup>e</sup> husband to Elizabeth Lamberton, what he had received of M<sup>r</sup> Goodyeare. . . . Hannah & Hope Lamberton, being at age, were appointed to receive their portions, w<sup>ch</sup> they desired might be delivered to their mother. . . . Deliverance, who is to have a double portion, & Mercy, Desire, and Obedience, chose their mother for their guardian."

#### Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>2</sup> b. abt. 1632; d. 1716; m. (1) 17 Oct. 1654 DANIEL SELLIVANT; m. (2) 9 Mar. 1656/7 WILLIAM TROWBRIDGE of West Haven, bapt. at Exeter, Devonshire, Eng., 3 Sept. 1633, d. Nov. 1688. (For descendants, *vide* The Trowbridge Genealogy.)
- ii. HANNAH, b. abt. 1634; m. (1) SAMUEL WELLS of Wethersfield, Conn., who d. 15 July 1675; m. (2) CAPT. JOHN ALLYN of Hartford, Conn.
- iii. HOPE, b. abt. 1636; d. between 1698 and 1704; m. (1) — HERBERT; m. (2) WILLIAM CHENEY of Middletown, Conn., who d. in 1705. In his will of 17 Sept. 1704 William Cheney named "my son-in-law John Williams and my daughter-in-law Abigail, his wife;" "John Clark, decd., my son-in-law;" and Cheeny, Ambrose, and Eunice, the three children of said John Clark. Child by first husband: 1. *Abigail*, m. (1) abt. 1688 John Clark of West Haven and Middletown, b. 23 Jan. 1664/5, d. 1702; m. (2)



John Williams of Middletown, who d. 6 May 1735. Abigail had issue by her first husband: 1. Anna, b. 5 Nov. 1690; d. before 1704. 2. John, b. 12 Apr. 1693; d. before 1704. 3. Ambrose, b. 25 Mar. 1696; d. 1764; had issue. 4. Cheney, b. 8 Oct. 1698; d. 4 Dec. 1764; had issue. 5. Eunice, b. 27 Aug. 1700; d. 1743; m. (1) 3 May 1722 Samuel Roberts, who d. 17 Dec. 1724; m. (2) Sept. 1726 Edward Jackson.

- iv. DELIVERANCE, the only son, b. abt. 1638; d. s.p.; apparently of age in 1659 (New Haven Proprietors' Records, vol. 2, p. 288); last appeared in 1662, when he presented in court the inventory of Edward Daniel (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 109).
- v. MERCY, bapt. at New Haven 17 Jan. 1640/1; d. before 1677; m. SHUBAEL<sup>2</sup> PAINTER of Newport, R. I. (*Vide supra*, 2.)
- vi. DESIRE, bapt. 14 Mar. 1642/3; m. Aug. 1669 LIEUT. THOMAS COOPER, JR., of Springfield, Mass., b. 3 July 1646, d. 1722. At a court held in Springfield in 1679, after the death of Desire's father-in-law, Lieut. Thomas Cooper, her husband, as the only surviving son, presented a petition for the distribution of his father's estate; and it appeared by a letter of his father to Mrs. Goodyear before his son's marriage with her daughter that he did signify to encourage her, he did not question but that he should make his portion worth about £100.
- vii. OBEDIENCE, bapt. 9 Feb. 1644/5; d. 29 Mar. 1734 (gravestone at West Haven); m. 13 Jan. 1675/6 LIEUT. SAMUEL SMITH, b. 4 Dec. 1651, d. 18 Sept. 1726.

#### THE DESCENT OF THE LAMBERTON FARM

The correctness of the account given above of George Lamberton's family is proved by a series of deeds which dispose of the several portions of the Lamberton farm. This large estate of over 260 acres was, after Mrs. Good-year's death, divided between the six Lamberton girls. As there are some complexities, abstracts of these deeds are given, most of which are self-explanatory, and all of which are from the New Haven Land Records:

[Vol. 1, p. 52] "I Shuball Painter of Newport in Rhode Island have sold unto my Brother in law William Trowbridge of New Haven all my rights title and interest which I have in a farm at New Haven on which the said William Trowbridge now liveth." Dated 4 May 1677.

[Vol. 1, p. 281] "I William Trowbridge have received this bill of my Brother in law Shuball Painter which said Shuball I own to be my act and deed upon consideration that we the above written, cannot agree about the price and pay I the said William do declare this bill of sale to be invaluable . . . and what record hath been made upon this bill or any other shall be revoked." Dated 8 June 1685; recorded 20 July 1685 at the desire of Samuel Smith.

[Vol. 1, p. 281] Shuball Painter of Newport, R. I., conveys to Samuel Smith of New Haven "all my right, interest and title, that I now stand possessed of, or hereafter may lawfully accrue or descend to me . . . in the lands of Captain George Lamberton deceased." Dated 9 July 1685.

[Vol. 1, p. 293] Thomas Cooper and Desyer his wife of Springfield, Mass., convey to Samuel Smith of New Haven "a full sixth part from the estate of George Lamberton deceased." Dated 30 Oct. 1685.

[Vol. 1, p. 349] "Mr. George Lamberton's farm situate on the west side of New Haven harbor . . . is divided unto Captain John Alling, Mr. William Trowbridge, Samuel Smith and Mrs. Hope Harbett . . . by virtue of their mutual desire and agreement." Dated 22 Mar. 1685/6.

[Vol. 1, p. 367] John and Hannah Allyn of Hartford convey to Thomas Trowbridge, son of William Trowbridge of New Haven, "the full sixth part of Mr. George Lamberton's land that does descend to the said Hannah Allen

as her portion in Mr. George Lamberton's lands. . . laid out or not laid out." Dated 15 Dec. 1687.

[Vol. 1, p. 635] Samuell Smith of New Haven conveys to William Johnson, senior, with the consent of Thomas Trowbridge, Junior, and of Mr. William Cheney of Middletown in the right of his wife Hope Cheney, the daughter of Mr. Lamberton some time of New Haven deceased, land "sold by Mrs. Goodyear our mother deceased, to said Johnson." Dated 20 Feb. 1692/3.

[Vol. 1, p. 564] Mr. William Cheney, husbandman, with Hope his wife, dwelling in Middletown, conveys to William Willmot, shoemaker,  $\frac{1}{2}$  acre. Dated 27 Sept. 1692. John Clark, now resident at Middletown, with Abigaile his wife, the eldest daughter and only surviving child of the above mentioned Mrs. Hope Cheney, relinquishes all right. Dated 1 Nov. 1692.

[Vol. 1, p. 760] William Cheney of Middletown, with the consent of Hope "my present" wife, conveys to Thomas Painter of New Haven about 40 acres, "formerly Mr. Lambertons." Dated 26 May 1698.

[Vol. 1, p. 816] John Clark of Middletown and Abigail Clark, his wife, enter their caution against any further record of the lands belonging to their mother, Hope Cheney, formerly Hope Lamberton, which did formerly belong unto Mr. George Lamberton, lying within the precincts of New Haven, they being the proper heirs of said land. Dated 23 May 1700.

[Vol. 10, p. 398] John Williams and Abigail his wife, Ambros Clark, Cheny Clark, Edward Jackson and Eunice his wife, all of Middletown, convey to Samuel Smith of West Haven all right to Mr. George Lamberton's third division lot in New Haven, descending to them from the estate of Mr. George Lamberton, excepting the farm at West Haven sold to Thomas Painter. Dated 27 Feb. 1728/9.

[Vol. 4, p. 290] Elizabeth Trowbridge, widow, daughter of George Lamberton, deceased, conveys to grandson Caleb Mallary  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the land laid out to Mrs. Goodyear, widow to Mr. George Lamberton, deceased. Dated 19 May 1714.

[Vol. 12, p. 184] Jeremiah Mott and Margaret Mott of Wallingford, for £100, convey to George Clinton of New Haven "all our Right Title and Intrest in the Estate of George Lamberton of New Haven aforesd deed: being one fourth part of sixth part of all sd Lambertons Lands in sd New Haven whether divided or not yet divided." Dated 29 Sept. 1743.

From the Proprietors' Records (vol. 4, p. 137) we learn that the following claims to "half division" land were recorded 3 Apr. 1704: "Thom<sup>s</sup> Trowbridge at ye West side  $\frac{3}{4}$  of M<sup>r</sup> Lambertons 1<sup>st</sup> purchase Right. Thom<sup>s</sup> panter  $\frac{1}{2}$  of M<sup>r</sup> Lambertons 1<sup>st</sup> purchase Right. L<sup>t</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Smith  $\frac{1}{2}$  of M<sup>r</sup> Lambertons 1 purchase Right." It is difficult to understand how, after Shubael Painter had sold all his rights to Samuel Smith, his son Thomas Painter could have inherited Lamberton land; but it is certain that he did, both from the record given above and from the fact that he later sold land which he inherited from his mother. Also the Margaret Mott who appears in the deed quoted above must have inherited her share of the Lamberton lands from the Painters, as all the other branches of the family are thoroughly accounted for. We have presented the facts, and must be content to leave this and other perplexities in abeyance.

# RECORDS OF THE GREENFIELD HILL CHURCH, FAIRFIELD, CONN.

FROM A COPY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from page 177]

Dates of the Day of the month, and year w <sup>n</sup> Persons Re- newd Cov <sup>t</sup>	Part II	Page 1 Numbers
	Containing the Date and Names of Those Per- sons that have Renewed Covenant. These that follow were taken from the Rev <sup>d</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Webbs accounts	
Mar. 3: 1694/5	John Hide Renewed Covenant	
Dec. 3. 1699 —	Sarah wife of Fransis Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Dec. 17. 1699 —	Hannah Malery Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
1706/7	Joseph Wheeler Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun: 1: 1707	M <sup>r</sup> Daniel Burr Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
May. 22. 1709	Margaret wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Thorpt Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
July 15. 1711	Moses Ward Renewed Covenant	
feb 1: 1713/14	Ruth wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Banks Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun. 2: 1717—	Abigail wife of William Hill Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Aug <sup>t</sup> 4. 1717	Elizebeth wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Gilbard Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Dec: 15. 1717	Sam <sup>l</sup> Whitlock Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
feb. 9. 1717/18	Nathaniel and Elezebeth Hull Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
May 25 1718	Daniel and Hannah Buckley Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
April 5. 1719	Mary Wife of Lemuel Price Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun 7. 1719	Joseph & Hannah osburn Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Nov 22 1719	Sam <sup>l</sup> son of Sam <sup>l</sup> Lyon Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
May 22 1720	Fransis & Mary Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun 5 1720	Mary Wife of Thomas Hill Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
July 10	Dorathy Wife of David William Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov , and David	
1720	Williams her Husband Entred Into Cov <sup>t</sup> and was baptized on s <sup>d</sup> Day	
feb. 26. 1720	Theophilus and Sarah Hull Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
Oct 1. 1722	Moses & Hannah Dimon Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	
Nov. 18. 1722	John & Jemimah Gilburd Renewed Covenant	
July 14 1723:	Sarah Wife of Josiah Gilburd Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun 5. 1723	Peter & Abigail Burr Renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	
oct. 1. 1724	Eleazer & Eunice Smith Renew <sup>d</sup> Coven <sup>t</sup>	
Mar. 14. 1724	Eleazer & Abigail Sturgis Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Jun 13 1725	Samuel & Sarah Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Dec. 5. 1725	Benj <sup>m</sup> & Eleoner Sherwood Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	
Those Now followg ware since my settlement In the Ministry		
June 5	Hannah Thorp	1
1726	Mary Thorp	2
	Elizebeth Thorp	3
	Sarah Malory	4
Jun: 19	Mary Malery	5
1726	Rebecca Wife of Benj <sup>m</sup> Willms	6



## Pag 2

## Part II

## Numb:

Date both of the  
Day of the  
month and  
Year of: Rend  
Cov<sup>t</sup>

June 19. 1726	Martha Hull Renewed Covenant	7
June 26 1726:	Eleoner Hull Renewed Covenant	8
July 24: 1726	James Lyon Renewed Covenant	9
	Sarah Smith Renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	10
Aug: 14: 1726	John & } Bradley Renewed Covenant	11
	Sarah	12
Sep: 11. 1726.	John Hull Renew'd Covenant	13
Dec: 18. 1726.	Hannah Wife of Joseph Burr Rend Cov <sup>t</sup>	14
June 4. 1727.	John Smith Jun <sup>r</sup> Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	15
Jun 18 1727	Joseph & } Bradley Renewed Covenant	16
	Olive	17
July 3: 1727	Mary wife of Will <sup>m</sup> Williams Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	18
May. 13. 1728.	Jabez & } Davis Renew'd Covenant	19
	Rebecca	20
Aug: 3 1728	Experience Wife of Joseph Barlow Rend Cov <sup>t</sup>	21
Aug <sup>t</sup> 14. 1729.	John and } Darling Renewed Covenant	22
	His Wife	23
Aug; 1730	Mary wife of John Ogdon Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	24
Jun 31 [sic]. 1730:	Benjamin & } Renewed Covenant	25
	Sarah Smith	26
July. 29 1731.	Jonathan Morehouse Jun <sup>r</sup> Renewed Covenant	27
Nov. 14. 1731	Robert Lord Jun <sup>r</sup> Renew'd Covenant	28
Dec: 19. 1731:	Rachel wife of Robert Lord Jun <sup>r</sup> Rend Covenant	29
Mar. 5. 1731/2	David & } Bradley Renew'd Covenant	30
	Dameris	31
Mar: 11. 1731/2	Thomas & } Banks Renew'd Covenant	32
	Easter	33
May: 14. 1732	Joseph & } Hill Renew'd Covenant	34
	Abigail	35
July 9. 1732.	the Wife of John Grey Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	36
Jun: 1732	Corneleus & } Hull Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	37
	Sarah	38
Sept. 3 1732	John Jennings Renew'd Covenant	39
1732	Ephraim & } Lyon Renewed Covenant	40
	Eunice	41
	Benj <sup>m</sup> William Entred Into Covenant and was Baptized	42
May 3. 1733	the Wife of Daniel Buckley Renew Covenant	43
	Eunice Wife of William Stuart Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	44
July 1733	Joseph & } Davis Renew'd Covenant	45
	Elizebeth	46
Oc: 7. 1733	Sarah wife of Lemuel Price Renew'd Covenant	47
Jun 1734	Sarah wife of Thomas Banks Renewed Covenant	48
Jan <sup>y</sup> 1: 1734/5	Joseph & } Wheeler Renew'd Covenant	49
	Abigail	50
Jun 15. 1735	Samuel & } Thorp, Jun <sup>r</sup> Renew'd Covenant	51
	Hannah	52
1735.	Johanna Banks Renew, d Covenant	53
1735.	William & } Malery Renew'd Covenant	54
	Eunice	55
	Widdow Abigail Crane Entred Into Covenant and was Baptized	56
May. 8 1736	Abigail Wife to benjamin Davis Rend Cov <sup>t</sup>	57

# Greenfield Hill Church Records

[July

Dates &c	Part II	Page 3
Sep 12 1736.	Peter & Dameris } Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	58
		59
Oct. 3. 1736	John & Jemimah } Godfree Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	60
		61
May 14. 1737:	Thomas & Mary } Wheeler Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	62
		63
May 28. 1737:	Sarah Wife to Gershom Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	64
Jun 20. 1737	Gershom Bradley Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	65
feb. 6. 1737/8.	David & Mary } Thorp Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	66
		67
Sep: 29. 1738	Jacob & Naomi } Grey Jun <sup>r</sup> Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	68
		69
Nov. 5. 1738	Samuel & Mary } Smith Renewed Covenant	70
		71
r: 3: 1739	Nathan & his Wife } Thorp Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant.	72
		73
April 8. 1739:	Joseph & Sarah } Rhumsey Renewed Covenant	75
		76
Jun 10 1739.	Dorothy Wife to Robert Mills Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	77
Jun 24. 1739	Gershom & Margaret } Thorp Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant.	78
		79
July 21: 1739.	David Banks Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	80
Nov 4. 1739	Jabez Burr Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> and was Baptized	81
	Elizebeth wife of Jabez Burr Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	82
	Ephraim & Martha } Wheeler Renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	83
		84
	Moses Gilburd	85
feb 3	Dan <sup>ll</sup> Buckley Jun <sup>r</sup>	86
1739/40	Thaddeus Gilburd } Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	87
	Sarah Jennings	88
	Deborah Winton	89
	Elizebeth Hubbel	90
	Nathan Bradley	91
	John Banks	92
		93
	Andrew Winton	94
feb. 10	Elizebeth Bradley: 1 <sup>st</sup>	95
1739/40	Elizebeth Bradley 2 <sup>d</sup> } Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	96
		97
	Jane Dimon	98
	Abigail Gilburd	99
	Sarah Gilburd	100
Feb 17: 1739/40:	John Whitney Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	101
Mar: 2: 1739/40	Hester Hull & Hannah foot } Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	102
		103
Mar: 2. 1739/40.	Mary & } Squire Entred Into Cov <sup>t</sup> & was Baptiz d	104
	Sarah	105
Mar. 9. 1739/40.	Deborah Rowland } Renewed	106
	Rebecca Lyon } Covenant	107
Mar: 16: 1740	Sarah Whitlock	108
	Ama Nautropp } Renew,d Covenant	109
April 13. 1740	Anna Nautropp	110
Aug 15- 1740	Thaddeus William Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	111
Nov. 17: 1740	Abigail wife of Sam <sup>ll</sup> Sherwood Jun <sup>r</sup> Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	112
	Olive wife of Sam <sup>ll</sup> Smith Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	113

1914]

*Greenfield Hill Church Records*

289

April 12	Nathaniel Down	} Renewed Covenant	114
1741	Ebenezer Bradley		115
	Nathan Bears		116
	David Williams Jun <sup>r</sup>		117
April 26	Sarah Williams	} Renew, <sup>d</sup> Covenant	118
1741	Sarah Chauncey		119
	Rachel Davis		120
Aug 16. 1741	Daniel & } Murrin Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant		121
	Mary		122
Nov. 1741	Nehemiah Banks Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant.		123

Pag 4

## Part II

Numb:

The Names and Dates of such as have Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>			
Jan <sup>ry</sup>	Dan <sup>n</sup> Smith and	} Renew'd Covenant	124
1741/2	Sarah his wife		125
1741	The Wife of John french made satisfaction and Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant.		126
April 18	Daniel Sturges &	} Renewed Covenant	127
1742	his wife		128
April 25	William Raymond &	} Ren <sup>d</sup> Covenant	129
1742	his wife		130
1742	Joseph Rowland &	} Renew'd Covent	131
	Sarah his wife		132
Sept. 19. 1742.	Nathan Osburn	Renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	133
Oct 10	Lockwood and	} Goram Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	134
1742	Abigail		135
Dec. 5	Dyer Wheeler	} Renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	136
1742	and his Wife		137
Jan <sup>ry</sup> 2 1742/3	Joseph Middlebrook Jun <sup>r</sup>	Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	138
Jan 16. 1742/3	Jane Middlebrook	Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	139
Adult Negroes that have been Baptized			
feb 12. 1737/8	Anne my Negro Servant	Baptiz d	140
	Jenne Negro Servant to Deacon Hide	Baptized	141
Jun. 11. 1738.	Moll, negro Servant to Joseph Hull	Baptized	142
Oct. 17. 1742	Sambo Negro Slave to M <sup>r</sup> Wakeman	Baptized	143
Jan 2 1742/3	Jack Negro Slave to Capt Dimon	Baptized	144
March 1742/3	Dinah Negro Slave to Dan <sup>n</sup> Bradly	Baptized	145
	Hager Negro Slave to Peter Bradley	Baptized	146
May. 1 1743	Ned Negro Slave to Deacon Hyde	Baptized	147
1743/4	Najah Barlow	} Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	148
	Anne his Wife		149

## Part II

Page 5

Adult Persons who have Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> and been Baptized since my settlement			
June 5	Benj <sup>m</sup> Banks sen <sup>r</sup>	Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> & Baptiz d	150
1726	John Thorp Sen <sup>r</sup>		151
	Jacob Grey Sen <sup>r</sup>		152
	Sam <sup>n</sup> Thorp Sen <sup>r</sup>		153
June 12	Nath <sup>n</sup> Grey	} Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> and Baptize d	154
1726	Sarah Grey		155
	John Grey		156
June 26	James Davis	Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> and Baptiz d	157
	Joseph Davis	}	158
1726	Timothy Burr		159
	Mary Rowland		160
	Elizebeth Rowland		161



Aug <sup>st</sup> 15. 1726.	Rebecca Jones Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> & Baptized	162
8.	Sam <sup>l</sup> and } Squire	
	John } Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> and Baptized	163
March 2	Mary & } Squire	
1740/1	Sarah } Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> & Baptis d.	164
Nov 25 1744	Sarah Dimon Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	165
March 3	Joseph & } Gilburd Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	166
1744/5	Lois }	167
Mar: 10	James & } Gorham Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	168
	Miriam }	169
April 27	Moses & } Wakeman Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	170
1745	Mary }	171
June 9. 1745	Naomi Wife to David Thorp R: Cov <sup>t</sup>	172
Aug <sup>st</sup> 11. 1745	David Oaldis Renew Cov <sup>t</sup>	173
1745/6	John Adair } Restored to priviledges	174
	Jane Adair }	175
July 6	John & } Drew Renewed Covenant	176
1746	Mary }	177
January 11. 1746/7	Martha Wife to Andrew Winton R. C.	178
Jan <sup>ry</sup> 18	John Lyon & }	179
1746/7	Elizebeth his Wife } Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	180
	Stephen Hull & }	181
	Elizebeth his Wife }	182
Feb <sup>ry</sup> 15	Ebenezer & } Banks } Renew <sup>d</sup>	183
1746/7	Sarah } Blackman } Cov <sup>t</sup>	184
	Peter & }	185
	Abigail }	186
March 8	Ebenezer Thorp Renew Covenant	187
1746/7	Mary his wife, Bap <sup>d</sup> & Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup>	188
April 4 }	Reuben & } olmstead Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup> at Stamford	189
1747. }	Anne }	190
April 26.	John & } Tucker Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	191
1747	Mary }	192
	Peter & } Thorp Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	193
May 1748	Eunice }	194
Sep <sup>r</sup> 1748	Mary Banks Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	195
Nov <sup>r</sup> 7 1748.	Sylvanus Morehouse Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	196

## Part II

Page 6		
Ren. Cov <sup>t</sup>		
Jan <sup>ry</sup> 21. 1748. 9	Daniel Winton Renew <sup>d</sup> Covenant	197
April 27	Nath <sup>l</sup> Sealy } Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	198
1749	and his Wife }	199
May 1749	Richard Westcoat Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> & Bapt <sup>d</sup>	200
July 23	David & } Winton Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	201
1749	Elizebeth }	202
Oct <sup>r</sup> 15	John & } Goodsell Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	203
1749	Sarah }	204
Feb 4	Seth Hull } Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	205
1749 50	and his wife }	206
July 1	Benoni Gilburd Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	207
1750	Anne his Wife Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup> at M <sup>r</sup> Hoberts Ch old Fairfield	208
Aug <sup>st</sup> 26	The Wife of M <sup>r</sup> Hoit } Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	209
1750	Sarah Jones }	210
Nov	Nathan Gold and } Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	211
1750	Abigail his wife }	212

1914]

*Greenfield Hill Church Records*

291

Dec 23	Peter Lyon & }	Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	213
1750	his wife		214
Aug <sup>t</sup> 11	David and }	Osburn Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	215
1751	Mindwell }		216
Aug <sup>t</sup> 18	John Stratten and }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	217
1751	Grace his wife		218
	Elnathan and }	Griffen Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	219
	Patience		220
Oct <sup>r</sup>	John Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	221
1751	and his Wife Abigail }		222
Jan ry	Sam <sup>n</sup> Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	223
1752	and his Wife Sarah }		224
	Jabez Hull Jun <sup>r</sup> }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	225
	and his Wife Grace }		226
	Dan <sup>n</sup> Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	227
Mar: 8	Oliver Whitlock & }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	228
	his Wife Unice		229
1753	Jonathan Roberson }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	230
	and his Wife		231
1753	Peter osburn & his wife R: Cov <sup>t</sup>		232
1753	Reuben Solomon & his wife Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>		233
1754	Susan wife to Tho <sup>s</sup> Bedient R. Cov		234
			235
1754	Seth Downs and his wife R: Cov		236
			237
1754	Archebel Blair }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	238
	and his wife		239
1754	Seth Jennings }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	240
Oct <sup>r</sup> 3	and his wife }		241
1754	John Grey & }		242
	his wife		243
1755	Increas Burr }		245
	and his wife		246
1755	Eben <sup>r</sup> Burr }		247
April 13	and his wife }		248
Page 7	Part II		
Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	Ezekiel Hull & }	Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	249
1755	his wife		250
Nov <sup>r</sup>	Thomas Goodsel }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	251
1755	Miriam his wife }		252
1754	Sarah Wife to Elnathan Bradley		253
	William Wakeman }	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	254
	and his Wife		255
The Names of those admitted to renew Covenant by Seth Pomeroy Pastor			
Jan <sup>r</sup> 1. 1758	Reuben Bradley and Elizabeth his Wife	Ren <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	257
15	Gershom Wakeman & Elizabeth his Wife	Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	259
22	{ Jn <sup>o</sup> Godfrey & Hannah his Wife }	Renew <sup>d</sup> Cov <sup>t</sup>	263
	{ Eleanor & Olive Bradley }		
29	{ Albert Sherwood & Anne his Wife }	Renew d Cov <sup>t</sup>	267
	{ Azariah Bedient & Phebe his Wife }		
July 16	Rachel Smith renewed Covenant		268
Oct <sup>r</sup> 15.	Thaddeus Jennings and Lavinia his Wife renewed		270
	Covenant		
Feb <sup>r</sup> 4 <sup>th</sup> 1759	David Murwin and Hannah his Wife renewed Cove-		272
	nant		

Nov <sup>r</sup> 25. 1759	John Hubbel & Eleanor his Wife renewed Covenant	274
Dec <sup>r</sup> 16	Eunice Perry renew'd Covenant	275
Jan <sup>y</sup> 13. 1760	James Redfield renew'd Covenant	276
March 23.	Nathan Bears renewed Covenant	277
Novemb <sup>r</sup> 9	Nimrod Negro Servant to Cap <sup>t</sup> Dimon own'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	280
D <sup>o</sup> 16	John Hull & Eleanor his Wife renew'd Covenant	282
28 December	{ Thaddeus Banks Damaris Bradley & } renew d Cov <sup>t</sup> Hannah Gorham }	285
8 Feb <sup>y</sup> 1761.	{ Daniel Hull & Betty his Wife Jonathan Dimon & Hannah his Wife } renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	288
15 <sup>th</sup> D <sup>o</sup>	Joseph Sherwood & Hester his Wife renew d Cov <sup>t</sup>	291
29 March.	{ Bettee Smith & Ruth Bradley } renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	292
31 May	Eliphalet Thorp renewed Covenant	294
2 August	David Price & Rebeckah his Wife renewed Covenant	296
13 September	John Thorp own'd y <sup>e</sup> Covenant	297
24 October	Jedediah Hull & Mary his Wife renew'd Cov <sup>t</sup>	298
22 November	Isaac Sturges & Rhode his Wife renewed Covenant	301
27 <sup>th</sup> December	Samuel Murwin Jun <sup>r</sup> & Eunice his Wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	302
31 Jan <sup>y</sup> 1762	Anne 2 <sup>d</sup> Wife of Jn <sup>o</sup> Drew renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	304

## Greenfield Chh Records

1762		
28 February	Aaron Gold and Rebecca his Wife renew'd Covenant	308
1 April	Stephen Thorp & Sarah his Wife renew'd Covenant	308
13 June 1762	Lucretia Crane renew'd Covenant	308
4 July	{ Moses Burr and Abigail his Wife Reuel Thorp & Esther his Wife } renewe'd Covenant	313
5 <sup>th</sup> Septem <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wife of Peter Osburn renewed Covenant	314
3 October	Daniel Banks & Hannah his Wife renewed Covenant	316
12 Decemb <sup>r</sup>	Seth Grey & Sarah his wife renewed Covenant	318
2 Jan <sup>y</sup> 1763	Silas Hull & Huldah his wife renewed Covenant	320
Feb <sup>y</sup> 27	Chauncy Down renewed Covenant	321
8 <sup>th</sup> May	Ebenezer Nicoll's & Sarah his Wife renewed Covenant	322
14 <sup>th</sup> August	George Burr & Mabel his wife renewed Covenant	325
16 <sup>th</sup> October	Elnathan Bradley & Hannah his wife renewed Covenant	327
Nov <sup>r</sup> 23	Ebenezer & Abigail Price renewed Covenant	
11 December	{ John Ogdon entred into Covenant & baptized Enos Bradley & Mary his Wife renewed Covenant	328 330
15 Jan <sup>y</sup> 1764	Abigail Alvord renewed Covenant	331
12 August	Jehiel Sherwood & Sarah his Wife renewed Covenant	333
19 <sup>th</sup> D <sup>o</sup>	Moses Ogden & Molley his Wife renewed Covenant	335
2 Septemb <sup>r</sup>	Abigail the wife of Cornelius Stratten of Huntingdon on Long-island renewed Covenant	336
2 December	Ephraim Bradley & Damaris his wife renewed Covenant	338
1765 12 May	Seth Lyon & Mary his wife renewed Covenant	340
23 June	Ebenezer Wakeman & Elizabeth his wife renewed Covenant	342
30 June	{ Eliphalet Hull & Charity his wife Eliphalet Lyon & Eleanor his wife } renewed Covenant	346
2 <sup>d</sup> March 1766:	Nathan Perry & Eleanor his wife renewed Covenant	348
20 <sup>th</sup> April	Ebenezer Hill & Mabel his wife renewed Covenant	
10 August	Seth Sherwood and Ruhamah his wife renewe <sup>d</sup> Covenant	

Part II<sup>d</sup>

17 August 1766	Samuel Whitney Jun <sup>r</sup> and Marianna his wife renewed Covenant
12 <sup>th</sup> October	Mary wife of Joseph Rumsey renewed Covenant
30 <sup>th</sup> November	Peter Sturges & Anne his wife renewed Covenant
28 <sup>th</sup> December	Samuel Goodsel & Phebe his wife renewed Covenant
8 <sup>th</sup> March 1767.	Silas Whitney & Esther his wife renewed Covenant
5 <sup>th</sup> April	John Mills & Jerusha his wife } renewed Covenant
	Daniel Wheeler & Eleanor his wife }
14 <sup>th</sup> February 1768	Epaphras Goodsell & Jane his Wife renewed Covenant
3 April	Nehemiah Grey & Sarah his Wife renewed Covenant
	Doct <sup>r</sup> Daniel Wiggins & his wife renewed Covenant
12 Feb <sup>ry</sup> 1769	Gilbert Hunt renewed Covenant
23 April	John Banks Jun <sup>r</sup> & Mary his wife renewed Covenant
	Epaphras Wakeman & Eunice his Wife } renewed Covenant
9 July	David Nichols & Hannah his Wife }
10 Sept <sup>r</sup> 1769	Rhode 2 <sup>d</sup> wife of Increase Burr renewed Covenant
22 April 1770	David Sherwood & Abigail his wife renewed Covenant

The Names of those admitted to renew their Cov<sup>t</sup> by WM Tennent Pastor

		Numb.
12 July 1772.	Eunice Bradley wife of Elisha renewed covenant	1
	{ Abigail Davis renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	2
2 august	{ Eleazer Sherwood & Mary his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	4
	{ Silvanus Middlebrook & Jeruishah his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	6
	{ Benjamin Banks & Sarah his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	8
16 aug <sup>t</sup>	{ Benjamin Smith & Martha his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	10
	{ James Goodsell & Esther his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	12
30 aug <sup>t</sup>	Jehiel Thorp & Eleanor his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	14
Sep <sup>r</sup> 20	David Rodgers (Doctor) renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	15
	Joseph Thorp & Hannah his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	17
Octo <sup>r</sup> 18 <sup>th</sup>	Seth Price & Mary his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	19
10 Jan <sup>y</sup> -1773.	Thaddeus Wakeman & Esther his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	21

Part II<sup>nd</sup>

1773		
Feb <sup>y</sup>	Esther Buckingham renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	22
8-Feb <sup>y</sup> -	Mary Sherwood renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	23
	Jabez Gorham & Molly his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	25
25 Ap <sup>t</sup>	Hezekiah Price & Eunice his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	27
17. Oc <sup>r</sup>	Daniel Rowland & his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	29
5. Dec <sup>r</sup>	Eliphalet Wakeman & Catharine his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	31.
19 <sup>th</sup>	Oliver Middlebrook & Mary his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	33.
1774. 27. march	Belah Alvord & Sarah his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	35
29. May-	Rebeckah Whitney wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Whitney Jun <sup>r</sup> re- newed cov <sup>t</sup>	36
10. July-	Moses Hill & Esther his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	38.
	Justus Bradley & Mabel his wife }	
6 <sup>th</sup> Nov <sup>r</sup>	Abel Bradley & his wife } renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	43.
	Dorothy Bradley wife of Seth }	
4. Dec <sup>r</sup>	Tho <sup>s</sup> Wheeler & Elizabeth his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	45.
1775. 8. Jan. <sup>y</sup>	John Alvord & Sarah his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	47.
19. Feb <sup>y</sup>	Gershom Banks Jun <sup>r</sup> & Ruth his wife renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	49.
9. April-	Dan <sup>l</sup> Squire — renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	50.
May. 22.	Ichobad Burr & his wife }	
	David Hubbell & Sarah his wife } renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	54
July 16.	Peter Banks & Elizabeth his wife renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	56

1776.	Hezekiah Ogden & Esther his wife }	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	60
Feb <sup>y</sup> -18 <sup>th</sup>	Reuben Smith & Eleanor his wife }		
March 3 <sup>d</sup>	Peter Wakeman & Sarah his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	62
24 <sup>th</sup>	Gershom Bulkly & Amelia his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	64
31 <sup>st</sup>	Turney Bulkley & Esther his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	66
May. 5 <sup>th</sup>	Esther Williams (wife of David)	renewed cov <sup>t</sup> }	69
	Nathan Bradley & Amelia his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup> }	
1777. June 8 <sup>th</sup>	Gershom Thorp Jun <sup>r</sup> & Sarah his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	71
July 6	Daniel Price & Hannah his wife }	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	75
	Joseph Banks & Esther his wife }		

Part II<sup>nd</sup>

Dec <sup>r</sup> 21 <sup>st</sup>	Elizabeth Sturges (wife of Moses)	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	76
1778 11 <sup>th</sup> Jan <sup>y</sup>	David Downs & Mary his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	78
8 Feb <sup>y</sup>	David Goodsell & Ann his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	80
15 <sup>th</sup>	Sarah Bradley (wife of Eliphalet)	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	81
Aug <sup>t</sup> 23 <sup>d</sup>	Alexander Wickes & Abigail his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	83
Sep <sup>r</sup> 6 <sup>th</sup>	Moses Hull & Sarah his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	85
1779. Feb <sup>y</sup> 28	Stephen Straten & his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	87
March 7 <sup>th</sup>	Phebe Bradley (wife to Peter)	owned Covenant & w <sup>a</sup> baptized	88
21 <sup>st</sup>	Peter Bradley	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	89
28 <sup>th</sup>	David Price Jun <sup>r</sup> & Rachel his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	91
July 18.	Peter Smith	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	92
october.	Joseph Winton & Mary his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	94
Jan <sup>y</sup> 9 <sup>th</sup> 1780.	Hezekiah Bradley Jun <sup>r</sup> & Lydia his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	96
	Nehemiah Banks Jun <sup>r</sup> & Sarah his wife	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	98
March 5.	Moses Banks & Abigail his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	100
27 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Straten & Grace his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	102
Ap <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>nd</sup>	Isaac Bradley & his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	104
June 4 <sup>th</sup>	Abigail Alvord	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	105
Aug <sup>t</sup> 14	Hannah Leverick	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	106
Sep 24 <sup>th</sup> 1780.	Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith & his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	108.
1781.	Ephraim Osburn & Mary his wife }	renewed cov <sup>t</sup>	112
Jan <sup>y</sup> 21.	Joseph Banks & Ellen his wife }		
March 18 <sup>th</sup>	Esther Mitchel —	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	113
Nov <sup>r</sup> 4 <sup>th</sup>	Abijah Murwin & Ruth his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	114
May. 25 <sup>th</sup> 1783.	Peter Bankes and his wife	renewed Cov <sup>t</sup>	
	Gershom Wakeman and his Wife by M <sup>r</sup> Elet		118

James Goodsell the Second Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 24. 1749 Baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 27. 1749

John Goodsell Jun<sup>r</sup> Born April 14 1730 Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 19: 1730

Sarah Wife to John Goodsell Born mar- 1730 Baptized in Infancy

Their Children

Sarah Goodsell Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 1749. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 15. 1749

Mary Goodsell Born July 1751. Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 21 1751

[1]\*

## Part III

Containing the Time of Births and of Baptisms:

John Goodsell Born Dec: 21: 1706. and Baptized In Infancy.

Mary, my Wife Born May 18: 1706 and Baptized In Infancy: our Children

Hannah, Daughter to John and Mary Goodsell Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 9 1726, and Baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 15 1726.

\* This and the following figures in brackets in the centre refer to the pages of Part III. The second and the following pages of Part III have, in addition to the heading "Part III," the title "Births and Baptisms" or "Births Baptisms," but these headings and titles have been omitted in printing.

Mary Daughter to John and Mary Goodsell Born Nov<sup>r</sup> 29 1727  
and Baptiz. dec: 3: 1727

John Son to John and Mary Goodsell Born April 14 1730: Baptized  
April 19 1730

Thomas son to John and Mary Goodsell Born Dec: 4. 1731.  
Baptiz'd Dec: 12 1731

Sarah Daughter to John and Mary Goodsell Born Mar: 4 1734/5.  
Baptized Mar: 4. 1734/5

Epaphras son to John and Mary Goodsell Born Jan: 13. 1735/6.  
Baptized Jan: 18. 1735/6

Abigail Daughter to John and Mary Goodsell Born January 8.  
1737/8. Baptiz d Jan: 15. 1737/8

Huldah Daughter to John and Mary Goodsell Born April 4. 1740:  
Baptiz'd April 6 1740.

Epaphras Goodsell Born monday about Brake a Day in the  
morning may 23: 1742: Baptiz d May 29. 1742

Lewis } Goodsell Born oct<sup>r</sup> 23 1744: about four hours after mid-  
Phebe } night: Bapt<sup>d</sup> Oct. 23: 1744.

Samuel Goodsell Born June 29 1746. Baptized June 29. 1746

James Goodsell Born July 19. 1748. Baptized in Infancy.

2 Francis Bradley Born may 29 1699 Baptized Dec 3. 1699

Mary Wife to Francis Bradley Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 8. 1699 Bapt.<sup>d</sup> Their  
Children

Mary Daughter to Francis & Mary Bradley Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 13. 1719.  
Baptized. may 20. 1720

Elizebeth Bradley Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 30. 1721. Baptized

Ebenezer Bradley Born Oct<sup>r</sup> 5. 1723. Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 1. 1723

Eleoner Bradley Born Oct. 7. 1725. Baptized Dec 26. 1725.

Francis Bradley Born Jan: 11. 1727/8 Baptiz d Jan: 28. 1727/8

Elnathan Bradley Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 21. 1729/0 Baptized Jan 24:  
1729/0

Jeane Bradley Born April 21 1733 Baptized April 22: 1733

[2]

Hester Bradly Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 2. 1735 Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 7: 1735

Abigail Bradley Born May 20 1737 Baptized May 21: 1737.

Nehemiah Bradley Born may 20 1737 Baptiz d May 21. 1737

Mary Bradley Born Baptized in Infancy

3 Samuel Thorp Jun<sup>r</sup> Born Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 16. 1711.

Hannah Wife to Sam<sup>l</sup> Thorp Jun<sup>r</sup> Born febr 2 1713/4 Baptized In  
Infancy

Their Children

Lucretia Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Sam<sup>l</sup> and Hannah Thorp Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 3: 1735:  
Baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 10. 1735.

Lois Thorp Born feb. 27: 1736/7 Baptized, 1737

Ruel Thorp Born Nov 2. 1738 and Baptized Nov 5. 1738

Johanna Thorp Born April 6. 1740 and Baptized the Same Day

Jehiel Thorp Born April 1745 Baptized April 21. 1745

Samuel Thorp Born may 8. 1747: Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 10. 1747

Elisha Thorp Born June 1749 Bapt<sup>d</sup> June 25. 1749

Nehemiah Thorp Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 1751 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 29 1750/1 [sic]

4. Samuel Bradley Born September 29: 1701 Baptized oct<sup>r</sup> 26 1701

Sarah wife to Sam<sup>l</sup> Bradley Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 18: 1705/6 Baptized March 16.  
1706

The Children of Sam<sup>l</sup> and Sarah Bradley

Sarah Bradley Born November 27: 1726 Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 25. 1726

Mabel Bradley Born May 1: 1729 Baptized May 11. 1729



Samuel Bradley Born January 4 1733/4 Baptized Jan<sup>ry</sup> 13. 1733/4.

Hezekiah Bradley Born July 28. 1735 Baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 3. 1735

Huldah Bradly Born January 22 1740/1 Baptized Jan 29. 1740/1

Sarah Reed Daugh<sup>t</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> John and Sarah Reed Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 11 1752.

[3]

5. John Bradly Jun<sup>r</sup> Born: Nov: 1705 Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 30. 1705

Sarah Wife of John Bradly Born: feb. 12: 1705. 6 Baptized.

Hannah Daughter of John & Sarah Bradley Born Oct<sup>r</sup> 14: 1726 — Baptized oct. 14<sup>th</sup> 1726

Lois Bradly Born June 25. 1729. Baptized July 18. 1729

John Bradley Born April 14. 1731 Baptized May 15. 1731

Reuben Bradley Born January 17: 1732. 3 Baptized feb. 18. 172, 3 [sic]

Seth Bradley Born April 5 1735. Baptized may 4. 1735

Miriam Bradley Born feb: 5. 1736. 7. Baptized March 6. 1736/7

Enos Bradley Born September. 14. 1739. Baptized Oct 14: 1739

Lockwood Bradley Born may: 19 1742. Baptized may 23 1742

Ephraim Bradley Born Dec<sup>r</sup> 10. 1744. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 16. 1744

Moses Bradly Born Dec: 3: 1746. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 7. 1746.

Abel Bradley Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 10: 1750: Bapt<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>st</sup> 12. 1750

6. Peter Bradley Born Baptized Dec 17. 1710

Damaris Wife to Peter Bradley Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 1714. Baptized in Infancy

The Children of Peter and Damaris Bradley.

Hannah Bradley Born: Oct<sup>r</sup> 6: 1736 Baptized oct<sup>r</sup> 10. 1736

Grace Bradley Born March 31 1738 Baptized April 2: 1738

Griswell Bradley Born October 22: 1739 Baptized Nov: 25. 1739

Aaron Bradley Born September 20. 1741 Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 20 1741

Ru-ami Bradley Born June 25 1743. Baptized June 26 1743

Jane Bradley Born March 22: 1744 5 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> March 24. 1744/ 5

Damaris Bradley Born Dec<sup>r</sup> 17: 1746 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 21. 1746

Peter Bradly Born Nov. 1748 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 20. 1748

William Bradley Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 2. 1750 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>st</sup> 26. 1750

[4]

7. Gershom Bradley Born Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 7: 1712

Sarah first wife to Gershom Bradly Born Baptized feb. 20. 1725 6

Elizabeth Second Wife to Gershom Bradley Born Baptized June 28 1719

Sarah Daugh<sup>t</sup> to Gershom and Elizabeth Bradley Born

Baptized Mar. 24. 1739

Jane third wife to Gershom Bradley Born Baptized oct. 17. 1722

Children of Gershom and Jane Bradley

Gershom Bradley Born Baptized Nov. 1742

Sarah Bradley Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 13: 1744 5

Gershom Bradley Born Bapt. in Infancy

Jane Bradly Born may 22: 1747 Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 24. 1747

Jonathan Bradley Born March 23. 1748 9 Baptized March 26. 1749.

Dimon Bradley Born 1752 Bapt<sup>d</sup> in Infancy

Andrew Bradley Born 1754 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar<sup>ch</sup> 31: 1754

Fy his fourth wife Deborah

Deborah born & baptized 1757.

20<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1766 Molley Burr was baptized about 2 days old.

Died 9<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1766

27 March 1768 Gershom was baptized in infancy

8. John Bradley Born Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 21: 1701

Martha wife to John Bradley Born

[5]

9. Joseph Bradley Born Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 17. 1701

Olive wife to Joseph Bradley Born Baptized feb. 15. 1707

The Children of Joseph and Olive Bradley.

Thaddeus Bradley Born Baptized Jun 18. 1727

Onesimus Bradley Born Baptized July 20. 1730

Eunice Bradley Born Baptized march 18. 1732/3

Ruth Bradley Born Baptized may 11. 1735

Daugh<sup>r</sup> to Joseph Bradley Baptized June 15. 1740

Joseph Bradley Born 1746 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Feb<sup>r</sup> 15. 1746/7

Benj<sup>m</sup> Bradley Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 9 1749

10. Daniel Bradley Born Baptized Jun 11. 1704

Hester wife to Dan<sup>l</sup> Bradly Born Baptized Jan<sup>r</sup> 31. 1702/3

Children of Dan<sup>l</sup> and Hester Bradley

Abigail Bradley Born Baptized

Jabez Bradley Born Baptized feb 26. 1726

Daniel Bradley Born Baptized may 25 1729

Hester Bradley Born Baptized in Infancy

Stephen Bradley Born Baptized in Infancy

Phillip Bradley Born Baptized April 9. 1738

Elizabeth Bradley Born Baptized in Infancy

Children Mary his second wife

Ru-amah Bradley Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>st</sup> 4. 1745

[6]

David Bradley Born Baptized in Infancy

Dameris Wife of David Bradley Born Baptized Sept<sup>r</sup> 5. 1714

Their Children

Eunice Daughter of David and Damaris Bradley Born

Baptized mar<sup>ch</sup> 18 1731/2

Justus Bradley Born mar Baptized march 24: 1734/5

Olive Bradley Born Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 24 1738

Bradly Born Baptized 1740

Bradley Born Baptized 1742/3

11. Joseph Bradley Jun<sup>r</sup> Born Baptized Apil 8 1711

Jerusha Wife to Joseph Bradley Born Baptized

Their Children

Mary Bradley Born June 21 1733. Baptizd in infancy.

Jerusha Bradley Born. Baptized Dec<sup>r</sup> 1: 1734

Increase Bradley Born May 29. 1736 Baptized June 6. 1736

Jerusha Bradley Born: April 19. 1739 Baptized April 22. 1739.

Elisha Bradly Born May 20 1745 Baptiz'd May 26, 1745

Children by his second wife Mary, who was born Baptized  
Mar<sup>ch</sup> 2: 1739/40

Anne Bradley Born Jan<sup>r</sup> 11. 1747/8 Baptiz'd Jan<sup>r</sup> 13: 1747/8

Naomi Bradley Born Nov<sup>r</sup> 22: 1749: Bap<sup>d</sup> No<sup>r</sup> 22 1749

Ruth Bradley Born July 17: 1751: Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 21 1751

Mabel Bradley Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> June 10 1753

Jan<sup>r</sup> 7. 1759 Josephy was baptized in Infancy N<sup>o</sup> 40

April 1761 Charity was baptized born 14<sup>th</sup> instant

[7]

Joseph osburn born Baptized  
 Hannah Wife to Joseph osburn Born Baptized  
 Their Children

Elizebeth Born . Baptized Jun 28. 1719.  
 Nathan Osburn Born . Baptized feb: 5. 1720/1.  
 Hannah osburn Born . Baptized June. 21. 1724.  
 Sarah osburn Born . Baptized May 5. 1726.  
 Abigail osburn Born . Bapt<sup>d</sup> in Infancy.  
 Olive osburn Born . Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 7. 1729.  
 Peter osburn Born . Baptiz<sup>d</sup> May 23. 1731.

12 David Williams Born May: 1696 Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptized  
 July 10. 1720

Dorothy wife to David Williams Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 28. 1700. Baptized in  
 Infancy.

Their Children

Sarah Williams Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 10. 1720 Baptized Sep<sup>r</sup> 11. 1720  
 Thaddeus Will<sup>ms</sup> Born: March 21. 1722 Baptized May 6. 1722  
 David Williams Born March: 14. 1724 Baptized in Infancy.  
 Dorothy Williams Born: March: 18 1726 Baptized may 5 1726  
 Amos Williams Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 21: 1728/9. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> feb 18 1727/8  
 Elnathan Williams Born Jan<sup>ry</sup> 23: 1729/30. Bapt. feb 8 1729/30  
 Ebenezer Will<sup>ms</sup> Born: oct<sup>r</sup> 11 1732. Bapt: Dec. 1732.  
 Lois Williams Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 8: 1734 Bapt Sept. 14. 1734  
 Ezra Will<sup>ms</sup> Born: Aug<sup>st</sup> 4: 1736 Bapt. Aug: 8. 1736.  
 Eunice Will<sup>ms</sup> Born: July: 19 1739 Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 21. 1739.  
 Mary Will<sup>ms</sup> Born Dec<sup>r</sup> 12 1741: Bapt<sup>d</sup> in Infancy.  
 Huldah Williams Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 13 1744. Baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 15 1744.  
 Bettie Williams Born June 21 1746. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> June 21. 1746.

[8]

William Malory — Baptized

Anna Wife to William Malory Baptized in Infancy

Their Children

Jonathan Malory Born . Baptized Dec 17. 1699  
 Sarah Daughter of William Malory Born . Baptized  
 July 11. 1708  
 John Malory Born . Baptized Dec 17. 1710.  
 Anna Malory Born . Baptized May 17: 1713.  
 William Malory Born . Baptized April 22. 1716.  
 Peter Malory . Baptized Nov. 3. 1718.  
 Ebenezer Malory . Baptiz<sup>d</sup> May 14 1721.  
 Lydia Malory Born . Baptized oc<sup>r</sup> 27 1723.  
 Deborah Malory Baptiz<sup>d</sup> May 22 1726

13 Mill John Smith Born: march 8: 1688 Bapt<sup>d</sup>  
 Elizebeth Wife to John Smith Born Feb 11: 1693 Cov<sup>td</sup> and Baptiz<sup>d</sup>  
 April 13. 1711

Sam<sup>l</sup> Smith born Jan<sup>ry</sup> 28: 1711/12 Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb. 8. 1711/12  
 Elizebeth Smith Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 15. 1715. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 2. 1715  
 Daniel Smith Born June 19: 1719 Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 19. 1719  
 Jehiel Smith Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 2: 1721 Bapt<sup>d</sup> oct<sup>r</sup> 8. 1721  
 Deborah Smith Born march 10. 1724 Baptized may 24. 1724  
 Joseph Smith Born April 24. 1726 Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 22. 1726  
 Charity Smith Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 1: 1729. Bapt: Sept. 1. 1729  
 { John Smith Born oct: 24 } 1731 Bapt. oct<sup>r</sup> 25. 1731  
 { Noah Smith Born oct. 24 } Bapt<sup>d</sup> oc<sup>r</sup> 25. 1731

Grace Smith Born Dec: 11: 1733 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec 16. 1733  
 John Smith Born feb. 2. 1736/7 Baptized in Infancy  
 Jehiel Smith Dyed about 21 years old, Upon his return from his  
 Expedition to Cuba

[9]

Eliphelet Hull Born Baptized mar. 30. 1701  
 Sarah Wife to Eliphelet Hull Born feb. 27. 1704 Baptized  
 Their Children

Miriam Hull Born Decemb<sup>r</sup> 20 1724. Baptized in Infancy  
 Sarah Hull Born may 10. 1726 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> may 29. 1726  
 Seth Hull Born: feb 23 1728/9 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> mar: 18. 1728/9  
 Ruth Hull Born: mar: 27 1730 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> April. 5. 1730  
 John Hull Born: mar: 28 1732 Bapt<sup>d</sup> April. 9. 1732  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Hull Born may 15. 1734 Bapt<sup>d</sup> may 18 1734  
 Mary Hull Born. Mar: 28 1736 Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 18. 1736

- 14 Benjamin Bank Born Nov<sup>r</sup> 1681. Covenanted and Baptiz d Jun 5. 1726.  
 Ruth Wife to Benj<sup>m</sup> Banks Born may 18, 1683. Baptiz d in Infancy  
 Their Children

Benj<sup>m</sup> Banks Born: Aug<sup>st</sup> 8: 1706. Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb 7, 1713/4.  
 Thomas Banks Born: Nov<sup>r</sup> 13: 1707 Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb. 7, 1713/4.  
 Gershom Banks Born: May: 1: 1712. Bap<sup>t</sup> feb. 7, 1713/4.  
 Johana Banks Born: feb: 28: 1714/5 Bap<sup>t</sup> April 10, 1715.  
 John Banks, Born: Nov<sup>r</sup> 7: 1717: Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar. 2; 1717/8  
 Mary Banks Born mar<sup>ch</sup> 18: 1721/2 Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 29: 1722  
 John Banks Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 8. 1710: Died about four years old  
 Nehemiah Banks Born April 27: 1720. Died in Infancy

David Banks Born April 22. 1718. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> May 25 1718 Married to  
 Widdow Sarah Hull

Their Children

Eliphalet Banks Born July 25. 1740 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>st</sup> 4. 1740

[10]

- 15 John Thorp Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jun 5. 1726  
 Mary Wife to John Thorp Born Baptiz d.

Their Children

John Thorp Born. 8. Decm. 1701. Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb 1. 1701/2  
 Hannah Thorp Born: 30: Oct: 1703. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec: 5 1703  
 Mary Thorp Born: 17: feb. 1705/6. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar. 24. 1706  
 Elizebeth Thorp Born: 11: Jun: 1708. Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 11. 1708  
 Eunice Thorp Born: 18 mar. 1710. Bapt<sup>d</sup> may 14. 1710  
 Sarah Thorp Born 27. Jan<sup>y</sup>: 1711/2. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> mar. 9 1711/2.  
 Nathan Thorp Born 1 Dec: 1714. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 23 1714/5.  
 Naomi Thorp Born 18: Jan<sup>y</sup> 1717/8. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Mar. 16. 1717/8.  
 Ebenezer Thorp Born 15: July: 1720. Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 11. 1720.  
 Peter Thorp Born. 6 feb. 1723. Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 14. 1723.

Jacob Grey Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> & Baptiz<sup>d</sup> June. 5. 1726.

Hanah Wife to Jacob Grey — Bapt<sup>d</sup> —

Hannah Grey Born Cov<sup>d</sup> and baptized April 1. 1722.  
 Nath<sup>l</sup> Grey Born . Cov<sup>d</sup> & Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jun 12. 1726.  
 Sarah Grey Born . Cov<sup>t</sup> & Bapt<sup>d</sup> June 12. 1726.  
 John Grey Born . Cov<sup>t</sup> & Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jun. 12. 1726.  
 James Grey Born . Bapt: June 12. 1726.  
 Jacob Grey Born . Bap: June 12. 1726.  
 Rebecca Grey Born . Bapt. June 12. 1726.  
 Eunice Grey Born . Bapt. June 12. 1726.  
 Mary Grey Born . Bapt<sup>d</sup> March 16. 1728/9.

16. Sam<sup>ll</sup> Thorp Born . Bapt & Cov<sup>td</sup> Jun. 5. 1726.  
 Margaret Wife to Sam<sup>ll</sup> Thorp Born . Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> & Bapt<sup>d</sup>  
 feb. 24. 1694/5  
 Abigail Thorp Born . bapt<sup>d</sup> may 22 1709.  
 Sam<sup>ll</sup> Thorp Born . Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 16. 1711.  
 David Thorp Born . Bapt<sup>d</sup> July-4- 1714.  
 Gershom Thorp Born . Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec: 1. 1718.  
 Anne Thorp Born . Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Jun 11 1721.  
 Jemimah Thorp Born . Bapt: Jun 31 [sic]. 1724/5.

[To be continued]

## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 1 April 1914.* A stated meeting of the Society was held in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the March meeting were approved, and the reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, Historian, and Council were accepted.

Ten resident members were elected by ballot.

On motion of John Albree it was

*Voted*, That a committee of five be appointed by the President to prepare a draft of revised by-laws for the Society, to be submitted at a future meeting.

President Baxter appointed as members of this committee Charles Sidney Ensign (Chairman), Waldo Lincoln, John Carroll Chase, James Parker Parmenter, and William Prescott Greenlaw.

George Pierce Baker, Professor of Dramatic Literature at Harvard University, spoke on *The Drama and American History*, tracing the development of the American dramatic taste as shown in the plays that have appeared from time to time, such as "A Prince of Parthia," the first American play, remarkable for its dullness; "The Conquest of Canada," given but twice in 1773; "Indoctrum Parliamentum," an early drama of social life; "Marmion," which, though adapted by an American, yet had to be advertised as a London success to obtain popularity; the Indian plays once popular; and the many later plays which have an historical setting but in which the lessons of history are overshadowed by the interesting experiences of young lovers. To-day, according to the speaker, we are just beginning to see what can be done on the stage with the portrayal of human life, and the result will be an ideal of larger citizenship and of better government.

President Baxter spoke of the enthusiasm that used to be aroused when Forrest and Proctor recited their lines in the old plays.

## NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French for a part of her



time as a searcher of records there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

PARENTAGE OF ARCHIBALD SPRAGUE OF NEWBURYPORT, MASS. — Archibald Sprague, called "of Providence, R. I.," in his intention of marriage, married at Newburyport, Mass., 4 July 1813, Sarah, daughter of William and Martha (Nowell) Short and widow of Henry Sullivan Perry. Their son, Rufus William Sprague, was born 15 Nov. 1820, and Rufus William Sprague, Jr., son of this Rufus William Sprague, was born 29 Aug. 1849.

Archibald Sprague died of yellow fever, at Mobile, Ala., in 1840; but before his death he gave orally to his son, Rufus William Sprague, an account of himself, stating that he was the son of Rufus and Rosannah Sprague of Johnston, R. I.; that his father died when he was three years old, leaving a large family; that a guardian was appointed for him, who bound him as an apprentice to a man in Providence; that this man treated him badly, and he ran away when ten years old, shipped as a cabin boy and became a sailor, and swore that he would never go back to Providence; and that he never did go back to that place. This story was repeated by Rufus William Sprague in 1872 in a letter to his son, Rufus William Sprague, Jr., the latter having asked about his grandfather; and this letter is still in existence.

Rufus Sprague of Johnston, R. I., died about 1795, leaving a widow and fourteen children. In his will, dated 2 Sept. 1794 and proved 26 Aug. 1795, he makes the following bequests: To daughter Judah 15 Spanish milled dollars. To six other daughters, Diadamy, Sarah, Rosabellow, Rosanna, Anne, and Polly, £6 apiece, to be paid by son Joseph to Diadamy, Sarah, Rosabellow, and Rosanna within a year after testator's decease and to Anne and Polly when they are eighteen. To sons Welcome, Rufus, George, Pardon, and Ezekiel £3 each, to be paid to them by son Joseph, under whose care they are to remain until they are sixteen years old, and testator orders son Joseph to bind them out to trades. To son Sylvester £60, to be paid to him at twenty-one, and he is to be under the care of Joseph. Residue of lands and estate to son Joseph, saving that wife Rosannah is to have the use and improvement of the estate as long as she remains a widow. Executors: Dr. Harding Harris and son Joseph Sprague.

The widow, Rosannah (Striven) Sprague, was married soon afterwards to Samuel Kilton; but since the testator had made Joseph guardian of the other children, no other guardian was appointed by the Court.

In this will no son Archibald is mentioned. Since in a will in which the children are provided for so explicitly it is not likely that one child would be omitted, it is evident that Archibald changed his name when he ran away; and it is therefore necessary to identify him with one of the sons mentioned in the will.

In 1803 Joseph Sprague died. In his will he mentions his brother Sylvester Sprague, his son Charles Sampson Sprague, his wife Sarah and her father Theophilus Blackmar (the latter is made executor), and also the legacies left by his father Rufus Sprague that are to be paid to the children who are still under age and have not yet received them. Theophilus Blackmar was appointed administrator of the rest of Rufus Sprague's estate, and the following arrangements about guardians were made. George Sprague, son of Rufus Sprague of Johnston, deceased, a minor over fourteen and under twenty-one, chose Benjamin Atwood for his guardian, 12 Feb. 1803. Sylvester Sprague and Pardon Sprague, over fourteen and under twenty-one, chose, 12 Feb. 1803, Oliver Borden for their guardian; and later, 4 June 1803, they chose Ebenezer Sprague for their guardian. Benjamin Atwood was appointed, 12 Feb. 1803, guardian to Polly Sprague and Ezekiel Sprague (the two children are named in this order), children of Rufus Sprague, late of Johnston, deceased, minors under fourteen. It appears, therefore, that Ezekiel Sprague was the only son for whom a guardian was appointed, and that all the other sons were of an age that entitled them to change their guardians, if they so desired, and thus in a measure to control their own destinies.

The birth of only one of these children of Rufus Sprague is recorded, that of George, the entry having been made when he was twenty-four years old; but after a careful weighing of all the evidence the following list of children and dates seems correct:

- i. Judah, b. abt. 1767; m. 30 Dec. 1787 James Helme.
- ii. Joseph, b. abt. 1769; aged 21 by 1794; d. 1803; m. Sarah Blackmar.



- iii. Diadamy, b. before 1776 and probably abt. 1771.
- iv. Sarah, b. before 1776 and probably abt. 1773.
- v. Rosabellow (probably twin), b. before 1776 and probably abt. 1775.
- vi. Rosanna (probably twin), b. before 1776 and probably abt. 1775.
- vii. Welcome, b. between 1778 and 1782 and probably abt. 1779; resided at Johnston, R. I.; d. 1842; m. (1) Nancy Tift, who d. 1802, aged 19; m. (2) Ruth ———.
- viii. Rufus, b. between 1778 and 1782 and probably abt. 1781; m. 2 June 1805 Elizabeth Randall; removed to Warwick, R. I., and thence to Ohio.
- ix. Anne, b. between 1776 and 1785 and probably abt. 1783.
- x. Sylvester, b. between 1782 and 1789 and probably abt. 1785; d. 13 Jan. 1821, in 36th year; m. 21 Oct. 1806 Evelina C. Gilmore; removed before 1815 to Providence, R. I.
- xi. George, b. 18 Aug. 1786; m. Lydia Latham, dau. of Laban; removed to Ashford, Conn.
- xii. Pardon, b. between 1782 and 1789 and probably abt. 1788; m. (1) Sophia Gorton; m. (2) Mary Meeker; removed before 1815 to Mansfield, Conn., and thence to Delaware, Ohio.
- xiii. Polly, b. between 1789 and 1794 and probably abt. 1790.
- xiv. Ezekiel, b. between 1789 and 1794 and probably abt. 1792.

Ezekiel Sprague, the fourteenth child given above, is not mentioned in the Providence (R. I.) records after the appointment of his guardian in 1803; and there seems to be no doubt that it was he who ran away from Providence, changed his name to Archibald, married in Newburyport, and was the father of Rufus William Sprague and the grandfather of Rufus William Sprague, Jr.

4 Park Vale Avenue, Allston, Mass.

MARY LOVERING HOLMAN.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

**STANDISH.** — The unpublished deeds relating to Standish lands in Lancashire, England, which were mentioned on page 109 of the present volume of the REGISTER, will be printed in the REGISTER for October 1914, as part of an article entitled "Some Recent Investigations concerning the Ancestry of Capt. Myles Standish."

**BACON.** — Thomas Williams Baldwin, 41 Hawthorne Street, Cambridge, Mass., will publish in the course of 1914 a genealogical work on the family of Michael Bacon, who was baptized at Winston, England, 6 Dec. 1579 and died at Dedham, Mass., 18 Apr. 1648.

**EARLY SETTLERS OF NEW JERSEY.** — Orra E. Monnette, 3101 Wilshire Boulevard, Los Angeles, Cal., is compiling a genealogy covering the first two or three generations of the families of the early settlers of Piscataway, Woodbridge, and Elizabethtown, N. J., towns which were settled largely by colonists from New England. Mr. Monnette asks for the coöperation of all who are able to furnish information about these families.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.** — Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

**Briggs.** — Clement, born probably in London, England, about 1600, and other Briggs families, by Charles H. Briggs, 12-22 Old Colony Building, Minneapolis, Minn.

*Fisher.* — Eleazer, born at Hartford, Conn., 1789, lived in Burlington, N. Y., died at Brighton, Lorain Co., Ohio, 29 Mar. 1871, by Frank W. Fisher, 3914 South 7th Street, Tacoma, Wash.

*Franklin.* — John Littleton, born at Fairfax Court House, Fairfax Co., Va., 1804, died at Howard Lake, Wright Co., Minn., 6 Dec. 1888, son of an English immigrant to Virginia, by Frank W. Fisher, 3914 South 7th Street, Tacoma, Wash.

*Gray.* — Capt. John, born at Dover, N. H., 26 Mar. 1743, died at Embden, Me., 25 Mar. (or Dec.) 1825, eldest son of George Gray of Dover, N. H., and Wiscasset, Me. (who was born 1720 and died 25 Mar. 1755), and his wife Martha (James), by C. P. Stevens, 127½ North Broadway, Shawnee, Okla.

*Merrill.* — Judson, born 1778, lived in New York, died, probably in Lorain Co., Ohio, 4 Dec. 1864, by Frank W. Fisher, 3914 South 7th Street, Tacoma, Wash.

*Phillips.* — William Bower, born 1829, died at Marion, Iowa, 7 Aug. 1899, by Frank W. Fisher, 3914 South 7th Street, Tacoma, Wash.

*Snyder.* — Harman, born 28 Dec. 1790, died, probably in Pennsylvania, 25 Nov. 1845, by Frank W. Fisher, 3914 South 7th Street, Tacoma, Wash.

*Stevens.* — Col. Thomas, born in Devonshire, England, about 1600, died, probably in London, after 1647, father of Thomas of Charlestown, Sudbury, and Stow, Mass., of Cyprian of Chelsea, Lancaster, and Concord, Mass., and of Richard of Concord, Mass., all of whom came to Massachusetts about 1660, by C. P. Stevens, 127½ North Broadway, Shawnee, Okla.

*Trecothic.* — Mark, of Boston, 1724, mariner, born probably in London, England, died, probably in Boston, about 1733-34, and Thomas, of Boston, 1707, mariner, born probably in England, by Mrs. Lora A. W. Underhill, 16 Beals Street, Brookline, Mass. (*Corrected notice.*)

## RECENT BOOKS

[The editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

### GENEALOGICAL

**Averell-Averill-Avery genealogy.** The Averell-Averill-Avery family. A record of the descendants of William and Abigail Averell of Ipswich, Mass. By Clara A[rlette] Avery. [Cleveland, Ohio, Press of Evangelical Publishing House, 1914.] Vols. 1 and 2. 7 + 592; 593-1095 p. chart fcm. geneal. tab. il. pl. por. 8°. Price \$15.00 buckram; \$20.00 leather back and corners. Address Miss C. A. Avery, 46 Cedar St., Chicago, Ill.

**Cary genealogy.** The John Cary descendants. Bulletin no. 15, new series. n. p. 1914. [4] p. il. 8°

**Corliss genealogy.** Corliss family. [By Eben Eaton Corliss. St. Paul, Minn., 1913.] 16 p. 8°

**Cory genealogy.** Some chronicles of the Cory family relating to Eliakim and Sarah Sayre Cory and their descendants, Westfield, N. J., Ballston Spa, N. Y., with others from "John of Southold." By Harriet C. Dickinson. New York, Tobias A[lexander] Wright, 1914. 113 p. pl. por. 8°

## SOCIETIES AND MAGAZINES

**Cambridge Historical Society.** Publications 7. proceedings, December 21, 1911 - *papers* 22, 1912. Cambridge, Mass., published by the Society, 1913. 115 p. map. pl. 5°

**Magazine of History, extra number 25.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 25. *Kare Lincolnia*, no. 2. Reprinted. New York, William Abbott, 1913. [1] + 57 p. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 26.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 26. *Narratives of Indian warfare in the West (1790) (1821)*, [by] Samuel L. Metcalf. Reprinted. New York, William Abbott, 1913. 206 p. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 28.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 28. *Comprising. — Narrative of a tour to "Edenburgh," Ill. [by] Walter Wilkey (1830); Journal of the shipwreck and sufferings of Daniel Foss (1809).* Reprinted. New York, William Abbott, 1914. 51 p. il. pl. 4°

**Magazine of History, extra number 29.** Magazine of History with notes and queries, extra number, no. 29. *J. Wilkes Booth; or the national tragedy*, [by] William A. Luby. Reprinted. New York, William Abbott, 1914. 63 p. 4°

**Massachusetts Daughters of the American Revolution Founders' Society.** [Officers, committees, and members.] n. p. 1913-1914. 40 p. fcsn. por. 16°

**The Mattatuck Historical Society.** Handbook, number one, 1877-1913. *Waterbury, Conn.*, published by the Society, 1914. 72 p. 8°

**National Society of New England Women, New York City Colony.** Yearbook, 1913 1914. Headquarters, Waldorf-Astoria, New York City. 64 p. 16°

**New England Society in the City of New York.** One hundred and eighth anniversary celebration of the New England Society in the City of New York. New York City, 1913. 144 p. 4°

**New Hampshire Historical Society.** Manual of the New Hampshire Historical Society, 1913. n. p., published by the Society, 1913. 58 p. pl. 12°

**New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America.** The first founders in America with facts to prove that Sir Walter Raleigh's lost colony was not lost. A paper read at a stated meeting of the New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, held at the Hotel Manhattan, October 29, 1913. By William Edward Fitch, M.D. 40 p. map 8°

**Newport Historical Society.** Bulletin of the Newport Historical Society. No. 11. Newport, R. I., 1914. 11 + [1] p. 8°

**Newport Historical Society.** Special bulletin of the Newport Historical Society. No. 10. In memory of Hon. Robert Stilman Franklin, vice president of the Society, died October 8, 1913. 46 p. il. por. 8°

**Oregon Historical Society.** Harvey W. Scott memorial number. The quarterly of the Oregon Historical Society. Vol. 14, no. 2. [Portland, Oreg.] 1913. p. 87 210, fcsn. pl. por. 8°

**Swedish Colonial Society.** [List of officers and members, 1913.] Philadelphia, 1913. 14 p. 8°

## MISCELLANEOUS

**Who's Who in genealogy.** n. p., edited and published for the Criterion Correspondence Club by W. Farrand Felch, ©1914. 99 + [4] p. fcsn. pl. por. 12°

In the contents will be found names, addresses, and brief biographies of American genealogists, etc.

## ERRATA

Vol. 67, p. 244, line 54, for 1783 read 1793.

Vol. 68, p. 100, line 14, for parishes read townships.

Vol. 68, p. 120, line 13, for Catherine read Mary May.

STOP  
DO NOT  
ENTER



*A. W. Evans & Co., Boston*

*Wm. H. Hills*







*J. H. Lawrence & Co. Boston*

*Myr Hills*

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

---

OCTOBER, 1914

---

WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS

By THOMAS BARNES HITCHCOCK, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS, a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society from 1895 until 1913 and a life member since 1 January of the latter year, died at his home in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1914, in the eighty-eighth year of his age. He was born at Belfast, Me., 5 July 1826, the eldest child of Joel and Abigail (Hawes) Hills.

He was of Massachusetts stock throughout. Of some eighty ancestors who have been identified and located, for seven generations back, all but seven lived at some time in their lives in this State. He traced his paternal ancestry back through Joel<sup>7</sup> (his father), Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Jabez,<sup>5</sup> Jabez,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> and Joseph<sup>2</sup> to the immigrant Joseph<sup>1</sup> Hills, who was baptized in the parish of Great Burstead, co. Essex, England, 3 March 1602/3, the son of George Hilles, and came to New England as the "undertaker" of the voyage of the *Susan and Ellen*, which arrived at Boston 17 July 1638. Joseph<sup>1</sup> Hills settled first in Charlestown, but later moved to "Mystic Side" (now Malden). He soon became active in public affairs, was selectman in 1644, and from 1646 to 1664 he represented this section in the General Court. His greatest public service was performed as the leading member of the committee that in 1648 reported to the General Court the first codification of the laws of the Colony. He died at Newbury, Mass., 5 February 1687/8. Mr. Hills's grandfather, Samuel,<sup>6</sup> born at Pawtucket, R. I., 14 February 1760, was one of the earliest settlers in Union, Me., where he died 5 August 1829. His father, Joel,<sup>7</sup> was born at Union 20 April 1795, and was in business there for several years before he removed to Belfast in 1825. On 1 September of that year he married at Franklin, Mass., Abigail Hawes, who was born at Franklin 6 April 1797 and died at Newton, Mass., 3 July 1884, the daughter of Levi<sup>5</sup> (Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Daniel,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>) and Pamela (Clark) Hawes. A few years later the family removed to Bangor, Me., and finally, in 1847, to Boston, where Joel Hills died 25 September 1849.

William Sanford Hills attended the public schools in the lower grades at Bangor, was sent afterwards to Hampden Academy, Hampden, Me., and then to the nearby academy at Freedom, Me., and



still later attended the Bangor High School. At Freedom Academy he came under the strong formative influence of the principal, Rev. George Field, a man of splendid personality and high ideals, who later gained recognition as a preacher of marked ability while serving as minister of the old Salem Street church in Boston.

For a short time after leaving school Mr. Hills was a bookseller in Bangor, but at the age of twenty-one entered the employ of a Massachusetts firm engaged in the manufacture of scientific instruments. He rose rapidly with this house, and was occupying a position of responsibility when in 1849 the death of his father, who owned a storage warehouse and a wholesale flour business in Boston, threw upon him and his brother Joel the conduct of this establishment. In 1855 he temporarily withdrew from the flour business and made the trip around the Horn to California in the clipper ship *Staffordshire*. He took with him the first sewing machine ever seen on the Pacific coast. After two years of business experience in California he rejoined his brother in the flour trade in Boston, in which he continued for nearly fifty years, until 1 January 1894. The house of Hills & Brother was one of the ninety-nine firms and individuals to sign in 1855 the original agreement forming the Boston Corn Exchange, which was later merged in the Boston Chamber of Commerce; and it is an interesting fact that Thomas A. Edison, while working as a clerk in Hills & Brother's Boston store, perfected his device which made it possible to send more than one message at the same time over a telegraph wire.

Before 1886 Mr. Hills began to have trouble with his eyes, and in 1894 he became totally blind. His fondness for books and reading made this affliction — tragic enough in any case — doubly so in his. But the cheerfulness and optimism of his character were in no wise abated during the remaining years of his life.

He had always had an interest in the history of his family, and he now determined to compile the genealogy of the great number of families of his own name. On this task he spent ten years, and accomplished it by the aid of secretaries and an organization which he formed and which was called the "Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association." During this period he was a frequent visitor to the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and he often said that his interest in genealogy prolonged his life. The results of all the efforts he set on foot were embodied in a volume of more than 700 pages, called "The Hills Family in America," which was published in 1906. The late Thomas Hills of South Boston was president of the Association and editor of the genealogy.

Mr. Hills showed his great interest in the work of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in a practical manner by becoming one of the largest contributors to the fund for the erection of the Society's new building, and in recognition of his aid the Council named the consultation room adjoining the Library THE WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS MEMORIAL ROOM, and the Society elected him as a member of the Council for the three years' term beginning in 1913.

Mr. Hills had a deep interest in books, not only from the point of view of the collector, but as a true lover of literature. At one time

his library contained not only rare editions of standard authors but choice volumes that appeal peculiarly to the bibliophile, including several Caxtons.

In 1887 Mr. Hills and a few friends of similar tastes formed the club that three years later was incorporated as The Club of Odd Volumes. He founded its library by presenting it with a large collection of works of considerable value, many of them unusual and highly prized. Though unable to take part in the affairs of the organization in later years, he was remembered with affection by the older members, and at the time of his death was one of five honorary members.

In the years 1866 and 1867 he served on the Boston Common Council. He was a thirty-second degree Mason of Columbian Lodge, Boston, a member of the Bostonian Society, of the Society of Founders and Patriots of America, of the Boston Art Club, and of several other social and patriotic organizations.

His favorite recreations were hunting, fishing, and sailing. Blindness, of course, cut him off from the first, but he continued to enjoy the others until but a short time before his death.

Mr. Hills married in Boston, 26 December 1860, Cornelia Rodman Darrow, who was born at Edgartown, Mass., 12 July 1835, daughter of Charles Smith and Abigail Ferguson (Pease) Darrow. Mrs. Hills died in Boston several years before her husband, without children.

### BAPTISMS IN THE FIRST CHURCH AT DORCHESTER, MASS., 1748-1792

Communicated by EDGAR YATES, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

[Concluded from page 238]

[55]

1777			
Jany <sup>r</sup>	5	James Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lydia Baker
	5	John Tolman J <sup>r</sup>	Son Stephen Tolman
	5	Winter Bowsons	Dau <sup>r</sup> Polly Adams Bowson
	12	Timothy Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betse Tileston
March	23	William Sumner	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Sumner
	30	Daniel Oliver	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Oliver
	30	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Clap	Son Timothy Clap
April	6	Richard Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup> Polly Hall
	6	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Clerck	Dau <sup>r</sup> Polly Clerck
	13	Jonathan Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup> Prissillah Holden
	13	Amos Kindel	Son John Kindel
	20	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betty Munrow
	20	John Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susy Bradley Munrow
	20	John Moras	Dau <sup>r</sup> Polly Moras
May	4	Ichabod Wiswell	Son William Wiswell
	11	Samuel How J <sup>r</sup>	Son Joseph How
	18	Joseph Haws	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betsy Haws
June	1	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup> Rebekah Clerk Munrow

	15	John Leeds	Son	John Leeds
	15	Alexander Glover	Son	Oliver Glover
[56]				
June	15	Wiser Jones	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Jones
	6	Jonathan Leeds	Son	James Leeds
	6	Isaac Howe	Son	Isaac Howe
July	20	Aron Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Son	James Bird
August	11	John Goff	Son	Phinehas Goff
	17	John Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Spurr
	24	Jacob Bird	Son	John Bird
	31	John Clap	Son	Nathaniel Clap
	31	Abraham Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Howe
Sept <sup>r</sup>	14	Lemuel Clap	Son	Stephen Clap
	14	Sam <sup>l</sup> Leeds J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Elis Leeds
	28	Ebenezer Wales	Son	William Davis Wales
	28	Sam <sup>l</sup> White	Son	Ebenezer White
Oct <sup>r</sup>	12	Ezekiel Bird	Son	Ezekiel Bird
	19	Jesseniah Thayer	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Thayer
	19	Jonathan Pierce	Son	Jonathan Pierce
Nov <sup>r</sup>	9	Richard Fox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Bird Fox
	9	John Moris	Son	William Morris
	23	John Humphrey	Son	John Humphrey
Dec <sup>r</sup>	14	Sam <sup>l</sup> Holden	Son	William Holden
[57]				
Dec <sup>r</sup>	28	Jacob Whitmore	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Whitmore
	28	Seth Blake	Son	Seth Blake

---

42 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1777

---

1778				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	4	Betse Pratt	Son	John Pratt
	25	Preserved Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Baker
Feb <sup>y</sup>	1	Ebenezer Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Glover
	15	John Capen	Son	John Capen
	15	Desire Tolman	Son	Stephen Tolman
March	1	Jonathan Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Blake
	1	Ebenezer Moseley	Son	Phinehas Holden Moseley
	22	D <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Adams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabbe Adams
	22	John Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Williams
April	5	John Howe	Son	Joseph Howe
	5	Samuel Coolige	Son	Elisha Coolige
	5	Joseph Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Son	William Clap
	26	Hopestill Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Hall
	26	John Williams	Son	John Williams
June	5	Elihu Kilton	Son	Elihu Kilton
	26	Ezra Clap	Son	Jonas H Clap
July	12	John Pierce J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Pierce
[58]				
July	12	Jerusha Bird	Son	Jonathan Bird
August	2	James Baker	Son	Samuel Baker
	2	Joseph Devemport	Son	Stephen Devemport
	30	Mattias Rise	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Foster Rice
Sept <sup>r</sup>	27	Jonathan Triscott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Triscott
	27	Sam <sup>l</sup> Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Pierce
	27	William Holden	Son	Stephen Holden
Oct	4	Samuel Withington J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel Withington
	25	Ebenezer Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Clap

Nove <sup>r</sup>	8	Joseph Lovel	Son	Joseph Lovel
	15	Phinehas Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsa Holden
Dec <sup>r</sup>	6	Sam <sup>l</sup> Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Tolman
	6	Obediah Jonson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Jonson
	6	Isaac Howe	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Howe
	6	Ezra Badlam	Son	George Washington Badlam

---

32 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1778

---

1779

Jany <sup>r</sup>	3	Ezkiel Clap	Son	Stephen Clap
	10	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabbe Munrow
	17	Thomas Fillips	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Capen Fillips
	31	Nathan Leeds	Son	Nathaniel Leeds

[59]

Feb <sup>y</sup>	7	Ebenezer Capen	Son	John Capen
March	7	Lemuel Clap	Son	William Clap
	21	Jonathan Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Holden
April	4	Sam <sup>l</sup> Belcher	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joannah Belcher
May	2	James Humphrey	Son	James Humphrey
	2	Thomas Baker	Son	Thomas Baker
	16	Aron Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Son	William Bird
	23	Richard Hall	Son	Richard Hall
	23	Widow Mary Bradley	Baptised	Mary Bradley
		& Her	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Bradley
June	6	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	John Tolman
	20	Jonas Tolman	Son	Joseph Tolman
	20	George Vose	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Vose
	27	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Ioring Pope
	27	George Minott	Son	John Minott
Juley	11	Epraim Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Capen
	18	Ann Robinson	Son	Colled Lemuel Adams
	31	John White	Son	Lemuel White
	31	Jonathan Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Leeds
	31	Moses Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Blackman
August	8	Jonathan Pierce	Son	Daniel Pierce
		The Rev <sup>d</sup>		
	15	Moses Everet	Son	James Everet

[60]

August	15	Ebenezer Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Wales
	15	Desire Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Tolman
	22	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Bird
	29	Sam <sup>l</sup> Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Blackman
Sept <sup>r</sup>	12	Thomas Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Bird
	19	Nathaniel Swift	Son	William Swift
	26	John Spurr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Spurr
	26	Edward Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Foster
Oct <sup>r</sup>	10	John Jones Spooner	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Jones Spooner
	10	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sucky Munrow
	10	John Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Humphrey
	10	Joseph Hunt	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabbe Hunt
	30	Samuel Merefield	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Bird Merefield
Nove <sup>r</sup>	14	Ebenezer Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lese Bird
	14	Thomas Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Clap
	14	Joseph Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel Dier Clap
	21	Nathaniel Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rushe Eaton Glover
Dec <sup>r</sup>	5	Increase Blake	Son	Joseph Blake



[61]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	5	Elizabeth Bordman	Son	David Bordman a Negro
	12	Abraham Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Howe
	12	Lemuel Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Withington

48 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1779

1780				
Jan <sup>y</sup> <sup>r</sup>	16	Sam <sup>l</sup> Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Clap
	23	Seth Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Blake
Feb <sup>y</sup> <sup>r</sup>	27	Ebenezer Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Clap
March	26	Joseph Hawes	Son	Phinehas Hawes
	26	Preserved Baker	Son	John Baker
April	2	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tileston
	2	John Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Williams
	16	John Pierce	Son	Jonas Pierce
	16	John Capen	Son	John Capen
May	7	John Baker J <sup>r</sup>	Son	John Baker
	7	Clement Sumner	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Sumner
	21	Henery Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Beka Bird
	28	Sam <sup>l</sup> Belcher	Son	Ebenezer Pope Belcher
June	4	Sam <sup>l</sup> Coolidge	Son	Thomas Tileston Coolidge
	4	Ezekiel Tileston	Son	William Tileston

[62]

June	4	Jonathan Blake	Son	Jonathan Blake
	11	Benjamin Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Suca Cox
	25	Jesseniah Thayer	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Thayer
July	30	Lemuel Clap	Son	Richard Clap
	30	Sam <sup>l</sup> Munrow	Son	John Wiswell Munrow
August	13	Sam <sup>l</sup> Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsa Mellish
Sept <sup>r</sup>	10	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Capen
	10	John Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruth Williams
	24	William Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Cox
Oct <sup>r</sup>	1	Edward Pierce	Son	John Flavel Pierce
	1	Obediah Jonson	Son	John Jonson
	15	James Baker J <sup>r</sup>	Son	James Baker
	29	John Armstrong	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Armstrong
Nove <sup>r</sup>	12	Ebenezer Moseley	Son	Ebenezer Moseley
Dec <sup>r</sup>	3	Ezra Clap	Son	Ezra Clap
	3	Thomas Phillips	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Phillips
		The Rever <sup>d</sup>		
	10	Moses Everet	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joanna Bird Everet

[63]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	10	Ebenezer Withington 3 <sup>d</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Withington
	10	Thomas Bird	Son	Thomas Bird

34 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1780

1781				
Jan <sup>y</sup>	14	Jonathan Bird	Son	George Bird
	14	Samuel Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Tolman
	14	Edward Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Glover
	14	Joseph Lovel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Lovel
	14	Samuel Blackmans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anne Blackman
	28	John Howe	Son	James Howe
	28	Lemuel Blackman	Son	Stephen Blackman
Feb <sup>y</sup>	11	Jacob Hasy Bootman	Son	Jacob Hasy Bootman
	11	Aron Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Joanna Glover Bird
	18	Sam <sup>l</sup> Howe	Son	Samuel Howe

March	25	Nathaniel Swift	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Swift
April	1	Edward Foster	Son	Edward Foster
	22	Thomas Tolman	Son	Thomas Tolman
May	15	Ichabod Wiswell	Son	Edward Wiswell
	22	Ezekiel Bird	Son	Samuel Bird
	22	Desire Tolman	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Howe Tolman
[64]				
May	22	George Vose	Son	George Vose
June	3	Preserved Baker	Son	Nathaniel B *
	17	Timothy Tileston	Son	William Tileston
	17	John Munrow	Son	John Munrow
	24	Alexander Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabbe Glover
	24	Thomas Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Lyon
July	1	Jonathan Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Holden
August	5	Ebenezer Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Suca Wales
	5	Joseph Clap J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
	5	Nathan Leeds	Son	Charls Leeds
	5	Lem <sup>l</sup> Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Baker Withington
	26	Ebenezer Clap	Son	Ebenezer Clap
	26	Isaac Howe	Son	Jonathan Howe
Sept <sup>r</sup>	23	Richard Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Hall
Oct <sup>r</sup>	7	William Holden	Son	Nathaniel Holden
	7	Thomas Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Baker
	7	George Minott	Twins	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup> George & Unice Minott
[65]				
Oct <sup>r</sup>	14	John Foster J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Capen Foster
	14	John Humphrey J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Humphrey
	14	Benjamin Lyon J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Benjamin Lyon
Nove <sup>r</sup>	4	John Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Mellish
	11	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patty Pope
		Joseph Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Devemport
		Jonathan Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Pierce
	18	Col Ezra Badlam	Son	Edward Badlam
Dec <sup>r</sup>	8	Seth Blake	Son	James Blake
45 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year				
1782				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	20	John Tolman J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Tolman
	20	Hopestill Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Hall
	27	William Allen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patty Allen
	27	Sam <sup>l</sup> Belcher	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Houghton Belcher
Feby <sup>r</sup>	3	Ezekiel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Clap
	10	John Pierce	Son	Samuel Blake Pierce
March	3	Clement Sumner	Son	Seth Sumner
[66]				
March	10	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Wales
	24	Sam <sup>l</sup> Coolidge	Son	Elisha Coolidge
	24	Sam <sup>l</sup> Clap	Son	James Clap
	24	John Armstrong	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Armstrong
	24	Moses Blackman	Son	Moses Blackman
	24	Nath <sup>l</sup> Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Eaton Glover
April	7	Jacob Bird	Son	Jacob Bird
	14	Ebenezer Jones	Son	Ebenezer Jones
	28	Lem <sup>l</sup> Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Catherine Clap

\* Nathaniel Baker (town records).

May	12	John White	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah White
	26	James Swan	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Wells Swan
June	26	Jonas Tolman	Son	Robert Pierce Tolman
	9	Joseph Tucker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Tucker
	30	John Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Capen
Juley	30	Ebenezer Withington Th	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Payson Withington
	7	Elijah Pope	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Pope
	28	James Baker	Son	Will <sup>m</sup> Baker

[67]

Juley	28	Will <sup>m</sup> Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Cox
August	11	Nathaniel Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tileston
		Aron Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Baker Bird
Sept <sup>r</sup>		John How Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Joseph Howe
	18	Judith Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Silence Withington
	1	Joseph Hawes	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Matilda Hawes
		Benjamin Cox	Son	Benjamin Cox
Oct <sup>r</sup>		Ebenezer Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Clap
	15	Ebenezer Capen	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Capen
	7	Jonathan Tower	Sons	Ezra & James twins
		Joseph Hunt	Son	John Hunt
Nove <sup>r</sup>	18	Rever <sup>d</sup> Mr Everet	Son	James Everet
	27	Hannah Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy 20 Months Old
	27	Samuel Fowler	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Fowler
	3	Jacob Hasey Butman	Son	James Bootman
		Reuben Tory	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Tory
	10	Will <sup>m</sup> Morris	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Morris
	24	Ezra Clap	Son	Josiah Clap

[68]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	1	Elexander Glover Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jane Brewer Glover
	22	John Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sucky Andrews
	29	Nathaniel Swift	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Swift

46 Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1782

1783

Jany <sup>r</sup>	18	William Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Cox
Feby <sup>r</sup>	2	Edward Foster	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Jemima Foster
	2	Thomas Bird	Son	Nathaniel Bird
	9	Will <sup>m</sup> Walker	Son	Will <sup>m</sup> Walker
	23	John Williams Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anna Williams
		James Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Humphrey
		Enoch Fenno	Son	Jeremiah Fenno
March	2	Sam <sup>l</sup> Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Blackman
	2	John Foster Jr	Son	John Foster
	16	John Baker	Son	James Baker
		Isaac Howe	Son	Asabel Howe
		Joseph Lovel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Esther Lovel

[69]

March	30	Sam <sup>l</sup> Harrington Baptised and his Child	Susannah Harrington
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Blackman Jr	Son Thomas Blackman
April	6	John Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup> Eunice Mellish
	20	Benjamin Lyon Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Glover Lyon
	27	Jacob Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup> Eunice Bird
May	4	Joseph Clap Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sally Clap
	11	Thomas Cheney	Son John Cheney
June	15	Henery Bird Jr	Dau <sup>r</sup> Peggy Smith Bird
	22	Lem <sup>l</sup> Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betsy Blackman

	29	Phinehas Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Withington
Juley	6	John Wales	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Wales
	13	Abraham Howe	Son	Edward Howe
	27	Edward Stow Leeds	Son	Edward Leeds
August	3	Thomas Lyon	Son	Thomas Lyon
	10	Jonathan Pierce	Son	Alexander Pierce
[70]				
August	17	Thomas Perry	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup>	Will <sup>m</sup> & Sarah Perry
Sept <sup>r</sup>	7	Sam <sup>l</sup> Devemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Devemport
	14	Widdow Heckelton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Hekelton
	28	Desire Tolman	Son	Edward Tolman
Oct <sup>r</sup>	5	Joseph Hawes	Son	Caleb Hawes
		Thomas Phillips	Son	John Phillips
	26	Sam <sup>l</sup> Pierce	Son	George Pierce
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Coolidge	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bows Coolidge
		John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Pierce
		Nathaniel Chadwick	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Chadwick
		James Lewes	Son	James Lewis
Nove <sup>r</sup>	9	James Swan	Son	James Dena Swan
[71]				
Nove <sup>r</sup>	9	John Munrow	Son	Caleb Bradley Munrow
		Ebenezer Moseley	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Charlotte Moseley
	30	George Minott	Son	John Minott
Dec <sup>r</sup>	28	Nathaniel Clap	Son	Nathaniel Clap
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Howe	Son	Oliver Howe

## 46 Baptized 1783

1784				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	4	Sam <sup>l</sup> Cox	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Cox
	18	Sam <sup>l</sup> Belcher	Son	John Belcher
	25	Ezekiel Tolman	Son	Enos Tolman
		Jacob Whitmore	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mehetable Whitmore
Feb <sup>y</sup>	1	James Blake Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>rs</sup>	Charity & Sucky Foster Blake
		Edward Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nabby Bird
	29	Jonas Tolman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patty Tolman
March	17	Lemuel Clap	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebeka Clap
		Jonathan Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Holden
[72]				
March	17	Ichabod Wisewell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wiswell
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Withington
April	11	Aron Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Enoch Glover Bird
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Belcher Lyon	Son	Ebenezer Vorse Lyon
		John Lemist Baptised		
	25	John Humphrey	Sons	John & Joshua Humphrey
May	9	Ezra Badlam	Son	William Badlam
		John Armstrong	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Armstrong
		John Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Andrews
	16	Richard Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Hall
		Ebenezer Clap	Son	Lemuel Clap
		Mary Leeds Baptised		
		Mary Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Leeds
	27	Sam <sup>l</sup> Blackman	Son	Thomas Blackman
Juley	4	Sam <sup>l</sup> Baker	Son	Eleazer Baker
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Holden
	11	Thomas Baker	Son	David Baker

[73]

Juley	25 <sup>th</sup>	Elisha Devemport	Dau <sup>rs</sup>	Lydia & Polly Devemport
		Moses Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sussannah Blackman
		Alexander Glover J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Glover
August	15	William Cox	Son	William Cox
		Jonathan Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Wiswell
		22 <sup>d</sup> Jacob Bird	Son	Joseph Ward Bird
Sept <sup>r</sup>	29 <sup>d</sup>	Hannah Hall	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patty Walker
	5	Edward Stow Leeds	Son	Josiah Leeds
	12 <sup>th</sup>	Lemuel Crane	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Crane
	26 <sup>th</sup>	John Capen Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Capen
		John Foster Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Foster
Oct <sup>r</sup>		Nathaniel Blake	Son	Joseph Robinson Blake
	3	George Vose	Son	William Vose
	10 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Mosley Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Molly Preston Moseley
Dec <sup>r</sup>	5	Nathaniel Swift	Son	Sam <sup>l</sup> Swift
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Fowler	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly allen Fowler
		Ralph Crane	Son	Ralph Crane

45 Baptized Anno 1784

[74]

1785				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	2 <sup>d</sup>	Samuel Clap	Son	Isaac Clap
	9 <sup>th</sup>	Edward Foster	Son	Timothy Foster
	23 <sup>d</sup>	Edward Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Haley Bird
Feb <sup>y</sup>	6 <sup>th</sup>	Alexander Glover	Son	James Glover
		Hopetill Hall	Son	Abel Hall
		Eben <sup>r</sup> Withington ter <sup>s</sup>	Son	James Harvey Withington
		James Robinson Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Henery Robinson
		John Mellish	Son	Phinehas Mellish
		13 <sup>th</sup> Natha Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tileston Leeds
March	13 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Lyon
		Phinehas Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Withington
		20 <sup>th</sup> Thomas Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Tolman Pierce
		27 <sup>th</sup> Eben <sup>r</sup> Capen	Son	Eben <sup>r</sup> Capen
April		Enoch Fenno	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Meriah Fenno
	3	Reuben Tory	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Tory
	17 <sup>th</sup>	William Morris	Son	William Morris
May	15 <sup>th</sup>	Seth Blake	Son	Joseph Blake

[75]

May	15 <sup>th</sup>	James Humphry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah White Humphry
	22 <sup>d</sup>	William Walker	Son	John Harmon Walker
		James Tileston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Tileston
Juley	10 <sup>th</sup>	Joseph Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
	17 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bird
		Samuel Davemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Davemport
August	31 <sup>st</sup>	Clement Sumner Son &	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Clement & Ruth Sumner
	7 <sup>th</sup>	William White	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah White
	14	Abraham Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Howe
Sept <sup>r</sup>		Samuel Blackman Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Samuel Blackman
	4 <sup>th</sup>	John Lemmis	Son	John Lemmis
	11 <sup>th</sup>	Henery Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Henery Bird
Oct <sup>r</sup>		Lemuel Withington	Son	Nathaniel Withington
	25	Jesse Ellis	Son	Jesse Ellis
	9 <sup>th</sup>	William Munrow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Suckey Munrow
	23 <sup>d</sup>	John Howe Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Simeon Howe
		Aron Spear	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Spear

[76]			
Oct <sup>r</sup>	30 <sup>th</sup>	Rev <sup>d</sup> Moses Everett	Son Charles Everett
		Payson Eaton	Son John Eaton
Nov <sup>r</sup>	6	Edward Glover	Son Samuel Glover
Dec <sup>r</sup>	4 <sup>th</sup>	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lois Pierce
	11 <sup>th</sup>	Phinehas Hammond	Baptized
		Ezra Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup> Batsey Badlam
		Lemuel Blackman	Son Lemuel Blackman
	18 <sup>th</sup>	Desire Tolman	Son Charles Tolman
		Phinehas Hammond	Son & Dau <sup>r</sup> Daniel & Lucy Hammond
45 Baptized this Year 1785			
1786			
Jany <sup>r</sup>	8 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son John Bird
	15 <sup>th</sup>	Samuel Pierce	Son Lewis Pierce
	19 <sup>th</sup>	Ezekiel Blake	Son Ezekiel Blake
Feby <sup>r</sup>	5 <sup>th</sup>	James Lewis	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betsy Lewis
	12 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Cox	Son William Cox
	25 <sup>th</sup>	Elisha Davemport	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Beals Davemport
	26 <sup>th</sup>	Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Williams	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betsy Baker Williams Born May
March	12 <sup>th</sup>	Jonathan Wisewell	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Wisewell
April	9 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup> Susannah Pierce
	9 <sup>th</sup>	William Cox	Son Daniel Cox
[77]			
April	9 <sup>th</sup>	Aron Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ann Bird
	9 <sup>th</sup>	Elexander Glover	Son Daniel Oliver Glover
	16 <sup>th</sup>	Jacob Whitmore	Son Ebenezer Whitmore
May	12 <sup>th</sup>	James Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup> Nancy Blake
	12 <sup>th</sup>	John Armstrong	Son John Williams Armstrong
	12 <sup>th</sup>	John Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mehitable Andrews
	12 <sup>th</sup>	Samuel Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup> Betsy Andrews 9 Years Old
	29 <sup>th</sup>	Isaac Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup> Sarah Howe
June	18 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Perry	Dau <sup>r</sup> Mary Perry
March	18 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Noise	Son Sam <sup>l</sup> Noise born Marh
	18 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Baker	Son Edward Baker
Juley	9 <sup>th</sup>	Ichabod Wisewell	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ann Wisewell
	17 <sup>th</sup>	Enos Blake	Son Stephen Blake
	24 <sup>th</sup>	John Foster	Son Lemuel Foster
August	13 <sup>th</sup>	Joseph Welch Aged 21	
	13 <sup>th</sup>	Joseph Tucker	Son Seth Tucker
		Ezra Clap	Still Born
	20 <sup>th</sup>	Col Eben <sup>r</sup> Clap	Son Eleazer Clap
	27 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Herrington	Dau <sup>r</sup> Lucretia Herrington
[78]			
Sept <sup>r</sup>	6 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> Coolige	Dau <sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Beaux Coolige
	17 <sup>th</sup>	Samuel Belcher Lyon	Son Henery Lyon
	17 <sup>th</sup>	Samuel Crehore	Son Samuel Crehore
	24 <sup>th</sup>	John Capen Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup> Hannah Capen
	31 <sup>st</sup>	William Chambers	Dau <sup>r</sup> Ama Chambers
	31 <sup>st</sup>	Benjamin Pierce	Son James Pierce
Oct <sup>r</sup>	8 <sup>th</sup>	Richard Hall	Son William Hall
	8 <sup>th</sup>	Joseph Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son William Clap
	8 <sup>th</sup>	George Vose	Son Edward Vose
	22 <sup>d</sup>	William Morris Munrow	Son James Morris Munrow
	22 <sup>d</sup>	Samuel Blackman J <sup>r</sup>	Son Daniel Bird Blackman
Nov <sup>r</sup>	12 <sup>th</sup>	Edward Foster	Son Joseph Foster
	30 <sup>th</sup>	James Davemport	Son Isaac Davemport



Dec <sup>r</sup>	12 <sup>th</sup>	John Marshall 2 Children	Rebekah y other	Elizabeth 1 year Old
	14 <sup>th</sup>	Capt James Robinson	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Jarvis
	30 <sup>th</sup>	Capt Thomas Will <sup>s</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Williams 6 Weeks Old
	31 <sup>t</sup>	James Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Robinson

---

48 Persons Baptized this Year 1786

---

[79]

1787				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	5 <sup>th</sup>	John Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Mellish
	13	James Tileston	Son	James Harvey Tileston
Feby <sup>r</sup>	19	Edward Stow Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Leeds
	22	William White	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly White
	25	Capt Jacob Wales	Baptized	
March	6	John Preston	Son	John Preston
	14	Jacob Bird	Son	Isaac Bird
	29	William Richards	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Cooper born
April	11	Benjamin Bird 12 Years Old		
	26 <sup>th</sup>	Thomas Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Bird Born
	26 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Merifields Twins	Sam <sup>ll</sup>	the other died
May	20 <sup>th</sup>	And another	Baptized	
June	10 <sup>d</sup>	Payson Eaton	Son	Eben <sup>r</sup> Eaton
	10 <sup>th</sup>	Daniel Withington	Son	Daniel Withington
	17 <sup>th</sup>	John Lemests	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Lemeest
	24 <sup>th</sup>	Daniel Wisewell	Son	Daniel Wisewell
Juley	1 <sup>d</sup>	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Wheeler	Son	Thomas Baker Wheeler
	2 <sup>d</sup>	Rev <sup>d</sup> Moses Everet	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Everet

[80]

Juley	2 <sup>d</sup>	Stephen Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucretia Badlam
August	5 <sup>d</sup>	Benjamin Jacobs	Son	William Jacobs
Sept <sup>r</sup>	9	George Minott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sophia Minott
	9	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Davemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Davemport
	16	Thomas Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Charlottee Pierce
Oct <sup>r</sup>	7	Jonathan Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Pierce
	7	Lemuel Withington	Son	Lemuel Withington
	7	Alexander Glover J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Eben <sup>r</sup> Glover
	14	Abraham Goold	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Bulah Goold
Nov <sup>r</sup>	25	Thomas Bird	Son	John Durant Bird
Dec <sup>r</sup>	30	John Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Pierce

---

29 Hath Received Baptism this Year 1787

---

1788

Jany <sup>r</sup>	13	Aron Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rachel Robinson Bird
	27	Joseph Whittemore	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Whittemore
	27	Joseph Tucker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Tucker
Feb <sup>r</sup>	24	John Preston	Son	Elisha Preston
	24	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Belcher Lyon	Son	Samuel Lyon

[81]

March	23	William Munrow	Son	Richard leeds Munrow
	30	Nathan Leeds	Son	Nathan Leeds
April	6	Samuel Bakers	Son	Joshua Baker
	13	Nathaniel Baker	Son	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Blake Baker
	20	Jacob Whittemore	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Whittemore
	20	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Cox	Son	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Cox
May	18	Thomas Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patty Lyon
	25	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Belcher	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Belcher
		Edward Bird	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Charlottee Bird

June	1	David Pratt	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy Pratt
	15	Isaac Howe	Son	Jacob Howe
	22	Preserved Baker	Son	Benjamin Baker
Juley	6	Sam <sup>l</sup> Herrington	Son	James Herrington
	13	John Andrews	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Andrews
	13	Ann Payson own'd the covenant & Receiv'd Baptism		
August	20	Eben <sup>r</sup> Clap	Son	Benjamin Clap
	3	William Richards	Son	William Richards
	17	Rev <sup>d</sup> Moses Everet	Son	Eben <sup>r</sup> Everet
[82]				
August	24	Lemuel Blackman	Son	Timoth Howe Blackman
	31	Thomas Williams	Son	William Foster Williams
	31	Jonathan Wiswell	Son	Daniel Bird Wiswell
Sept <sup>r</sup>	7	William Morris	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Thankful Morris
	7	George Vose	Son	William Vose
	14	Moses Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Blackman
Oct <sup>r</sup>	5	Eben <sup>r</sup> Holmes	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Holmes
	19	Joseph Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Henry Clap
	26	James Robinson	Son	Edward Brick Robinson
Nov <sup>r</sup>	2	Thomas Pierce	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Pierce
	9	Eben <sup>r</sup> Capen	Son	Thomas Capen
	23	Thomas Mosely	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Mosely
	30	John Capen	Son	Lemuel Capen
Dec <sup>r</sup>	30	Benjamin Wentworth	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly wentworth
	7	Samuel Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Oldham Blackman
	21	Abraham Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Howe
	21	Thomas Bird	Son	Samuel Toplif Bird

---

40 Hath Receiv'd Baptism this Year 1788

[83]

1789				
Jany <sup>r</sup>	18	Thomas Perry	Son	Thomas Perry
	25	James Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Humphrey
	25	Benjamin Jacobs	Son	Elisha Jacobs
Feby <sup>r</sup>	8	Thomas Homans	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Frances Mary Homan
	8	Payson Eaton	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann Eaton
	8	Joseph Martial	Son	Joseph Martial
March	15	Samuel Coolige	Son	Samuel Coolige
	22	Edward Glover J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Margret Preston Glover
April	5	Stephen Badlam	Son	John Badlam
	5	Thomas Leeds Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Thomas Leeds
	12	Samuel Fowler	Son	Samuel Fowler
May	12	Samuel Crehore	Son	Samuel Crehore
	19	George Payson	Son	John Fenno Payson
	3	Samuel Holden	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Holden
	10	Joseph Whittemore	Son	Joseph Whittemore
	17	William Walkers	Son	Charles Walker
	24	Nathaniel Claps	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Clap
		John Williams	Son	John Williams
		Edward Robinson	Son	James Robinson

[84]

May	24	James Davemport	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Davemport
		Edward Stow Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Leeds
		John Lemests	Son	William Lemest
June	7	James Tileston	Son	Otis Tileston
	7	William White	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Betsy White

	14	John Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Mellish
	14	Aron Spear	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ise Spear
	14	George Redden	Son	Joseph Hall Redden
	14	John Dyer Oned the Covenant	& Receivd Baptism	
August	9	George Minott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Martha Minott
	23	Joseph Weeks Withington	Son	Leonard Withington
	23	Daniel Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Anna Withington
	30	Hannah Glover	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Glover
Sept <sup>r</sup>	6	Seth Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ruxborough Blake
	13	Aron Bird Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Marcy Bird
	20	Abraham Goold	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Goold
	20	Isaac Fenno	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lucy Fenno
Nov <sup>r</sup>	1	Ebenezer Glovers	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Glover
	8	David Pratt	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Olive Pratt

[85]

Nov <sup>r</sup>	8	George Reddins	Son	George Reddin
	15	William Vose	Son	Stephen Vose
	15	Ebenezer Kilton Jr	Son	Ebenezer Kilton
	22	Elisha Davempott	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah ritta Davempott

in 1789 42 Children Received Baptism

1790

Jany <sup>r</sup>	10	Nathaniel Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sally Stephens Blake
	31	John Pierce	Son	Lemuel Pierce
	31	James Lewis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Lewis
Feby <sup>r</sup>	7	Joseph Tucker	Son	Joseph Tucker
March	7	Elisha Crane	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ann liza Crane
	14	George Mannin	Son	George Mannin
	14	John Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Clap
	14	Elisha Nigh	Son	John Capen Nigh
	28	George Howe	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Glover Howe
April	4	Edward Foster	Son	James Foster
	4	John Howe Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Ive <sup>*</sup> Howe
	11	Samuel Baker	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Bake
	25	Joseph Clap	Son	James Clap
	25	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Herrington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Herrington
	25	Thomas Bird	Son	Comfort Bird
	25	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Belcher Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Bird †

[86]

May	9	Elisha Turner	Son	Elisha Turner
	23	John Preston	Son	Edward Preston
June	6	Thomas Pierce	Son	Thomas Pierce
	13	Edward Bird	Son	Daniel Bird
Juley	11	Phinehas Sper Oned y Covenant	& Receivd baptism	
	11	Thomas Leeds	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Leeds
	18	Ebenezer Bakers	Son	Eben <sup>r</sup> Baker
August	8	Eben <sup>r</sup> Clap	Son	Enoch Clap
	15	Isaac Foster of Hallowel	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Foster
	15	Thomas Phillips	Son	John Capen Phillips
	15	William Munrow	Son	Richard Leeds Munrow
Sept <sup>r</sup>	19	Daniel Bigelow of Boston	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Nancy Bigelow
	19	John Goff Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Luanda Goff
Oct <sup>r</sup>	10	Benjamin Wentworth	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Eunice Wentworth
	24	Sam <sup>ll</sup> Cox Jun <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Abigal Cox
	31	Joseph Whittemore	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Payson Whittemore

\* Plainly written, yet "Joe" may have been intended. Town records say "Johanna."

† Eunice Lyon (town records).

Nov <sup>r</sup>	31	Samuel Leeds Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	George Leeds
	7	Richard Trow	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Rebekah Trow
	28	Edward Glover J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lydia Glover

---

in 1790 35 Children Receivd Baptism this year

---

[87]

1791				
Jany	2	Aron Bird J <sup>r</sup>	Son	Shippe Bird
	9	Thomas Lyon	Son	Lemuel Lyon
	16	Seth Blake	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Blake
Feb <sup>y</sup>	7 <sup>th</sup>	Revd Moses Everet	Son	Thomas Everet
	14 <sup>th</sup>	John Williams	Son	Elisha Williams
	27 <sup>th</sup>	Edward Kilton	Son	Edward Kilton
March	6	Samuel Belcher	Son	John Belcher
	13	Enoch Fenno	Son	Andrew Fenno
	27	Daniel Wiswell	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Wiswell
	27	Lemuel Colyar	Sons	Lemuel & Edward Colyar
	27	William Walker	Son	Charles Walker
April	10	John Capens	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Patience Capen
	10	Gore Standart & Son	Stephen Rec <sup>d</sup>	Baptizm
	17	Samuel Claps	Sons	Moses & Aron Clap
	17	Thomas Williams	Son	Thomas Williams
	17	Lemuel Blackman	Son	Eben Blackman
May	24	Moses Blackman	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Blackman
	1	Benjamin Lyon	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Mary Clap Lyon
		Joseph Marshael	Son	William Marshael
		John Lemest	Son	William King Lemest

[88]

May	8	John Clap Jun <sup>r</sup>	Son	Abraham Clap
	15	Stephen Badlam	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Clarriasa Badlam
	15	Samuel Crehore	Son	Edward Crehore
	29	Ezekiel Clap	Son	Edward Clap
June	5	James Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Lois Humphrey
Juley	3	Abner Thayer	Son	Abner Thayer
	17	Thomas Perry	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Hannah Wisewell Perry
August	7	Jacob Whitmore		
		George Redding	Son	Joseph Hall Redding
	14	James Davenport	Son	
		Samuel Holden	Son	Walter Holden
Sept <sup>r</sup>	21	Ebenezer Lewis	Dau <sup>r</sup>	
	28	James Tileston	Son	Elisha Tileston
	4	John Humphrey	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Susannah Humphrey
		Joseph Weeks Withington	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth Withington
	11	John Mellish	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Polly Mellish
Oct <sup>r</sup>	2	Jonathan Wisewell	Son	Daniel Wisewell
		Edward Stow Leeds	Son	Edward Leeds
		Ebenezer Kilton	Son	Elihu Kilton
		Thomas Leeds J <sup>r</sup>	Dau <sup>r</sup>	Elizabeth trip Leeds
	10	Daniel Withington	Son	Ebenezer Withington

[89]

Dec <sup>r</sup>	4	Abraham Gould	Son	James Foster Gould
		Mary Munrow	an adult Person	

[Though ruled, this page contains no more entries. Twenty-one unruled white pages complete the book. Upon the inside of the right-hand cover the name "Mary Withington" is twice written, and on this cover is also written "Elisha Crane Dau<sup>r</sup> Ann Liza" (see p. 85).]

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Contributed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 273]

## ROWNING

The Will of WILLIAM ROWNYNG of Hunden [co. Suffolk], smith, 26 May 1497. To be buried in the churchyard of Hunden. To the high altar there for tythes forgotten 3s. 4d. To the friars of Babwell and to the friars of Cambrige to pray for my soul 6s. 8d. each. To an able secular priest to pray and sing for the souls of myself and my friends in Hunden church for a quarter of a year after my decease 26s. 8d. To Margaret my wife my tenement in Hunden set in the church street with the croft lying thereto, the croft on wynner hill, and the croft next Thomas Fryotts, for the term of her life, with reversion after her decease to my son Thomas; also my croft called Redyng meadow for life, with reversion after her decease to my son John in fee simple. To my son Thomas my best scythe, he paying therefor to his brother John 20s. To my son John all the years of my copy which I have in a meadow called Hookys meadow and in three acres of land in Geynsmer, he paying to his mother within two years next following his entry 26s. 8d. To my son Thomas two shops in Spicers Rows in Newmarket, he paying to Agnes his sister 20s. within two years after she be married. To my son John my shops in Repers Rows in Newmarket, he giving an altar cloth of the value of 6s. 8d. to the parish church, in the which William Ayloff dwelleth [*sic*]. If any of my children die without lawful issue, each to be the other's heir. Residue of my goods to my executors, my wife Margaret and my sons Thomas Rownyng and John Rownyng, to sell, receive, and give in alms as shall be thought "most best for the wele of my sowle." Supervisor: Willm Barown' of Hunden. Witnesses: John Grene, vicar of Hunden, William Carre, and Roberd Cople. Proved 21 June 1497. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Boner, fo. 43.)

The Will of JOHN ROWNYNG of Hunden, co. Suffolk, 1 June 1549. To be buried in the churchyard of Hunden. To the high altar there for tythes forgotten 12d. To Johan my wife my messuage and a croft of land called Manfyls for life, with reversion to my son John and his heirs. To my wife also my messuage where I now inhabit, with lands held by copy of court roll of the King's Majesty as of his Manor of Honyden, the which were sometime William Rownyng's my father, and also my lands bond, late Pratts, and my free charter lands lying in Honyden, from the feast of St. Michael next following my death for two years; then the said messuage and two pieces of charter land lying together by Gaynesmere lane to remain to Thomas my eldest son and his heirs, he paying yearly to my wife 6s. 8d., and surrendering all his right which to him shall descend by my death in two shops in Newmarket to the use of William my son and his heirs forever, and paying 5 marks to my daughter Agnes at her age of sixteen years. To William my son the two shops in Newmarket. To John my son and his heirs a pightell called "wronge hooke," lying at Reding bridge. To Thomas my youngest son and his heirs one croft called Pale gate, lying next unto the King's land, in tenure of Jerome Gylberd gent. To Henry my son my houses and lands holden by copy of court roll, late Pratts, at the feast of St. Michael two years after my death, to him and his lawful issue, and for want of such, reversion to my youngest son Thomas and his heirs forever. To Johan my wife six kine and all my household stuff. To Maryone my



daughter £5, to be paid by my wife. To Johan and Alyce my daughters two kine each. To Henry my son two horses, a cart, and a plow. Residuary legatees and executors: Johan my wife and Henry my son. Supervisor: Robert Clarke, otherwise called Robert Webb, and to him 6s. 8d. Witnesses: Syr John Dennys, clarke, vicar of Honydon, Wyllm Hamond, John Froste, and Wyllm Wheeler thelder. Proved 3 December 1549. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Cole, ff. 525, 533, two copies.)

The Will of HENRY ROWNINGE of Honidon alias Henden, co. Suffolk, 28 December 1566. To be buried in the churchyard of Honiden. To Thomas Rownyng the younger, my brother, and his heirs forever my tenement and other edifices, lands, etc., in Honiden or elsewhere. To goddaughter Dorotheie Ager £5. To godson Thomas Hunte 20s. To goddaughter Alice Rowninge 20s. To Katherine Webbe alias Clarke 13s. 4d. To the rest of my godchildren 16d. To my brother John Rowninge a cow and 20s. To my brother William Rownyng £3. To my sisters Agnes Rowninge and Jone Rowninge a cow each. To my brother-in-law William Ager a cow. To my elder brother Thomas Rownyng a cow. To my nephew John Rownyng, son of my brother John, 2s. Residuary legatee and executor: my younger brother Thomas Rownyng. Witnesses: Thomas Rownyng, James Froste, and John Webb. Proved 24 April 1567 by the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Arnold, fo. 391.)

The Will of THOMAS ROWNINGE of Hundon, the elder, 20 February 1587 [1587/8]. To Agnes my wife all my house and lands in Hundon, both free and copy, for life and for twelve months after her death, she giving in one month after my decease a sufficient estate to Margaret Kinge and her heirs; and if Margaret die before my wife, then to Margaret's brother Richard Kinge; and if he die before my wief, then to Dorothy Kinge, mother of them both, said beneficiary paying 3s. 4d. to the poor of Hundon annually, and said Margaret paying seven years after my wife's decease to William and Robert Ager, brothers, her uncles, £3. 6s. 8d. each. To the said Dorothy King £3. 6s. 8d. at the end of seven years. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Agnes. Witnesses: Robert Lewse, John Burde, and Edward Bolton. Proved 2 February 1588 [1588/9] by the executrix, in the person of Richard Kinge of Stoke-by-Clare. On 6 May 1589 confirmation of the will is sought and granted. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Goddard, fo. 86.)

Administration on the goods of THOMAS ROWNING of Hundon was granted 10 April 1593 to Augustine Rowninge his son. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Administration Act Book, no. 1, fo. 180.)

The Will of JOHN ROWNINGE the elder of Hundon, co. Suffolk, yeoman, 12 May, 42 Elizabeth [1600]. To be buried in the churchyard of Hundon. To the poor of Hundon 40s. To Agnes Lankester my sister 20s. My tenement in Hundon called Dormans, with two crofts of land thereto belonging, both free and copy, in St. Marys street or Disse Street, now in the tenure of John Webbe the elder, to Jone Hunt, my true and trusty servant, until Prudence Cosen and Ann Cosen, daughters of John Cosen late of Toppesfield, co. Essex, deceased, and of Alice his wife, be sixteen years of age, the said Jone to bring up, feed, clothe, and educate them until such time out of the said rents and profits; and if they live to the age of eighteen years, then my son John Rowning shall pay to each of them £40; and if they die before said age, £20 to be paid to their brother John Cosen at twenty-one years of age. My son John to pay out of the lands called Cut-



lars £4 a year to Jone Hunt until the said Prudence and Anne be eighteen years of age, for their use. To Jone Hunt £10. To all my godchildren under twelve years of age 12d. apiece. To Nicholas my man and Thomas Webbe 3s. 4d. apiece. To John Topliphe 2s. To my maid Ann Linge 12d. To John Cosen, Prudence Cosen, and Ann Cosen all the profits of the land at Toppesfield in my hands, to be delivered to Jone Hunt and by her equally divided between them. To Prudence Cosen a bed furnished, a cow, a bullock, and three sheep. Jone Hunt to be "gardner" in my place to John Cosen, my daughter's son, and to receive all rents and profits due me for his use. All residue of movable goods to son John, sole executor; and if he do not prove my will within three months, then Thomas Rowning, son of my brother Thomas, to be my executor and residuary legatee; and then I give him for his pains 6s. 8d. Witnesses: John Cogishall his mark, Edward Bolton his mark, and Robert Webbe his mark. Proved 1 August 1600 by Richard Stubbes, notary public, agent of John Rowning Junior, son and executor. (P.C.C., Wallop, 38.)

The Will of AGNES ROWNINGE of Hundon, co. Suffolk, widow, 2 April, 43 Elizabeth [1601]. To be buried in the churchyard of Hundon. To the poor of Hundon 40s. To Richard Kinge the younger, son of Richard Kinge, a cow and my best kettle. To Steven Payne, son of Steven Payne late of Stoake, grocer, at twenty-one, certain furniture and painted cloths now in custody of Richard Kinge senior of Hundon. To Elizabeth Osteler, widow, a churn, a firkin, and a tub. To Richard Cowle 20s. To kinsman Thomas Burrow 20s. To Thomas Rowninge of Hundon, yeoman, a cow or 30s. To Thomas son of William Rowninge 3s. 4d. To my godson John Rowning 3s. 4d. To my husband's godson Henry Lancaster 3s. 4d. To my godson James Frost 2s. 6d. To Jane Challis, Richard Challis, James Challis, Agnis Challis, Lewis Challis, and Jone Baker 10s. apiece. To Frances wife of John Beacon and to Agnes Lancaster 13s. 4d. apiece. To Thomas and William, sons of Thomas Rowninge, 3s. 4d. apiece. To my kinswoman Clement Browne and to Margaret Cowle, daughter of my brother Lewis Cole, 10s. apiece. To Richard Wright, my brother Reade's kinsman, 2s. To Sara Rowning, daughter of Thomas Rowninge Senior, 2s. 6d. To my godchildren whose names do follow, William Batteman, Austin Rowninge, Leonard Collyer, and Dorothy Revell, 12d. each, to Priscilla Rowning 20d., and to Mary Rowninge 2s. 6d. To my maid Audry Plesance a hutch. All my goods and the interest I have in my house and land by force of my husband's will I give to Richard Kinge the elder of Hundon, yeoman, sole executor. Supervisor: John Westhroppe of Hundon, yeoman, to whom I give 6s. 8d. and his charges. Witnesses: Robert Chenery his mark, William Baker, and Edward Bolton. Proved 8 June 1601 by the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Whitney, fo. 366.)

Administration on the goods of WILLIAM ROWNING of Hundon was granted 1 March 1607/8 to his relict Alice. Bondsman: Nicholas Whytfield of Hundon, clerk. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Administration Act Book, no. 2, fo. 37.)

The Will of THOMAS ROWNYNGE of Honidon, alias Hundon, yeoman, 9 May 1609. Wife Alice. To son John [among other lands] one piece of free ground called by the ancient name Pal gate, as it appeareth in my father his will, and called by a late name Long land; also three pieces of copy land which were surrendered lately unto me and my heirs by my kinsman John Rownyng and his heirs, which two pieces were some times Robert Barnards; my close called the greate Beck bought of one John Pledger; and my customary meadow called Smethees. Son-in-law William Ray and his children, my grandchildren Susan, Elizabeth, Martha, and Anne [minors].



Son Thomas and his children Thomas and John [minors]. Son William and his children Joane and Thomas [minors]. Sister Annas, wife of Henrie Lancaster. Sister-in-law Alice Rownyge, widow. Brother John Rownyge late of Hunden deceased. Son-in-law Thomas Wheler and his children, my grandchildren Anne and Edward [minors]. Godchildren Thomas Beacon and Barbary Hunt. Friend Willm Wheler the elder. Proved 5 February 1609 [1609/10]. (Archdeacons of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Rogen, fo. 83.) [For longer abstract of this will see REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 358.]

The Will of JOHN ROWNINGE of Hunden, co. Suffolk, yeoman, 7 October 1609. To be buried in the churchyard of Hunden. To Barbara my wife, for her thirds, my meadow called Lasts meadow, in the occupation of Thomas Bridge, for life, with reversion to my son John. To son John a copyhold tenement called Paytes, which my father purchased of George Morris, a parcel of ground called Slypes with a water mill and appurtenances, and a tenement called Manfeldes with ground thereto belonging. To my son William my copyhold tenement and ground called Wyborowes, which my father purchased of Robert Barnard, so much thereof as Giles Bales hath in occupation, a meadow called Hookes meadow, a pightell called Hen pightell, one pightell purchased of Edmond Clarke, and a piece of ground called Smeethes. To my son Thomas my tenement and ground thereto belonging in Barnardiston, in the occupation of Thomas Haylocke. To my daughters Barbara Rowninge and Prudence Rowninge my copyhold tenement and field called Longland, which my father purchased of Robert Barnard, now in the occupation of Richard Leete, and three pightells, one called Millfeild and the other two lie jointly by the water coming from the park, now in the occupation of Thomas Wheeler, my wife to have the use of them until my said children come to the age of twenty-one years. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Barbara. [Signed] John Rowninge. Witnesses: John Coggishall alias Cockesall, gent., Thomas Rowninge the elder, yeoman, and Nichas Whitfeild, clerk, writer hereof. Proved 5 December 1609 by Barbara Rowning, relict and executrix. (P.C.C., Dorset, 113.)

The Will of THOMAS ROWNING of Hunden, singleman, 7 February 1609 [1609/10]. Sister Presilla Rownyge. John, Nicholas, Thomas, and Willm Beacon, [minor] sons of deceased sister Francis Beacon, and her daughter Frances, now wife of Roger Goodwyn. Alice Rownyge, widow of uncle Thomas Rownyge, late of Hunden, deceased, and his children Thomas Rownyge and Mary Rownyge. Anne Mayer. Henry Frost, tailor, unmarried. Executors: Thomas Wheler the younger and Robte Webb. Witnesses: John Rownyge, John Coggishall als Coxall, Steuhen Payne, and Nicholas Whitfeild. Proved 1 March 1609 [1609/10]. (Archdeacons of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Rogen, fo. 89.) [For longer abstract of this will see REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 360.]

The Will of HENRY ROWNINGE the elder of Glemsford, co. Suffolk, clothier, 8 June 1610. To the poor of Glemsford 40s. a year for five years. To wife Alyce my messuage where I now dwell, called Holborowes otherwise withall, holden by copy of court roll of the manor of Glemsford, and also my copyhold tenements in Glemsford in the occupation of George Hayward and Elias Sandiche, with reversion at her death to my son Henry. To wife Alyce £20, six cows, two horses, household stuff, plate, etc. To son Henry a farm called Farnhill, wherein he now dwelleth, with appurtenances free and copy, lying in Glemsford and Boxted. To Henry, Thomas, Alice, and a newly born daughter, children of my son Henry, £100 apiece at twenty-one years. To each child of my daughter Richardson £10 at twenty-one.

To my three own sisters 40s. each. To my goddaughter Martha, daughter of my brother Augustine Rowninge, £5. To my daughter Alyce Richard-son £10. To servant Edmund Griggs 40s. To servants Samuel Cope and Mary Osteler 20s. apiece. To servant Elizabeth Lorkyn 10s. Residuary legatee and executor: son Henry. Witnesses: Henry Rowninge, George Hicks, Edward Garnerd, and Thomas Fitch. Proved 7 June 1611 by son Henry. (P.C.C., Wood, 50.)

The Will of ALLS [ALICE] ROWNINGE of Hundon, widow, 27 February 1619 [1619/20]. Grandchild Thomas Rowninge, son of son Thomas, late of Barnardiston, deceased. Children of son William Rowninge. Children of son-in-law William Raye. Children (if any) of son-in-law Frauncis Frost and his wife, my daughter Marie. Children of son John Rowninge. Grandchildren: Edward Wheeler, Anne Wheeler, Anne Raye, Elizabeth Seffery, wife of Josias Sefferie, Marie Rowninge, daughter of son John, and Joane Rowninge, daughter of son William. Son John, daughters Joane Raye and Marie Frost. Proved 9 March 1619 [1619/20]. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Gibson, fo. 483.) [For longer abstract of this will see REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 359.]

The Will of JOHN ROWNING of Hundon, yeoman, 30 November 1639. To grandchild Mary Ray £12, to be paid her at the age of twenty-one out of a piece of free land called Longland lying in Hundon, abutting upon Gensmeere Lane. If Simon Ray, husband to my said daughter [Mary], die before the widow Ray his mother, then to my said daughter 40s. per annum so long as the said widow Ray shall live. To grandchild Simon Raye £6 at twenty-one. To daughters-in-law [i.e., stepdaughters] Margaret Mortlock and Susan Allen. Son Thomas. Proved 13 January 1639 [1639/40]. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Muriell, fo. 100.) [For longer abstract of this will see REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 359.]

The Will of WILLIAM ROWNING of Hundon, yeoman, 19 June 1647. Sons William, Zachariah, John, and Thomas. Daughter Anne. Land called Langland. Witnesses: Thomas Rowninge Jun<sup>r</sup> and John Rowning. Proved 3 March 1650 [1650/1]. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Register Ashton, part 2, fo. 409.) [For longer abstract of this will see REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 359.]

ROWNING ENTRIES IN THE ARCHDEACON'S TRANSCRIPTS  
OF THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HUNDON,\* CO. SUFFOLK

- 1569 Thomas Rowninge churchwarden.
- 1575 Elizabeth daughter of Augustin Rowning baptized 1 January [1575/6].
- 1578 Matilda wife of Thomas Rowninge buried 13 June.
- 1578 George son of Augustin Rowninge baptized 6 July.
- 1579 Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Rowning wheelwright baptized 25 June.
- 1580 Agnes wife of William Rowning buried 9 June.
- 1580 Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Rowning buried 24 February [1580/1].
- 1587 Thomas son of William Rowning baptized 17 September.
- 1587 John son of Augustine Rowning buried 27 December.
- 1588 Judith daughter of Thomas Rowning buried 7 December.
- 1588 Thomas Rowning Junior buried 29 January [1588/9].
- 1589 Johane daughter of Augustine Rowning baptized 6 [month missing, but between April and July].

\* Hundon church was recently burned down, and the registers, which begin in 1538, were so badly damaged that the vicar reports that they are "too charred to handle."



- 1591 Priscilla daughter of William Rowning baptized 10 October.  
 1591 Martha daughter of Augustin Rowning baptized 26 December.  
 1592 Susanna daughter of Thomas Rowning buried 23 June.  
 1592 Mary daughter of Thomas Rowning baptized 18 February [1592/3].  
 1593 Thomas Rowning senior buried 31 March.  
 1595 Thomas Rowning guardian.  
 1600 John Rowning wheelwright buried 23 May.  
 1600 George Rowning and Anna Bryden married 2 November.  
 1601 Anne relict of Thomas Rowning buried 27 May.  
 1601 John son of John Rowning baptized 7 February [1601/2].  
 1606 John Frost and Katherine Rowning married 8 June.  
 1606 Thomas Wheler and Sara Rowning married 3 July.  
 1606 Joseph Crauford [or Cranford] and Joana Rowning married 5 February [1606/7].  
 1608 Thomas son of William Rowning baptized 12 February [1608/9].  
 1611 John son of Augustin Rowning baptized 21 April.  
 1611 John son of William Rowning baptized 3 December.  
 1613 Mary daughter of John Rowning baptized 12 August.  
 1614 John son of John Rowning baptized 24 January [1614/15].  
 1615 William son of William Rowning baptized 13 February [1615/16].  
 1616 John son of John Rowning baptized 27 December.  
 1617 John Rowning guardian.  
 1618 John son of John Rowning buried 7 June.  
 1621 John son of Austine Rowneinge buried 29 April.  
 1621 John Rowneinge of Hundon and Sewzanna Holes of Poslingford married 6 December.  
 1621 William Rowning churchwarden.  
 1627 An daughter of William Rowneinge baptized 8 January [1627/8].  
 1633 John Blackerby and Joone Rowneing married 28 November.  
 1637 John Rowning churchwarden.

RAY ENTRIES IN THE ARCHDEACON'S TRANSCRIPTS  
 OF THE PARISH REGISTERS OF HUNDON, CO. SUFFOLK

- 1629 Rebecca daughter of John Raye baptized 26 October.  
 1632 Sarah daughter of John Raye baptized 7 February [1632/3].  
 1633 Marke Balls the younger and Judahe Raye married 23 January [1633/4].  
 1633 Rebecca wife of John Raye buried 16 February [1633/4].  
 1635 John Ray buried 3 June.  
 1636 "Mary Raye the daughter of Simon and Mary Raye bapt June 26<sup>th</sup>."  
 1637 Dennis daughter of An Raye widow buried 21 May.  
 1637 Richard son of An Raye widow buried 3 September.  
 1638 "Simon the sone of Simon & Mary Raye was baptized december the 20<sup>th</sup>."

MARRIAGE LICENCE

John Cosen of Toppisfield [co. Essex] and Alice Rowninge of Hundon, single woman, were licensed to marry, 25 June 1588. Bondsmen: William Rowninge and Robert Scott of Bury St. Edmunds. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury [Bury St. Edmunds], Administration Act Book, no. 1, fo. 101.)

[Owing to the necessity of assigning the remaining pages of the present number of the REGISTER to other contributions, the publication of the rest of the Rowning material is postponed to the REGISTER for January 1915. — EDITOR.]

[To be continued]

# ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By HENRY WINTHROP HARDON, A.M., LL.B., of New York City

[Continued from page 259]

74. JONATHAN CRAWFORD<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS\* (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Stanstead, P. Q., 1827, Osceola, Ill., 1857, farmer, born at Bridgewater 15 Jan. 1802, died 20 Jan. 1862. He married at Stanstead, P. Q., about 1824, ABIGAIL ALDRICH, who married secondly ——— Rollins and died 1 Mar. 1880. Children, born at Stanstead, P. Q.:
- 146. i. JOHN,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1825.
  - 147. ii. GEORGE, b. 10 Apr. 1827.
  - 148. iii. MICHAEL, b. 17 Mar. 1829.
  - iv. CLARISSA A., b. 9 May 1831; d. 12 July 1901; m. at Lowell, Mass., 11 July 1852 (city records), LEMUEL WINCHESTER<sup>8</sup> SARGENT, s. of Amos<sup>7</sup> and Anna (Cheney) (Sargent Record, p. 143), of Lowell, Mass., and of Chicago, Ill., mason, b. at Barnet, Vt., 8 Apr. 1830, d. May 1903. Children: 1. *Milton Blanchard*,<sup>9</sup> of Evanston, Ill., carpenter, b. 11 July 1857; living (1910); m. (1) 1875 Theresa Powers, dau. of ——— and Bridget, b. at Chicago; m. (2) Augusta Lutz, living (1910). 2. *Ada A.*, b. 18 May 1860; living (1910); m. (1) 23 Nov. 1879 Arthur Thomas Cooper, s. of Thomas and Emma Louise, of Chicago, mason, b. in London, Eng., 1 Mar. 1852, d. 3 July 1894; m. (2) 9 May 1905 William Real, s. of Patrick, of Keokuk, Iowa, shipping clerk, b. at Keokuk, Iowa, 14 Oct. 1860, d. 18 Jan. 1913.
  - v. FRANCES LUCY, b. 19 May 1833; d. s.p. 8 May 1906; m. abt. 1857 CHARLES E. STONE, s. of Jonas and Achsah F. (Gould), of Neponset, Ill., farmer, b. at Westborough, Mass., 14 Jan. 1829 (town records), d. 18 June 1899.
  - 149. vi. ALONZO B., b. 29 Sept. 1838.
  - vii. LOVINA ALICE, b. 29 May 1842; living (1910); m. (1) 11 July 1857 JOHN ORVIS<sup>8</sup> SPALDING, s. of John L.<sup>7</sup> and Rhoda (Jewett) (Spalding Memorial, p. 696), of Neponset, Ill., 1858, farmer, b. at Plainfield, N. H., 28 Mar. 1830, d. at Holyoke, Colo., Jan. 1870; m. (2) 7 Feb. 1882 REUBEN WALLACE, s. of Leonard and Sarah (Wright), of Neponset, Ill., farmer, b. in Vermont 23 Feb. 1843, d. s.p. 6 Apr. 1907. Children by first husband, b. at Neponset, Ill.: 1. *Nettie S.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Apr. 1859; living (1910); m. 28 Aug. 1879 William B. Clacher, s. of John and Catherine (McKay), of Chicago, Ill., machinist, b. at Liverpool, Eng., 14 Dec. 1850, living (1910). 2. *Cora B.*, b. 26 July 1861; d. 17 June 1904; m. (1) 19 May 1882 Charles Lindsay, s. of Charles and Louisa (Robinson), of Chicago, printer, b. at Chicago 1859, d. 8 Nov. 1894; m. (2) 1902 ——— Clark of Chicago, b. at Chicago, living (1910).
  - 150. viii. JAMES, b. 18 Oct. 1843.
  - ix. HANNAH M., b. 17 May 1845; living (1910) at Neponset, Ill.; m. GEORGE H. STONE of Neponset, Ill., farmer.
  - 151. x. OZRO CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, b. 22 June 1847.

\* In REGISTER, vol. 67, p. 352, Jonathan Crawford Huckins is numbered 75 and the date of his birth is given as 1800, while his brother Ebenezer (75) is there numbered 74 and is said to have been born 3 May 1799. Later information obtained by the compiler of this genealogy convinces him that the dates of birth of these two brothers as given in the present issue of the REGISTER are correct; and it is necessary, therefore, to assign to Jonathan Crawford Huckins the number 74 and to his brother Ebenezer the number 75.

75. EBENEZER<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS \* (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Stanstead, P. Q., and of Grafton, Mass., 1840, contractor and builder, born at Bridgewater 8 Jan. 1807, died 3 Mar. 1895. He married, 23 Feb. 1836, SUSAN E. SHERMAN, daughter of Aaron and Tamar (Adams), who was born at Westborough, Mass., 2 June 1810 and died in 1886.

Children, the first one born at Stanstead, P. Q., the others at Grafton, Mass.:

- 152. i. AARON SHERMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1840.
- 153. ii. FRANCIS E., b. 28 Nov. 1842.
- iii. HENRY H., b. 7 Sept. 1846; d. 29 Mar. 1851.
- iv. GEORGE A., b. 23 Dec. 1849; d. 13 Apr. 1851.
- 154. v. GEORGE HENRY, b. 7 Nov. 1855.

76. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Morrill's Mills (Boynton), P. Q., farmer, born at Bridgewater 27 June 1809, died 23 Nov. 1880. He married, in 1849, HARRIET DUSTIN, daughter of Jonathan and Charlotte (Clark), who was born at Brown Hill, P. Q., 12 Mar. 1815 and died 9 Apr. 1893.

He cleared a farm at Morrill's Mills (Boynton), P. Q., on which his daughter, Jane<sup>8</sup> (Huckins) Merrill, was living in 1910.

Children, born at Morrill's Mills:

- i. CHARLOTTE,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1850; living (1910) at Cassville, P. Q.; m. 19 Nov. 1871 ALONZO LYFORD, s. of Nathaniel and Susan (Rogers), of Stanstead, P. Q., farmer, b. at Cassville, P. Q., 19 Nov. 1841, d. 8 May 1895. Children, b. at Cassville, P. Q.: 1. Susan,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 June 1873; living s.p. (1910); m. 30 Oct. 1901 Eugene Clifford, s. of Henry and Elvira (Towle), of Newport, Vt., builder, b. at Way's Mills, P. Q., 24 June 1877, living (1910). 2. Arthur Elgar, of Cassville, P. Q., farmer, b. 22 Dec. 1874; living unm. (1910). 3. Annie May, b. 24 Aug. 1876; living unm. (1910). 4. George Nathaniel, of Worcester, Mass., painter, b. 21 Mar. 1878; living unm. (1910). 5. William Luther, of Strassburg, Sask., barber, b. 22 Aug. 1879; living unm. (1910). 6. Maud Alice, b. 20 Mar. 1881; living unm. (1910). 7. Guy Alonzo, of Haverhill, Mass., chauffeur, b. 21 Aug. 1883; living unm. (1910). 8. Ned Everett, of Newport, Vt., railroad employee, b. 14 June 1887; living (1912); m. 16 Apr. 1912 Grace Standish, dau. of Herbert and Florence (Bacon), b. at Way's Mills, P. Q., 21 June 1886, living (1912). 9. Ralph Earl, b. 19 June 1891; living (1910).
- ii. GEORGE, b. 13 Dec. 1852; d. unm. 1 May 1878.
- iii. ALBIE N., of Lowell, Mass., 1882, Boynton, P. Q., 1910, mechanic, b. 4 Apr. 1856; d. s.p. at Montreal, P. Q., 15 Mar. 1913; m. 6 Mar. 1881 JANETTE IRISH, dau. of Alanson and Mary Ann (Force), b. at Stanstead, P. Q., 20 May 1863, living (1913) at Boynton, P. Q.
- iv. THANKIE, b. 9 Jan. 1857; d. 19 Mar. 1886; m. 21 Jan. 1882 SIMON ALBION WHITTEN, s. of Albert and Elmina (Hayford), of Lakeport, mechanic, b. at Tamworth 11 Nov. 1855, living (1910). Children, b. at Lake Village: 1. George A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Dec. 1882; d. 5 Mar. 1884. 2. Ralph E., b. 24 June 1884; d. 25 Mar. 1885.
- v. JANE, b. 8 Feb. 1859; living (1910); m. 25 June 1884 CHARLES MERRILL, s. of Charles and Deborah (Bagley), of Boynton, P. Q., farmer, b. at Stanstead, P. Q., 13 Feb. 1862, living (1910). Children, b. at Boynton, P. Q.: 1. Harriet Bradbury,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 Dec.

\* *Vide supra*, p. 328, footnote.



1886; living unm. (1910). 2. *Olin Lee*, of Boynton, P. Q., railroad employee, b. 7 Feb. 1888; living (1910).

77. HIEL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Libby's Mills, P. Q., born at Bridgewater about 1812, died about 1880. He married JANE BAGLEY, daughter of John, who was born at Canaan.

This family is said to have moved to the West after 1880.

Children, born at Libby's Mills, P. Q. (statement of Martha<sup>3</sup> (Huckins) Bryant (78, i) of Derby, Vt.):

- i. MARY, b. 1840; m. DAVID TAYLOR.
- ii. JOSEPH.
- iii. DAVID.
- iv. LYDIA, m. COLLINS TAYLOR.
- v. ROBERT.
- vi. HENRY, b. 1852.
- vii. ADELINE.

78. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Morrill's Mills (Boynton), P. Q., 1834, Neponset, Ill., 1858, carpenter, soldier in the Civil War, born at Bridgewater 6 July 1814, died at Griswold, Iowa, 20 Aug. 1890. He married first, 9 Sept. 1835, TAMAR HEATH, daughter of Isaac and Rhoda (Aldrich), who was born at Stanstead, P. Q., 9 Oct. 1818 and died 10 Mar. 1853; and secondly, at Derby, Vt., 12 June 1853, MARY HEATH, sister of his deceased wife, who was born at Stanstead, P. Q., 12 Oct. 1832 and died at Griswold, Iowa, 17 Jan. 1913.

Children by first wife, born at Morrill's Mills, P. Q.:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1838; living (1910) at Derby, Vt.; m. (1) 2 June 1862 EDWARD TRACEY, s. of Thomas and Jane (Bagley), of Nashua, mechanic, b. in Ireland, d. at Lowell, Mass.; m. (2) HENRY BRYANT, s. of John and Patience (Hill), of Barnston, P. Q., farmer, b. at Meredith 29 June 1847, d. 27 Feb. 1903. Only child by first husband: 1. *James Edward*,<sup>9</sup> of Wheelwright, Mass., paper maker, b. at Nashua 8 Apr. 1864; living (1910); m. 19 Mar. 1884 Lucy Herbert, dau. of James and Lucinda (Pierce), b. at Barnston, P. Q., 13 Apr. 1866, living (1910). Children by second husband, b. at Barnston, P. Q.: 2. *Eugene*, of Barnston, P. Q., travelling salesman, b. 20 Nov. 1876; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 25 Dec. 1906 Ida Belle Remick, dau. of Cassius and Elizabeth (Wheeler), b. at Barnston, P. Q., 29 Jan. 1882, living (1910). 3. *Arthur*, of Derby, Vt., carpenter, b. 21 Nov. 1878; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 24 Sept. 1899 Harriet Simpson, dau. of Paton and Adeline (Ford), b. at Sheffield, Vt., 10 Jan. 1874, living (1910).
- ii. RHODA A., b. 2 Sept. 1840; living (1910) at Lowell, Mass.; m. at Lowell, Mass., 12 Jan. 1861, as his second wife, JOHN EATON, s. of Elisha and Abigail (Locke), of Lowell, Mass., artisan, b. at Richford, P. Q., 17 Aug. 1823, d. 12 May 1897. Children: 1. *Flora B.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Graniteville, Mass., 4 Nov. 1861; living (1910) at Hingham, Mass.; m. 15 June 1878 Charles W. Blood, s. of Charles and Melvina (Gilson), of Groton, Mass., and of Concord, N. H., tinsmith, b. at Groton, Mass., 26 Aug. 1855, living (1910). 2. *Herbert L.*, of North Billerica, Mass., engineer, b. at Fitzwilliam 26 Aug. 1867; living (1910); m. at Bellows Falls, Vt., 10 Oct. 1888, Lotta J. Johnson, dau. of Joseph and Lucretia (Patten), b. at Westport, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1869, living (1910).

- iii. EMELINE, b. 31 July 1843; d. at Neponset, Ill., 1863; m. PARKER HARSH of Neponset, Ill., farmer, soldier in the Civil War, killed in battle 1863. Only child: 1. *Jane*,<sup>2</sup> b. at Neponset, Ill., Dec. 1859; d. unkm.
- iv. MARIA R., b. 22 Oct. 1847; d. at Goffstown 10 Dec. 1905; m. (1) JOSHUA HILL of Barnston, P. Q., farmer; m. (2) FRANCIS R. BEAN, s. of Reuben and Sarah (Hodgdon), of Holland, Vt., and of Goffstown, N. H., farmer, b. at Barnston, P. Q., 20 July 1846, d. 2 Jan. 1912. Only child by first husband: 1. *Frank*,<sup>2</sup> of Manchester, b. at Barnston, P. Q. Child by second husband: 2. *Nellie*, b. 1875; living *s.p.* (1910) at Goffstown, N. H.; m. ——— Darrah (?).
- v. ABIGAIL CRAWFORD, b. 10 Apr. 1850; d. 22 Apr. 1911; m. at Peoria, Ill., 11 Jan. 1869, HENRY J. ZIMMER, s. of Henry and Amelia (Trautwein), of Chicago, Ill., painter, b. at Pekin, Ill., 30 Dec. 1845, living (1912). Children: 1. *William H.*,<sup>2</sup> of Chicago, Ill., electrician, b. at Pekin, Ill., 3 Jan. 1870; living (1910); m. 14 Sept. 1892 Angeline Schraw, dau. of Hubert and Angeline (Humphner), b. at Green Bay, Wis., 14 Jan. 1870, living (1910). 2. *Harry R.*, of Los Angeles, Cal., mining engineer, b. at Neponset, Ill., 20 Mar. 1877; living (1910); m. 22 Nov. 1905 ——— Smith, dau. of Henderson C. and Laura C. (Allison), b. at Perintown, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1877, living (1910).
- 155. vi. MOSES, b. 20 June 1851.
- vii. MELVINA AUGUSTA, b. 25 Feb. 1853; living (1910); m. 24 Feb. 1883 FREDERICK DUNN, s. of William and Mary Ann (Walker), of Brown Hill, near Stanstead, P. Q., farmer, b. in London, Eng., 17 Nov. 1857, living (1910). Children, b. at Brown Hill, P. Q.: 1. *Annie M.*,<sup>2</sup> b. 8 June 1885; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 4 May 1905 Charles Waid, s. of Philander and Mary Jane (Carpenter), of Stanstead, P. Q., farmer, b. at Boynton, P. Q., 1 Feb. 1884, living (1910). 2. *Eva B.*, b. 20 July 1888; living (1910) in Boston, Mass.; m. Joseph McWilliams of Sherbrooke, P. Q., living (1910). 3. *Jane P.*, b. 27 Mar. 1889; living unkm. (1910). 4. *Frederic W.*, b. 15 Dec. 1893; living (1910). 5. *Alice V.*, b. 22 Oct. 1896; living (1910).

Children by second wife, the first one born at Morrill's Mills, P. Q., the others at Neponset, Ill.:

- 156. viii. JOHN ROLLINS, b. 10 May 1854.
  - 157. ix. CHARLES WHITE, b. 13 Aug. 1856.
  - x. WINONA LARSEN, b. 8 Sept. 1859; d. unkm. 2 June 1889.
  - 158. xi. EUGENE ADDI, b. 13 Apr. 1861.
  - xii. ERNEST GLENDOWER, of Griswold, Iowa, contractor, b. 8 Feb. 1863; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 27 Dec. 1892 ELIZABETH QUICK, dau. of Jasper and Jane (Howard), b. at Dayton, Ohio, 27 Feb. 1867, living (1910).
  - 159. xiii. SHERMAN ALBERT, b. 8 Dec. 1865.
  - xiv. LORETTA ZELLA, b. 1867; d. in infancy.
  - xv. ZELLA LORETTA, b. Sept. 1868; living (1910); m. ——— MEDDLEY of Paxico, Kans., farmer, living (1910).
  - xvi. HENRY NATHANIEL, b. 14 Apr. 1870; d. at Blue Springs, Nebr., 1887.
  - xvii. CLAUDE DUVAL, of Griswold, Iowa, teacher, b. 19 Mar. 1873; living *s.p.* (1910); m. ALMA SIFFORD, living (1910).
79. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Morrill's Mills (Boynton), P. Q., farmer, born at Bridgewater 8 July 1815, died 16 Feb. 1887. He married, at Stanstead, P. Q., 1840 (?), JUDITH E. HEATH, daughter of Isaac and Rhoda (Aldrich), who was born at Morrill's Mills, P. Q., 5 Sept. 1822 and died 26 Feb. 1902.



## Children, born at Libby's Mills, P. Q.:

- i. SARAH LESTINA,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 May 1847; living (1910); m. 25 Oct. 1869 THOMAS W. EDWARDS, s. of Thomas H. and Esther Ann (Watson), of Cambridge, Vt., and Compton, Cal., 1891, real estate agent, city recorder, justice of the peace, b. at Cambridge, Vt., 17 Dec. 1846, living (1910). Children: 1. *Mertie E.*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Boynton, P. Q., 21 Aug. 1871; living (1910); m. 7 Mar. 1895 James O. Waite, s. of Seymour and Ruth (Osgood), of Compton, Cal., carpenter, b. at De Soto, Wis., 20 July 1864, living (1910). 2. *Lillian E.*, b. at Boynton, P. Q., 24 Mar. 1874; d. 5 Feb. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1898 Edward N. James, s. of Edward, of Compton, Cal., farmer, b. in Minnesota, living (1910). 3. *Wright W.*, of Compton, Cal., carpenter, b. at Stanstead Junction, P. Q., 9 Aug. 1878; living (1910); m. 3 Mar. 1904 Harriet Mercer, dau. of Wilbur F. and Emma F. (Reese), b. at Baltimore, Md., 1 June 1878, living (1910). 4. *Leona M.*, b. at Compton, Cal., 27 Apr. 1891; living unm. (1910).
  160. ii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 27 Mar. 1853.  
Seven other children, all of whom died in infancy.
80. NATHAN C.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Groton, Hebron, and Canterbury, 1848, farmer, born at Pittsfield 10 Aug. 1800 (town records), died 9 July 1869. He married, 19 Mar. 1823 (*ib.*), SARAH WHIDDEN, daughter of Nathaniel and Jane (Moore), who was born at Canterbury 30 Mar. 1803 and died at Tilton 31 July 1895.
- Children, born at Groton:
- i. SYLVESTER W.,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1823; d. 4 Jan. 1834.
  - ii. CHENEY N., of Sanbornton, farmer, carpenter, b. 27 Nov. 1826; d. *s.p.* 20 Feb. 1905; m. 3 Jan. 1871 ELIZA A. (COOMBS) PLUMER, widow, dau. of Rev. Stephen and Lucretia (Isham), b. at Centreville, Mass., 22 Oct. 1824, d. at Tilton 2 Apr. 1909.
  - iii. A CHILD (twin), d. in infancy.
  - iv. A CHILD (twin), d. in infancy.
  - v. MARGARET A., b. 17 Jan. 1836; living *s.p.* (1910) at Tilton; m. 24 Aug. 1869 JOSIAH PIPER, s. of Capt. Elisha and Mary (Plumer) (Runnells's Sanbornton, vol. 2, p. 576), of Meredith and Tilton, farmer, b. at Meredith 27 Dec. 1803, d. 16 Oct. 1883.
81. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Bridgewater, farmer, born at Pittsfield 31 Oct. 1813, died 11 Apr. 1877. He married, 12 Jan. 1836, ALMIRA<sup>5</sup> PRESCOTT, daughter of Joseph<sup>4</sup> and Lydia (Worthen) (Muscogrove's Bristol, vol. 2, p. 345; Prescott Memorial, p. 257), who was born at Bridgewater 5 May 1810 (town records) and died 15 July 1900.
- Children, born at Bridgewater:
- i. ALMIRA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 July 1837; living (1910) at Plymouth; m. (1) at Plymouth, 20 Mar. 1861, ROCKWOOD G. MERRILL, s. of David and Clarissa (Wyatt), of Plymouth, musician (U. S. Army), soldier in the Civil War (15th N. H. Vol.), b. at Plymouth 20 Nov. 1840, d. 25 Aug. 1863; m. (2) 2 Jan. 1867 WALTER D. BLAISDELL, s. of Nathan and Lois (Percival), of Plymouth, postmaster (1861-1887), b. at Campton 28 June 1826, d. at Billerica, Mass., 21 May 1908. Children by second husband, b. at Plymouth: 1. *Eva M.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Sept. 1867; living (1910); m. 29 Oct. 1890 James Frank Dubois, s. of Charles B. and Mary Ellen (Connor), of Lynn, Mass., electrician, b. at Peacham, Vt., 10 Mar. 1866, living (1910). 2. *Annie Pearl*, b. 3 Aug. 1876;

- living *s.p.* (1910); m. 19 Oct. 1895 Walter S. Lee, s. of Joseph and Jane (Kimball), of Plymouth, electrician, b. in Boston, Mass., 20 Sept. 1866, living (1910).
- ii. ABIGAIL W., b. 6 Aug. 1841; d. unm. 23 Feb. 1908.
- iii. ELLEN M., b. 15 May 1847; living (1910); m. 3 June 1870 DAVID B. CLEMENT, s. of David B. and Mary (Rollins), of Bridgewater, farmer, b. at Bridgewater 20 May 1842, living (1910). Children, b. at Bridgewater: 1. *Walter D.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 Sept. 1871; d. unm. 12 June 1893. 2. *Josephine H.*, b. 20 Feb. 1874; living (1910); m. 1 Oct. 1891 Sherman S. Fletcher, s. of George F. and Armina J. (Currier), of Bridgewater, farmer, b. at Bridgewater 17 Oct. 1866, living (1910). 3. *Harry B.*, of Bristol, farmer, b. 18 June 1875; living (1910); m. 28 Oct. 1908 Lena Nissen, dau. of Henry and Dorothea (Hammel), b. in New York City 26 Aug. 1873, living (1910). 4. *Myra E.*, b. 7 May 1877; living (1910); m. 20 Jan. 1905 John W. Hussey, s. of Clark and Martha (Jacobs), of Plymouth, farmer, b. at West Campton 18 May 1845, living (1910). 5. *Mary H.*, b. 6 Dec. 1878; d. 18 Feb. 1879. 6. *A son*, b. and d. 3 Mar. 1880. 7. *Rose*, b. 9 June 1881; living (1910); m. 24 Dec. 1902 Willis E. Martin, s. of George W. and Eva M. (Bacon), of Plymouth, farmer, b. at Plymouth 2 Oct. 1880, living (1910). 8. *Mary E.*, teacher, b. 22 Sept. 1883; living unm. (1910). 9. *A son*, b. 10 Feb. 1885; d. 11 Feb. 1885. 10. *Lura G.*, teacher, b. 13 Feb. 1886; living unm. (1910). 11. *Violet May*, b. 15 May 1889; d. 27 Feb. 1897. 12. *Francis W.*, of Bridgewater, farmer, b. 5 Jan. 1891; living unm. (1910).
- iv. JOSEPHINE, b. 6 July 1854; d. 5 Oct. 1870.
82. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Plymouth, 1841, carpenter, born at Bridgewater 24 Feb. 1817, died 6 Feb. 1902. He married, 15 Mar. 1842, MARTHA GLOVER, daughter of Seth and Jemima (Batchelder), who was born at Plymouth 18 Mar. 1817 and died 3 Apr. 1903.
- Children, born at Plymouth (Stearns's Plymouth, vol. 2, pp. 358-359):
161. i. ISAAC S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 May 1844.
- ii. JEMIMA G., b. 17 Sept. 1845; living *s.p.* (1910); m. 23 Jan. 1871 GEORGE B. CLEASBY, s. of Ezra and Mary M. (Weeks), of Hollis, merchant, b. at Warren 29 Oct. 1844, living (1910).
162. iii. JOSEPH P., b. 16 Jan. 1849.
- iv. LUCY ANN, b. 11 Nov. 1852; living (1912); m. 29 June 1911, as his third wife, her fourth cousin, FRED BROWN<sup>8</sup> HUCKINS (121), s. of Lyman<sup>7</sup> (57) and Grace Elizabeth (Cummings), *q. v.*
83. NATHANIEL W.<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Canterbury, farmer, born at Canterbury 21 Feb. 1806, died *s.p.* 23 Oct. 1830. He married IRENE POLLARD, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sherburne), who was born at Hudson 31 Jan. 1808 (town records) and died 5 May 1862. She married secondly, 21 Mar. 1832 (town records), William P. Whidden, formerly Pitts W. Whidden.
84. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HUCKINS (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), of Loudon, farmer, born at Canterbury 27 Apr. 1808, died 5 Dec. 1883. He married, 24 Apr. 1844 (town records), LOUISA POLLARD, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sherburne), who was born at Hudson 22 Jan. 1818 and died 1 Dec. 1883.

## Only child:

- i. GEORGIANNA,<sup>9</sup> b. at Loudon 31 July 1846; living (1910) at Loudon; m. at Concord, 9 July 1868, JOHN F. ORDWAY, s. of Abiel and Louisa (French), of Worcester, Mass., carpenter, b. at Loudon 16 Feb. 1843, d. 10 Dec. 1906. Children, the first one b. at Worcester, Mass., the others at Loudon: 1. *Delia P.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Sept. 1873; d. 5 Oct. 1873. 2. *Effie L.*, b. 20 Jan. 1876; living (1910); m. 23 Dec. 1895 Charles H. Cate, s. of Charles and Sarah (Batchelder), of Loudon, carpenter, b. at Loudon 23 Aug. 1863, living (1910). 3. *Lillian M.*, b. 25 May 1877; d. 3 Aug. 1877. 4. *Cora F.*, b. 17 May 1879; living (1910); m. 1 Jan. 1903 William H. Corliss, s. of George and Elizabeth (Brown), of Haverhill, Mass., and of Pittsfield, N. H., shoe cutter, b. at Haverhill, N. H., 3 Sept. 1878, living (1910).

[To be continued]

## CONNECTICUT CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

Copied by JOEL N. ENO, A.M., of Hartford, Conn.

## WILLINGTON

## WILLINGTON HILL OLD CEMETERY

[Continued from page 200]

May ye 5th, 1765 Departed this Life Sarah ye Wife of Mr. Elias Lee  
in ye 44th year of her age.

Rev. Hubbel Loomis Born at Colchester, Conn. May 31, 1775, Died  
at Upper Alton, Ill. Dec. 15, 1872. Pastor of the Congrega-  
tional Church in Willington from 1804 to 1828

Jerusha, wife of Hubbel Loomis died April 9, 1829. Æ. 47.

Isaac H. son of Isaac & Celenda A. McCoy died April 19, 1844. Æ.  
1 y'r 7 m's.

Caroline E. daughter of James & Caroline Macfarlane died June 2,  
1836, aged 5 years.

Caroline E. wife of James Macfarlane died March 3, 1853. Aged 49.

Emily, daughter of James & Caroline Macfarlane died Sept. 22, 1869,  
aged 40 y'rs & 8 mo's.

George E. son of James & Caroline Macfarlane died Jan. 24, 1844,  
aged 21 mo's.

James Macfarlane died July 8, 1865. Ae. 75.

James Macfarlane, July 3, 1834-Dec. 20, 1902.

James D. son of James & Mary Macfarlane died March 15, 1888.  
Aged 18 y'rs & 9 mo's.

Mrs. Mary, wife of Mr. Joshua Main. She died Jany 3d, 1782 in ye  
82d [or 32d] year of her Age.

Parker, son to Mr. Reuben & Mrs. Betsey Main who died Sept. 4th,  
1796 in ye 4th year of his age.

Parker 2d, son of Mr. Reuben Main & Mrs Betsey his wife who died  
August 20th, A.D. 1799 in the 4th year of his age.

Jerusha D. wife of Rev. S. S. Mallery, Died Jan. 26, 1834. Aged  
30 Years.



Asenath, wife of Lathrop Manning, born Aug. 4, 1813, died July 15, 1902.

Durand S. Manning died Oct. 1, 1871. Aged 27.

John W. Manning died Feb. 19, 1865. Aged 27.

Lathrop Manning died Dec. 16, 1898, aged 87.

Lucy E. daughter of Lathrop & Asenath Manning died June 9, 1857. Aged 1 y'r 5 mo's.

Minerva, wife of G. L. Manning died Dec. 10, 1877. Ae. 48 y's 8 m's.

Phebe Jane, daughter of Lathrop & Asenath S. Manning died Feb. 22, 1837. Æ. 11 m's & 3 d's.

Willie P. son of George L. & Minerva Manning died July 28, 1861. Aged 6 years.

Edward D. son of Timothy & Angeline Marcy died Nov. 16, 1838. Ae. 2 y's.

Fanny G. daughter of Timothy & Angeline Marcy died Nov. 18, 1832. Aged 1 year 9 months & 5 days.

Fanny W. daughter of Timothy & Angeline Marcy died Nov. 8, 1838. Ae. 5 y's.

George N. son of Newman S. & Sarah A. Marcy died Feb. 5, 1861 aged 16 months & 15 days.

Louisa M. Marcy died Sept. 19, 1857. Ae. 27.

Mary B. wife of Zebadiah Marcy died Feb. 10, 1846. Ae. 66.

Children of Wm. W. & Martha K. Marcy.

Matthew K. died April 13, 1858. Ae. 4 y's 18 days.

Mrs. Phebe, wife of Mr. Zebadiah Marcy who died April ye 10th, 1816 in ye 51st year of her age.

Samuel, son of Newman S. & Sarah A. Marcy died April 4, 1858 aged 4 years & 8 mos.

William W. Marcy born Nov. 16, 1805—Died May 3, 1854.

Martha K. his wife born Dec. 14, 1811—Died Sept. 8, 1884

Zebadiah Marcy died Sept. 26, 1851. Ae. 90.

Mrs. Anna, wife of Capt. Jos. Merick, who departed this life Oct. 10, 1806 in the 72d year of her age.

Miss Charlotte Merick who died 12 May, 1827. Ae. 25.

Hannah Merick, who died May 31, 1842. Ae. 73.

Mrs. Hannah Merick.

Harvey Merick born May 2, 1808, died Aug. 17, 1887. Aged 79.

Esther Burnham, his wife born Feb. 13, 1816, Died Feb. 7, 1905. Aged 89.

Irene Merick, daughter of Mr. Joseph & Mrs. Irene Merick who died April 29th, 1814, in the 17th year of her age.

Joanna, wife of Thomas Merick died Apr. 28, 1860 aged 90 y'rs 6 mo. 20 days

John Merick, Esqr. who Departed this Life January the 27th, A.D. 1778 In the 86th year of his Age.

. . . Capt. Joseph Merick, who departed this life April 9th, A.D. 1787 in ye 54th year of his Age.

Mrs. Sarah Merick, wife of John Merick, Esqr. who Departed this Life December ye 22nd, A.D. 1776.

Anna Merrick, July 12, 1819—Aug. 12, 1898.

Evelina, daughter of Samuel D. & Evelina Merrick died April 13, 1846, aged 53 days.



- Gideon N. Merrick died Jan. 24, 1862, aged 64.  
Dea. Joseph Merrick. July 2, 1788-Jan. 5, 1854.  
Lodicea Dunton, his wife. Sept. 22, 1794-Sept. 1, 1858.  
Elizabeth A. their daughter. Sept. 24, 1821-Feb. 15, 1848.  
Polly N. wife of Gideon N. Merrick died March 2, 1869. Aged 70.  
Thomas Merrick died Sept. 9, 1840 aged 77 years.  
Capt. Timothy Merrick died Jan. 4, 1810. Aged 48.  
Mehitable Pearl his wife died May 14, 1855. Aged 90  
Anna James, their daughter died Oct. 28, 1817. Aged 26.  
Isaac Merritt died June 30, 1855 aged 65.  
Infant son of Augustus & Martha A. Miller died July 20, 1845.  
Aurelia M. wife of Clark B. Moore, died May 7, 1849. Ae. 23.  
Clark Moore died Jan. 31, 1856. Aged 70.  
Mary, wife of Clark Moore died Dec. 22, 1816. Ae. 28.  
Nancy, wife of Clark Moore died Mar. 26, 1862. Aged 75.  
Mrs. Abigail Morgan, wife of Mr. Pelatiah Morgan, who Departed  
this Life January ye 16th, A.D. 1769 in the 90th year of her age.  
Charles E. son of Edward & Sarah J. Morrison died Feb. 22, 1867.  
Aged 22. A member of Co. D. 14th Reg. Conn. Vol.  
Chas. F. Morrison, born Aug. 15, 1815, died Sept. 12 1882.  
Louisa, his wife, born Feb. 13 1819, died April 6, 1896.  
Edgar, son of Charles F. & Louisa Morrison died July 8, 1852. Ae.  
1 y'r 8 days.  
Edward Morrison died Aug. 18, 1894. Aged 76.  
Sarah J. died May 22, 1854 aged 33.  
Harriet M. died Sept. 5, 1867 aged 45.  
Wives of Edward Morrison.  
Romelia J. Morrison died March 26, 1849, aged 6 years.  
Sarah E. daughter of Edward & Sarah J. Morrison died Aug. 13,  
1853. Æ. 19 mo's.  
Esther S. wife of John J. Moulton died Aug. 29, 1859 aged 73.  
Joseph Moulton who died July 6, 1832 in the 37 year of his age.  
Polly J. S. only child of John J. & Esther Moulton who died Jan. 15,  
1832, aged 11 y. & 6 mo.  
Adeline, daughter of Royal & Rachel Newcomb died Oct. 5, 1856.  
Ae. 31 y'rs.  
Amelia J. dau. of Walter & Caroline W. Newcomb died April 7, 1874.  
Aged 34.  
Caroline W. wife of Walter Newcomb died Jan. 12, 1892. Aged 84.  
Dwight. Ae. 2 y's. Orlene V. Ae. 10 M's, died Dec. 21, 1843.  
Children of Walter & Caroline W. Newcomb.  
Edgar J. son of Walter & Caroline W. Newcomb died April 22, 1866.  
Aged 31.  
Frederick W. Newcomb died Sept. 2, 1898. Aged 70.  
John M. son of Wm. C. & Maria T. Newcomb died Jan. 22, 1835.  
Ae. 2 yrs & 8 mos.  
Mr. Joseph Newcomb died Feb. 24, 1812. Ae. 50.  
Mary, wife of Royal Newcomb died Oct. 20, 1879. Aged 87.  
Rachel, wife of Royal Newcomb died Dec. 29, 1836 aged 50.  
Rhoda, consort of Joseph Newcomb died June 25, 1828 aged 71.  
Royal Newcomb died Oct. 10, 1815 aged 80.

Royal, adopted son of Royal & Mary Newcomb died April 21, 1860  
aged 17 y'rs.

Shubael W. son of Walter & Caroline W. Newcomb died June 11,  
1832. Ae. 1 y'r & 10 M's.

Walter Newcomb died Aug. 18, 1869, aged 74.

Albert H. son of A. H. & H. L. Niles died Dec. 25, 1844. Ae. 1 y'r  
& 10 m's.

Alice, relict of Isaac Niles died March 3, 1863. Aged 74.

Austin Herbert, son of A. H. & H. L. Niles died March 23, 1849.  
Ae. 8 y'rs.

Isaac Niles, Esq. died Oct. 7, 1858. Aged 72.

John Niles, son of James & Mary Niles who died suddenly June 26,  
1803 in ye 24th year of his age.

Capt. Joshua H. Niles died Apr. 10, 1850, aged 59.

Sanford H. Niles died Sept. 28, 1899. Aged 76.

Sibyl Hughes, wife of Capt. Joshua H. Niles died May 29, 1873.  
Aged 78 y'rs.

A daughter of Isaac & Mrs. Alice Niles died Jan. 5, 1828. Ae. 5 mo.

Charles, son of James & Sophia Noble died Aug. 15, 1848, aged 14.

Dorcas V. wife of Solomon Noble died Feb. 5, 1837. Ae. 35.

Electa, daughter of Rev. Gideon Noble, died Feb. 22, 1786 in ye 6th  
yr. of her age.

Electa A. wife of James R. Noble died Dec. 7, 1854, aged 23.

Frederick C. Noble died Oct. 5, 1865. Aged 61.

. . . Rev. Gideon Noble, who departed this life Nov. the 6th 1792  
in the 66th year of his age.

He labored in the Gospel ministry as Pastor of the church  
in Willington 31 years.

Harriet, daughter of Mr. James & Mrs. Sally Noble died Dec. 25, 1817.  
Ae. 8 mo.

Phebe, daughter of Mr. Solomon & Mrs. Huldah Noble who died  
Sept. the 11th, A.D. 1792. Ae. 18 months.

Mrs. Rocksey, wife of Mr. James Noble died Oct. 31, 1814. Ae. 27.

Sarepta, wife of Solomon Noble died Dec. 6, 1879. Aged 72.

Solomon Noble died Apr. 16, 1847 aged 83.

Huldah, his wife died Jan. 19, 1850, aged 80.

Solomon Noble died Sept. 25, 1858. Ae. 65.

Mr. Benjamin Nye died Aug. 9, 1818. Ae. 90.

Charlotte J. daughter of Buel & Wealthy Nye died July 26, 1841,  
aged 15 y'rs.

Dolly, wife of Capt. Elijah Nye died June 23, 1856 aged 86.

Capt. Elijah Nye died June 11, 1844. Aged 67.

Mrs. Eunice, wife of Capt. Elijah Nye who died Oct. 16th, 1807.  
Aet. 22.

Mrs. Phebe, wife to Mr. Benjamin Nye: she died May 4, 1769 in ye  
34th year of her age.

Polly Nye died May 13, 1875. Aged 74.

Fred. A. son of Alvin H. & Rose B. Oldershaw died Oct. 13, 1886.  
Aged 5 mo's & 16 days.

Ezekiel, son of Capt. Ezekiel & Mrs. Lydia Olney died April 11th,  
1823. Ae. 22 years.

Capt. Ezekiel Olney, born at Providence, R. I. July 4, 1745, died Oct. 21, 1826.

Lydia, wife of Capt. Ezekiel Olney, born at Smithfield, R. I. May 6, 1755, died Sept. 13, 1833.

Mr. Caleb Orcutt: he died Nov. ye 7th A.D. 1804 in the 62d year of his age.

William H. son of Johnathan & Mary Ann Overend Died Dec. 30, 1853. Æ. 4 y'rs 8 m's. Also an Infant daughter died Jan. 6, 1854.

Achsah, wife of Daniel Parsons died March 7, 1868, aged 86.

Chloe Weston, wife of Rufus Parsons born July 17, 1799, died Mar. 20, 1875.

Cornelia A. daughter of Thomas & Lucetha Parsons died Oct. 25, 1862 aged 11 years.

Daniel Parsons died Nov. 15, 1852. Aged 72.

Mrs. Dorothy, wife of Mr. Joseph Parsons who died May ye 25th A.D. 1777 in ye 74th year of her age.

Emily M. wife of John G. Parsons & daughter of Roderick & Abigail Fenton died at Monson, Mass. May 10, 1851, Aged 25 years.

Mrs. Hannah, wife to Mr. Joseph Parsons; she died Sept. 3d, 1762 in ye 52d year of her age.

James W. son of Rufus & Chloe Parsons who was drowned Dec. 6, 1833 aged 3 y'rs & 9 mo's.

Mr. Joseph Parsons who died Janr. 12th, 1776 in ye 74th year of his age and hath Ben ye husband of 2 wives.

Capt. Joseph Parsons died Nov. 4th, 1812 in the 78th year of his age.

Julius L. son of Thomas & Lucetta Parsons, a member of Co. A. 1st Conn. H. A. died at Bermuda Hundred, Va. Oct. 14, 1864. Æ. 18 yrs. 10 mos.

Lydia G. daughter of Daniel & Achsah Parsons died Oct. 21, 1846, aged 26 years.

Mrs. Mary, relict of Mr. Joseph Parsons died Jan. 13, 1825. Æ. 80.

Rufus Parsons born Feb. 20, 1794 died Jan. 7, 1874.

A soldier in the war of 1812.

Mr. John Partridge who departed this life Decr 15th, 1807 in the 62d year of his Age,

Lydia, wife of Doct. Silas Partridge died Oct. 28, 1849. Æ. 64.

Doct. Silas Partridge died March 25, 1849. Æ. 75.

Deac Nathaniel Patten died April 19, 1779 in his 77 year.

Mrs. Ruth Patten, wife of Deac Nathaniel Patten (Formerly wife of Mr. Wm. Johnson) died Oct. 3, 1786. Æ. 80.

Anna, daughter of Mr. Timothy & Mrs. Lois Pearl died Jan. 11, A.D. 1800 in the 6th year of her age.

Misses Anna & Chloe C. whose remains are deposited here and whose ethereal part became a seraph Sept. 13 and 24, 1848 in the 22nd & 14th year of their age.

Daughters of Austin & Sophronia Pearl.

Austin Pearl died July 14, 1863. Æ. 66.

Chloe Pearl who died June 1, 1835. Aged 43.

Mrs. Dinah Pearl Relict of Capt. Timothy Pearl who died Sept. 25th, 1806 in the 81st year of her age.

[To be continued]

SOME RECENT INVESTIGATIONS  
CONCERNING  
THE ANCESTRY OF CAPT. MYLES STANDISH

By Rev. THOMAS CRUDDAS PORTEUS, B.A., B.D., of Coppull, Lancashire, Eng.

KNOWING the wide-spread interest that is aroused by any discoveries relating to the English homes and connections of those who came to New England in the *Mayflower*, the writer of this article submits to the readers of the REGISTER the results of some of his researches in the history of the numerous Standish families of Lancashire; and he does this in the belief that he has identified the lands in England to which Capt. Myles Standish in his will laid claim and that in all probability he has determined the particular branch of the Lancashire Standishes to which the Plymouth soldier belonged. At the end of the article will be found a tentative pedigree, showing in tabular form a probable line of ancestry for Capt. Myles Standish and the probable connection between that branch of the family from which, in the opinion of the writer, Capt. Myles sprang and the main line of Standish of Standish. Copies or abstracts of twenty-eight recently discovered deeds are added, from which the history of the lands in question has been traced.\*

The concluding paragraph in the last will and testament of Capt. Myles Standish, which is dated 7 Mar. 1655 [1655/6] and was exhibited before the Court at Plymouth 4 May 1657, reads as follows:

9 I give unto my son & heire aparent Allexander Standish all my lands as heire apparent by lawfull Decent in Ormisticke Borsconge Wrightington Maudsley Newburrow Crawston and the Ile of man and given to mee as right heire by lawfull Decent but Surruptuously Detained from mee my great G(ran)dfather being a 2<sup>cond</sup> or younger brother from the house of Standish of Standish†

Nathaniel Morton, in his "New-Englands Memoriall," printed in 1669, about thirteen years after the death of Capt. Myles Standish, writes:

This Year [1656] Captain *Miles Standish* expired his mortal life: He was a Gentleman, born in *Lancashire*, and was Heir-Apparent unto a great Estate of Lands and Livings, surreptitiously detained from him; his great Grandfather being a Second or Younger Brother from the House of *Standish*.‡

Hubbard, in his "General History of New England," p. 556 (second edition, 1848), says that Capt. Standish "was allied to, the

\* The writer desires to acknowledge his indebtedness to Mrs. Tempest, who has made a new translation of the deeds of H. Standish, Esq., and to Dr. Farrer, for generous permission to study and copy from documents in his valuable collection.

† The will is printed in *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 3, pp. 153-155 (from Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, vol. 2, part 1, pp. 37 ff.); also in REGISTER, vol. 5, pp. 335-336, and in *The Standishes of America*, by Myles Standish, A.M., M.D., Boston, 1895, pp. 5-7.

‡ New-Englands Memoriall, p. 143 of the edition published by The Club of Odd Volumes, Boston, 1903, a facsimile of the first edition of 1669.



noble house of Standish, in Lancashire, inheriting some of the virtues of that honorable family, as well as the name."

Alexander Standish, the eldest son of Capt. Myles, in his will dated 21 Feb. 1701/2 and proved 10 Aug. 1702, refers to the English lands mentioned in his father's will in the following terms:

Also my will is That whatsoever Estate Either in New England or in old which I have Committed into y<sup>e</sup> hands of Robert orchard to Recover in England by letters of Attorney from under my hand Seal And John Rogers of Boston in New England by a letter of Attorney from under my hand & seal Be Recovered after my decease my will is that my wife have her third part & y<sup>e</sup> Remainder to be divided Equally betweene Thomas Standish Ichabod Standish & desire Standish.\*

It is clear, therefore, that Capt. Myles Standish believed that he was descended from the family of Standish of Standish, co. Lancaster, and that lands to which he was heir in certain Lancashire places and in the Isle of Man had been "Surrptuously [i.e., surreptitiously] Detained" from him; that his fellow colonist, Nathaniel Morton, writing not more than thirteen years after Capt. Myles's death, repeated in briefer form the statements of the will, omitting the names of the places in which the lands in question were situated but adding the important information that Capt. Myles was born in Lancashire; that Rev. William Hubbard, writing also before the close of the seventeenth century, connected Capt. Myles with the house of Standish in Lancashire; and that Alexander Standish took steps — evidently without success — towards the recovery of the English estates to which his father had claimed that he was entitled.

Notwithstanding the clues furnished by the records which have been quoted above, no one has yet been able to determine the exact relationship of Capt. Myles Standish to the Standishes of Lancashire, previous investigators having failed to prove a line of descent for him from the Standishes of Standish or to connect him positively with the Standishes of Duxbury. Longfellow, who in his "Courtship of Miles Standish" boldly assigns Capt. Myles to the Duxbury Standishes, may have been influenced by the name *Duxbury* which was given to the town in the Plymouth Colony in which Capt. Myles finally settled; but he appears to be ignorant of the fact that the manor house of the Standishes of Duxbury was not called Duxbury Hall in the time of Capt. Myles, but was then known as "The Peel," and for many years afterwards as Duxbury Park. The house known as Duxbury Hall belonged to a younger branch of the family of Duxbury of Duxbury and was sold to Ralph Standish of Standish 20 Jan., 15 Henry VIII [1523/4]. (Earwaker, Charters and Deeds relative to the Standish Family of Standish and Duxbury, co. Lancaster,† cclxxii, cclxxiii, ccxci, ccxcii.) Longfellow, however, was not writing history when he composed his poem, and further refutation of his statements is unnecessary. In spite of the vast amount of research and of speculation in regard to the problems of Capt. Myles's pedi-

\* Printed in *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 12, pp. 101-102, and in *The Standishes of America*, pp. 9-10.

† In subsequent references this collection of Standish deeds will be indicated simply by the name of the editor, Earwaker.



gree, of his religion, and of the lands which he claimed, no mention of any Myles Standish of the period of time to which Capt. Myles belonged has been found in Lancashire.\*

At this point it may be desirable to examine a little more closely the paragraph which has been quoted from the will of Capt. Myles Standish, and which is certainly a strange mixture of definiteness and vagueness. The claim of descent from Standish of Standish is plain enough, and suggests that the testator knew of other branches of the Standish family. Yet the statement that Myles's great-grandfather was a second or younger brother of this house is dubious as it stands (the words *second* and *younger* may be equivalents or alternatives), and is more doubtful if the term *great-grandfather* is not used literally, to designate an ancestor three generations back, but is used, in a loose, general sense, for a remote ancestor. That the Captain did use the expression in this loose way seems plain to the writer; for the lands to which he refers were, as will be shown below, in the hands of a younger branch at least as early as 1480, while Ralph Standish, the squire of Standish three generations back from Myles, died in 1538, and his (Ralph's) father, Sir Alexander, died in 1507. Why does Myles not give the name of this great-grandfather? He does not even give the name of his father. Again, the names of the places where the "Detained" lands were situated are definitely stated, though the words "and the Ile of man" are somewhat vague. The Captain had been away from England very long when he made his will; yet he recollects accurately the Lancashire localities where his branch of the family had tenements. But again, he gives no particulars. He does not state the acreage of the lands, nor their annual value, nor how they were bounded, nor of what lords they were held. "Surruptuously Detained," too, is a curious phrase, the writing of one with whom the sword was mightier than the pen. The word *sur-reptitiously* no doubt indicates an act carried out by fraud rather than by force. And we naturally ask, By whom? By what means? On what pretense? Have any attempts been made to recover possession, and with what success? On these points the will is silent. Capt. Myles seems to take it for granted that his son Alexander knows all the particulars, and may be trusted to take the proper steps. But having told us so much, why did he not tell us more? He made a public protest against the fraud of those who disinherited him; he aired his grievance, so to speak; for he must have known that the will would be read before the Court, and so made known to the Colony.

\* One possible exception to this statement should be noted. William Prescott Greenlaw, Esq., Librarian of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, has called attention to a Miles Standish of Duxbury, who is mentioned in the *Publications of the Lancashire and Cheshire Record Society*, vol. 26, p. 60, note, where he is said to have married, not earlier than 1644, Margaret, daughter and sole heiress of George Ireland of Southworth, co. Lancaster, and widow of Cuthbert Clifton of Westby and Clifton, to whom she had been married in 1641. It appears also from this note that Cuthbert Clifton, the former husband of Margaret Ireland, was a colonel in the army of the King, was taken prisoner at Liverpool in 1644, and died *s.p.* soon afterwards, and that Margaret (Ireland) Standish married thirdly Peniston Whalley of Screveton, co. Notts. The editor of the volume (which contains Lancashire Royalist Composition Papers) gives no authority for his statements about Miles Standish of Duxbury and his wife. The writer of this article, however, believes that *Miles* is here a mere slip of the pen for *Alexander*; for according to the pedigrees of Standish of Duxbury the second husband of this Margaret Ireland was the Alexander Standish who died in 1647.



But something sealed his lips as to the names of the transgressors and the nature of their offense. And we who speculate on the matter to-day almost feel that the particulars we should like to know have been "Surrptuously Detained" from us. Take another phrase, "given to mee as right heire." By whom? How given? Heir to whom? The emphasis on "by lawfull Decent," the words occurring twice in the short paragraph, might almost suggest that the Captain's legitimacy had been denied by those who withheld the lands.

It may be remarked in passing that no evidence as to Capt. Myles Standish's descent is deducible from the names he gave to his sons or from his religious position. He called his eldest son Alexander. The name of the manorial lord of Duxbury when Myles sailed in the *Mayflower* was Alexander; the latter died in 1622, and was succeeded by his son Thomas. But another Alexander was manorial lord of Standish from 1610 until 1622. The name of Myles's daughter Lora is reminiscent of a Standish of Standish alliance in 1398 or thereabouts, when Lawrence 'de Standish married Lora, daughter of Sir Roger Pilkington. (Mrs. Tempest, Standish Deeds, no. 115.) But no inference can be deduced from these names.

As to Capt. Myles's religious position, Hubbard, in writing of the military affairs of the Plymouth colonists, describes him "as a person of that company, though at that time not of their church." (General History of New England, p. 63.) The list of his books contained in the inventory of his estate shows that he had, in addition to other books, three Bibles, a Testament, a Psalm-book, Calvin's Institutes, and a number of controversial works.\* We may, perhaps, infer from them that he was not a Roman Catholic. It is unlikely that the Pilgrims would have put him in office if he had been a Roman Catholic, or that he would have attended their services, as the records of the Plymouth Colony show that he did. His will reveals a devout man, nevertheless. He exhorts the supervisors to do the office of Christian love to his wife and children and to be helpful to them by Christian counsel and advice, and ends this request with the words, "though neither they nor I shalbee able to recompenc I Doe not Doubt but the Lord will." Neither Puritan nor Roman Catholic, yet devout. What was his position? Was it not that of a large number of English people of those days, opposed to extremes, and content with the compromise represented by the reformed Church of England?

The statement is made by Tudor Jenks and others concerning the two great branches of the family that "at the Reformation the two separated [in religious opinion], the Standish Hall family remaining Romanists, while the Duxbury branch became Protestants." (Jenks, Captain Myles Standish, p. 33.) This needs qualification. Edward Standish of Standish, who died in 1610, though suspected, was never a convicted recusant, and Ralph Standish of Standish, his grandson, stated in 1652 that he was neither recusant nor delinquent. (Calendar of State Papers, Compounding Committee, vol. 4, p. 2574.) But soon afterwards the family of Standish of Standish Hall became avowedly Roman Catholic.

\* *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 3, p. 155; REGISTER, vol. 5, pp. 336-338.

The accompanying map shows the situation of five of the Lancashire places that are mentioned in Capt. Myles Standish's will and of many other places that are referred to in this article.

PART OF THE COUNTY PALATINE OF LANCASTER  
FROM CAMDEN'S BRITANNIA, EDITION OF 1695\*



\* This map is three-fourths as large as the corresponding portion of the map in Camden's Britannia, and is on a scale of about  $6\frac{3}{4}$  miles to the inch. "The Pele," south of Charley [Chorley], appears on the map in the edition of the Britannia published in 1637 as "the Pele of Duxbury," while "The Pele" near the southeastern corner of the map, a short distance north of the River Mersey, is in the edition of 1637 called "the Pile." All of the six Lancashire places mentioned in the will of Capt. Myles Standish are given on this map except Maudsley [Mawdesley], and this place adjoins Bispham. Coppull, the residence of the writer of this article, does not appear on this map, but it lies north of Standish and adjoining it on the main road indicated.

The Lancashire places named in the Captain's will are undoubtedly townships, not parishes. Croston is the township of that name, not the parish. If the parish were intended, Mawdesley would not have been named, as it is a township in Croston parish. Similarly, Ormskirk is mentioned as a township, for Newburgh is a hamlet in Lathom township and is in the parish of Ormskirk. Burscough is also a township in Ormskirk parish. Wrightington is a township in the ancient parish of Ecclestone. Duxbury Hall was never in the parish of Chorley, as some have supposed, but was always in the ancient parish of Standish.



The fundamental error of American writers on the subject of Capt. Myles's ancestry is to take it for granted that there were only two branches of the Standish family in Lancashire in the days of Queen Elizabeth. There were two chief branches, but there were also a score of other branches. Then, or before that time, Standishes were found in all the hundreds of Lancashire. But in the two hundreds of Leyland and West Derby they were most in evidence. In Leyland hundred one branch held an estate in Croston and Mawdesley and elsewhere, and this branch may prove to have some bearing on the history of Capt. Myles. The parish of Standish (which originally contained ten townships, Standish with Langtree, Shevington, Coppull, Charnock Richard, Worthington, Welsh Whittle, Duxbury, Adlington, Anderton, and Heath Charnock) was dotted over with settlements of the family. There were several households in Standish township, several in Duxbury, several in Shevington. In West Derby hundred there were Standishes in Wigan parish, in Walton-on-the-Hill, in Prescott, and in Ormskirk. They are mentioned in more than a dozen different parish registers and chapelry registers in the county. Many wills, inquisitions post mortem, fines, and deeds relating to these various branches were searched for some trace of Capt. Myles's descent and inheritance; and at last, after following many a false trail that ended in failure, the writer made a discovery that enables him, as he believes, to set forth the history of the lands claimed by Capt. Myles in his will and to point out the particular Standish family to which the Plymouth warrior in all probability belonged.

In the year 1912 the writer of this article, while turning over the pages of a volume of manuscripts in the Chetham Library at Manchester, in a search for something else, came upon this brief in a calendar of deeds:

Rentale Margarete Standysse, vidue, p'an. integrum, A.D. 1529. Ormskirk, Borscoghe, Croston, Mawdisley, Wryghtington, Newburgh. . . (Piccope MSS., vol. 3, p. 42, no. 114. *Vide infra*, p. 363, Deeds, no. 3.)

There flashed at once into the writer's mind the identity of these townships or hamlets with the places named in the will of Capt. Myles Standish; and further search led to the discovery, not easily and all at once but gradually and from various sources, of about thirty transcribed deeds\* and a host of other references, all pertaining to the estate of a line of Standishes descended from the stock at Standish Hall but as far back as the fifteenth century quite distinct from the parent house. These deeds do not mention Myles Standish; but in the mind of the writer they leave no doubt that, in so far as circumstantial evidence can give certainty, Capt. Myles Standish belonged to a certain branch of the Standishes that was settled from 1440, if not earlier, at Ormskirk, in the hundred of West Derby. The six places in Lancashire to which Capt. Myles refers in his will were the places in which the Standishes of this branch held land, and they seem to have held nowhere else. A clinching bit of evidence is

\* Copies or abstracts of twenty-eight of these deeds may be found at the end of this article (pp. 363-370), and will be referred to as Deeds, with the appropriate number.



found in the fact that some members of this branch settled in the Isle of Man. In this article, therefore, the writer purposes to present evidence in support of the following theories: first, that Capt. Myles Standish did not spring immediately from the Standish Hall stock; secondly, that it appears that he did not come from the Standishes of Duxbury Park; and thirdly, that he was one of the Standishes of Ormskirk.

The chief reason for concluding that Capt. Myles did not derive descent immediately from the family of Standish of Standish is the locality or "lie" of the lands mentioned in his will. The matter may be put in two ways: first, he did not claim tenements in the townships where the Standishes of Standish held most land; secondly, in the majority of the places which he names they held no estate. Our sources of information concerning the Standish possessions consist of deeds, final concords, and inquisitions post mortem.

The family of Standish of Standish (the parent stock), as the name denotes, had their chief estate in the township or townships of Standish with Langtree. Ralph Standish, who died in 1538, had the manor of Standish and 22 houses there, and also 3 mills, 200 acres of arable land, 100 acres of meadow, 200 acres of pasture, 100 acres of wood, and 200 acres of heath and moor. (Lancashire Inquisitions Post Mortem, vol. 8, no. 21.) By the time of Edward Standish, who died in 1610, the estate was somewhat reduced; but his inquisition post mortem mentions some 330 acres in Standish. (*Ib.*, vol. 20, no. 7, printed in *Publications of the Lancashire and Cheshire Record Society*, vol. 3, pp. 185-191.) Now Capt. Myles did not claim a single acre in this vill, which was the very headquarters of the Standish Hall stock. Similarly, they held very extensively in Shevington, from early times claiming a fourth part of the manor; the Edward just mentioned had seven houses and land there. Very early also they obtained a house and land in Wigan. The aforesaid Ralph acquired extensive property in Duxbury and in Coppull. None of these estates are referred to in the Captain's will. Again, by marriages with heiresses, lands in other parts of Lancashire, such as Chadderton, Glodwick, and Rochdale, were from time to time added to the Standish possessions; but not an inch of these dowry lands was mentioned by Capt. Myles. This indicates that he made no claim to the chief part of the estate held by the manorial lords of Standish.

There are, however, two places named in the Captain's will in which the parent stock had a small estate, viz., Ormskirk and Wrightington.

The family of Standish of Standish had only one tenement in the parish of Ormskirk, and the history of this tenement seems fairly clear. Kuerden records that "Henry le Waleys gave William de Standish my burgage in Ormskirk bounded . . ." (Kuerden, Fol. MS., p. 10, no. 44.) Henry was rector both of Standish and (at one time) of Aughton near Ormskirk, and the grant must have been made early in the fourteenth century. Burgage was a kind of tenure in ancient towns at a fixed yearly rent, a sort of town socage. The burgage at Ormskirk is mentioned among the Standish possessions from time to time. Alexander de Standish held it at the time of his death in 1445.

It is referred to in a Standish settlement about five years later. (*Ib.*, p. 13, no. 53.) Ralph Standish, who died in 1538, held a cottage, etc., in Ormskirk of the King in burgage, and the clear annual value was estimated at 12d. In the inquisition after the death of Ralph, who died under age in 1546, the holding is described as a cottage in Ormskirk of the value of 12d., held of the King in free burgage as of the late monastery of Burscough. The Standishes of Standish are mentioned as tenants in the various rentals of Burscough Priory. Edward, who succeeded the Ralph last mentioned, appears to have sold this property. For in 2 and 3 Philip and Mary [1555-6] Edward Standish granted Peter Stanley a tenement in Commonfield in Ormskirk. (Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 271b.) The inquisition after the death of Edward (1610) does not mention any possessions in Ormskirk. The Standishes of Standish did not hold land in Burscough, or in Newburgh in Lathom, the other places in Ormskirk parish mentioned in the Captain's will; and therefore their possession of a cottage in Ormskirk town must not mislead us into concluding that Capt. Myles was claiming their estate. Similarly, the fact that the Standishes of Standish held in Wroughton 4 acres of land and 2 acres of pasture in 1546 may be ignored, although that township is named in the Captain's will.

It is clear, therefore, that the lands that the manorial family of Standish held and the lands that Capt. Myles claimed lie for the most part in different localities, and that they never owned land in most of the townships that he names. There is no evidence that they held in Burscough, Mawdesley, Newburgh, Croston, or that they had any land in the Isle of Man. There is indeed a Burscough family charter, dated 2 Henry VI [1423-4], among the Standish evidences which Mr. Earwaker published (*Earwaker*, cxvii), a settlement of lands in Burscough and Litham (Lathom) by Catherine, late wife of Richard de Burscough, or [?on] Richard her son, with remainder to Alice, daughter of Gilbert de Standish; but the lands in reversion never reached the Standishes of Standish, or they would have been mentioned in their settlements and inquisitions.

The holdings of the Standishes of Duxbury may next be examined. It is with this branch that Capt. Myles has been commonly but, as it seems to the writer, erroneously identified by the majority of writers. They acquired the manor of Duxbury from the family of that name, early in the fourteenth century, in a romantic way. Henry de Duxbury had taken part in the rebellion of Adam Banastre and was imprisoned at Lancaster, but was suffered to go about the town. He granted a rent from his lands to Hugh de Standish, who undertook to aid in his delivery. (*Assize Roll* 425, m. 6.) This concession paved the way for further surrenders. The connection of Hugh with the parent stock at Standish is not quite clear, but there is evidence that his grandparents were members of the Standish family. His father, whose surname he sometimes used, was Robert de Haydock, rector of Standish. (Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 145b, nos. 63, 69, 70; and account of Duxbury in *Victoria County Histories*, Lancashire.) The chief estate of the Standishes of Duxbury from very early times was in Duxbury, Heapey, and Bradley (in Stand-



ish with Langtree). They also held in Heath Charnock, Crosby, and elsewhere. Alexander Standish of Duxbury, who died in 1622, had about 432 acres of various lands in Duxbury, and about 332 acres in Heath Charnock. He held extensively in Heapey and Anglezark. (Lancashire Inquisitions, vol. 24, no. 56, printed in *Publications of the Lancashire and Cheshire Record Society*, vol. 17, pp. 397-400.) These places are not named in the Captain's will. In the places that are named in the will the Standishes of Duxbury appear not to have had any tenements. This again would seem to prove that, of whatever estates Capt. Myles was defrauded, they were not the property of Standish of Duxbury; and, therefore, presumably, he was not a member of this particular branch of the Standishes.

It must be admitted, however, that this conclusion is not in harmony with the opinion of several American writers, who state that the name of the town of Duxbury in the Plymouth Colony was derived from Duxbury in Lancashire and was given to the New England town because of Capt. Myles Standish's connection with Duxbury Hall.\* The late Justin Winsor wrote: "It [the town of Duxbury] received the name of Duxbury out of respect to Captain Standish, from Duxbury Hall, the seat of the Standish family in England" (*History of Duxbury*, p. 11); but that this was merely Mr. Winsor's personal opinion, unsupported by evidence, may be inferred from another statement by him, that this "undoubtedly is the origin of the name of the New England town" (*ib.*, p. 12), and by his expression of dissent from the opinion of an anonymous writer in *Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll.*, vol. 2, p. 4, who as early as 1793 wrote: "The probable etymology [of the name of the New England town] is Dux and borough, or burrow, as it was then written. It being a grant to the Captain or Leader, it was called his borough." This same anonymous writer, though he records that "Capt. Standish . . . was born in Lancashire in England, and was heir apparent to a great estate," adds to his explanation of the name of the town the significant footnote: "Many towns in Plymouth Colony are called after places in England, from which the first settlers came. Though there is a town of this name in England, it is said, that no persons, who first came to Plymouth, were from that place." The late William Henry Whitmore, in his "Essay on the Origin of the Names of Towns in Massachusetts," Boston, 1873, p. 17 (reprinted from *Mass. Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, vol. 12), says that Duxbury was named "in compliment to the Standishes of Duxbury Hall; to which family Miles Standish probably claimed relationship." But although Capt. Myles was one of the leading men in the new settlement and was a member of a committee to fix boundaries between Plymouth and Duxbury, it ought not to be taken for granted that the name was his choice; and even if he did choose the name, it does not necessarily follow that Duxbury in England was his birthplace or the home of his family. It is possible that he gave the name *Duxbury* to the town in the Plymouth Colony in honor of the Park held by an important branch of the Standishes in Lancashire. To the writer,

\* *Vide supra*, p. 340.



however, it seems that the facts given in the preceding paragraph in regard to the lands held by the Standishes of Duxbury and those mentioned in Capt. Myles's will are of greater weight as evidence than the conjectures of American writers as to the origin of the name of the New England town.

Before leaving the subject of Capt. Myles's connection with the Standishes of Duxbury, it may be well to refer to statements that have been made about an alleged mutilation of the page in the parish register of Chorley, co. Lancaster, which is supposed by some to have contained the record of his baptism.

On 17 Aug. 1871 a piece of ground on Captain's Hill in the New England Duxbury was consecrated as the future site of the imposing monument to Standish which now rises high on that headland. Gen. Horace Binney Sargent was the orator of the day, and in the course of his tribute to the famous Pilgrim captain he declared: "To defeat the title of his line to lands in England, the rent-roll of which is half a million per annum, the hand of fraud is supposed to have defaced the page that contained the parish record of his birth." (Myles Standish, with an Account of the Exercises of Consecration of the Monument Ground on Captain's Hill, Boston, 1871, p. 24.)

In Winsor's "History of Duxbury," Boston, 1849, pp. 96-97, may be found the following account of an attempt on the part of the descendants of Capt. Myles Standish to investigate his claim to estates in England:\*

"In the fall of 1846, an association was formed among the descendants of Capt. Standish for the purpose of making investigations, and upwards of \$3000 were furnished to their agent, I. W. R. Bromley, Esq., who started on his mission in November of that year, and returned in October of the following year, without however accomplishing the object of his search. I have been favored with the perusal of some of his correspondence with the Corresponding Secretary of the Association, and some brief minutes which I have gleaned from them may not be uninteresting. The property, to which it was his object to prove the right of Capt. Standish, comprises large tracts of rich farming lands, including several valuable coal mines, and produces a yearly income of £100,000 or more. From a commission, which was found, appointing Standish to a lieutenantancy in Her Majesty's forces on the continent, the date of his birth was found, as also from incidents of his life in New England, which have now become a portion of her history, and from other data in the possession of his descendants, which all led to the conclusion that the year 1684 [*sic*, 1584] must have been that of his birth. The family seats are situated near the village of Chorley in Lancashire, and the records of this parish were thoroughly investigated from the year 1549 to 1652. And here in connection comes an incident in the researches of Mr. Bromley, which deserves particular attention, and causes the fair conclusion, that Standish was the true and rightful heir to the estates, and that they were truly 'surreptitiously detained' from him, and are now enjoyed by those, to whom they do not justly belong.

\* Mr. Winsor states also that there had been "several attempts" for the recovery of the property.



The records were all readily deciphered, with the exception of the years 1584 and 1585, the very dates, about which time Standish is supposed to have been born; and the parchment leaf which contained the registers of the births of these years was wholly illegible, and their appearance was such, that the conclusion was at once established, that it had been done purposely with pumice stone or otherwise, to destroy the legal evidence of the parentage of Standish, and his consequent title to the estates thereabout. The mutilation of these pages is supposed to have been accomplished, when about twenty years before, similar inquiries were made by the family in America. The rector of the parish, when afterwards requested by the investigator to certify that the pages were gone, at once suspected his design of discovering the title to the property, and taking advantage of the rigor of the law, (as he had entered as an antiquarian researcher merely,) compelled him to pay the sum of about £15, or suffer imprisonment.

"As it was said that the Captain married his first wife in the Isle of Man, this island was visited with hopes of discovering there his marriage registered, but without success, as no records of a date early enough were to be found. And thus it will be seen that on account of the destruction of all legal proof, the property must remain forever hopelessly irrecoverable."

Winsor's "History of Duxbury" was published in 1849, very soon after Mr. Bromley's unsuccessful investigations in England. In Goodwin's "The Pilgrim Republic," Boston, 1888, p. 452, the story appears in part as follows: "It was found that . . . the leaf for 1584-5, in the Chorley parish-register, had been pumiced so carefully as to leave no trace of the writing, though the record is otherwise complete from 1549 to 1652. This defaced page is not even now open to inspection . . . the rector, finding him [Bromley] searching for Standish's birth, arrested him under some ancient law, and enforced on him a fine of about £75, with the alternative of imprisonment; and he even refused to certify that the register is illegible at that point. The incumbent of Chorley seems to act as watch-dog for a patron who doubts the soundness of his titles."

The defect in the register is a fact; but the story of the fine puts a strain on one's credulity,\* and the suggestion of fraudulent erasure is remarkable. Why delete the record of several months to blot out one entry? The method would be far from economical. Besides, no person has ever testified to having seen the baptismal entry in the Chorley register before the alleged defacement; there is no proof that it ever was there. The state of the Chorley parish register is not accurately described in these reports. The fact is that the top of page 39 has been torn off, and that in other parts of the same page the writing cannot be deciphered. This page 39 contains a portion only of the entries for 1584, the alleged date of Capt. Myles's birth. The two pages immediately preceding contain baptismal entries for the early part of the year, down to and including 8 May, and these are

\* Dr. Myles Standish of Boston informs the editor of the REGISTER that Bromley merely claimed that he was *threatened* with a fine. It will be noticed that the £15 of Mr. Winsor's narrative has become £75 (instead of \$75) in Mr. Goodwin's book.



quite readable. Nor is the torn page altogether illegible. In the entries thereon for May, June, and July no names of persons can be read. In July and August fragments can be deciphered, while from 23 Sept. to the end of the year almost all is distinguishable. Although all of the record for 1585 is not legible, enough can be deciphered to show that no baptism of a boy named Myles is entered under that year. It is inaccurate to say, as Goodwin does, that "the record is otherwise complete from 1549 to 1652." There are many gaps in the register, the most serious being the lack of any entries for the years 1553-1556 inclusive and 1599-1611 inclusive. Mice and damp have wrought great havoc in other pages. Neglect in the remote past rather than fraud is responsible for the difficulties of the transcriber. (Cf. *The Registers of the Parish Church of Chorley*, published by the Lancashire Parish Register Society, 1910.)\*

In sending Mr. Bromley to investigate their claims to Standish lands, the Standish descendants in America had, no doubt, the Duxbury Park estates in mind; for Frank Hall Standish had died in 1840 and had been succeeded by a second cousin, William Standish Carr, who assumed the name of Standish. When Mr. Bromley arrived at Chorley he would naturally be received with suspicion. The disturbances of 1813-14 would be still remembered. For, after the death of the last baronet in 1812, one Thomas Standish, a weaver or collier of Blackrod, with a party of colliers, took possession (4 June 1813) of Duxbury Hall, claiming that he was lawful heir. (Cf. *Preston Guardian*, 15 June 1901.) Though he was evicted by a troop of dragoons, tried, and sent to Lancaster gaol, yet popular sympathy was on his side, and for long afterwards demonstrations were made in his favor. No doubt certain claims of this kind would be revived when Frank Hall Standish died unmarried in 1840. These disputes might account for the discouragement Mr. Bromley received when he went to consult the Chorley parish register in behalf of the descendants of Capt. Myles Standish. As far as the Duxbury Park estates are concerned, Capt. Myles did not mention Duxbury in his will, but he did claim something else which the Standishes of Duxbury never possessed.

It seems probable, therefore, that Capt. Myles Standish was not a great-great-grandson of the squire of Standish or of the squire of Duxbury. So much for negative conclusions. But there is good evidence that he was connected with another family of the name, viz., the family of Standish of Ormskirk; for, as has already been stated, the Ormskirk Standishes had an estate in the very Lancashire townships mentioned in the Captain's will, and probably nowhere else, and in the time of Myles an offshoot of this Ormskirk branch was settled in the Isle of Man. From the copies of deeds, collected by the present writer and numbered by him,† with a few references

\* Dr. Myles Standish states that in 1912 it was entirely plain to him that the defect in the Chorley register was due to an erasure. The writer, however, calls attention to the fact that many other pages present the same appearance as p. 39, and in his judgment this may be due to wear while in a damp condition. The editors of the transcription make no mention of erasure. The register has been cleverly restored (the torn pages having been mended with new parchment) and splendidly bound.

† *Vide infra*, pp. 363-370.



to other sources, it is now possible to give some account of this family.

The first member of the family whom the writer has been able to trace is William Standish of Ormskirk, who was concerned in law-suits in 1444 and 1446. About the same time or a little earlier a Huan Standish is found; and if *Huan* is equivalent to *Ewan* and *Evan* (*Vanus*), these two men may be the father and son who are mentioned in a deed of 1481 (*vide infra*, Deeds, no. 1). Huan Standish was a witness at Ormskirk on the Feast of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 15 Henry VI [2 Feb. 1436/7]. (Towneley MSS., DD. 210, 241.) Ewan (? Huan) Standish was witness to an oath in Ormskirk church in 1446. Another witness was one Thomas Crofte of Ormskirk, yeoman, a man of credence, good name and fame, and above 80 years of age. This is interesting, as the Standish and Croft families afterwards intermarried. (Scarisbrick Charters, no. 162, in *Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire*, N.S., vol. 14.) A third member of the family, Hugh (Hugo), was prominent in the locality somewhat later. Hugh Standish of Ormskirk, gent., was accused of breaking into the closes of Henry Atherton, who had lands in Bickerstaffe, Burscough, Ormskirk, etc. The case was tried in Lent, 16 Edward IV [1476/7]. (Lancaster Plea Rolls, no. 44.) Hugh Standish of Ormskirk, gent., was also accused with Elizabeth Fletcher, widow, and William Fletcher, of having disseised James Ormskirk. He was tried in Lent, 23 Edward IV [1483]. (Lancaster Plea Rolls, no. 57, m. 15d.) He appears to have varied these lively proceedings with acts of piety; for Thomas, Earl of Derby, and others founded a chantry at the altar of Our Lady in Ormskirk church, at some time during the latter half of the fifteenth century, and among the founders appears the name of Hugh Standish. The chantry was endowed with lands in Aughton and Ormskirk. (Valor Ecclesiasticus, vol. 5, p. 223, published by the Record Commission; Victoria County Histories, Lancashire, vol. 3, p. 246, note.) It may perhaps be conjectured that Hugh was a younger son of William Standish and that his elder brother Huan or Evan renounced his rights because he had left the locality.

The first reference to the family estate occurs in 1481, when only two places, Ormskirk and Newburgh, are mentioned. The messuages, lands, tenements, rents, and services there were on 20 May, 21 Edward IV [1481], in possession of the Hugh already referred to, and a certain Evan (Vanus) Standish of Warrington, son of William Standish, deceased, released to Hugh all his right and claim to them. Hamo (? Thomas) Atherton, Esq., Geoffrey Hulme, Gilbert Gerard, and others were witnesses to this quitclaim deed. (*Vide infra*, Deeds, no. 1.)

Twenty years afterwards the family estate was held by Gilbert Standish of Ormskirk, gentleman. By a deed dated at Ormskirk 11 June, 17 Henry VII [1502], the estate, now described as messuages, cottages, lands, and tenements, with appurtenances, was settled on Gilbert for life, with remainder to Robert Standish, his son and heir, and the heirs of the said Robert and Margaret Croft, daughter and



heir of Robert Croft.\* Ormskirk and Newburgh are still the only two places named where lands are held. This settlement was witnessed by Sir Henry Halsall, Knight, Thomas Hesketh, Esq., Thomas Atherton, Esq., and others. Peter Gerard and Richard Hulme, clerks, were feoffees. (Deeds, no. 2.)

The prior and canons of Burscough had lands in Ormskirk, and from their rentals we learn that the Standish family of Ormskirk held part at least of their land there from the Priory. In the rental for the year 1524 "the widow of Robert Standish" appears as a tenant. We may deduce from this that Robert, son of Gilbert, had died before this time; and, possibly, that his heir was a minor and that the land was held in his mother's name. (Duchy of Lancaster Rentals, bundle 5, no. 16.)

The brief of a rental of the lands of Margaret Standish, Robert's widow, shows that in 1529 the estate was located not only in Ormskirk and Newburgh, as formerly, but in Burscough, Croston, Mawdesley, and Wrightington as well. We may perhaps surmise that the lands in these four latter townships came from the Croft family by Margaret's marriage with Robert Standish. No details are given in the rental, but only the total sum, which is, "except libo redd," £3. 12s. 10d. (Deeds, no. 3.) The sum is not a very large one, even allowing for the different value of modern money. We have no means of deciding whether it represents the rents of the whole estate, or only of the third part usually held by the widow. But for the first time all the Lancashire townships mentioned by Capt. Myles Standish in his will are named in conjunction with the family of Standish of Ormskirk.

There is a gap at this period in the records of this family; but in 1539 a Thomas Standish is found in possession of the estate, and his wife Jane or Joan is mentioned. On 18 July 1539 Thomas Standish of Ormskirk mortgaged or sold for £10 a messuage and lands in Wrightington, of the clear value of 16s. over all manner of charges which Jane, wife of the said Thomas, had in the said tenement. Nevertheless, if Thomas or his heirs should wish to buy back the premises, they might do so on due warning and repayment within ten years. George Nelson, the purchaser, entered into a bond to keep true to these indentures. Four years afterwards a messuage in Wrightington in mortgage was surrendered to Thomas Standish of Ormskirk by George Nelson. The tenants had been William Hesketh and Alice Robinson. (Deeds, nos. 4, 5, 6, 8, 9.)

On 7 July, 32 Henry VIII [1540], a family settlement was made, the record of which is perhaps the most important deed yet discovered, for it names not only Thomas Standish of Ormskirk, but his two brothers, John and Huan, and in addition his own daughter Anne. In the feoffment Thomas gave his messuages, lands, tenements, rents, reversions, services, and all hereditaments whatsoever in Ormskirk, Burscough, Wrightington, Newburgh, Mawdesley, and Croston, or elsewhere in the County of Lancaster, to trustees, the first of whom was the rector of Aughton. The estate was for the

\* Probably this settlement was made when the marriage contract between Robert and Margaret was signed. Margaret is not called Robert's wife in the deed. — *ERROR.*



use of Thomas himself for his life, and afterwards during five years for the use of Anne his daughter, provided always that if John, the brother of Thomas, or anyone else who was next heir to Thomas, paid Anne £20, the trustees were to hold the estate for the use of John or the next heir. After the five years the estate was to be held for the use of the right heir of Thomas legitimately begotten; in default, for the use of John, the brother already mentioned, and his legitimate heirs; in default, for the use of Huan, brother of the aforesaid Thomas, and the heirs of Huan. This settlement was sealed by Thomas Standish. Those who afterwards sold the estate may have infringed this trust, and it is very probable that Capt. Myles Standish claimed lands by virtue of the remainders in this very deed. (Deeds, no. 7.)

In 1543 a person appeared on the scene who was destined to have a fateful influence on the fortunes of Standish of Ormskirk. This was a gentleman named William Stopford, sometimes described as of Merton, or Martin in Burscough, and later as of Bispham (the Bispham near Burscough), a township in Croston parish. He was at one time secretary to the Earl of Derby, and is probably the William Stopford who farmed Eccleston rectory in Leyland hundred, and whose gravestone, dated 1584, may be seen in Eccleston churchyard. He was evidently a man of wealth and influence, and he seems to have acquired in parcels part, and perhaps all, of the estate of the Standishes of Ormskirk. The transfer began in the time of the Thomas Standish already mentioned.

On 10 May, 35 Henry VIII [1543], Thomas Standish, for divers considerations and £10, sold (*ad opus imperpetuum*) to William Stopford of Merton all his messuages in Wrightington, lately in the tenure of William Hesketh, Alice Robinson, and Robert Finch. An annual rent of 7s. was to be paid to Thomas and his heirs at Pentecost and at the Feast of St. Martin, in equal portions. Thomas appointed Richard Mason of Lathom and Richard Prescot as attorneys to deliver possession, and was bound in £60 to Stopford to keep the covenant made. (Deeds, nos. 10, 11.) It was probably this annual rent of 7s. from holdings in Wrightington that Thomas Standish of Ormskirk granted to William Stopford for the sum of £5. 3s. 4d. on 24 Apr., 37 Henry VIII [1545]. (Deeds, nos. 12, 13.)

Ill fortune was evidently dogging the steps of Thomas Standish. He was parting with his estate, and moreover he was unhappy in his domestic life. In 1558 (1548 is crossed out in Piccope's transcript) this latter trouble reached its culmination, for on 20 Nov. in that year John Hanson, M.A., Archdeacon of Richmond, pronounced sentence of divorce between Thomas Standish of Ormskirk parish and Jane (Joanna) Stanley, otherwise Standish, of the same parish. The reason given for the divorce was that Thomas was not 9 years old and Jane not 11 years old when they were married. (Deeds, no. 14.)

This sad event is the last we hear of poor Thomas Standish. There is another gap in the records, but in the course of time his son and successor Hugh Standish is found in possession of the estates. On 20 Nov., 9 Elizabeth [1566], Hugh Standish, late of Wigan, gentle-



man, son and heir of Thomas Standish of Ormskirk, surrenders his right and claim to a messuage in Wrightington, in the tenure of Margaret Hesketh, widow, and Robert Hesketh, to William Stopford of Bispham. (Deeds, no. 15.) This refers to the land sold by his father, and we may infer that Thomas had recently died and had been succeeded by Hugh. Jane (Joanna) Standish, widow of Thomas Standish late of Ormskirk, probably the divorced Jane, appears again on 10 Aug. 1569, when she quitclaims to her son Hugh (Hugo) all right and claim that ever she had in all messuages, burgages, lands, and tenements in Ormskirk, Burscough, Newburgh, or elsewhere in the county. A few days afterwards, 14 Aug. 1569, Hugh granted to his mother Jane for life an annuity of 40s. out of all his messuages, burgages, lands, and tenements in Ormskirk. (Deeds, nos. 16, 17.)

Hugh now began a series of transactions with William Stopford in which the estate of Standish of Ormskirk seems to have been bartered away. By a final concord made at Lancaster on Monday in the fourth week of Lent, 12 Elizabeth [1570], he sold or mortgaged to William Stopford and Roger Sonkey, for £40, 3 messuages, 4 cottages, 4 orchards, 26 acres of land, 5 acres of pasture, 4 acres of meadow, 40 acres of moor, and 8 acres of turbary in Wrightington, Newburgh, Ormskirk, and Burscough. Hugh granted them to William and Roger and to the heirs of William. (Deeds, no. 18.) About a year later, on 12 Feb., 13 Elizabeth [1570/1], we find Hugh Standish of Ormskirk, gent., leasing land in Ormskirk for twenty-one years to William Heiton of Birchley, Esq. (Deeds, no. 19.) On 8 Mar., 13 Elizabeth [1570/1], Hugh Standish, son of Thomas Standish, deceased, granted for £66. 13s. 4d. to William Stopford of Bispham all those messuages, lands, tenements, rents, services, and hereditaments whatsoever, which were his in Ormskirk. (Deeds, no. 20.) On 13 June, 13 Elizabeth [1571], Hugh was bound in an immense sum for those days, £200, to William Stopford, to keep covenants specified in indentures relating to Hugh's land "in the town of Ormskirk." (Deeds, no. 21.) A final concord was also made between them on the Monday after the Feast of St. Bartholomew [Aug. 1571], concerning tenements in Ormskirk. Hugh granted to William 6 messuages there and 4 cottages, 10 tofts, 6 gardens, 6 orchards, 12 acres of land, 4 acres of meadow, 10 acres of pasture, 1 acre of wood, and 5 acres of moor. But William regranted to Hugh for life part of the said tenements, viz., 4 messuages, 2 tofts, 3 gardens, 3 orchards, 6 acres of land, 2 acres of meadow, and 4 acres of pasture. (Deeds, no. 22.)

William Stopford now made it his care to secure the consent and quitclaim of those interested in the estate of Standish of Ormskirk in respect to these bargains with Hugh. The most interesting release is that given by John Standish of the Isle of Man, evidently the uncle of Hugh, that is to say, the brother of his father Thomas Standish. John has already been mentioned in the settlement made in 1540, when a remainder was vested in him. And the release given by him is highly important, since it shows that at least one member of the family of Standish of Ormskirk settled in the Isle of Man, thus making more probable the view taken by the writer that Capt. Myles Standish belonged to this branch. It also suggests, in the opinion

of the writer, the direction in which we should look for the father and mother of Myles. In a deed, dated 1572, John Standish of the Isle of Man, for divers considerations and sums of money paid him by William Stopford of Bispham, releases to the latter all his rights in all those messuages, lands, and tenements which lately were in the possession of Robert Standish, late of Ormskirk, and all those messuages, lands, and tenements which William Stopford has by the gift and feoffment of Hugh Standish, late of Ormskirk, son and heir of Thomas deceased. The lands, etc., were in the vill or hamlets of Ormskirk and Wrightington. (Deeds, no. 23.) In another deed, which is dated 20 Apr. 1572, and is probably a duplicate differently abstracted, the lands, etc., are described as lately in the possession of Thomas Standish, late of Ormskirk, gentleman, and as lying in the vill of Ormskirk, Wrightington, Parbold, Croston, and Mawdesley. Parbold is perhaps a mistake for Newburgh. Another place, "Kerschagh," appears in the marginal heading, and may be an error for Burscough. (Deeds, no. 24.)

On 3 Oct., 14 Elizabeth [1572], Hugh Standish sold to William Stopford the Mersers Field in Ormskirk. (Deeds, no. 25.) A further grant and concession is dated 29 Jan., 18 Elizabeth [1575/6]; in this deed Ormskirk only is mentioned, but the bargaining away of the family interest there would seem to be comprehensive and absolute. Hugh Standish, late of Wigan, gentleman (the reversion to the old description is noteworthy), grants to William Stopford of Bispham, gentleman, all and singular those messuages, lands, tenements, rents, services, and whatsoever hereditaments he holds in the vill of Ormskirk. He also concedes any claim that he has in the premises for the term of his life or for a term of years. He makes Roger Sonky and Reginald Mason attorneys to deliver possession. (Deeds, no. 26.)

The Jane or Joan Standish who was divorced from Thomas her husband now appears on the scene again, but under a different name. She has evidently married again, and been left a widow a second time. She also has been persuaded by Stopford to renounce any claim to the estate he has purchased. The quitclaim deed, which is dated 3 May, 18 Elizabeth [1576], is in English; and by it Joan Scott of Wigan, widow, who stands endowed of the third part of all the messuages, etc., within the town of Ormskirk that were the possessions of Thomas Standish, sometime her husband, or of Hugh Standish her son, grants, for certain sums of money, unto William Stopford of Bispham and his heirs for ever all her estate, right, and demand in the said premises. (Deeds, no. 27.)

Yet another person gave up all claim to the estate in Ormskirk. The deed leaves us to guess whether his interest had come through his wife, and if so, who she was. On 12 Sept., 19 Elizabeth [1577], a certain Richard Mosse of Ormskirk granted all right and claim that ever he had in all the messuages, lands, etc., in Ormskirk that were lately the possessions of Hugh Standish or of Thomas Standish his father. (Deeds, no. 28.)

Thus, long before the birth of Capt. Myles Standish, a great part, at any rate, of the estate of the Standish family of Ormskirk had been



alienated.\* It is unlikely, however, that Hugh parted with the whole of his estate. The parish registers of Ormskirk show that descendants of Hugh remained in the locality for a long time. A Hugh Standish is prominent in the registers; and, if he be the one mentioned above, he must have been young when (about 1566) he inherited the estate and began bartering it away. Several children of Hugh were baptized at Ormskirk — Ann in 1591, Edith in 1592, Jane in 1595, and one without name in 1599. A child of Hugh was buried in 1600. Hugh Standish himself was buried 10 Dec. 1606 in the high chancel, an honor commonly reserved for benefactors. It will be recalled that his ancestor had contributed to the founding of a chantry. A Grace Standish was buried in the high chancel in 1620. Many other Standishes are named in the registers.

One might naturally expect to find in the Ormskirk registers the baptismal record of Myles Standish, but it is not there. The registers, however, are defective, like those of Chorley, a fact to which further reference will be made. But Capt. Myles was probably not a son of the Hugh who sold the estates; for this Hugh does not appear to have held lands in the Isle of Man, and his successor at Ormskirk seems to have been a Henry Standish. Nor did Thomas, Hugh's father, claim any Manx estate.

Now if Myles Standish was not a descendant of Thomas Standish, the father of Hugh, attention is naturally directed to the two brothers of Thomas mentioned in the latter's settlement of 1540, namely, John and Huan.

If the former of these may be identified with the John Standish of the quitclaim deed, then he did settle in the Isle of Man, as this deed shows. But in 1572 John renounced for himself and for his heirs forever all right to the lands in question; and therefore Myles could not reasonably claim the lands, or any moiety of them, if he were a son or descendant of John and knew about the deed of renunciation.

The other son of Robert Standish mentioned in 1540 as brother of Thomas and John was Huan. The probability is that Myles was his son or descendant. Did Huan also, like his brother John, settle in the Isle of Man? It is a remarkable fact that "Huyn Standish" was a landowner in Man. In 1540, at the time of the dissolution of the monasteries, he held a tenement in Sulby, consisting of lands of the Abbey at Lezayre. He paid to the Abbey a rent of 24s., as the *Computus* shows. This was the estate of Ellanbane, which continued to be held by the Standishes until the eighteenth century. The Standish heiress married a Christian, and the descendants were known popularly as the Standish-Christians, to distinguish them from other Christians. (Information from Canon Quine.) Ellanbane consists of a pretty house and grounds, but it has now passed from the possession of the Christian family. The comparative rarity of the form Huyn or Huan adds to the probability that this Huyn was brother of Thomas Standish of Ormskirk.

\* The lands sold by Hugh Standish to William Stopford came, partly by purchase and partly by marriage with the Stopfords, into the possession of the Hesketh family of Rufford, and it is quite possible that some of them remain to-day in the hands of the representative of that family, Sir Thomas Fermor-Hesketh of Rufford Hall, not far from Ormskirk.



There was considerable traffic between Lancashire and the Isle of Man, owing to the connection of the Stanleys, Earls of Derby, with both. They had large estates near Ormskirk, and they were "Kings" of Man. It has been shown that the Standishes of Ormskirk were connected by marriage with one branch of the Stanley family, Thomas Standish having married Joanna Stanley; and the Earls' interest in the Isle of Man might account for the migration thither of some of the Standishes of Ormskirk.

Owing to the difficulties of research in the Isle of Man, it has not been possible to draw up a connected account of the Manx Standishes. But the fragmentary items that have been collected indicate that there was more than one branch there in the reign of Henry VIII.

In the Manx Manorial Rolls, under the year 1511, there appears, below the heading "Cottages in Castletown," an Edward Standysh, who paid 2s. 4d. for "one room" granted by the lieutenant. (Information from Mr. W. Cubbon, Douglas Librarian, Isle of Man.) In 1540 the Huan already mentioned is found. About 1600 William Standish "the older" was vicar of Andreas, Isle of Man. A John Standish, son of William, was vicar of Lezayre about 1640. (*Manx Society Vols.*) As the question of the religion of Myles Standish is sometimes debated, it is noteworthy that several members of this section of the family were clergy of the Church of England. Not only clergymen but also parliamentarians are found amongst the Manx Standishes. A William Standish was a member of the House of Keys, 1637-1643. One of the name, described as William Standish of Ellanbane, gave depositions concerning the execution of Capt. William Christian in 1662. (*Ib.*, vol. 26, p. 18.) This William Standish appears to have taken sides against the Countess of Derby. A John Standish was a member of the House of Keys in 1651 and took an active part in the rising on the Island when the Manxmen declared for the Parliament. He was probably lieutenant or cornet in the Lezayre militia. He was present at the capture of Peel Castle under Capt. Radcliffe, and took a flag of truce there with the ostensible object of parleying with Maj. Woods, the commandant. His real purpose was to speak with the garrison in the Manx tongue, and to secure their defection in the night assault during which the castle was taken. Different persons of the same name, John Standish, were members of the Keys in later times. A William Standish is said to have owned Pulrose near Douglas. (Information from Canon Quine.)

The tradition is known in the Isle of Man that Rose and Barbara, the successive wives of Capt. Myles Standish, were natives of the Island and members of a Standish family there. But the story has possibly come from America. At any rate, Moore, once a deemster in the Island, says in his book on Manx names that careful search in the manorial records reveals no trace of Myles, Rose, or Barbara. This is probable; for it is chiefly landowners in succession who are named in the rolls, and Capt. Myles seems to have lost his Manx estate as well as his Lancashire lands.

The conclusion which we reach, therefore, is that Capt. Myles Standish came not from Standish nor from Duxbury, but from the



Standish family of Ormskirk, co. Lancaster, through one of the younger branches of that family holding lands in the Isle of Man. It may be added that he was probably a descendant of Huan, son of Robert Standish of Ormskirk.

If Capt. Myles was indeed born in Lancashire, as Nathaniel Morton in his "New-Englands Memoriall" testifies, then his most probable birthplace was Ormskirk. It has been stated above that the old registers there are defective. For 1584 and 1585, the time about which he is supposed to have been born (*vide supra*, p. 349), the entries are fairly numerous; but another tradition assigns his birth to 1587 (see *Mass. Hist. Soc. Proceedings*, vol. 15, p. 324, Oct. 1877), and for March and April of this year there are no entries in the Ormskirk register, the spaces having been left blank by the clerk.

It remains to attempt to answer one or two questions which will, no doubt, occur to many readers, but on which the deeds printed at the end of this article throw no light. Who was William, the first Standish of Ormskirk? How and when did the Ormskirk Standishes spring from the Standishes of Standish? Although the successive generations that have been mentioned, William, Hugh, Gilbert, Robert, Thomas, show that Capt. Myles's statement about his great-grandfather must, as stated above, be understood in a general sense, nevertheless he was likely to be right in the conviction that his branch of the family was descended from the manorial lords of Standish.

The view taken by the present writer, supported by a number of minute considerations too tedious to go through in detail, is that the family of Standish of Ormskirk was connected with that of Standish of Standish through a third, intermediate branch. With this in view two other families of Standish may be mentioned in conclusion.

First, it is possible that one of the Standish families who held in Croston was the intermediate branch.

It will be remembered that Capt. Myles Standish claimed land in Croston and Mawdesley. Towards the end of the fourteenth century two members of the Standish family, Fulk (Fulco) and Robert, married respectively the daughter and the widow of Sir William de Lea, who had an estate in Croston and vicinity. The relationship between Fulk and Robert is not stated. On 1 Feb. 1389/90 two cousins had an old charter confirmed to them. (Calendar of Patent Rolls, Richard II, 1388-1392, p. 184.) They were Thomas Fleming, Knight, and Alice, daughter of William del Lee, Knight, whom Fulk de Standish had married. The cousins were heirs of a certain William de la Mare, to whom Edward I had granted a weekly market on Wednesdays at William's manor of Croston and a three days' fair on the eve, day, and morrow of St. Wilfrid the Confessor, and also free warren in all his demesne lands there and in Mawdesley and Longton. The other marriage was that of Sir Robert de Standish (son of John de Standish, squire of Standish, 1322-1350), who achieved distinction, was knighted, and became sheriff of co. Lancaster. He married Isolda, widow of William de Lea. William and Isolda had held the manors of Croston and Mawdesley or moieties of them. Through these alliances the Standishes appear to have gained a footing in these



vills. Sir Robert and Isolda are mentioned in deeds relating to land in Croston in 11 Richard II [1387-8], and Robert's father John had obtained a lease of land in Croston. (Towneley MSS., BB. 102, 1643.) Soon afterwards another John Standish appears (whether son of Sir Robert or not cannot be ascertained), holding in Croston, Mawdesley, Wrightington, and other places. (*Ib.*, BB. 1504.) These three townships are identical with three mentioned in the Captain's will. But part of the estate of this John came from his wife Alice de Bretherton, whose parents, Henry and Margery, in 1410 had land in Wigan, Ashton-in-Makerfield, Wrightington, Croston, and Euxton. (Lancaster Plea Rolls, no. 4, m. 21.) The son and heir of this John Standish was Christopher Standish (Towneley MSS., BB. 1606, GG. 1252), who married Margaret, daughter of Robert Unton. John Standish's daughter Alison was to marry Robert Unton's son Henry. (*Ib.*, BB. 14.) Lettice, wife of Edward Rishton, was one of the daughters and heirs of Christopher Standish, 8 Henry VIII [1516-17]. (*Ib.*, RE. 296.) The estate seems to have been sold to the Heskeths of Rufford, and nothing further has been learned of the family.

Secondly, there is yet another branch of the Standish family which held in some of the other townships referred to in Capt. Myles Standish's will; and this branch, the family of Standish of Scholes in Eccleston, in the parish of Prescott, appears more likely to be the connecting link between the parent stock and the Standishes of Ormskirk.

Sir Robert, son of John de Standish, has already been mentioned in connection with Croston. Ralph de Standish, another son of the same squire, and also a knight, was the first Standish of Scholes. Ralph, whose elder brother Henry was manorial lord of Standish from 1350 to 1396, served the Black Prince, who granted him an annuity of £20. He was knighted, and as Sir Ralph de Standish was made warden of Scarborough Castle in 1381. The references to him in Standish deeds show that he was a strong character and was not noted for conjugal fidelity. He was a large landowner, and among other estates acquired one named "The Scholes" in Eccleston in the parish of Prescott, which was held by him in 1366 of the Abbey of Cockersand, and was held afterwards by his heirs, as the rentals show. There are several indications of a connection between the important family of Standish of Scholes, whose descent can be traced down to the seventeenth century, and Standish of Ormskirk.

The nucleus of the estate of the Standishes of Ormskirk was in Ormskirk and in Newburgh, a hamlet of Lathom township. Now the Standishes of Scholes held in Lathom and Ormskirk (Pal. of Lancaster Feet of Fines, bundle 28, m. 87); in the latter vill they were tenants, holding messuages, land, and tenements, of Burscough Priory, as were the Standishes of Ormskirk. (Lancashire Inquisitions, vol. 9, no. 3.) Further, the Standishes of Scholes held in Sutton (the Sutton in Prescott parish), and were sometimes known as Standishes of Sutton. (Victoria County Histories, Lancashire, vol. 4, p. 94, note.) This is interesting; for a Hugh Standish (very possibly Hugh Standish of Ormskirk) held Pymfeldes and Northalk

in Sutton in Apr., 37 Henry VI [1458-9]. (Piccope MSS., vol. 9, p. 370.) If it should turn out, as seems likely, that the Standish family of Ormskirk was derived from the Standishes of Scholes, then we have perhaps identified the "second or younger brother" through whom Capt. Myles traced his descent from the parent stock.

Some further particulars concerning this brave soldier may be given. Sir Ralph de Standish, Knight, was the younger brother of Henry de Standish, of Standish, Esq. Their father John had many sons, of whom William, Henry, Edmund, and Ralph were mentioned in the settlement in 1332. (Final Concords, vol. 2, p. 89.) Another son, John, is referred to in West's MS., and another, Gilbert, became rector of Standish in 1357. A seventh son, Sir Robert, has already been mentioned. William died before his father, and Henry succeeded to the manor. Ralph was the fourth son, but may have been the second surviving son when Henry became manorial lord. Dr. West thought that Ralph kept Henry out of his estates for a time, and this statement has crept into some of the pedigrees. (Cf. Foster, *Pedigrees of Lancashire Families*.) It is an error due to the misreading of some of the deeds. Nevertheless, the younger brother was a strong character. In 1353, the King granted Ralph a pardon for breach of the peace, and no one was to reproach him for what had been done on 10 Apr. 1352. (Earwaker, xxxviii.) In 1366 he was serving the King in the retinue of the Black Prince in Aquitaine (Victoria County Histories, Lancashire, vol. 3, p. 365), and received the annuity already mentioned. In 1377-8 Richard II confirmed to Ralph, "our dear esquire," the annuity given by the King's late father (the Black Prince), but it was to be paid by tenants of Shotwyk, co. Chester, as Sutton was now part of the queen mother's dower. (Mrs. Tempest, *Standish Deeds*, no. 95.) By rearrangement, however, Ralph continued to receive the £20 from Sutton. (Cf. *Calendar of Patent Rolls*, Richard II, 1377-1381, p. 124.) Other annuities were granted to him soon after. On 16 Oct. 1382 he explained to his dearest brother, Sir Gilbert de Standish, rector, his wishes in regard to his lands which he had vested in trustees. (*Ib.*, 1381-1385, p. 216; Mrs. Tempest, *Standish Deeds*, no. 102.) His estates referred to in various deeds include land in Wigan, Standish, Langtree, Shevington, Winstanley, Dalyston (? Eccleston) in Derbyshire (West Derby hundred), and other places. The charter of 16 Oct. 1382, just mentioned, is dated from London, where probably he died, for a fortnight after he had drawn it up, 30 Oct. 1382, his decease is announced and his annuity from Sutton was granted to another. (*Calendar of Patent Rolls*, Richard II, 1381-1385, p. 180.) The trustees of his estate in May 1383 granted some of his lands to Elizabeth, his widow, with remainder to their sons Nicholas and Ralph and their heirs, then to John de Standish and Joan de Standish, children of Mary de Ince, who is not described as his wife. (Mrs. Tempest, *Standish Deeds*, no. 104, correcting Earwaker, lxxiii.) A part of this estate was bought in 1407 by Ralph Standish of Standish. (Earwaker, xciii-cii.) The description "alias Lord John," applied to one of the sons of Sir Ralph in West's and Earwaker's translations of the deeds, is erroneous. The Latin original



is "Johem Standysh alias dēm Johem fil Marie de Ines," that is, "John Standish otherwise called John son of Marie de Ince."

Sir Ralph's knighthood and custodianship of Scarborough Castle have an important bearing on another doubtful point in the history of the Standish family. Several chroniclers and historians concur in the statement that the King's esquire who helped to defend Richard II in the affray with Wat Tyler's followers was named Standish. There is diversity of opinion, however, as to his identity. Froissart says it was a John Standvich, Knighton says Ralph Standyche, while Lingard calls him Robert Standish. Lingard relates that when Wat Tyler was talking with the King, he affected to play with his dagger, and at last laid his hand on the King's bridle, whereupon Walworth, the Lord Mayor, jealous of his design, plunged a short sword in his throat. He spurred his horse, rode about a dozen yards, fell to the ground, and was despatched by Robert Standish, one of the King's esquires. The rebels bent their bows to avenge the fall of their leader. Froissart's account gives more detail: "Then dismounted one of the esquires of the King who was called John Standvich and drew a handsome sword [*une belle épée*] which he carried, and thrust this Tyler through the stomach and he was dead. . . . The King made three knights, one was the mayor of London, Mr [*messire*] John Wallourde, another Mr John Standvich, and the third Mr. Nicholas Banbre." (Froissart's *Chronique*, Lettenhove's edition, vol. 9, pp. 413-415.)

There is some ground, however, for believing that Knighton is correct when he gives the name of the esquire as Ralph Standyche (Knighton's *Chronicle*, Lumby's edition, 1889-1895, vol. 2, pp. 137-138), and that the swordsman in question was one and the same person with the Ralph de Standish whom we have been considering. The latter was, as we have seen, an esquire in the royal retinue. His father John, who died in 1350, was an esquire in the heraldic sense at least, and bore in 1332 a saltire between four crosses pantonce. (Earwaker, xx.) There was also a Robert Standish in the King's retinue, possibly a brother of the Ralph referred to above. (Calendar of Patent Rolls, Richard II, 1396-1399, p. 571.) Now in those days, when there were no biographical handbooks for reporters to consult, it was easy for a man to be confused with his deceased father or his brother, especially if all three were esquires.

But the remarkable bit of evidence is this. The affray with Wat Tyler occurred in June 1381, and in August of the same year Ralph, formerly addressed as "our dear esquire," is now referred to as the King's knight, and in terms which suggest that the elevation to knighthood was recent. The references occur in the grant of the wardenship of Scarborough: "14 August, 1381. Grant for life, for the better maintenance of his knightly rank, to the King's knight, Ralph Standish, of the custody of Scardeburgh castle receiving 40 marks yearly, and 20 marks from the manor of Drakelow, Co. Chester." (Calendar of Patent Rolls, Richard II, 1381-1385, pp. 32, 47.) This grant was confirmed and explained on 25 Oct. of the same year. Now on 12 June 1399 the esquire, Robert Standish, is not addressed as knight but as esquire, and therefore he was not promoted in con-

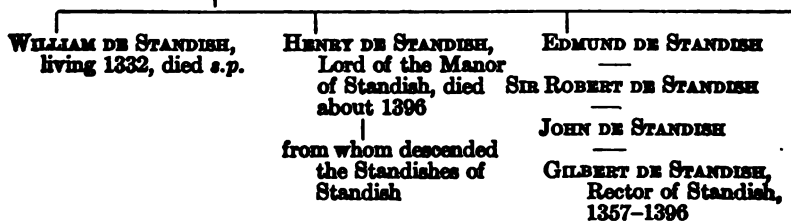
nection with the Wat Tyler riot. (*Ib.*, 1396-1399, p. 571.) But Ralph appears as knight for the first time in Aug. 1381, shortly after the disturbance, and he receives a grant to maintain his knightly rank, which suggests recent promotion. It can scarcely be doubted then that he was the esquire who despatched Wat Tyler and received knighthood for that service.

The following pedigree shows the probable connection of the Standishes of Ormskirk with the Standishes of Standish and indicates that member of the Ormskirk branch of the Standishes from whom Capt. Myles Standish was probably descended.

#### TENTATIVE PEDIGREE OF CAPT. MYLES STANDISH

##### Standish of Standish

JOHN DE STANDISH of Standish, died 1350\*



from whom descended  
the Standishes of  
Standish

SIR RALPH DE STANDISH, Knight,  
the first Standish of Scholes,  
knighted 1381, died 1384

from whom probably descended the  
Standishes of Ormskirk

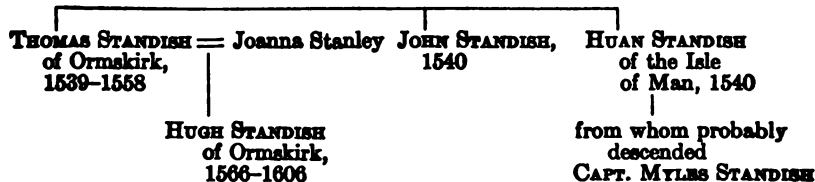
##### Standish of Ormskirk

WILLIAM STANDISH of Ormskirk, 1444

HUGH STANDISH of Ormskirk, 1437-1483

GILBERT STANDISH of Ormskirk, 1502

ROBERT STANDISH of Ormskirk, = Margaret Croft  
1502



No doubt further light will be thrown by continued research on the relations between the Standish family of Scholes in Eccleston and

\* The Standish pedigrees give several generations prior to this John de Standish; but they have not been repeated here. The names of the wives of some of these Standishes are not known.



the Ormskirk branch; and it would not be very surprising if it should turn out that the "second or younger brother" through whom Capt. Myles Standish claimed descent from the parent stock was the first Standish of Scholes, Sir Ralph de Standish, Knight, a wild but courageous soldier, brave in foreign strife and in civil commotion, valued and rewarded by his king and country, fittingly the ancestor of that brave pioneer who was the first military officer in New England.\*

COPIES AND ABSTRACTS OF DEEDS RELATING TO THE LANDS  
OF THE STANDISHES OF ORMSKIRK, CO. LANCASTER †

## 1

[Margin: Standish Van 6]

Pateat univ'sis p' p'sentes me Vanum Standish de Weryngton filium nup' Willimi Standish remissise et relaxasse Hugoni Standish de Ormeskirk et heredibus suis totum jus meum et clameum quod habui seu habeo in omnibus illis messuagiis terris tenementis redditibus et serviciis cum suis p'tinenciis que p'd Hugo habet in sua possessione in villis de Ormeskirke et Newburgh. Ita vero quod nec ego p'dictus Vanus nec heredes mei aliquod jus vel clameum in omnibus predictis p'missis vindicare poterimus sed ab omni actione juris sumus exclusi contra omnes gentes imp'petuum. In testimonium sigillum meum apposui. Hiis testibus Hamone Atherton armigero Galfrido Hulme Gilberto Gerrard et aliis Dat vicesimo die Maii Anno Edwardi quarti vicesimo primo [1481] (Towneley MSS., DD. 60. Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 144b. Piccope MSS., vol. 3, p. 20, no. 60.)

## 2

[Margin: Gerard Peter 234, Gilbert Standish de Ormskirke — s. Robert Standish 27 H. 7]

Sciant quod nos Petrus Gerard et Richardus Hulme Cl'ci dimisimus et feoffavimus Gilberto Standish de Ormskirk generoso omnia messuagia cottagia terras et tenementa fra cum p'tinenciis in Ormeskirk et Newburgh que nup' habuimus ex feoffamento predicti Gilberti Habendum et tenendum prefato Gilberto ad terminum vite sue de Capitalibus dominis feodi illius Et post Robert Standish filio et heredi predicti Gilberti et heredibus inter ipsum Robertum et Margaretam Croft filia et heredem Roberti Croft legitime procreatis. Et sine herede Roberti tunc rectis heredibus prefati Gilberti integre remaneant impetuū Hiis testibus Henrico Hallsale milite Thoma Hesketh et Thoma Atherton armigeris et aliis Dat apud Ormeskirke undecimo die Junii Anno Henrici septimi decimo septimo [1502] (Towneley MSS., DD. 234. Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 144b.)

## 3

Rentale Margarete Standysse, vidue, p'an. integrum, A.D. 1529. Ormskirk, Borscoghe, Croston, Mawdisley, Wryghtington, Newburghe, Sum<sup>a</sup> tot<sup>is</sup> except libo redd — iij<sup>li</sup> xii<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> (Piccope MSS., vol. 3, p. 42, no. 114.)

## 4

[Margin: Standishe Thomas 1341 Writinton.]

Sciant quod ego Thomas Standissh de Ormeskirk in Com Lanc gen de et pro Suñā decem librarum monete Anglie mihi p' Georgium Nelson de Cros-

\* It will be recalled that Longfellow puts into the mouth of Capt. Myles Standish the words:

"One of my ancestors ran his sword through the heart of Wat Tyler."

† These copies and abstracts have been collected, arranged, and numbered by the writer of this article. In accordance with the custom of the Registrar the Latin has not been corrected or extended in printing the deeds.



ton p' manibus solut de quibus fateor me bene solut ipsumq' Georgium inde fore exonerat Dedi et Concessi p'fato Georgio Nelson unum messuagium jacent infra villat de Wrighttinton ac omnia et singula terras tenementa redditus et servitia mea cum p'tinenciis eidem messuagio spectant et quo quidem p'missa extendunt se ad annualem valorem sex decem solid Habendum et Tenendum p'fato Georgio Nelson et heredibus suis de capitalibus dñis feodi illius contra omnes gentes imp'petuum Ac Insup' Sciatis me p'fatum Thomam Standisshe constituisse Gilbertum Nelson . . . Morecroft meos legitimos Attornatos plenam et pacificam Seisinam de et in eisdem p'fato Georgio Nelson delibrand secundum formam huius p'sentis Carte mee In Testimonium Sigillum meum Apposui Testant Henrico Standanought Petro Prescot Capellanis Jacobo Assheton yeoman et aliis Dat apud Wrighttinton decimo quarto die Julii Anno Henrici octavi tricesimo primo [1539] (Additional MS. 32104, no. 1341.)

## 5

[Margin: [156] Standishe Thomas 1238 Wrightington]

This indenture made the eighteenth day of July, 31 Henry VIII [1539], between Thomas Standishe of Ormskirk and George Nelson witnesses that Thomas has sold to George for £10 a messuage, land, and meadow in Wrightington of the clear [annual] value of 16 shillings "over all manner of charges &c which Jane wife unto the said Thomas hath in the said mese or tenement." Nevertheless if Thomas Standish or his heirs wish to buy back again the said tenement, they may do so, after giving due warning and making repayment at any time within ten years. (Towneley MSS., GG. 1238. Duplicates: *Ib.*, GG. 1326, RR. 992.)\*

## 6

[Margin: Nelson George 993]

Noverint me Georgium Nelson de Croston in Comitatu Lanc' yeoman obligari Thome Standish Ormskerke in 100 marcas &c Sigillo meo sigillat dat 18 [?]13 die Julii An<sup>o</sup> 31 Hen<sup>r</sup> 8<sup>vi</sup> [1539]

The condicon is such yt if ye above bound' George Nelson perform all covenants specified in a payre of Indentures made betwixt ye abovenamed p'tyes beareing Date w<sup>th</sup> theese p'sence yt then this obligacon to be voyd or els in effect. (Towneley MSS., RR. 993. Duplicate: *Ib.*, GG. 1397.)

## 7

[Margin: Standishe Thome 211 Ormskirk, Burscough, Wrightington, Newburgh, Maudsley, Croston]

Sciant quod ego Thomas Standish de Ormskirk generosus dedi et concessi Briano Morecroft clerico rectori ecclesie p'ochialis de Aghton Willimo Laithe-waite de Ormeskirke Ectori Morecroft de Ormeskirke predict et Willimo Morecroft de Altegrange omnia et singula messuagia terras tenementa redditus reversiones et servita ac hereditamenta quecunq' cum suis p'tinenciis in Ormeskirk, Burscough, Wrightington, Newburgh, Mawdesley et Croston seu alibi in com' Lanc' Habendum et tenendum prefatis Briano Willimo Ectori et Willimo et heredibus suis de capitalibus dñis feodi illius [ad usum mei prefati Thome] pro toto termino vite mee.

Et post ad usum Anne filie mei prefati Thome pro termino quinq' annorum proviso semper quod si Johannes frater mei predicti Thome [seu aliquis alius prox' heres mei] solvat p'fate Anne viginti libras legalis monete Anglie tunc [volo quod] predicti Brianus, Willimus, Ector et Willimus Stabant seisisi [feoffati erunt] de predictis terris ad usum prefati [Johannis seu alicujus

\* An abstract only has been given of these deeds, which are written in English and differ somewhat from one another.

alterus prox' heredis mei, Et post predict quinq' annos ad usum hered de corpore me predict Thome legitime procreat Et pro defectu ad usum predict] Johannis fratris mei et heredibus de corpore suo legitime procreat Et pro defectu ad usum Huani fratris mei predicti Thome et heredibus de corpore predicti Huani Et pro defectu ad usum rectorum heredum [mei] predicti Thome imp'petuum contra omnes gentes In testimonium sigillum meum apposui. Dat septimo die mensis Julii anno Henrici octavi tricesimo secundo [1540]. (Towneley MSS., DD. 211.)\*

## 8

[Margin: [161b] Nelson George 1279 Wrightington]

Sciant presentes et futuri quod ego Georgius Nelson de Croston in Comit Lanc' Yeoman pro summa decem Librarū mihi solut p' Thomā Standish de Ormeschurch de quibus Dedi concessi et hac present Carta mea confirmavi p'fat Thome Standishe unum messuagium terris et Tenementis cum omnibus et singulis ptinenciis in villa Wrightington in morgagio p' cartā dietae Thomae modo in tenura Willimi Hesketh et Aliciae Robinson Habendum et tenendum sibi et heredibus cū omnibus libertatibus assuetis Contra omnes gentes imperpetuū

Insuper sciatis me p'fat Georgiū Attornasse constituisse et in loco meo posuisse Thomas Botill de Lathum meū verū Attornatum ad deliberandum p'fat Thomae et heredibus possessionē et seisinam de et in omnibus illis Terris &c secundum formam septimo die Maii 35 H. 8 [1543] (Towneley MSS., GG. 1279. Probable duplicate: *Ib.*, RR. 1028.†)

## 9

[Margin: Nelson George 525 Wrightingtō]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus etc. Georgius Nelson de Croston yeoman Noveritis me Remisisse Thome Standishe de Ormeskirke generoso in plena possessione die dat p'sentium existen' unius messuagij cum omnibus terris et tenementis cum omnibus suis p'tin' in villa de Wrightington in tenura Willimi Hesketh et Alicie Robinson totum ius que unquam habui in p'd p'missis Ita vero quod nec ego p'fatus Georgius nec heredes mei Aliquod iuris in p'd p'missis vindicare poterimus sed ab omni Accone Juris inde Sumus Excludi Imp'petuum penitus contra omnes gentes In testimonium Sigillum meum Apposui Dat nono die Maij Anno Henrici octavi tricesimo quinto [1543] (Additional MS. 32104, no. 525.)

## 10

[Margin: Standishe Thomas, 1203 Wrightington.]

Sciant presentes et futuri quod ego Thomas Standishe [de Ormeskirke generosus] pro diversis concideraconibus ac etiam pro summa decem librarū sterlingorū mihi p'fat Thomae p' Willimum Stopforthe de Merton de quibus fateor me fore solut p'presentes Dedi et concessi e hac present carta mea confirmam p'fato Willimo omnia et singula mea messuagia terras et tenementa [redditus et servitia] que habeo in villa de Wrightington infra parochiam Eccleston modo in tenura Willimi Hesketh, Aliciae Robinson, Robert Finche, Habendum et tenendum &c cum omnibus et singulis p'tinenciis p'fato Willimo ad opus imperpetuū de capitalibus dominis feodi illius, Reddendo inde annual mihi et heredibus septem solidos legalis monetæ Angliæ ad festam Pentecost et Sti Martini per equales porcōes. Insuper, Sciatis me p'fat Thomam attornasse et in loco meo possuisse dilectum nobis in Christo Ri-

\* The bracketed words are from another deed, BB. 1480, which is either a duplicate or confirmation. There are other deviations, but they are not important.

† This duplicate adds "prat" (meadow) after "tenementis," but is dated in error 25 H. 8.



cardum Masoun de Lathom et Ricardum Prescott [de Newbrugh] nostrum verū et legitimū attornatum ad deliberandum possessionem nomine meo p̄fat' Thomae secundum vim et formam &c. In cujus rei testimonium ego p̄fat' Thomas Standishe sigillum meū apposui Dat decimo die Maii anno Henrici octavi tricesimo quinto [1543]. (Towneley MSS., GG. 1203. Duplicates: RR. 987 and Additional MS. 32104, no. 1366, from which the words in brackets are taken; cf. DD. 367, BB. 1396, both given below.)

## 11

Noverint, etc., me Thomas Standishe de Ormeskirke generosum teneri Willimo Stopforth de Merton in sexaginta libris legalis monete Anglie, etc. Sigillo meo sigillat Dat decimo die Maii anno Henrici octavi tricesimo quinto [1543]. (Towneley MSS., BB. 1396.)

## 12

[Margin: Standish Thomas 367 Wrightington.]

Sciant quod ego Thomas Standishe de Ormiskirk generosus pro sumā quinq' librarum trium solidorum et quatuor denariorum mihi p̄fato Thome p' Willimum Stopford de Merton pro manibus solut dedi et concessi p̄fato Willimo Stopford quandam annualem redditum septem solidorum sterlingorum exeunt de uno tenemento et omnibus terris eidem adjacent cum p'tinenciis in Wrightington Habendum et Tenendum p̄fato Willimo Stopford et heredibus suis imp'petuum et alterius Sciatis me p̄fatum Thomam Standishe Remisisse et relaxasse p̄fato Willimo Stopford et heredibus suis totum jus atq' clameum que unquam habui seu habeo de et in predicto annuali redditu Ita quod nec ego p̄fatus Thomas Standishe nec heredes mei aliquod jus aut clameum in predict redd vendicare poterimus sed ab omni Actione sumus exclusi penitus contra omnes gentes imp'petuum In testimonium Sigillum meum Apposui Dat apud Ormiskirk vicesimo quarto die Aprilis anno Henrici octavi tricesimo septimo [1545] (Towneley MSS., DD. 367; cf. GG. 1203, above.)

## 13

[Margin: Standish Thomas 1380]

Nov'int me Thomam Standishe de Ormskirke generosum Teneri Willimo Stopforth de Merton in quadragint Libras &c Sigillo meo Sigillat Dat vicesimo quarto die Aprilis Anno Henrici octavi tricesimo septimo [1545]

The Condicon is such yt whereas the above bounden Thomas Standish hath sold unto the above-named William Stopford and his heirs for ev' a certaine Annual rent of 7s. goeing forth of a Tenement and lands in Wrightington if the said William Stopforth and his heires may peaceably have hold and enjoy the said Annual rent of 7s without vexaçon of the said Thomas This this Obligaçon to be voide &c. (Additional MS. 32104, no. 1380.)

## 14

John Hanson, M.A., Archdeacon of Richmond, divorces Thomas Standishe of Ormskirk parish and Jane (Joanna) Stanley *als* Standishe of the same parish. Dated 20 November 1558 [1548 *has been crossed out*]. Thomas was not 9 years old, and Jane not 11, when they were married. (Piccope MSS., vol. 3, p. 42, no. 117.)

## 15

[Margin: Standish Hugh 371 Wrightington]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus &c Hugo Standish nup' de Wigan generosus filius et heres Thome nup' de Ormiskirk defunct Nov'itis me p̄fatum Hugonem Standish Remisisse et relaxasse Willimo Stopford de Bispham generoso et heredibus suis totum jus et clameum que unquam habui de et in uno

messuagio cum omnibus p'tinenciis in Wrightington in tenura Margarete Hesketh vidue et Roberti Hesketh Ita quod nec ego p'fatus Hugo Standish nec heredes mei aliquod jus sive clameum in predicto messuagio vindicare poterimus sed ab omni actione juris sumus penitus exclusi contra omnia gentes imp'petuum In testimonium sigillum meum apposui Datum vicesimo die mensis Novembris anno Eliz. nono [1566] (Towneley MSS., DD. 371.)

## 16

[*Margin:* 405 Standish Joane Ormskirk, Burscough, Newburgh.]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus, etc. Joanna Standish vidua relict Thome Standish nup' de Ormskirk Nov'itis me dedisse et concessisse Hugoni Standish filio meo totum jus et clameum que unquam habui seu habeo de et in omnibus messuagiis burgagiis terris tenementis existent in Ormskirk Burscough et Newburgh sive alibi in com Lanc' Ita vero quod nec ego prefata Johanna nec heredes mei aliquod jus vel clameum vindicare poterimus sed ab omne actione sumus exclusi penitus In testimonium sigillum meum apposui Dat decimo die mensis Augusti anno Eliz undecimo 1569. (Towneley MSS., DD. 405.)

## 17

[*Margin:* Standish Hugh 215 Ormskirk.]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus, etc. Hugh Standish nup' de Wigan generosus filius et heres Thome Standish nup' de Ormeskirke Sciatis me prefatum Hugonem Standish dedisse et concessisse Johanne Standish vidue matre mee unam annuitatem sive annualem redditum quadragint solidorum exeunt de et in omnibus mesuagiis burgagiis terris et tenementis meis in Ormeskirk Habendum et tenendum prefate Joanne et assignatis suis durante vite naturali predictae Johanne contra omnes gentes In testimoniū sigillum meum apposui Dat decimo quarto die mensis Augusti anno Elizabethe undecimo 1569 (Towneley MSS., DD. 215.)

## 18

Final Concord made at Lancaster on Monday, 4<sup>th</sup> week in Lent, 12 Elizabeth [1570], between William Stopford, gentleman, and Roger Sonkey, plaintiffs, and Hugh Standish, gentleman, deforciant, of 3 messuages, 4 cottages, 4 orchards, 26 acres of land, 5 acres of pasture, 4 acres of meadow, 40 acres of moor, and 8 acres of turbary in Wrightington, Newburgh, Ormskirk, and Burscough. Plea of covenant. Hugh granted them to William and Roger and the heirs of William. Plaintiffs paid to Hugh Standish £40. (Pal. of Lanc. Feet of Fines, bundle 32, m. 112. Towneley MSS., GG. 1402, RR. 942.\*)

## 19

12 February, 13 Elizabeth [1570/1], Hugh Standish of Ormskirk, gent., leases to William Heiton of Birchley, esq., land in Ormskirk for twenty-one years. (Piccope MSS., vol. 3, Hesketh Deeds, no. 137.)

## 20

[*Margin:* Standishe Hugh 365 Ormschurche.]

Sciant quod ego Hugo Standishe de Ormeschurche generosus filius Thome Standishe defunct pro sumā sexagint sex librarum tresdecem solidorum et quatuor denariorum legalis monete Anglie mihi prefato Hugoni Standishe p' Willimo Stopforde de Bispham generosum solut dedi et concessi predicto Willimo Stopford omnia illa messuagia terras tenementa redditus et servitia et hereditamenta mea quecunq' cum omnibus p'tinenciis suis in Ormeschurche

\* These records are in Latin, and an abstract only has been given.

Habendum et Tenendum prefato Willimo Stopford et heredibus suis de capitalibus dominis feodi illius contra omnes gentes imp'petuum Ac insup' Sciant me prefatum Hugonem Standishe constituisse Arthurum finch et Vanum Blakelaighe meos legitimos attornatos plenam et pacificam possessionem prefato Willimo Stopford delibrandum secundū formam hujus carte mee In testimonium Sigillum meum Apposui Dat octavo die mensis Martii Anno Eliz decimo tertio [1570/1] (Towneley MSS., DD. 365. Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 144b.)

## 21

[Margin: Standish Hugh 1200 Ormschurch.]

Noverint universi p' presentes me Hugonem Standishe filium Thomae Standishe nuper de Ormschurch defunc' Teneri et firmiter obligari Willimo Stopford de Bispham in ducentis libris bonae et legalis Solvendum eidem Willimo aut heredibus Dat [13 June] 13 Eliz<sup>h</sup> [1571].

The condition of this obligacon is such yt if ye above bounden Hugh Standish and his heires doe well and truely keepe and p'forme all and singular covenants graunts and agreements specified in one paire of Indentures betweene ye said Hugh upon ye one p'te and ye above named William Stopford upon ye other p'ty for and concerning certain land of the sd Hugh in ye Towne of Ormschurch That then this shall be voyd, etc. (Towneley MSS., GG. 1200. Duplicate: RR. 988, with marginal note, "219b," which may relate to Deed no. 22 and denote that this deed, no. 21, is the bond accompanying the fine.)

## 22

On the Monday after St. Bartholomew, 13 Elizabeth [1571], a final concord was made at Lancaster between Hugh Standish, gentleman, and William Stopford concerning 6 messuages, 4 cottages, 10 tofts, 6 gardens, 6 orchards, 12 acres of land, 4 acres of meadow, 10 acres of pasture, 1 acre of wood, and 5 acres of moor in Ormskirk. Hugh granted them to William, but the latter regranted to Hugh Standish for life 4 messuages, 2 tofts, 3 gardens, 3 orchards, 6 acres of land, 2 acres of meadow, and 4 acres of pasture, part of the said tenements. (Pal. of Lanc. Feet of Fines, bundle 33, m. 25. Towneley MSS., DD. 219. Kuerden, vol. 2, fo. 144b.)\*

## 23

[Margin: Standishe John 1222 Ormschurch Writington]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus, etc. Johannem Standishe de Insula de Mane pro diversis bonis causis et concideracionibus me movent et pro diversis summis pecuniarū p' Willimum Stopford de Bispan remisisse relaxasse pro me et heredibus imperpetuum Totum jus statum et titulum que habeo in omnibus illis messuagiis terris et tenementis que nuper fuerunt possessione Roberti Standish nuper de Ormschurch Et omnia et singula illa messuagia terra et tenementa etc. que dictus Willimus habuit ex dono et feoffamento Hugonis Standish nuper de Ormschurch filio et herede predict Thomae quod p'dict Thomas est defunct In villis sive hamlet de de [sic] Ormschurch et Writington, Contra omnes homines imperpetuum defendimus In cujus rei testimoniū huic present scripto sigillum meum apposui Dat anno Elizabeth decimo quarto 1572. (Towneley MSS., GG. 1222.)

## 24

[Margin: Standish, John 1045 Ormschirch, Wrightinton, Parbold, Croston, Maudsley, Kerschagh [? Burscough].]

Omnibus Christi, etc. Johannes de Standish de Insule de Mann geñ salutem Noveritis me relaxasse Willimo Stopford totum jus in omnibus

\* These records are in Latin, and an abstract only has been given.



messuagiis terris et tenementis que nuper fuerunt possessiones Thome Standish nup̄r de Ormiskirke gener jacent in villis de Ormiskirke et Wrightington, Parbold, Croston Maudisley et Ormischurch, etc. Ita qd nullū jus vendicare poterimus, etc. In testimonium, etc. Dat 20<sup>o</sup> die mensis Aprilis ano 14 Eliz<sup>he</sup> 1572 (Towneley MSS., RR. 1045. *Vide supra*, Deed no. 23.)

## 25

[*Margin:* Standish Hugh 402 Ormskirk.]

This Indenture made ye third day of October in ye 14<sup>th</sup> yeare of Eliz' [1572] Betweene Hugh Standish gent sonne and heire of Thomas Standish late of Ormskirk of ye one p'ty and William Stopford of Bispham gent of ye other p'ty Witnesseth y<sup>t</sup> the said Hugh Standish for and in Consideration of ye some of fourty five shillings to him paid hath therefore given and granted unto the said William Stopford and his heires all yt one closure or p'cell of Land called ye Mersers feild in Ormskirke w<sup>th</sup> ye Appurtenances To have and to hold to the said William Stopford his heirs and assigns for eu' In Witnes whereof ye p'ties aforesaid have put X their seales. (Towneley MSS., DD. 402. Kuerden MSS., vol. 2, fo. 144b.)

## 26

[*Margin:* Standish Hugh 403 Ormskirk]

Sciāt quod ego Hugo Standish nup' de Wigan generosus filius et heres Thome Standish Dedi et concessi Willimo Stopforth de Bispham generoso omnia et singula illa messuagia terras tenementa redditus et servitia et hereditamenta mea quecunq' cum p'tinenciis infra villam de Ormskirk Ac etiam clameum meum predictorum premissorū que habeo pro termino vite aut pro termino annorū Habendum et tenendum prefato Willimo Stopford et heredibus suis de capitalibus dominis foedi illius contra omnes gentes imp'petuum Ac insup' sciatis me prefatum Hugonem Standish constituisse Rogerū Sonkey et Regnaldum Mason meos legitimos attornatos plenam et pacificam possessionem prefato Willimo Stopford delibrandum secundum formam hujus carte mee In testimonium sigillum meum apposui Dat vicesimo nono die Januarii Eliz. decimo octavo [1575/6]. (Towneley MSS., DD. 403.)

## 27

[*Margin:* Scott Joane 236 Ormeskirk]

To all men, etc. Joane Scott of Wigan widowe sendeth greeteing whereas the said Joane dothe stand endowed of ye third parte of all ye messuages lands tenement<sup>ts</sup> rents and hereditam<sup>ts</sup> w<sup>thin</sup> ye Towne of Ormeskirke yt were ye possessions of Thomas Standish sometyme her husband or of Hugh Standish her sonne Know ye me ye said Jane Scott for certaine Sumes of money To have granted unto William Stopporthe of Bispham gent and to his heires for ever all and singular yt her estate right and demand w<sup>ch</sup> she hath of and in the said premisses So yt neither I the said Joane nor my heirs . . . any right clayme or demand in or to ye said premisses but are from all right utterly excluded for ever. In Witnes whereof I the said Joane have put my Seale Dated ye third day of May in ye 18<sup>th</sup> year of Elizabeth [1576]. (Towneley MSS., DD. 236.)

## 28

[*Margin:* 404 Mosse Richard]

Omnibus Christi fidelibus &c Ricardus Mosse de Ormskirk Nov'itis me pro div'sis pecuniarum Sumis mihi prefato Ricardo p' Willimum Stopford de Bispham generosum Solut Dedisse et concessisse prefato Willimo Stopford et heredibus suis totum jus et clameum que unquam habui seu habeo de et in omnibus et singulis messuagiis terris tenementis redditibus serviciis ac hereditamentis cum p'tinentiis infra Ormskirk predict que nup' fuerunt

prestationes Hugonis Standish nec Thome Standish patris sui. Ita videlicet quod nec ego predictus Ricardus Mose nec heredes mei aliquid jam seu clamorem de aut in predictis premisiis vendicare poterimus nec ab omni actione inde sumus exclusi penitus. In testimonium. Signum meum apponi. Dat. duodecimo die Septembris Anno Elizabethæ decimo nono [1577]. (Townley MSS., DL. 414.)

## THE FAMILY OF GEORGE PARKHURST OF WATERTOWN AND BOSTON, MASS.

By *LEON SALMONS JONES, Esq., of Port Chester, N. Y.*

THE main facts that have long been known concerning George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst of Watertown and Boston, Mass., are that he first appears of public record, in America, at Watertown, under date of 10 May 1642, when it was ordered that a highway should be laid out by his house. He is not mentioned in the four grants of land between 25 July 1636 and 9 Apr. 1638, inclusive, and the date of his acquisition of the house lot is not disclosed by extant records; but Dr. Bond believed that the plot was Parkhurst's homestead of 16 acres. On the same date he was granted a farm of 56 acres. These lands appear to be all that he acquired by purchase or grant — his other holdings coming by a later marriage. Seven deeds, of record in the registries of Suffolk and Middlesex, show the disposition he made of some of the property.

The time of his arrival in America is unknown, and no evidence has been seen that a wife accompanied him; but unquestionably certain of his children came hither. Savage thought that George,<sup>2</sup> Phoebe<sup>2</sup> (who married Thomas<sup>1</sup> Arnold), and perhaps other issue emigrated with their father; and Bond named the same two children, and conjectured that Joseph of Chelmsford was also his son.

One of the early proprietors of Watertown was John Simson, who was buried there 10 June 1643, leaving two sons, John and Jonathan, three daughters (born at Watertown 1634–1642/3), and a widow, Susanna, whom George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst soon married. By this union he acquired all the real estate of the deceased, except a small parcel alienated by the widow and 6 acres of upland, which she transferred to William Page on 9 Nov. 1643, acknowledging the deed on 28 Nov. of the same year. As Parkhurst sold 2 acres of the Simson land on 16 Nov. 1644, the marriage took place between these dates. Probably he soon removed from Watertown, as he was of Boston on 4 Oct. 1645, when he conveyed 6 acres; and he seems to have remained there (though possibly he returned to Watertown for a time) as late as 13 June 1655, when he sold 12 acres (in two parcels) of what had been Simson's land for £21. The last conveyances were made by permission of the General Court, granted 23 May 1655 in response to his petition, and two thirds of the sum realized were to be retained by Mr. Richard Brown for the benefit of Susanna's two Simson sons until they should come of age. After the date of the last-mentioned



deeds the public records of Massachusetts disclose no reference to George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst, as far as the present writer is aware.

As regards this petition, "A true copy of the original lying in the General Court Files in the year 1655" is to be seen in File no. 3175 of the Superior Court, Boston, in connection with a suit brought in 1695 concerning some land that had been John<sup>1</sup> Simson's; and in the same file is an affidavit by George<sup>2</sup> Parkhurst, made 30 July 1695, in which he calls himself "aged 78 years or thereabout," and refers to "my honored father George Parkhurst Deced, which married Jno Simsons Widdow." The petition of George<sup>1</sup> asserts that he was then [1655] "near 67 yeares old;" that he, his wife, and most of her children were in destitute condition; that she had had ten children during her twenty years' residence in America—seven sons and three daughters [five sons by Parkhurst, therefore]; that she had gone to London, England, with six of her children, but found her mother, brothers, and sisters unable to do what she had expected; that four of her children had remained in America, two of whom seem to have been bound out [Jonathan Simson was in the service of Richard Brown in 1659, according to the latter's will, and probably the other child was Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Parkhurst]; and that the petitioner desired to sell the land [apparently all that remained] in order that he might go to the aid of his wife. It is very probable that he returned to England, and that, too, as soon as possible after 13 June 1655.

Of the issue born abroad, we have been certain of George<sup>2</sup> and Phebe,<sup>2</sup> by reason of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Arnold's deed of 30 Mar. 1655 (also signed and acknowledged by his wife, Phebe Arnold) to "George Parkhurst my brother in law of Watertown" for 30 acres there "that I bought of our Father George Parkhurst and his wife Susanna," this instrument having been signed "In the presence of George Parkhurst our Father."

In 1873 the late William H. Whitmore, Esq., contributed to the REGISTER (vol. 27, pp. 364-369) an article entitled "The Dalton and Batcheller Pedigree," in which he expressed conclusions as to the names of seven of George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst's children, resulting from a study of copies of records, letters, and documents. The chief of these was an indenture of 22 Mar. 1663/4 between Ruth Dalton of Hampton, Mass., widow of Rev. Timothy Dalton, and Nathaniel Batcheller, her "constituted heir," whereby all her lands were conveyed to Batcheller upon his agreement to pay her £10 per year during her life and stipulated sums to others after her death. Among the latter were six persons, who, the writer thought, were very probably the issue of George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst, as follows: Deborah Smith, wife of John; Elizabeth Merry, wife of Joseph; Phebe Arnall, wife of Thomas; Joseph Parkers; George Parkers; and Mrs. Mary Carter, wife of Mr. Thomas of Woburn.\* The name of the seventh child was derived from a letter of "Georg Parkis" of Watertown, dated "the 25 of June '69," to his "Loueing Cous<sup>e</sup> Bashelder," asking the latter to pay "my brother Beniamen, fife pounds of that twenty

\* Old Norfolk Co. Deeds, vol. 1, fo. 169 (reverse). The surname "Parkers" for Joseph and George is in accordance with the record. Batcheller's first wife (married 1656) was Deborah Smith, daughter of John and Deborah.



which will bee due to me from my ant Dalton." This was endorsed: "My unkell Gorg. Parkes his letter: sent by benjeimen Parkes."

Whitmore gave also an abstract of a receipt from "Josieph Parkis of Chemford in New Inland" for £20, "reseved of Nathaniell Bachiler, exsecutor to the last will and testament of my Ant Dalton deised;" also an abstract of a power of attorney from Thomas Arnoll of Providence, for himself and wife Phebe, to collect a legacy of £20 bequeathed by the will of Mrs. Ruth Dalton to Phebe Arnold; and, lastly, a copy of a receipt by John Wyman to Batcheller for the equivalent of £14, "by ordier of my father in law Thomas Carter," given to "my mother in law, Merri Carter by Mrs. Ruth Dalton of Hampton deiseised," which was endorsed: "Cosen John Whayman's aquitens about my unkell Carter's Legassy."

As will soon appear, there should be no doubt that Deborah, Elizabeth, Phebe, Joseph, George, and Mary, mentioned in the foregoing indenture, were among the issue of George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst, and were born in England. Mrs. Ruth Dalton seems to have been a sister of their mother — not of George,<sup>1</sup> else probably she would have named his later children.

There is certainty that one son, by Susanna, was "Daniel of George Parkhurst member of Ch. of Watertowne aged about 11 days," who was baptized in Boston 10, 4 mo., 1649, because George<sup>2</sup> and Sarah Parkhurst had a daughter, Sarah, born 14 Sept. 1649, according to the Watertown records. The Boston church records also give "Joshua of ——— Parkis of Watertowne," baptized 7, 1 mo., 1652, and "Callib of Mr. Parkis of Watertowne," baptized 26, 12 mo., 1653. Whether Joshua and Caleb were sons of George<sup>1</sup> or George<sup>2</sup> it is difficult to decide upon this evidence, though not improbably the former was the father. If so, he would seem to have been living at Watertown at the times, or the word "Church" was omitted from the records. He and Susanna were of Boston on 3 Oct. 1651, when she declared that she had previously sold land. This statement was acknowledged by both on 30 Oct. 1652 before Increase Nowell, but their residence at the latter date does not appear.

Benjamin would seem certainly to have been Susanna's son. The present writer recalls no mention of him in New England records; but a Benjamin, whose surname is variably spelled Parkis and Parkest, appears as a grantee of lands in Woodbridge, N. J., in 1670. In 1681 Benjamin Parkis received a commission as captain-lieutenant for Elizabethtown, N. J., which adjoined Woodbridge; on 16 Feb. 1683/4 an inventory of the personal estate of Benjamin Parkis of Elizabethtown, gentleman, was taken; and on 10 Mar. 1683/4 administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Martha. In 1686, 1690, and 1696 a Benjamin Parkis appears as owner of Elizabethtown land; in 1701 Benj: Parkhurst signed a petition as one of the residents of New Jersey; and on 9 Dec. 1721 Benjamin Parkhurst of Elizabethtown, weaver, made his will, which was proved 8 Dec. 1722 and named wife Mercy and children Martha, Mary, Hanna, Benjamin, John, and Samuel.\*

\* These New Jersey items may be found in the printed New Jersey Archives, vols. 2, 21, 23.

In the parish registers at Ipswich, co. Suffolk, Eng., the following baptisms of nine children of George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst have been found, the first in the parish of St. Stephen, the second in that of St. Mary-at-the-Quay, the third to the seventh, inclusive, and the ninth in that of St. Margaret, and the eighth in that of St. Mary-le-Tower:

- 1612 Phebey Parkhurst the daughter of George Parkhurst of the Key Parish and of Phebey his wiffe 29 November.  
 1614 Mary<sup>ye</sup> Do: of Georg Parkhurst was baptized at St. Lawrens 28 August.  
 1616 Sammewell sone of Gorge P'rust [Parkhurst in later hand in margin] 2 February [1616/17].  
 1619 Deborah Dawter of George P'rust [Parkhurst in later hand in margin] 1 August.  
 1621 Geordge son of Geordge Parkhurst 5 June.  
 1623 John Sonne of George Parkehurst 19 October.  
 1625 Abigail Daughter of George Parkehurst 1 January [1625/6].  
 1628 Elizabeth Parkisse daughter of Geo. Parkisse, borne in St. Margette, 18 May.  
 1629 Joseph Sonne of George Parkehurst 21 December.

It will be observed that six of these nine Christian names agree with the six mentioned in the indenture between Ruth Dalton and Nathaniel Batcheller, and that the name of the mother of the first was Phebe. Very probably all of them were her children. In Ipswich and vicinity search has been made for the marriage of George Parkhurst and Phebe ———, but without success. When the first two children were baptized, the father was living in the parish of St. Mary-at-the-Quay, where possibly, or probably, the marriage took place. Unfortunately, no marriages earlier than 1653 were to be found in 1902 in extant registers of this parish. Seemingly the family removed to the parish of St. Margaret after the birth of the second child, and there remained until the baptism of the ninth. No burial record of Phebe, wife of George, or of Samuel, John, or Abigail, as issue of George, was found, but there are some gaps in the registers. The family may have removed from Ipswich to a place as yet unknown; and in such place or in its vicinity Phebe<sup>2</sup> may have married Thomas<sup>1</sup> Arnold\* and Mary<sup>2</sup> may have married Thomas<sup>1</sup> Carter. Rev. Thomas Carter was a native of co. Suffolk and a graduate of a school at Bury St. Edmunds. Rev. Timothy Dalton, husband of Ruth, was rector of Woolverstone, about five miles south-east from Ipswich, in the first third of the seventeenth century, and there several of his children were baptized. Many of the early inhabitants of Watertown, Mass., embarked at Ipswich when they emigrated.

Below is given an abstract of what is believed to be the will of the father of George<sup>1</sup> Parkhurst:

The Will of JOHN PARKHURST of the parishe of Saynte Marye Keye, in the town of Ipswich, co. Suffolk, Clothier, 29 Mar. 1610. To wife Sara all household stuff, as bedding, brass, pewter, linen, and woollen, and the annual rent of

\* The writer of this article thinks it not improbable that Thomas<sup>1</sup> Arnold was a co. Suffolk man, and questions the assumption that he embarked for Virginia in 1635. He was probably not a half-brother of William<sup>1</sup> Arnold, and the alleged ancestry of these two men, printed in the REGISTER in 1879 (vol. 33, pp. 432 *et seq.*), is erroneous, as will be shown in an article to be published in a future number of the REGISTER.



£8, to be paid half-yearly for life. To son George Parkhurst all shopstuff, all my implements of trade as a shearman, all my books of what title and print, and all the rest of my goods and stock, movables and immovables. To son John Parkhurst 100 marks at the age of twenty-one. To daughter Thamar Parkhurst the annual rent of £5, to be paid her half-yearly for life. To daughter Hellen Parkhurst £50 at the age of twenty-one or marriage. To daughter Sara Parkhurst £40 at the age of twenty-one or marriage. My executor to put forth to best profit the portions of said John and Hellen, for their further education and bringing up. Son George, sole executor. "Cousin" Nicholas Babbe of Nedeham Markett, supervisor, and he is to receive 20s. for his pains. My executor is to give to the supervisor a bond of £300, for the faithful performance of my will. Witnesses: Nicholas Babbe, scriptore, Jn<sup>o</sup> Parkhurst, Samuell Pecke, Edward Catherall. Proved 7 June 1611. (P.C.C., Wood, 50.)

Of the children named by John Parkhurst in his will, the baptism of only one has been found in the Ipswich parish registers, namely, Hellen, daughter of John Parkhurst, 1598/9, 7 [? January], in the parish of St. Mary-at-the-Quay; and this is the earliest baptism of a Parkhurst recorded in that register, which begins in 1559. It would seem that the testator may have previously resided elsewhere than at Ipswich. In Wodderspoon's "Memorials of the Ancient Town of Ipswich," it is stated that in 1576 there were four companies there, among them that of the Drapers, which included clothiers. If the records of this Company be extant, they may shed light on the parentage of the testator, John Parkhurst.

The earliest Parkhurst disclosed by any of the Ipswich parish registers is Christopher, whose daughter Anne was baptized in 1569, in the parish of St. Nicholas. Probably he was the Christopher who was appointed in 1561 by the Bishop of Norwich, John Parkhurst (inducted in 1560), as keeper of the Bishop's Palace in Ipswich, where dwelt the bishops when they were in that part of their diocese.

The registers of Oxford University show Richard and William Parkhurst as taking the degree of M.A. in 1505/6; John as B.A. in 1506; Symon, Oliver, and John (of Langton) as enrolled there in 1510; Robert as B.A. in 1519/20; and John (subsequently Bishop), son of George, as B.A. in 1528. The last-named died in 1574/5, aet. 63; and therefore he was born about 1511 — and in Guildford, as stated in his will, dated 1 Feb. 1573/4 and proved 4 March 1576/7 (P.C.C., Daughtry, 10), in which he named brothers Christopher (and his son Christopher) and Nicholas (and his son John) and "other of my brothers' children, whom I would fain have brought up in learning;" sisters Helen, Agnes, Alice, and Elizabeth; brother Beckingham; and cousin Margaret Crampton and her husband, Richard Crampton.\*

The earliest seat of any Parkhurst family, so far as known, was in Guildford, co. Surrey, where parish registers show many of the name from 1541 onward. George Parkhurst was mayor of Guildford in 1522, 1529, and 1536; George, Jr., died there in 1540, leaving a will, which mentioned a wife and an unnamed child. In the vicinity

\* Helen Parkhurst married Thomas Beckingham, and their daughter, Margaret, became the wife of Richard Crampton. The will (1580) of this Richard Crampton mentioned, among others, his brothers-in-law Richard and Nicholas Babbe.

were others, as John of West Clandon, whose will (1523/4) named a wife, four daughters, and sons John and Thomas; Henry of Shere, in 1525 (others are found there later); and John of Leatherhead, in 1525. The will (1558/9) of one John mentioned brothers Raff and Robert. Some Parkhursts were of Godalming. Others, as early as 1553, were of co. Kent,\* and Rev. Robert Parkhurst was of co. Sussex in the same year. Richard and Thomas were of London in 1569 and 1584 respectively, when administrations on their estates were granted — that on the estate of the former to his brother, Anthony Parkhurst. Many Parkhursts were armigerous, as is shown by the Heralds' Visitations.

It seems probable that John Parkhurst, the Ipswich clothier and testator, was descended from co. Surrey stock, and very likely from the Parkhurst family of Guildford, where the clothing trade flourished; but proof is needed to substantiate this conjecture.

A theory has been advanced that the earliest co. Surrey Parkhursts migrated thither from the Isle of Wight. The present writer has seen nothing to indicate this. The theory was based upon the presence on that island of Parkhurst Forest, which was said to have been so named in Domesday Book; but it is called therein "parco Regis." In certain pipe rolls in the time of Henry II it appears as "foreste de Witingelega." In 1545 it was called Caresbroke Forest. It was also known as Avington Forest.

The surname *Parkhurst* was very probably derived from the residences of men in, at, or near a park hurst (park woods, or wooded park), of which there were many in early times; and the variations in spelling of the surname may have included *Parke*s (pronounced in two syllables) and others.

## RECORDS OF THE GREENFIELD HILL CHURCH, FAIRFIELD, CONN.

FROM A COPY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CONNECTICUT SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from page 300]

[11]

- |                                 |   |
|---------------------------------|---|
| 17 John Gilburd Born            | Baptizd May 23. 1697  |
| Jemimah Wife to John Gilburd    | Baptized  |
| Thaddeus Gilburd Born           | Bapt <sup>d</sup> Nov. 18. 1722                               |
| Ebenezer Gilburd Born           | Baptiz'd May 24. 1724   |
| Joseph Gilburd Born             | Baptiz <sup>d</sup> June 20. 1726                             |
| Martha Gilburd Born             | Bapt <sup>d</sup> July. 1728                                  |
| Abia Gilburd Born               | Bapt <sup>d</sup> Dec. 19. 1731                               |
| John Gilburd Born               | Bapt <sup>d</sup> Aug <sup>st</sup> 17. 1735                  |
| 18 James Davis Born             | Entred into Cov <sup>t</sup> & Bapt <sup>d</sup> June 26 1726 |
| Hannah Wife to James Davis Born | Bapt <sup>d</sup> Dec. 5. 1702                                |

\* In the Visitation of Kent, 1619, a Parkhurst family is headed by John of Lenham; whose will is dated in 1577. He had sons Anthony (aet. 67 in 1599), Richard, Robert, and James.

## Their Children

John Davis Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> in Infancy  
 Mary Davis Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Dec: 1732  
 Ebenezer Davis Bapt Jan 13. 1736

- 19 Joseph Davis Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> & Baptized Jun 26. 1726  
 Elizebeth Wife to Josep Davis Born Baptized June 2 1715  
 Eleoner Davis Born Bapt. Aug<sup>st</sup> 1733  
 Jehiel Davis Born Bapt. April 4. 1742  
 Phebe Davis Born Bap<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 25. 1746/7

[12]

- 20 Timothy Burr Born Baptizd & Entred into Cov. June 26. 1726  
 Sarah Wife to Timothy Burr Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> & Bapt<sup>d</sup>  
 April 24: 1726

## Their Children

Ebenezer Burr Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 1729/30. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup>. 1729/30  
 Hester Burr Born Sept<sup>r</sup> 18. 1730. Bapt. Sep<sup>r</sup> 21 1730  
 Sarah Burr Born: mar<sup>ch</sup> 16. 1732/3 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar. 18. 1732/3  
 Ebenezer Burr Born: Mar<sup>ch</sup> 16. 1732/3. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar. 18. 1732/3  
 Timothy Burr Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 23: 1734/5 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan 26. 1734/5  
 Ellen Burr Born: July 30: 1738 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Oct 28 1738  
 Mabel Burr Born, Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 17: 1740/1 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan: 25. 1740/1

## The Children of John Thorp and his Wife

11 Octob<sup>r</sup> 1761 John was baptized in Infancy

- Josep Rowland: Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptizd June. 26. 1726  
 Abigail wife of Joseph Rowland Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptizd July 10  
 1726.

## Their Children

Sarah Rowland Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptizd  
 April 24: 1726  
 Abigail Rowland Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> & Baptizd  
 April 24. 1726  
 Mary Rowland Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptized Jun 26. 1726:  
 Born  
 Elizebeth Rowland Born Entred Into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptiz<sup>d</sup>  
 June 26. 1726  
 Hannah Rowland Born: Baptizd June 26 1726  
 Deborah Rowland Born Baptizd June 26 1726  
 Joseph Rowland Born Baptiz'd June 26. 1726

[13]

- 21 Joseph Rowland Jun<sup>r</sup> Born Baptizd June 26. 1726  
 Sarah Wife to Joseph Rowland Born Baptizd in Infancy.  
 Hanah Rowland Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> in Infancy  
 Joseph Rowland Born Bapt: Aug: 11: 1745  
 Jeremiah Rowland Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 12. 1748. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 18. 1748  
 Daniel Rowland Born April 1750: Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 22 1750  
 July 30. 1758 Jeremiah was baptized in Infancy No. 24
- 22 Cap<sup>t</sup> Moses Dimon Jun<sup>r</sup> Born April: 4: 1698 Baptizd April 17: 1698.  
 Hannah Wife to Moses Dimon Born: Dec: 29: 1700 Baptiz<sup>d</sup>

## Their Children

Jane Dimon Born Aug<sup>st</sup> 11: 1722 Baptized Oct<sup>r</sup> 17. 1722.  
 Sarah Dimon Born. July 16. 1724 Baptizd July 19. 1724  
 David Dimon Born July 5: 1726 Baptizd July 10 1726  
 Sarah Dimon Born: May: 6: 1728 Bapt<sup>d</sup> June. 2. 1728  
 Hannah Dimon Born: April: 20. 1730. Bapt<sup>d</sup> April 20. 1730  
 Hannah Dimon Born: Sep<sup>r</sup> 15. 1731. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Oct. 4. 1731

Hannah Dimon Born: May: 24 1733 Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 27. 1733  
 Moses Dimon Born: march. 2: 1734/5. Bapt. mar. 8. 1734/5  
 Jonathan Dimon Born April 21: 1738. Baptiz'd April 23. 1738  
 Dameris Dimon Born March 23: 1744/5 Baptized march 24.  
 1744/5  
 Abigail Dimon Born June 4. 1729 Died presently after

[14]

- 23 L<sup>t</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Wakeman Born Baptized In Infancy  
 Elizebeth Wife to Sam<sup>l</sup> Wakeman Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup>  
 Their Children  
 Eleoner Wakeman Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 8 1726  
 Moses Wakeman Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 8. 1726  
 Anne Wakeman Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 8. 1726  
 Elizebeth Wakeman Born Baptizd In Infancy: 1729  
 Sarah Wakeman Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> oct<sup>r</sup> 31 1731  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Wakeman Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> march 10. 1734/5  
 Martha Wakman Born Bapt. Aug. 15. 1736  
 Seth Wakeman Born Bapt Jan: 8. 1738/9  
 George Wakeman Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jun. 1. 1740  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Lyon — Cov<sup>td</sup> Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Mar 18. 1704  
 His wife Susannah Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> Bapt: oct. 19. 1718.  
 Their Children  
 John Lyon Born: Baptiz'd Mar: 18. 1704/5  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Lyon Born: Bapt<sup>d</sup> Mar: 18 1704/5  
 James Lyon Born Bapt Mar: 18 1704/5  
 Margert Lyon Born Bapt: March 18. 1704/5  
 Abigail Lyon born Bapt: May 12. 1706  
 Ephraim Lyon Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 27. 1708  
 Anne Lyon Born Bapt: Aug<sup>st</sup> 6. 1710  
 Jemimah Lyon Born Bapt. April 1: 1713

[15]

- 24 John Lyon Born Baptized  
 Hannah wife of John Lyon Born Baptizd  
 Their Children  
 Thankfull Lyon Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 15 1726  
 Elizebeth Lyon Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 15. 1726  
 Hannah Lyon Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 15. 1726  
 John Lyon Born Baptizd Aug<sup>st</sup> 15. 1726  
 Hester Lyon Born Baptizd feb. 2. 1726/7  
 Lyon Born: Bapt April 16. 1729  
 Griswould Lyon Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 30. 1731.  
 25 Onesimus Gold Born Baptizd oct 19. 1701  
 Eunice Wife to onesimus Gold Born Baptizd  
 Their Children  
 Rebecca Gold Born Baptizd oct: 1724  
 Nathan Gold Born Baptizd Sep<sup>r</sup> 17. 1726  
 David Gold Born Bapt. oct 22. 1728  
 Luther Gold Born Bapt. oct 10 1731  
 Eunice Gold Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup> 1733  
 Stephen Gold Born Bapt. May 1736  
 Sarah Gold Born Bapt. Aug<sup>st</sup> 21. 1737  
 Aaron Gold Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan 25. 1740/1  
 The Children of John Wheeler & Wife  
 10 Aug<sup>t</sup> 1760 Lois was baptized about 8 Weeks old  
 27 June 1762 Eunice was baptized in Infancy

[16]

- Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas Hill Born Baptizd in  
 Mary Wife to Thomas Hill Baptizd  
 Their Children  
   Abigail Hill Born Baptizd June 5. 1720  
   Thaddeus Hill Born Baptizd June 26. 1720  
   Mary Hill Born Baptizd Nov. 11. 1722  
   Mary Hill Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>st</sup> 9. 1724  
   Elizebeth Hill Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 1. 1726/7  
   Anne Hill Born Baptiz<sup>d</sup> May 11. 1729  
   Thomas Hill Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec 12 1731
- 26 Joseph Burr Born Entred into Cov<sup>t</sup> and Baptizd feb 20 1725/6.  
 Hannah Wife to Joseph Burr Born Baptizd march 14. 1707/8  
 Their Children  
   Increase Burr Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup> 1: 1726/7  
   Abel Burr Born Bapt oct<sup>r</sup> 6. 1728  
   Rachel Burr Bapt. Sep: 1730  
   Joseph Burr Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> oct. 28: 1733  
   Icabod Burr Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 8. 1736  
   Eliphalet Burr Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb 3. 1738/9  
   Moses Burr Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 6. 1741  
   Sam<sup>l</sup> Burr Born march: 1745/6 Bapt<sup>d</sup> March 16 1745/5

[17]

- 27 Lemuel Price. Baptizd feb 17. 1694  
 Mary Wife of Lemuel Price Baptiz<sup>d</sup>  
 Their Children  
   Sarah Price Baptizd Nov: 22. 1719  
   Lem<sup>l</sup> Price Bapt<sup>d</sup> May 18 1720  
   Sam<sup>l</sup> Price Bapt<sup>d</sup> May. 18 1720  
   Nathan Price Baptizd Jun: 3. 1722  
   Hester Price Baptizd feb 19. 1726/7  
   Ebenezer Price Bapt oct. 6. 1728  
 Sarah second Wife to Lem<sup>l</sup> Price Born Baptized in Infancy.  
 Their Children  
   Hannah Price Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> Nov 25. 1733  
   David Price Born Bapt<sup>d</sup> June 13. 1736  
   Hester Price Born Bapt April 1. 1739  
   Hezekiah Price Born Bapt. Jun 19. 1743  
   Seth Price Born June 1748 Bapt<sup>d</sup> June 21. 1748
28. Nathaniel Hull Born march 1695 Baptiz<sup>d</sup> April 7. 1695.  
 Elizebeth Wife to Nath<sup>l</sup> Hull Born. April 12. 1796 [sic] Baptiz<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 20.  
 1696  
 Their Children  
   Sarah Hull Born Nov. 8: 1717: Bapt<sup>d</sup> feb. 7. 1717/18  
   Elizebeth Hull Born: Aug<sup>st</sup> 2. 1719 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 20 1719  
   Hester Hull Born: June. 11. 1721: Bapt<sup>d</sup> July. 16. 1721  
   Stephen Hull Born July 25. 1724. Bapt. Aug<sup>st</sup> 2 1724  
   Nath<sup>l</sup> Hull Born feb. 20: 1726/7 Bapt. feb. 26. 1726/7  
   Peter Hull Born Nov: 15. 1728 Bapt. Nov. 17 1728  
   Ezekel Hull Born Oct<sup>r</sup> 12. 1732 Bapt Dec: 1732  
   David Hull Born Dec: 10: 1734 Bapt<sup>d</sup> Dec. 15. 1734  
   Aaron Hull Born Sep<sup>r</sup> 11: 1736 Bapt oc. 3. 1736  
   Silas Hull Born: June: 15. 1739 Baptizd Jun: 10: 1739  
   Hannah Hull Born Jan<sup>ry</sup>: 20: 1744 [sic]. Bapt<sup>d</sup> Jan 25. 1740/1  
   Sarah Hull Born Dec: 20: 1730: Bapt<sup>d</sup> in Infancy

[To be continued]



# RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT VASSALBOROUGH, ME.

Communicated by HON. HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER, A.M., of Gardiner, Me.

[Continued from page 249]

[1] \*

Names of Members.

Bartholomew Taber, son Jacob and Lydia, born 10, 10 mo., 1759.

Olive Taber (his wife) died 25, 12 mo., 1791.

Children [b. Vassalboro].†

Elizabeth Taber, b. 2, 8 mo., 1783.

Allen Taber, " 15, 8 mo., 1784. Died 6, 9 mo., 1793.

Thomas Taber, " 15, 2 mo., 1787. " 17, 2 mo., 1787.

Stephen Taber, " 8, 1 mo., 1786.

Elizabeth Taber second wife of Bartholomew.

Children of Bartholomew and Elizabeth [b. Vassalboro].

Thomas Taber, b. 3, 1 mo., 1794.

Olive Taber, " 5, 4 mo., 1795. Died 15, 12 mo., 1837.

John Taber, " 30, 12 mo., 1796.

Allen Taber, " 23, 11 mo., 1798.

Job Taber, " 23, 1 mo., 1801.

Hannah Taber, " 21, 4 mo., 1803.

Lydia Howland Taber, " 17, 6 mo., 1806.

Levi Robinson.

Anna Robinson (his wife).

Children.

Anne Robinson, b. Vassalboro, 11 4 mo., 1775. Died 18, 1 mo., 1863.

Stephen Hussey, Died 4 mo., 1813.

Rebecca Hussey (his wife), died 13, 6 mo., 1799.

Children [b. Vassalboro].

[2]

Barnabas Hussey, b. 27, 9 mo., 1786.

Jacob Hussey, " 26, 9 mo., 1788.

Eunice Hussey, " 18, 3 mo., 1791. Died 30, 11 mo., 1815.

Ruth Hussey, " 23, 4 mo., 1793. " 13, 3 mo., 1823.

John Hussey, " 9, 6 mo., 1795. " 28, 4 mo., 1822.

Paul Hussey, " 28, 10 mo., 1797. " 20, 9 mo., 1821.

Stephen Hussey, " 27, 5 mo., 1799.

Sarah Hussey second wife of Stephen Hussey died 10, 5 mo., 1808.

Phebe Hussey third " " " died 4 mo., 1826.

Hezekiah Hoxie.

Elizabeth Hoxie (his wife).

Children [b. Vassalboro].

Solomon Hoxie, b. 17, 11 mo., 1763.

\* The numerals enclosed in brackets indicate the numbers of the pages of the original book containing the names of members and the records of their children. Although the books containing the records of the certificates of marriage, abstracts of which have been given in the two preceding instalments of this article, are numbered respectively I and II, the membership book is not numbered.

† In the original record the words indicating the place of birth follow the name of each child; but in the printed copy, in order to avoid repetition, these words have been placed in brackets after the word "Children," when all of the children in a given family are recorded as born in the same town.

Silas Hoxie, " 25, 2 mo., 1765.  
 Abel Hoxie, " 25, 5 mo., 1768.  
 Ruby Hoxie, " 5, 5 mo., 1770. Married Peleg Delano.  
 Betty Hoxie, " 15, 3 mo., 1781. Died 7, 1 mo., 1789.

Jacob Taber, Died 16, 10 mo., 1807.

Lydia Taber (his wife).

Children [b. Vassalboro].

John Taber, b. 23, 5 mo., 1755. Died 6, 5 mo., 1811.

[3]

Jacob Taber, " 18, 9 mo., 1757.  
 Bartholomew Taber, " 10, 10 mo., 1759.  
 Sarah Taber, " 12, 12 mo., 1761. Died 16, 4 mo., 1762.  
 Sarah Taber, " 11, 2 mo., 1763. " 15, 12 mo., 1797.  
 Rebecca Taber, " 31, 1 mo., 1765. " 13, 6 mo., 1799.  
 Barnabas Taber, " 14, 3 mo., 1768. " 2 mo., 1839.  
 Lydia Taber, " 15, 4 mo., 1770. " 10, 5 mo., 1795.  
 Silas Taber, " 10, 6 mo., 1772. " 10, 2 mo., 1815.  
 Paul Taber, " 22, 1 mo., 1776.

Bethia Taber second wife of Jacob Taber died 20, 2 mo., 1798.

Child of John and Eunice Taber.

Reuben Taber, born 17, 9 mo., 1774.

Children of John and Elizabeth Taber.

Eunice Taber, b. 8, 6 mo., 1777. Died 16, 4 mo., 1816.  
 Daniel Taber, " 15, 11 mo., 1778.  
 Lydia Taber, " 9, 9 mo., 1780.  
 Jacob Taber, " 11, 2 mo., 1782.  
 Mary Taber, " 11, 5 mo., 1783.  
 Lois Taber, " 2, 3 mo., 1785. Died 7, 6 mo., 1795.  
 Hannah Taber, " 8, 10 mo., 1786.  
 Phebe Taber, " 12, 8 mo., 1788. Died 30, 1 mo., 1795.  
 Anne Taber, " 3, 11 mo., 1789. " 8, 6 mo., 1790.

[4]

Anne Taber, " 15, 5 mo., 1791.  
 Rebecca Taber, " 26, 3 mo., 1793. Cer. from Falmouth 25, 2 mo., 1808.  
 Joshua Taber, " 18, 11 mo., 1794. " " " " "  
 John Taber, " 10, 4 mo., 1796. " " " " "

Children of Jacob, Jr., and Sarah Taber.

Lydia Taber, b. 10, 11 mo., 1785.  
 Hannah Taber, " 5, 6 mo., 1787. Died 7, 8 mo., 1789.  
 Hannah Taber, " 25, 8 mo., 1791. Married Elijah Pope.  
 John Taber, " 27, 7 mo., 1794. Died 3, 4 mo., 1796.  
 Moses Taber, " 25, 12 mo., 1798. By certificate to Salem, Ohio.

Child of Jacob Taber, Jr., and Betsey Taber.

Sarah R. Taber, b. 23, 5 mo., 1819. Married Oliver Robinson.

John Baxter.

Reliance Baxter (his wife).

Children [b. Vassalboro].

Jane Baxter, b. 16, 2 mo., 1778.  
 Hannah Baxter, " 6, 5 mo., 1780.  
 Mary Baxter, " 26, 8 mo., 1782.  
 William Baxter, " 23, 9 mo., 1784.  
 Sarah Baxter, " 20, 10 mo., 1786.  
 Patty Baxter, " 4, 10 mo., 1789. Disowned 18, 7 mo., 1810.

Eunice Baxter, " 18, 11 mo., 1791.  
 Lydia Baxter, " 13, 5 mo., 1794.

[5]

John Baxter, " 5, 6 mo., 1796.  
 Betsey Baxter, " 18, 6 mo., 1798.  
 Daniel Baxter, " 9, 9 mo., 1802.

Remington Hobby, b. 9, 4 mo., 1746, O S.

Anstress Hobby (his wife), b. 13, 2 mo., 1751. Died 25, 7 mo., 1825.

Children.

Anstress Hobby, b. 25, 9 mo., 1772. Died 1, 4 mo., 1792.  
 Remington Hobby, " 5, 7 mo., 1774. " 5, 5 mo., 1805. Was  
 drowned, body recovered 3 weeks later.

Gideon Hobby, " 29, 4 mo., 1776. Died 1, 11 mo., 1829.  
 William Hobby, " 29, 4 mo., 1780. " 19, 9 mo., 1805.  
 David Hobby, " 30, 4 mo., 1782. " 20, 6 mo., 1801.  
 Sarah Hobby, " 2, 2 mo., 1784. Married Peletiah Varney.  
 Lucy Hobby, " 8, 10 mo., 1785. Married Abijah Newhall.  
 Dorcas Hobby, " 26, 7 mo., 1787. Died 19, 2 mo., 1804.  
 Cynthia Hobby, " 8, 5 mo., 1789. " 23, 7 mo., 1804.  
 Hannah Hobby, " 3, 6 mo., 1791. Married Stephen Jenkins.  
 John Hobby, " 13, 1 mo., 1794. Married Phebe Cook.

Elihu Bowerman.

Amy Bowerman (his wife) died 12, 3 mo., 1801.

Children.

Alden Bowerman, b. 4, 1 mo., 1783.  
 William Bowerman, " 3, 7 mo., 1784.

[6]

Phebe Bowerman, " 23, 4 mo., 1786.  
 Barnabas Bowerman, " 27, 8 mo., 1790. Died 21, 9 mo., 1791.  
 Meribah Bowerman, " 17, 4 mo., 1795.

Gideon Hoxie.

Dorothy Hoxie (his wife).

Children.

Rhoda Hoxie, b. 7, 4 mo., 1782.  
 Keziah Hoxie, " 28, 9 mo., 1784.  
 Anna Hoxie, " 3, 6 mo., 1786.

Moses Sleeper, died 20, 1 mo., 1830.

Hannah Sleeper (his wife), died 11, 8 mo., 1832.

Daniel Shepherd.

Avis Shepherd (his wife).

Children.

Richard Shepherd, b. 13, 6 mo., 1781.  
 Asaph Shepherd, " 7, 6 mo., 1784.  
 Elizabeth Shepherd, " 20, 3 mo., 1787.  
 Allen Shepherd, " 17, 5 mo., 1789.  
 Phebe Shepherd, " 8, 3 mo., 1792.  
 David Shepherd, " 28, 12 mo., 1794.  
 Meribah Shepherd, " 19, 11 mo., 1797.  
 Daniel Shepherd, " 17, 4 mo., 1800.

[To be continued]

## NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

The Committee on English Research desires to state, however, that although the Society has no official representative in England the Committee is employing Miss French for a part of her time as a searcher of records there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

ROCHESTER (N. H.) VITAL STATISTICS. — In addition to the marriage records given on pages 203 and 204 of the present volume of the REGISTER, the following entries have been taken from the notebook which was kept by Rev. James M. Palmer of Rochester, N. H., and which is described on page 203, *supra*:

James M. Palmer was married Friday Dec 2. 1853. Ordained at Fairfield Me.

May 23. 1854. Installed at Rochester N. H. April 26. 1859. — Dr Shepard preached on both occasions —

Jno. Roberts. — Died Sep 19 '61

1859 Jan 21. died. Amos Maine.

Anna Richardson died Dec. 31. '59

Mrs Olive Twombly died Oct '60

Mrs Susan Jones died July 12 '62

Ms Marth Dow — died Oct. '61

1858. Funerals, Time etc. —

June 2.	Solon L. Snow	Aged 35.
---------	---------------	----------

" 10	Mrs Lois Kimball	" 80.
------	------------------	-------

Aug 8	Hussey	" 1½
-------	--------	------

English boy —

Oct 25	[Thomas] *	" 14
--------	------------	------

Nov 18.	Geo. E. Colbath [(at New Market)] *	" 38.
---------	-------------------------------------	-------

" 29	Miss Procinda Richardson	" [32] *
------	--------------------------	----------

Dec 11.	Stephen Ham (about 60)	
---------	------------------------	--

1859

Jan 17 Mrs. Tho<sup>s</sup> C. Davis — about 42

Apr. 22. Julia Ann M<sup>c</sup> Duffee aged 2 yrs & 8 mo<sup>s</sup> — dau of Harriet M<sup>c</sup> Duffee

May 4 daughter of W<sup>m</sup> K. Kimball aged 15 mo<sup>s</sup>

" 5 Theodore Furber aged 87 years. —

" 13 Wife of David Hayes — aged 31. yrs —

" 17 John Randolph M<sup>c</sup> Duffee aged 24,

Up to March 1860 I have Attended in all fifty different Funerals at wh. I have officiated —

1860

Apr 15 Wallace of Berwick.

Persons Dismissed —

William A. Kimball to Orth Congl Chh. in Shapleigh Me. —

Aug 5 /60 Mrs Agnes Hoy to Congl Ch. Grt Falls.

Dec 60 Mr. & Mrs. Ezra K. Garvin to th 1<sup>st</sup> Chh (Congl) Chelsea, Mass.

Feb. Miss Alva S. Corson to th Park St. Chh Boston Mass. —

1862 Mr Jona. T. Seavey to the Methodist Chh Rochester — Letter returned

Winthrop, Mass.

WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER.

SCALES: ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS. — The following statements supplement or correct certain passages in the article entitled "Some Descendants of

\* Words and figures enclosed in brackets are written in pencil in the notebook.

William Scales of Rowley, Mass., 1640," which was published in the REGISTER, vol. 66, pp. 42-54. In each case the pedigree number of the person concerning whom statements are made and the number of the page in vol. 66 of the REGISTER on which that person's record is given have been inserted.

Samuel<sup>6</sup> Scales (15, p. 47) married thirdly, 1 Jan. 1816, Mrs. Lucy (Haraden) Lane, daughter of John and Susanna (Burnham).

Lucy Ann<sup>6</sup> Scales (15, x, p. 48), daughter of Samuel<sup>6</sup> and his third wife, Lucy (Haraden) (Lane), was born 22 Dec. 1816 and died at Island Falls, Me., 28 June 1891. She married, 27 Nov. 1838, Alfred Seabury, shipbuilder, who was born 29 Oct. 1812 and died 16 Aug. 1864, son of Samuel and Sarah (Racklay). Children: 1. Annie Maria, born 14 Nov. 1839; died Nov. 1873; married 17 Aug. 1861 John Lewis Mackey, born Dec. 1833. 2. Emily Adelaide, born 8 Feb. 1842; died 17 Dec. 1873. 3. Alfred Richmond, born 29 Jan. 1852; died 3 Jan. 1884.\*

Dr. Edward Payson<sup>7</sup> Scales (31, p. 53) was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1855. The name of his first child (31, i, p. 53) is May Beaman (*not* Mary Beaman).

Newton, Mass.

MAY BEAMAN SCALES.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION. — Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in *full* if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

*Fenwycke*. — Robert de, of Fenwicke, co. Northumberland, England, living about 1190, by William B. Goodwin, 309 Hartman Building, Columbus, Ohio.

#### RECENT BOOKS

[The editor particularly requests persons sending books for listing in the REGISTER to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail, and from whom it may be ordered. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

#### GENEALOGICAL

**Bartlet genealogy.** History of the Society of Descendants of Robert Bartlet of Plymouth, Mass., incorporated Dec. 11, 1909. By Marian Longfellow. Springfield, Mass., Loring-Axtell Co. [1914]. 114 + 23 p. il. pl. por. 8°

**Bates genealogy.** The Bates Bulletin. Series 2, vol. 2, no. 2. April, 1914. p. 33-44, il. 4°

**Belknap genealogy.** The English ancestry of Abraham Belknap who settled in Lynn, Mass., 1635. Salem, Mass., 1914. 20 p. 4° Reprinted from REGISTER for 1914.

**Cobb genealogy.** A history of the Cobb family, pt. 2. By Philip L[othrop] Cobb. Cleveland, 1914. p. 47-119, 8°

Part two continues the history of the descendants of Henry Cobb of Barnstable, Mass., tracing them to the fourth and fifth generations.

**Gildersleeve genealogy.** Gildersleeves of Gildersleeve, Conn., and the descendants of Philip Gildersleeve. By Willard Harvey Gildersleeve. Meriden,

\* The authority for the foregoing additions and corrections (except for the date of Mrs. Lucy Ann (Scales) Seabury's death, which is found in the family Bible of Edward Payson Scales) is a letter from Mrs. Lucy Ann (Scales) Seabury to May Beaman Scales, dated 14 Feb. 1886.



Conn., The Journal Publishing Co., 1914. 81 p. por. 8° Price \$3.00. Address W. H. Gildersleeve, 894 Broad St., Meriden, Conn.

**Gray genealogy.** Joshua Gray of Yarmouth, Mass., and his descendants. By Julia Edgar Thacher. Privately printed [Boston, Mass., Murray & Rand Co.], 1914. 136 p. 8°

**Grow genealogy.** John Grow of Ipswich; John Groo (Grow) of Oxford. By [George Whitefield] Davis. [Washington, D. C.] 1914. 237 + 34 p. fcs. pl. por. 8° Price \$5.00. Address G. W. Davis, 1150 Conn. Ave., Washington, D. C.

**Helmershausen genealogy.** The Frederick line of Helmershausen in Maine. Compiled by Adella Helmershausen, authorized by Henry Charles Frederick Helmershausen, Jr. 3. Chicago, 1914. 11 p. 4°

**Hodges genealogy.** Descendants of Leonard and Hannah Hodges of Norton, Massachusetts. n. p. n. d. 38 p. pl. 8°

**Jeffries genealogy.** Jeffries of Massachusetts, 1658-1914. By John Temple Lloyd Jeffries. n. p. 1914. 25 p. 8°

**Northup and Tucker genealogy.** Some records of the Northup and Tucker families of Rhode Island with notes on intermarrying families. Minneapolis [Minn.], 1914. 31 p. 8°

An account will be found of the following families: Northup, descendants of Stephen; Congdon, descendants of Benjamin; Tucker, descendants of Morris; Potter, descendants of Nathaniel; and Rhodes, descendants of Zachariah.

**Stone genealogy.** To the memory of Joseph Mason Stone, Susan F. Stone, Mary Adelaide Stone. n. p. n. d. 79 + [13] p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

A short account will be found of the families of Dudley, Flint, and Wilder.

**Washington genealogy.** Warton and George Washington's ancestors. By T. Pape, B. A. Morecambe, Eng., Visitor Printing Works, 1913. 46 + [1] p. fcs. geneal. tab. il. pl. por. 12°

**White genealogy.** White family (males) [descendants of William, d. 1673 in Boston, Mass.]. 2d edition. [By Edwin Russell Davol.] n. p. n. d. Chart.

**Genealogy, arrangement, record book for.** Genealogical record of families. Devised by D. M. McAllister. [Salt Lake City, Utah, published by the Deseret News Book Store] 1913. 137 p. 8° Price \$1.25. Address Genealogical Society of Utah, E. South Temple St., Salt Lake City, Utah.

#### BIOGRAPHICAL

**Austin-Elliott duel.** A forgotten duel, fought in R. I. between William Austin of Charlestown and James Henderson Elliot of Boston, March 31, 1806. By Walter Austin. n. p. privately printed, 1914. 68 p. fcs. por. 8°

**White, Dr. James Clarke, biography.** Sketches from my life, 1833-1913. By James Clarke White, M. D. Cambridge, Riverside Press, 1914. 326 p. fcs. pl. por. 8°

**Harvard College, Class of 1874.** Class of 1874 Harvard College. Tenth report, June, 1874-June, 1914. Cambridge, The University Press, printed for the Class, 1914. 137 p. por. 8°

**Harvard College, Class of 1879.** Class of 1879 Harvard College, secretary's report, no. 8. Cambridge, printed for the Class, The University Press, 1914. 520 p. 8°

**Harvard College, Class of 1889.** Class of 1889 Harvard College, 25th anniversary, 1889-1914, seventh report of the class secretary. [Boston, Cockayne] 1914. 664 p. fcs. il. map pl. por. 8°

**Harvard College, Class of 1894.** Harvard College, record of the Class of 1894. Secretary's report, no. 6. For the 12th anniversary. Cambridge, Crimson Printing Co., 1914. 19 + 410 p. 8°

**Harvard College, Law School.** Harvard Law School, Class of 1889. Secretary's report no. 3, May, 1914. Worcester, Mass., The Commonwealth Press, 1914. 47 + [1] p. 8°

**Williams College, obituary record.** Obituary record of the Society of Alumni, Williams College, 1913-1914. By John Adams Lowe, M. A. Williamstown, Mass., 1914. p. 161-210 + 1, 8°

**Yale College, Class of 1862.** Fifty years' meeting of the Yale Class of 1862, June 18, 1912. Biographical notices to June 1914. New Haven, The Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., 1914. 117 p. 8°

**Yale College, Class of 1884.** A history of the Class of Eighty-four Yale College, 1880-1914. Edited by Leonard M. Daggett, class secretary. Published for the Class, 1914. 449 p. il. pl. por. 8°

**Yale College, Class of 1914.** History of the Class of 1914 Yale College. Vol. 1. Edited by George Washington Patterson, IV, Class Secretary. Printed for the Class under the direction of the Yale University Press, 1914. 480 p. fcam. il. pl. por. 8°

**Yale College, obituary record.** Bulletin of Yale University. Obituary record of Yale graduates, 1913-1914. New Haven, published by the University, 1914. p. 531-724, 8°

**Yale College, Sheffield Scientific School.** 1873-1913. Report of the Class of '73 S. Yale University. n. p. 1914. 22 p. 8°

**Yale University, Sheffield Scientific School.** History of the Class of 1893. Sheffield Scientific School, Yale University. By Frederic Bogart McMullen, Class Secretary. New Haven, The Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., 1914. 175 p. pl. por. 8°

## HISTORICAL

### (a) GENERAL

**Maryland, history.** The Pennsylvania-German in the settlement of Maryland. By Daniel Wunderlich Nead, M.D. Illustrated by Julius F. Sachse, Litt.D. Part XXV of a narrative and critical history prepared at the request of the Pennsylvania-German Society. Lancaster, Pa., 1914. 12 + 304 p. fcam. il. map pl. por. 4°

**United States, Civil War.** Official records of the Union and Confederate navies in the War of the Rebellion. Series 1, vol. 26. Naval forces on western waters. Published under the direction of the Hon. Josephus Daniels, by Charles W. Stewart. Washington, 1914. 18 + 915 p. fcam. map pl. por. 8°

### (b) LOCAL

**Albany, N. Y., Albany Academy.** The celebration of the centennial anniversary of the founding of the Albany Academy, May 24, 1913. Albany, N. Y., published by the Academy, 1914. 132 p. pl. 8°

**Chatham, Mass., history.** The 200th anniversary of the incorporation of the town of Chatham, Mass. A memorial or report of the celebration of August 1 and 2, 1912 and of the Sunday services, August 4, 1912. [Chatham, Mass.] Published by authority of the Town Celebration Committee, 1913. 119 + [1] p. pl. 8°

**Hadlyme, Conn., Congregational Church.** Manual history Congregational Church, Hadlyme, Conn., June 25, 1745-December 1, 1913. Hartford, Conn., The Hartford Printing Co., 1914. 66 p. pl. por. 8°

**Hartford, Conn., history.** A Quaker's visit to Hartford in the year 1676. Edited by Frank De Wette Andrews. Vineland, N. J., privately printed, 1914. 13 p. 8°

**Kensington, Conn., Congregational Church.** Two hundredth anniversary Kensington Congregational church organized December 12, 1712. Kensington, Conn., June 29, 30, and July 1, 1912. 123 p. pl. por. 8°

**Londonderry, N. H., vital records.** Vital records of Londonderry, N. H., a full and accurate transcript of the births, marriage intentions, marriages, and deaths in this town from the earliest date to 1910. Compiled from town books, church records, family records, graveyard inscriptions and other sources, by

**Daniel Gage Annis.** The subject matter edited, with introduction, sketches, and annotations by George Waldo Browne. Manchester, N. H., The Granite State Publishing Co., 1914. 320 + 8 p. fcsn. pl. por. 8°

**New Haven, Conn., First Church of Christ.** Historical catalogue of the members of the First Church of Christ in New Haven, Conn. (Center Church), 1639-1914. By Franklin Bowditch Dexter. New Haven, Conn., 1914. [2] + 469 p. 8°

**Providence, R. I., houses, lots, and shops, owners and occupants of, in 1798.** Owners and occupants of the lots, houses, and shops in the town of Providence, R. I., in 1798 located on maps of the highways of that date, also owners or occupants of houses in the compact part of Providence in 1759 showing the location and in whose names they are to be found on the map of 1798. By Henry R. Chase. [Providence and New York, Livermore & Knight Co., c1914.] 28 p. 18 maps 4°.

**Providence, R. I., maps.** Maps of Providence, R. I., 1650, 1765, 1770. By Henry R. Chase. [Providence, R. I., Nelson E. Osterberg, c1914.] n. p. maps 8°

#### SOCIETIES AND MAGAZINES

**Brookline Historical Society.** Proceedings of the Brookline Historical Society at the annual meeting, January 22, 1914. Brookline, Mass., published by the Society, 1914. 39 + 5 p. pl. 8°

**Chicago Historical Society.** Chicago Historical Society. Charter, constitution, by-laws, membership list [and] annual report for the year ending October 31, 1913. Published by the Society, 1913. 173 p. pl. por. 8°

**The Children of the American Revolution.** Vols. 1 and 2. Washington, D. C., published by the National Society, C. A. R., 1912-1913. v. p. 8° Subscription price, 25 cts. per year. Address Grace M. Pierce, C. A. R. room, Memorial Continental Hall, Washington, D. C.

**Historia.** Quarterly. Vol. 4, no. 7. By W. P. Campbell. Oklahoma City, Okla., 1914. [16] p. 4°

**Lynn Historical Society.** The register of the Lynn Historical Society, Lynn, Mass. No. 17, for the year 1913. Edited by the Committee on Publication. Lynn, Mass., Frank S. Whitten, 1914. 184 p. fcsn. pl. por. 8°

**Oneida Historical Society.** Yearbook, no. 13 of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica, N. Y. Munson-Williams Memorial. [Utica, N. Y., Thomas J. Grif-fiths] 1914. 72 + [2] p. pl. 8°

**Saint Nicholas Society of the City of New York.** Portraits of the presidents of the Society 1835-1914. Organized February 28, 1835, incorporated April 17, 1841. Published by order of the Society, 1914. 95 + [1] p. fcsn. il. por. 4°

**Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia.** Historical papers of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, no 8, 1914. Some important colonial military operations. By Frederic Louis Huidekoper. [Washington, D. C., Press of Gibson Bros., Inc., 1914.] 43 p. maps 8°

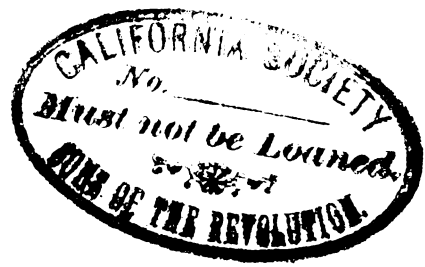
**Society of Colonial Wars, New Hampshire.** The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Hampshire. Our deceased members, 1911-1914, sketches of their honored lives with portraits. Constitution and by-laws, list of officers, committees and members, 1894 to 1914. Address delivered at the 19th Annual Court by Hon. James O. Lyford, "Our government — The evolution of colonial experience." Printed by the Society and dedicated to the memory of our departed members, 1914. 104 pl. fcsn. pl. por. 8°

#### ERRATA

Vol. 68, p. 78. Line 25 should be placed immediately after line 12, the marriage of Nathaniel Heaton and Elizabeth Wighte having been recorded not at Hareby but at Alford.

Vol. 68, p. 260, line 50, for 1745 read 1749.

Vol. 68, p. 301, line 8, for 1849 read 1847.





ENTRANCE 9 ASHBURTON PLACE



THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

---

SUPPLEMENT TO APRIL NUMBER, 1914

---

PROCEEDINGS  
OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AT THE  
ANNUAL MEETING, 4 FEBRUARY 1914,  
WITH  
EXERCISES AT THE DEDICATION OF THE NEW  
BUILDING, 18 MARCH 1913,  
AND  
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1913



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS

1914



BOSTON  
Press of David Clapp & Son

## CONTENTS

---

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS . . . . .	iv
OFFICERS ELECTED BY THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1914 .	v
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL .	vi
REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS AT THE ANNUAL MEETING . .	ix
REPORT OF THE COUNCIL . . . . .	xiii
Committee on Finance . . . . .	xvii
Committee on the Library . . . . .	xvii
Committee on Publications . . . . .	xix
Committee on Papers and Essays . . . . .	xix
Committee on English Research . . . . .	xx
Committee on Heraldry . . . . .	xxii
Committee on Epitaphs . . . . .	xxii
Committee on Collection of Records . . . . .	xxii
Committee on Sale of Publications . . . . .	xxii
Committee on Increase of Membership . . . . .	xxiii
REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN . . . . .	xxiv
LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY . . . . .	xxvii
REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY . . . . .	xxxiii
REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND . . . . .	xxxvi
REPORT OF THE TREASURER . . . . .	xxxvii
REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN—NECROLOGY FOR 1918 . .	xlii
EXERCISES AT THE DEDICATION OF THE NEW BUILDING .	xlvi
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS . . . . .	liv
CHARTER . . . . .	lxxx

## ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE NEW BUILDING

---

<b>ENTRANCE, 9 ASHBURTON PLACE . . . .</b>	<i>Frontispiece</i>
<b>ENTRANCE CORRIDOR . . . . .</b>	to face page v
<b>MAIN STAIRWAY . . . . .</b>	to face page ix
<b>THE JOHN FOSTER MEMORIAL ROOM . .</b>	to face page xiii
<b>LIBRARY, LOOKING NORTH . . . . .</b>	to face page xvii
<b>THE WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS MEMORIAL ROOM</b>	to face page xx
<b>LIBRARY, LOOKING SOUTH . . . . .</b>	to face page xxiv
<b>THE BOOKSTACK . . . . .</b>	to face page xxxii
<b>EXTERIOR VIEW, FROM THE NORTHWEST .</b>	to face page xxxvii
<b>SOCIETY FOR THE PRESERVATION OF NEW ENG- LAND ANTIQUITIES . . . . .</b>	to face page xli
<b>WILDER HALL . . . . .</b>	to face page xlvi







ENTRANCE CORRIDOR

# OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

FOR THE YEAR 1914

## President

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D. . . . . Portland, Me.

## Vice-Presidents

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST . . . . . Boston, Mass.  
HENRY DEERING, A.M. . . . . Portland, Me.  
JOHN CARROLL CHASE . . . . . Derry, N. H.  
WILLIAM WALLACE STICKNEY, LL.D. . . . . Ludlow, Vt.  
WILLIAM PAINE SHEFFIELD, A.M. . . . . Newport, R. I.  
JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, LL.D. . . . . Hartford, Conn.

## Recording Secretary

JOHN ALBREE . . . . . Swampscott

## Corresponding Secretary

BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B. . . . . Nahant

## Treasurer

CHARLES EDWARD LORD . . . . . Newton

## Librarian

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW . . . . . Winthrop

## The Council

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D.  
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST  
JOHN ALBREE  
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B.  
CHARLES EDWARD LORD  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW

## For 1914

DESMOND FITZGERALD, C.E. . . . . Brookline  
FRANK ERNEST WOODWARD . . . . . Wellesley Hills  
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B. . . . . Medford

## For 1914, 1915

GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A.M. . . . . Newport, R. I.  
WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS . . . . . Boston  
Mrs. ETHEL STANWOOD BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Shirley

## For 1914, 1915, 1916

CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B. . . . . Newton  
ALFRED JOHNSON, Litt.D. . . . . Boston  
Mrs. ADELE JOSEPHINE CHAMBERS TAYLOR . . . Boston

# OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

FOR THE YEAR 1914

## APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL

### Historian

LEWIS WILDER HICKS, A.M. . . . . Wellesley

### Editor of Publications

HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B. . . . . Medford

### Committee on Finance

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D.,  
*Chairman ex officio* . . . Portland, Me.  
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Shirley  
CHARLES IRVING THAYER . . . . . Boston  
WALDO LINCOLN, A.B. . . . . Worcester  
SAMUEL BRADLEE DOGGETT . . . . . Boston  
THOMAS AMORY LEE, A.M., LL.B. . . . . Cambridge  
CHARLES EDWARD LORD, *ex officio* . . . . . Newton

### Committee on Ways and Means

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., *Chairman* . . . Shirley  
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST . . . . . Boston  
RICHARD HENRY WINSLOW DWIGHT . . . . . Brookline  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW . . . . . Winthrop  
ROBERT MEANS LAWRENCE, A.B., M.D. . . . . Boston  
CHARLES EDWARD LORD . . . . . Newton  
LAWRENCE BRAINERD . . . . . Forest Hills

### Committee on Increase of Membership

Mrs. ADELE JOSEPHINE CHAMBERS TAYLOR,  
*Chairman* . . . Boston  
Mrs. SUSIE BROWNING COTTON TUFTS . . . . . Brookline  
Mrs. MARY LOVERING HOLMAN . . . . . Allston  
WALTER KENDALL WATKINS . . . . . Malden  
Mrs. ELIZA ADELAIDE MARSHALL CHICK . . . . . Hyde Park  
GEORGE SAWIN STEWART, A.B. . . . . Concord  
Miss WINONA MAY STETSON . . . . . Winthrop

### Committee on Sale of Publications

WILLIAM STREETER RICHARDSON, *Chairman* . . . Boston  
CHARLES ELIOT GOODSPEED . . . . . Wollaston  
WILLIAM BROWN SNOW . . . . . Malden  
GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD, A.B. . . . . Boston  
Miss SELMA ELLIS POND . . . . . Medway  
CHARLES EDWARD MANN . . . . . Malden  
PHINEAS HUBBARD . . . . . Cambridge

### Committee on Publications

JAMES PARKER PARMENTER, A.M., LL.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Arlington
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR	Boston
HOSEA STARR BALLOU	Brookline
GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, Jr., A.M.	Newport, R. I.
JOHN WALLACE SUTER, A.B., S.T.B.	Winchester
ALFRED JOHNSON, Litt.D.	Boston
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B., <i>ex officio</i>	Medford

### Committee to Assist the Historian

ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Weston
ANSON TITUS	Somerville
EDWARD BRINLEY ADAMS, A.B., LL.B.	Waltham
ARTHUR GREENE LORING	Woburn
ERNEST LEWIS GAY, A.B.	Brookline
ARTHUR WINSLOW PEIRCE, A.B., Litt.D.	Franklin
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B., <i>ex officio</i>	Medford

### Committee on English Research

CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Jamaica Plain
JOSEPH GARDNER BARTLETT	Boston
WILLIAM EBEN STONE, A.B.	Cambridge
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B.	Medford
GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, Jr., A.M.	Newport, R. I.
ALFRED JOHNSON, Litt.D.	Boston
LAWRENCE PARK	Groton

### Committee on Heraldry

ROBERT DICKSON WESTON, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B.	Nahant
WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON, A.B.	Boston
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B.	Shirley
WILLIAM STREETER RICHARDSON	Boston

### Committee on the Library

HENRY EARL PARMENTER, COMMANDER, U. S. N., RETIRED, <i>Chairman</i>	Boston
Miss HELEN FRANCES KIMBALL	Brookline
FRANK ERNEST WOODWARD	Wellesley Hills
GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, Jr., A.M.	Newport, R. I.
CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B.	Newton
Mrs. MARY STICKNEY RANDALL	Waltham
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, <i>ex officio</i>	Winthrop

### Committee on Collection of Records

GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S., <i>Chairman</i>	Malden
MATT BUSHNELL JONES, A.B., LL.B.	Newton
CLARENCE SAUNDERS BRIGHAM, A.M.	Worcester
EDWARD WILLARD HOWE, A.B.	Roxbury
MORGAN HEWITT STAFFORD	Newtonville
WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER	Winthrop
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, <i>ex officio</i>	Winthrop

### **Committee on Epitaphs**

PEARL HILDRETH PARKER, <i>Chairman</i>	Lowell
WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON	Wiscasset, Me.
OTIS GRANT HAMMOND, A.M.	Concord, N. H.
Mrs. KATE MORRIS CONE, Ph.D.	Hartford, Vt.
MYLES STANDISH, A.M., M.D., S.D.	Boston
Miss EDITH MAY TILLEY	Newport, R. I.
LUCIUS BARNES BARBOUR, A.B.	Hartford, Conn.

### **Committee on Papers and Essays**

CHARLES FRANCIS DORR BELDEN, LL.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Cambridge
Mrs. MARY STICKNEY RANDALL	Waltham
Mrs. MARY AYER ROUSMANIERE, A.B.	Boston
Mrs. FLORENCE CONANT HOWES	Somerville
Mrs. LOUIE DEAN WHITE	Brookline
Mrs. FANNIE SCOTT CHASE	Boston
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B.	Nahant







MAIN STAIRWAY

## PROCEEDINGS AT THE ANNUAL MEETING

---

THE seventieth annual meeting of the Society was held on Wednesday, 4 February 1914, at 2.30 P.M., in Wilder Hall, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, President BAXTER presiding.

The reading of the minutes of the January meeting was waived, and the monthly reports of the Librarian, Corresponding Secretary, and Council were accepted.

One honorary member, Hon. WOODROW WILSON, Ph.D., LL.D., one corresponding member, and fourteen resident members were elected by ballot.

It was then

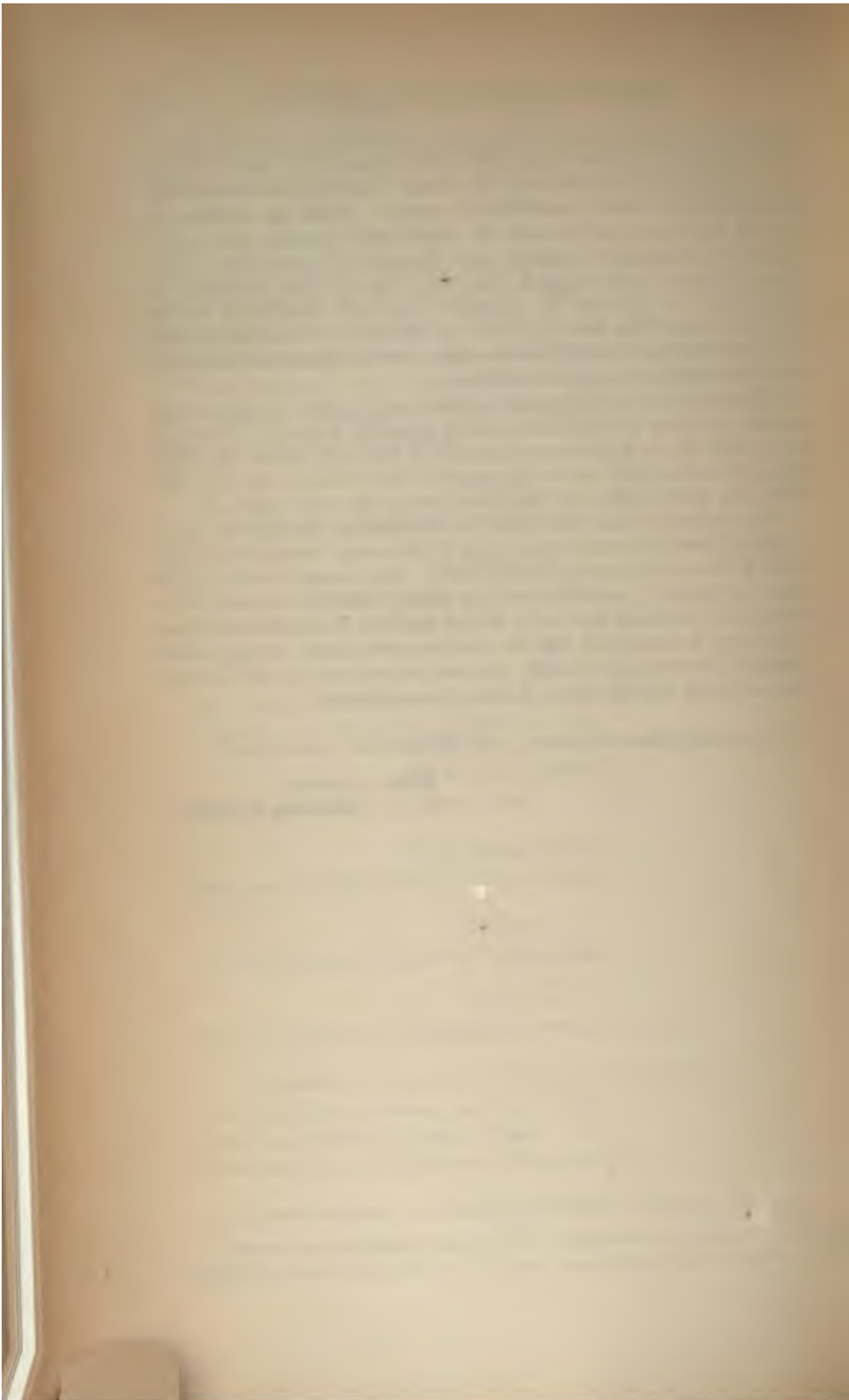
*Voted*, That the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Treasurer, the Librarian, the Historian, the Council, including the Committees, and the Trustees of the Kidder Fund, being presented in print, and now in the hands of the meeting, be accepted and ordered filed with the originals.

*Voted*, That the proceedings of this meeting, with the annual reports accepted and the biographical notices of the deceased members, together with the proceedings at the dedication of this building, be printed as a supplement to the April 1914 number of the REGISTER, that a copy of the supplement be mailed to every member of the Society not receiving the REGISTER, to the families of members deceased during the past year, to donors in 1913, and to exchanging societies, and that the Council be charged with the execution of this order.

*Voted*, That the New England Historic Genealogical Society enters on its records at this time its appreciation of the services rendered by the retiring officers, GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, Corresponding Secretary, and JEROME CARTER HOSMER, WALDO LINCOLN, and FREDERICK WESLEY PARKER, Councillors, who have during their terms of office given of their time, their thought, and their counsel that the broad purpose of the Society, the collection and preservation of genealogical records for the public benefit, might be attained.

The Society then proceeded to the election of officers and councillors.

President BAXTER appointed as temporary chairman Hon. HENRY NICHOLS BLAKE, and Messrs. LAWRENCE BRAINERD, PHINEAS HUBBARD, and HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT were appointed tellers.









THE JOHN FOSTER MEMORIAL ROOM

## REPORT OF THE COUNCIL

Prepared by GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S.

THE New England Historic Genealogical Society has passed the sixty-ninth year of its existence in its admirable and commodious new building, located at No. 9 Ashburton Place, Boston. Here daily in its well-lighted and spacious Library many have accomplished a successful year's work under favorable conditions.

Besides the usual routine business, the Council of the Society entered into deliberations and plans which, it is hoped, will effectively develop the future growth and insure the permanency of the Society as a New England institution.

### *Uses of the New Building*

At the beginning of the year 1913 the custodian of the building was authorized by the Council to tender the use of various rooms to patriotic and kindred societies. The Boston Athenæum has availed itself of storage space to accommodate nearly 200,000 volumes, including many bulky modern newspapers, and all of its statuary, while its building is being reconstructed, and yet this great mass of materials is out of the sight of all who visit the Library or attend the meetings of the Society. The Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities is occupying the room on the Ashburton Place level, intended for a museum, and has arranged three novel displays which have attracted much attention. The room on the same floor next north of this is occupied by the Society of Colonial Wars. The Daughters of the American Revolution hold weekly meetings in the small hall on the floor below, and on the second mezzanine floor, adjoining the Treasurer's office, the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames occupies a small room. In one of the Treasurer's storage rooms a small space is occupied by the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati. During the year there have been frequent meetings of these and kindred societies in the halls and committee rooms of the new building.

### *Dedication*

The dedication of the splendidly appointed new building occurred on 18 March 1913, the sixty-eighth anniversary of the incorporation of the Society. A large assemblage gathered at the appointed hour in Wilder Hall. The exercises of the afternoon were presided over by Hon. James Phinney Baxter, A.M., Litt.D., President of the Society, who spoke of the circumstances that had brought about the meeting and touched upon the work of those through whose efforts

the building had been erected. After the invocation of the Divine blessing by Rev. James De Normandie, D.D., minister of the First Church of Roxbury, the dedicatory address was delivered by Hon. John Davis Long, LL.D., sometime Governor of Massachusetts, and Secretary of the Navy in the administrations of Presidents McKinley and Roosevelt.

The distinguished speaker congratulated the Society upon its work in preserving the old colonial traditions and history, emphasizing the importance of the home and the family, and urged upon all the duty to raise the standards of American life. He suggested that pride in ancestry is natural, and spoke most fittingly of the importance and dignity of the work in which the Society has so long been engaged.

Wilder Hall was filled with representatives of the best in our New England life and civilization. Among the distinguished guests present on the occasion were Edward Stanwood, A.M., Litt.D., representing the Massachusetts Historical Society; Gen. Francis Henry Appleton, A.B., President of the Essex Institute; Professor Wilfred Harold Munro, A.M., President of the Rhode Island Historical Society; Clarence Saunders Brigham, A.M., representing the American Antiquarian Society; Otis Grant Hammond, A.M., representing the New Hampshire Historical Society; Mrs. Barrett Wendell, representing the Colonial Dames of Massachusetts; Mrs. Charles G. Chick, representing the Daughters of the American Revolution; and Mr. William Wallace Lunt, President of the Society of the War of 1812.

After these interesting ceremonies were concluded, a reception was held, in which the members and guests participated.

#### *Publications*

The Council authorized this year the collection and arrangement of a complete set of the publications of the Society for purposes of exhibition. When this work is completed, visitors will find that this Society has published a larger amount of material measured by the number of titles, pages, and ems than any other historical or genealogical society in America.

A study of the evolution of many recent comprehensive genealogies will reveal the fact that the authors drew their material largely from genealogies and data which had appeared long ago in the early volumes of the REGISTER. In fact, it is probably true that many authors would not have undertaken the task of producing a comprehensive genealogy had they not been able to draw largely from the publications of this Society.

As a source of family history and genealogy the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER undoubtedly stands without a peer in America, if not in the world, and the data therein published were made accessible earlier than much of the family his-

tory reproduced by private enterprise. Not long ago a genealogical society published abstracts of English wills which had appeared in the publications of this Society fifteen or twenty years before.

### *English Research*

The Committee on English Research has been increased from five to seven members, and the work of the year which the Committee has contributed to the REGISTER has been very satisfactory. Among the families whose English ancestry has been published are those bearing the surnames of Austen, Bassock, Besbee, Edenden, Hatch, Hathorne, Huckstep, Ivory, Johnson, Littlefield, Porredge, and Sewell. Notable among these was the interesting pedigree of the emigrant William Hathorne, whose descendants are widely scattered and prominently identified with American life and literature.

Recently the Society has secured the English antecedents of Capt. Myles Standish, the doughty warrior of the Plymouth Colony, and a most interesting and valuable article on this subject will appear in the REGISTER during the coming year. The Society, however, will not be able to provide the funds which are necessary to continue the English research for our New England families, unless subscriptions from those who are deeply interested in the origin of the founders of New England are forthcoming.

### *Memorials in the New Building*

Three rooms occupied by the editorial staff have been named THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS in honor of the Society's largest benefactor, and all publications of the Society in 1913 were issued therefrom. The conversation room on the Library floor has been named THE WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS MEMORIAL ROOM, and is proving to be of great advantage to both members and visitors. The Treasurer's room has been named in honor of the late William Tracy Eustis, the large room on the Ashburton Place floor in honor of Moses Kimball, and a double range in the bookstack of the Library in honor of the late Deloraine Pendre Corey. WILDER HALL on the lower floor perpetuates the memory of the late Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, many years President of the Society. On the street floor the Council and Committees occupy THE JOHN FOSTER MEMORIAL ROOM. A special committee in charge of marking these memorials has placed tablets on the Foster Room, the Hills Room, and the Corey Alcove, and it is expected that the committee will finish the marking during the coming year.

### *Needs*

The increasing demands upon the Society are clearly seen in a wider use of the Library. Formerly this was used solely to secure information relating to the searcher's ancestors, or to the family from whom his name or descent was derived. Recently the Library has been drawn upon for information from which laws relating to

heredity and eugenics may be deduced and set forth. In this field of research one can here accumulate and tabulate data bearing upon the most recent sciences to be developed in America.

The Society must keep pace with the demands upon it. To do that properly and to insure its ultimate success in gathering and preserving the records of New England families, it must substantially increase its endowment.

Already there have been gathered data relating to nearly eighty per cent of those inhabitants of New England who were here prior to 1800. The preservation of this accumulated information is of paramount interest to their descendants, now scattered throughout this country, but it may not be of interest to any substantial part of the population of New England a century hence, if the character of the population changes as rapidly as it has in the last half-century.

In the past the larger part of the membership of the Society has resided within fifty miles of Boston and within the limits of New England. Efforts to increase effectively the membership outside of New England have met with no large degree of success.

The Council desires to emphasize the necessity of securing as soon as possible substantial additions to the Society's endowment and general funds, for the general purposes of the Society, and special funds for making the English research and for the binding, copying, indexing, and cataloguing of family records. These needs offer opportunity for creating memorials to families and individuals worthy of consideration.

### *Service*

The splendid contributions of this Society to the literature of American history and genealogy were made by those who rendered real service to the world. Not a struggle for wealth nor a desire to boast of distinguished ancestry, but faithful, painstaking collaboration on the part of many wrought these results. As the founders of the Society thought, so must the Council continue to believe that "he most lives who best serves." Above fault-finding and petty jealousies, the founders were true servants in the world in which they lived. Neither the lure of the millionaire's wealth nor the fear of a pauper's grave influenced them to falsify the facts which they discovered in the records relating to family history, which has become a sequence to antiquity itself.

In the same spirit of faithful, painstaking investigation must the Society continue to enlarge the scope of its work, the preservation of family memorials, in the midst of great commercial and racial transformations.







LIBRARY, LOOKING NORTH

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, by John Albee,  
Secretary :

The report of the Treasurer shows in detail the financial transactions and the condition of the Society.

During the year 1913 there matured and were paid

\$3,000 Central Ry. Co. of New Jersey 4's, 1913.

There were bought for investment

\$3,000 Northern Pacific-Great Northern Joint C. B. & Q. 4's, 1921.

The Society has received \$432, being eighty per cent and interest of the bequest of Mrs. Mehitable C. Copenhagen Wilson (1836-1911), the author of *John Gibson and His Descendants*. From the estate of S. Millett Thompson of Providence, R. I., there has been received the sum of \$50, for "the transportation and perpetual preservation of the manuscript history of the Thompson and allied families." Neither Mrs. Wilson nor Mr. Thompson was a member of the Society.

Charles Larned (1825-1913) of Boston, who became a life member in 1882, bequeathed \$1,000 to the Society "as a permanent fund, the income to be used for the purchase of books for the Library."

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY, by Mrs. Mary  
Stickney Randall, Secretary :

A year's occupancy of the new building has given ample opportunity to test thoroughly the quarters provided for the Library and the clerical work connected therewith, as far as adequacy and convenience are concerned; and in every particular the work of those who planned the building has stood the test of use. No suggestion of any change has been received by the Committee. With a separate reading room for members having access to the bookstack and a conversation room on the same floor, and with rooms for the clerical work on the floor below, connected by intercommunicating telephone and the service stairs, the administration of the Library is simplified, and is made more effective and less expensive. This arrangement of rooms provides opportunity for conversation outside of the reading rooms, making it comparatively easy to maintain a degree of quietness hitherto unattainable—a most desirable state of affairs for those readers who use the Library for serious study. Only one third of the space intended for books is at present occupied, yet practically all of the books ever called for are shelved. The only other factor of importance, safety, is not so easily demonstrated; the extremely low rate of insurance, however, shows that the judgment of experts on fire risks confirms that of the architects and engineers who planned the building.

With plenty of room for books and with shelving constructed especially for the purpose, it has been possible to make accessible to members the newspaper collections and many volumes of the modern manuscripts, which, thanks to plenty of tables, have been freely used in comfort, a state of affairs not possible in the old building.

In amount and character the accessions of the year have been highly satisfactory. Following a well-defined policy for the growth of the Library, the Committee has sought and found material to fill in and round out the Society's collections in its chosen field, and yet it has jealously guarded what it has cost so much to obtain, space for books, exercising extreme care in the selection of additions, whether acquired by gift or purchase.

Col. Albert Harrison Hoyt, A.M., editor of the REGISTER from 1868 to 1875, donated a large collection of historical and genealogical pamphlets to the Library, from which many titles were added to the duplicate collections.

It is also gratifying to note that the funds limited to the purchase of books have been adequate for present needs. The amount available for the repair of old books and binding, however, is woefully small, and in this respect the Library is not holding its own. There is an imperative need of a substantial sum immediately for these purposes; and unless such is soon forthcoming, there will be a heavy outlay in the future for replacing books which might have had their usefulness extended many years by having repairs made when needed. Owing to the need of economy on account of the increased expense of administration in a larger building, the Library staff has been reduced more than thirty per cent in the last two years, a reduction which necessarily lessens the service that can be rendered to visitors and absolutely prohibits any attempt to supply information to those who inquire by mail.

Many volumes in this Library show the effects of long and hard usage, if not of abuse, and perhaps, because of their condition, they do not inspire the respect which their value should command; hence it is becoming necessary more frequently to ask readers to handle the books more carefully. Another matter of considerable importance is a tendency on the part of most novices and some veterans in genealogical research to write with pen or pencil corrections or additions into books found in libraries, without the knowledge or consent of the owners. The rules of this Society prohibit this, and the laws of the Commonwealth provide substantial penalties. This Society many years ago made ample provision for corrections and additions, so that there is no excuse for mutilating books and injuring the reputation of their authors by annotations which have little or no value. Still another matter of importance which the Committee believes can now be carried out is the maintenance of a quiet reading room. Observation throughout the year has shown that the number of individuals prone to disregard the rule relating to conversation is exceedingly small. The laws of the Commonwealth provide penalties for those also who offend in this matter. With the approval of the Council the Committee has posted in the Library abstracts of the laws relating to these abuses, and it suggests drastic action in all cases of wilful disregard of these rules.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS, by James Parker Parmenter, A.M., LL.B., Chairman :

The Committee on Publications reports that during the year 1913, in addition to the REGISTER and the Proceedings at the Annual Meeting, which together make a volume of 509 pages, the Society has published the Vital Records of Richmond, containing 113 pages, and also two reprints from recent volumes of the REGISTER (List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707, 55 pages, and Emigrants from England, 1773-1776, 206 pages), the total number of pages for the year being 883.

From October 1912 to October 1913 the printing of Vital Records by the Society was suspended, in accordance with a recommendation of the Committee on Publications and a vote of the Council ; but at the meeting of the Council in October 1913 authorization to resume the printing of Vital Records was given, and the Records of Richmond were immediately sent to press. The work of compiling Vital Records for eventual publication has been continued throughout the whole year, the Records of Granville are now in the hands of the printer and will probably be issued before the end of February 1914, and other books will appear in due course.

The editorial department has now been established for more than a year in the ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS in the Society's building at 9 Ashburton Place, and the new quarters have proved to be in every way satisfactory and well-adapted for the purposes for which they were designed. The fire-proof safe in the large room has been equipped with steel shelving, and here the manuscripts of the department are practically free from any liability to destruction or injury.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PAPERS AND ESSAYS, by Mrs. Ethel Stanwood Bolton, A.B., Chairman :

The Committee on Papers and Essays respectfully submits herewith its annual report.

The following papers were presented during the year 1913 :

*1 January.* — "Colonial Libraries: their Founders and Patrons," by Austin Baxter Keep, Ph.D., of the College of the City of New York, New York, N. Y.

*5 February.* — "Old Boston," by Walter Kendall Watkins, Secretary of the Society of Colonial Wars, Boston, Mass.

*5 March.* — "Whaling Ventures and Adventures," by George H. Tripp, Librarian of the Free Public Library, New Bedford, Mass.

*2 April.* — "Christ Church," by Right Rev. William Lawrence, D.D., of Boston, Mass.

*7 May.* — "A Trip on a Great-Lake Freighter," by William Lyman Underwood of Boston, Mass.

*1 October.* — "Colonial and Historical Houses of Eastern Massachusetts," by Hon. W. Prentiss Parker of Roxbury, Mass.



*5 November.* — "Indian Life, Legends, and Songs, including the Harvest Ceremony in Pantomime," by Pe-Ahm-E-Squeet (Floating Cloud).

*3 December.* — "Washington, the Father of the Nation," by Melville C. Freeman of Roxbury, Mass.

The meetings were held in Wilder Hall of our new building, 9 Ashburton Place. Six of our papers presented during the year, "Colonial Libraries: their Founders and Patrons," "Old Boston," "Whaling Ventures and Adventures," "Christ Church," "A Trip on a Great-Lake Freighter," and "Colonial and Historical Houses of Eastern Massachusetts," were illustrated with lantern slides.

The attendance this year has increased markedly, the average for the year being three hundred and eight. The largest meeting on record was the annual meeting in February, when four hundred and twenty-five people listened to Walter Kendall Watkins, and large numbers were turned away.

On 18 March the new building was dedicated. The principal address was delivered by Hon. John Davis Long, LL.D. The programme, aside from this address, included prayer by Rev. James De Normandie, D.D., of the First Church, Roxbury, an address and short history of the Society by President James Phinney Baxter, and music by an orchestra. This meeting was attended by three hundred and seventy members and friends.

We have continued our practice of issuing guest tickets and also that of having a paper by some member at the annual meeting in February.

A salient feature of the meetings is the growth in hospitality offered in the tea room. The social hour is responsible for greater interest and additional membership.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH, by Charles Sherburne Penhallow, A.B., Chairman:

The Committee on English Research presents herewith a report of its income and expenditures for the year ending 31 December 1913.

This shows a balance from the preceding year of \$39.17, which, with subscriptions of \$1,081.00, makes the receipts for the year \$1,120.17, out of which there has been paid to Miss French for services and for expenses \$969.32, leaving a balance, 31 December 1913, of \$150.85.

The Committee desires to convey its thanks to the Society and to the members who have so kindly contributed to the Fund, thereby enabling it to retain Miss French in England another year, and to express the hope that sufficient funds may be provided for its future needs, so that this valuable work may be continued without interruption.

In reviewing the work of Miss French during the five years of her



THE WILLIAM SANFORD HILLS MEMORIAL ROOM



employment by the Committee, it may interest the Society to know that she has contributed data relating to over one hundred settlers in New England, and that no part of this material, except a few items, had been previously published.

## RECEIPTS:

Balance, 1 January 1913, as per last report . . . . \$39.17

## Subscriptions:

N. E. Historic Genealogical Society . . . . .	\$300.00
William E. Stone . . . . .	100.00
Hon. James P. Parmenter . . . . .	15.00
G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr. . . . .	22.00
Dr. Alfred Johnson . . . . .	25.00
Charles S. Penhallow . . . . .	10.00
William A. Wing . . . . .	1.00
Denison R. Slade . . . . .	5.00
Capt. Frank H. Stone . . . . .	10.00
Juliet Porter . . . . .	25.00
Henry F. Tapley . . . . .	5.00
Roger F. Sturgis . . . . .	10.00
Helen Tilden Wild . . . . .	1.00
William R. Cutter . . . . .	3.00
Albert Crane . . . . .	25.00
Mrs. Caroline E. Ross . . . . .	25.00
Hon. James P. Baxter . . . . .	10.00
Desmond FitzGerald . . . . .	5.00
Henry A. Clark . . . . .	20.00
George Milbank Hersey . . . . .	2.00
Commander Henry E. Parmenter, U. S. N., Retired . . . . .	10.00
C. Jay French . . . . .	10.00
Mrs. Charles H. Hood . . . . .	10.00
C. P. Stevens . . . . .	20.00
Mrs. Ida M. Lawton . . . . .	10.00
Ellen S. Bacon . . . . .	25.00
Charles Deering . . . . .	100.00
Mrs. Jessie C. Larkin . . . . .	2.00
Boylston A. Beal . . . . .	10.00
Hon. Edward F. Johnson . . . . .	25.00
Mrs. R. W. Morse . . . . .	10.00
Charles H. Buffum . . . . .	5.00
Ellen A. Stone . . . . .	10.00
Raphael Pumpelly . . . . .	100.00
Grenville H. Norcross . . . . .	25.00
George Wigglesworth . . . . .	20.00
Frederick W. Parker . . . . .	5.00
Frederick Brooks . . . . .	5.00
Edmund D. Barbour . . . . .	50.00
Henry W. Belknap . . . . .	10.00
	<hr/>
	\$1,081.00
Total Receipts, <i>carried forward</i>	<hr/>
	\$1,120.17

## REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN

Presented by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENSLAW

THE Society's Library is now settled in its new quarters, where members throughout the year and visitors since 1 April have been able to consult its books, newspapers, and manuscripts in spacious reading rooms, free from the distracting noises of heavy street traffic without and needless conversation within, amply lighted and heated, and supplied with an abundance of fresh air, which is humidified when necessary. Never before have the members had direct access to so large a collection of genealogical data; never before has the Library been used so much by members. The location of the Library, in close proximity to the three great record offices of the City, County, and State, and in relation to the business district of the City, the terminals of the railroads, and the stations of the electric lines, is ideal. Location and facilities combined enhance the value of membership to all pursuing genealogical investigations.

There is no abatement of the interest in family history. Notwithstanding the interruption in the use of the Library by the public from 1 August 1912 until 1 April 1913, it quickly regained its normal average number of visitors, and is now being used fully twenty per cent more than in the old building. Furthermore, interest is not only increasing but also is broadening in scope, a larger number making researches outside of the beaten tracks so much travelled in the past, some even seeking data for scientific purposes. It is gratifying to note, also, that the proportion of members to non-members using the Library is steadily increasing, a condition perhaps due largely to the greater facilities enjoyed by members and possibly in a slight degree to the reduced opportunities to usurp the privileges of membership.

One branch of this increased interest is the quest for the English ancestry of American families. The Society possesses an excellent collection of books, selected especially for this purpose, which is rapidly growing and is proving very useful. In fact, the Library is so strong in this department that a number of American genealogists, who personally make researches in England, prefer to do all that can be done from printed works in Boston rather than in London, because of the better facilities here for quick access to the books wanted. Complaint comes from England that Americans are not supporting the publication of English genealogical books as much as they should; that they consult such books in public libraries instead of buying; and the suggestion is made that individuals sub-





LIBRARY, LOOKING SOUTH



scribe for the series of records of a particular county in which they are interested and thus help the work along. While such support may accelerate the rate of publication to some extent, the results to the individual subscribing would be of problematical value. In making an English research one needs access to a large number of volumes of different kinds, and the purchase of so many books is in most cases not practical for the individual. The great libraries in Boston, New York, Washington, Chicago, and other cities having large genealogical collections alone can furnish the books needed for such a search. The more practical way of getting into print English records desired by Americans would be for the interested individuals to make substantial cash contributions for the publication of those particular records. Arrangements undoubtedly could be made with some of the English learned societies for publishing records desired in America, when Americans are willing to coöperate substantially in the manner suggested above.

Another use of the Library, which occasionally comes to the knowledge of the Librarian because the person engaged in the work comes to him for advice, is along scientific lines, where information relative to inheritable traits is wanted for various purposes. Usually such searches are made quietly by trustworthy experts. The increase in the number of these quests, which come to the Librarian's attention, however, indicates a possible future use of the Library in this respect of considerable importance. Boston, because of its great genealogical collections and the excellent registration of vital statistics of the Commonwealth, accessible here, offers exceptional opportunities for getting data on heredity on a scale large enough to be useful for guidance in the task of improving or at least maintaining the standard of the race in America. The increase of the proportion of the desirable class and of the upper strata of the great normal classes, the decrease of the inefficient, and the elimination of the undesirable classes is a matter of state and national concern that is receiving much attention nowadays. The amalgamation of many races in America is gradually producing a new race, which will differ from any of its component parts, and whose standard will depend upon the proportion and quality of the classes which produce it. Wise regulation of the family and of the admission of immigrants, based on accurate data, can modify its future generations for the better: neglect may lead ultimately to national disaster. In solving some of the problems connected with these important subjects, as far as heredity is concerned, the Library of this Society may become extremely useful.

The total accessions for the year number 836 volumes, 1457 pamphlets, and 402 miscellaneous articles. Of these, 325 volumes, 119 pamphlets, and 321 miscellaneous articles were purchased; 423 volumes, 1311 pamphlets, and 81 miscellaneous articles were given; and 88 volumes and 27 pamphlets were received in exchange.

These, added to the estimated number in the Library as reported last year, give 38,313 volumes and 37,705 pamphlets as the approximate number in the Library on 31 December 1913. Three hundred and seventy-two genealogies were acquired during the year. The accessions show an increase of thirty-five per cent above the average of the eleven preceding years, and the genealogies acquired during the incumbency of the present Librarian total 4,056, an average of 338 per year. The increase this year is due largely to the generosity of Col. Albert Harrison Hoyt, who gathered, during the period that he was officially connected with the Society, many genealogical publications, some of which have since become extremely rare, which he kindly donated to the Society.

The new home of the Library has proved entirely satisfactory in every respect. Here the Librarian has met the demands made upon the Society, ranging from the consultation of a single book in the Library to the temporary storage of 200,000 volumes in the building, and from the use of a committee room for a single meeting by a kindred society to the domiciling completely of several such societies, and this without interference in any way with the regular work of any department of this Society.

Now that the matter of safe and adequate quarters for the Library is disposed of, its greatest need is endowment: first, in order that growth and care may receive proper attention; and secondly, that its permanency may be assured in the future, when local interest, on which it has depended so much in the past, may decrease because of the changing character of the population.

# LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

Names		Names	
<i>United States:</i>		<i>State:</i>	
Bureau of Education		Massachusetts	
Department of Commerce			
Government Printing Office			
Library of Congress		<i>Towns:</i>	
Smithsonian Institution		Berlin	
		Frammingham	
		Wilmington	
<i>Cities:</i>			
Boston*			
Cambridge			
Chelsea			
Keene, N. H.			
Names		Addresses	
Academia Heraldica . . . . .		Madrid, Spain	
American Antiquarian Society . . . . .		Worcester	
American Art Association . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
American Catholic Historical Society . . . . .		Philadelphia, Pa.	
American Congregational Association . . . . .		Boston	
American-Irish Historical Society . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
American Jewish Historical Society . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
The Americana Society . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
Amherst College . . . . .		Amherst	
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachu-			
setts . . . . .		Boston	
Ancient Free and Accepted Masons . . . . .		Boston	
Andover Theological Seminary . . . . .		Cambridge	
Archivos Históricos de Genealogía y Heraldica . . . . .		Madrid, Spain	
Associated Publishers of American Records . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
The Bates Association . . . . .			
Bay State Historical League . . . . .		Boston	
Beloit College . . . . .		Beloit, Wis.	
Bequest of Calvin Tilden Phillips . . . . .			
Bequest of S. Millett Thompson . . . . .			
Bicknell Family Association . . . . .		Providence, R. I.	
Board of Trustees of the Cemetery Department . . . . .		Boston	
The Bobbs-Merrill Company . . . . .		Indianapolis, Ind.	
Boston Chamber of Commerce . . . . .		Boston	
Boston Dispensary . . . . .		Boston	
Boston Tea Party Chapter, Daughters of the American			
Revolution . . . . .		Boston	
Boston Transcript Company . . . . .		Boston	
Bostonian Society . . . . .		Boston	
Bowdoin College . . . . .		Brunswick, Me.	
Brainerd and Leeds . . . . .		Boston	
Brockton Public Library . . . . .		Brockton	
Brookline Historical Society . . . . .		Brookline	
Buffalo Historical Society . . . . .		Buffalo, N. Y.	
California Genealogical Society . . . . .		San Francisco, Cal.	
Cambridge Historical Society . . . . .		Cambridge	
Cambridge Public Library . . . . .		Cambridge	
Carnegie Institution of Washington . . . . .		Washington, D. C.	
Chicago Historical Society . . . . .		Chicago, Ill.	
Children of Judge Williamson . . . . .			
The Children's Hospital . . . . .		Boston	
Class Secretaries Bureau, Yale University . . . . .		New Haven, Conn.	
The Colonial Dames of the State of New York . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
The Colonial Society of Massachusetts . . . . .		Boston	
The Colonial Society of Pennsylvania . . . . .		Philadelphia, Pa.	
Colorado State Agricultural College . . . . .		Fort Collins, Colo.	
Commandery of the State of Massachusetts, Legion of the			
United States . . . . .		Boston	
Concord Free Public Library . . . . .		Concord	
Connecticut Historical Society . . . . .		Hartford, Conn.	
Connecticut State Library . . . . .		Hartford, Conn.	
Connecticut Valley Historical Society . . . . .		Springfield	
Cornell University Library . . . . .		Ithaca, N. Y.	
Dartmouth College . . . . .		Hanover, N. H.	
The Delaware State Society of the Cincinnati . . . . .		Wilmington, Del.	
Essex Institute . . . . .		Salem	
Estate of Mary H. Graves . . . . .			

\* All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.



Names	Addresses
Ira C. Evans Company . . . . .	Concord, N. H.
Eyre and Spottiswoode . . . . .	London, Eng.
Fairmount Park Art Association . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
First Presbyterian Church . . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
Free Public Library . . . . .	New Bedford
Edith Geer Sons . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Genealogical Society of Utah . . . . .	Salt Lake City, Utah
Goodspeed's Book Shop . . . . .	Boston
Granite Monthly Company . . . . .	Concord, N. H.
Groton School . . . . .	Groton
Hartford Theological Seminary . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Harvard College, Class of 1863 . . . . .	
Harvard College, Class of 1863 . . . . .	
Harvard College, Class of 1863 . . . . .	
Harvard University . . . . .	Cambridge
Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio . . . . .	Cincinnati, Ohio
The Historical Society of Pennsylvania . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Houghton Mifflin Company . . . . .	Boston
Huguenot Society of London . . . . .	London, Eng.
Huguenot Society of South Carolina . . . . .	Charleston, S. C.
Illinois State Historical Society . . . . .	Springfield, Ill.
Industrial Aid Society . . . . .	Boston
Governor John Albert Johnson Memorial Commission . . . . .	St. Paul, Minn.
Kansas State Historical Society . . . . .	Topeka, Kans.
Kentucky State Historical Society . . . . .	Frankfort, Ky.
Larkin Family Association . . . . .	
Lewis Institute . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Lexington Historical Society . . . . .	Lexington
The Lindsay Family Association of America . . . . .	
Litchfield County University Club . . . . .	Norfolk, Conn.
The Los Angeles Celebration Commission . . . . .	Los Angeles, Cal.
Lowell Historical Society . . . . .	Lowell
Lynn Historical Society . . . . .	Lynn
Maryland Historical Society . . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
Massachusetts College of Pharmacy . . . . .	Boston
Massachusetts General Hospital . . . . .	Boston
Massachusetts Historical Society . . . . .	Boston
Massachusetts Institute of Technology . . . . .	Boston
The Massachusetts Medical Society . . . . .	Boston
Meadville Theological School . . . . .	Meadville, Pa.
Michigan Historical Commission . . . . .	Lansing, Mich.
Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society . . . . .	Lansing, Mich.
Middle Temple Library . . . . .	London, Eng.
Milton Public Library . . . . .	Milton
The Minnesota Historical Society . . . . .	St. Paul, Minn.
Missouri Historical Society . . . . .	St. Louis, Mo.
John More Association . . . . .	Seattle, Wash.
Mount Vernon Ladies' Association of the Union . . . . .	
Joel Munsell's Sons . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Museum of Fine Arts . . . . .	Boston
The Nation (publishers of) . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
National Genealogical Society . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
The National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
New England Baptist Library Association . . . . .	Boston
New England Moral Reform Society . . . . .	Boston
The New England Society in the City of New York . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
New Hampshire State Teachers' Association . . . . .	
The New Haven Colony Historical Society . . . . .	New Haven, Conn.
New Jersey Historical Society . . . . .	Newark, N. J.
New York Genealogical and Biographical Society . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
New York Historical Society . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
New York State Educational Department, Public Records Division . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Newport Historical Society . . . . .	Newport, R. I.
Newton Free Library . . . . .	Newton
Nova Scotia Historical Society . . . . .	Halifax, N. S.
Nova Scotian Institute of Science . . . . .	Halifax, N. S.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Montreal . . . . .	Montreal, Can.
The Ohio State Archaeological and Historical Society . . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
Ohio State University . . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
Oklahoma Historical Society . . . . .	Oklahoma, Okla.
Old Dartmouth Historical Society . . . . .	New Bedford
The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society . . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
The Penn Germania (publishers of) . . . . .	Lititz, Pa.
Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.

# LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

xxix

Names	Addresses
Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind	Watertown
Phillips Academy	Andover
The Phillips Exeter Academy	Exeter, N. H.
The Phillips Exeter Academy, Class of 1907	Exeter, N. H.
The Pilgrim Magazine Publishing Company	Boston
Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Princeton University	Princeton, N. J.
Providence Public Library	Providence, R. I.
Public Library	Lynn
Public Library	West Boylston
Quinnabaug Historical Society	Southbridge
Radcliffe College	Cambridge
The Reynolds Family Association	
The Rhode Island Historical Society	Providence, R. I.
Rhode Island State Library	Providence, R. I.
Royal Historical Society	London, Eng.
Royal Society of Canada	Ottawa, Can.
Salem Press Company	Salem
The Salisbury Association, Inc.	Lakeville, Conn.
The Sanford Association of America	
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities	Boston
Society of Antiquaries	London, Eng.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut	Hartford, Conn.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York	Boston
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Ohio	New York, N. Y.
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Missouri	Cincinnati, Ohio
Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society	Taunton, Eng.
Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
Sotheby, Wilkinson and Hodge	London, Eng.
South Carolina Historical Society	Charleston, S. C.
The State Historical Society of Iowa	Iowa City, Iowa
State Historical Society of Missouri	Columbia, Mo.
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Madison, Wis.
Syracuse University	Syracuse, N. Y.
The Texas State Historical Association	Austin, Tex.
Topsfield Historical Society	Topsfield
The Travelers Insurance Company	Hartford, Conn.
Trinity College	Hartford, Conn.
The Trustees of the College of the Holy Cross in Worcester, Massachusetts	
Trustees of the Public Library of the City of Boston	Worcester
Tufts College	Boston
The Tuttle Company	Tufts College
Union Theological Seminary in the City of New York	Rutland, Vt.
The University Club	New York, N. Y.
University of Chicago	New York, N. Y.
University of Illinois	Chicago, Ill.
The University of Minnesota	Urbana, Ill.
University of North Carolina	Minneapolis, Minn.
University of Vermont and State Agricultural College	Chapel Hill, N. C.
Vermont Historical Society	Burlington, Vt.
Vineland Historical and Antiquarian Society	Montpelier, Vt.
Virginia Historical Society	Vineland, N. J.
Virginia State Library	Richmond, Va.
Washington University State Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
The Western Reserve Historical Society	Seattle, Wash.
William and Mary College	Cleveland, Ohio
Williams College	Williamsburg, Va.
The Worcester Society of Antiquity	Williamstown
Yale University	Worcester
Yale University, Class of 1893	New Haven, Conn.

## Members

Luther Atwood, A.B.	Lynn
Lucy Ellen Ayer	Needham
Rev. Frederick William Bailey, B.D.	Worcester
Hosea Starr Ballou	Brookline
Joseph Gardner Bartlett	Dorchester
Frank Amasa Bates	South Braintree
Waldo Elias Boardman, D.M.D.	Boston
Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B.	Brookline
Mrs. Ethel Stanwood Bolton, A.B.	Brookline
John Bliss Brainerd, M.D.	Boston
Lawrence Brainerd	Forest Hills
William Hungerford Brainerd, A.B.	Boston
John Henry Cartland	Fennsquit, Me.
George Walter Chamberlain, M.S.	Malden
Gilbert Cope	West Chester, Pa.

Names	Addresses
Mrs. Isabella Holden Corey	Malden
Addison Lyman Day, B.S.	St. Louis, Mo.
George Joseph Donnelly	Roxbury
William Bradford Homer Dowse, LL.B.	Boston
Harold Clarke Darrell, A.B.	Arlington
Richard Henry Winslow Dwight	Boston
Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, D.C.L.	Boston
William Henry Eldridge, A.B.	Twin Falls, Idaho
Levi Henry Edwell, M.A.	Amherst
William Endicott	Boston
Hon. Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B.	Newton
Charles Sumner Fellows	Minneapolis, Minn.
Mrs. Jennie B. Fuller	Boston
Thomas Hovey Gage, Jr., LL.B.	Worcester
William Edward Gould	Brookline
Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, M.D., LL.D.	Boston
William Prescott Greenlaw	Winthrop
William Wallace Guilford	Boston
Frank Warren Hackett, A.M.	Washington, D. C.
Annie Sanford Head	Brookline
Rev. Lewis Wilder Hicks, A.M.	Wellesley
William Sanford Hills	Boston
Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman	Allston
Jerome Carter Hosmer	Ashmont
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe, LL.B.	Indianapolis, Ind.
Col. Albert Harrison Hoyt, A.M.	Boston
David Russell Jack	St. John, N. B.
Alfred Johnson, Litt.D.	Boston
Rev. George Henry Johnson	Cleveland, Ohio
George Brown Knapp, A.M.	Boston
Right Rev. William Lawrence, D.D., LL.D.	Boston
Mark Anthony Lawton	Boston
Charles Clement Littlefield	Dorchester
Arthur Greene Loring	Woburn
Charles Edward Mann	Malden
George Ritchie Marvin, A.M.	Boston
Albert Matthews, A.B.	Boston
Samuel Merrill, LL.B.	North Cambridge
Joseph Grafton Minot	Boston
George Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A.M.	Newport, R. I.
Charles William Mosely	Newburyport
Charles Jackson North	Buffalo, N. Y.
Mrs. Lottie Elouise Norton	Kearney, Nebr.
Rev. Edward Newman Packard	Stratford, Conn.
William Lincoln Palmer	Winthrop
Lawrence Park	Groton
Moses Greeley Parker, M.D.	Lowell, Mass.
Frank Sylvester Parks	Washington, D. C.
Frank Edson Parlin, A.M., Pd.D.	Cambridge
Sidney Perley	Salem
Rev. Charles Henry Pope, A.B., B.D.	Cambridge
David Christie Preston	Middletown, N. Y.
Aaron Ferre Randall	Boston
Ven. William Odber Raymond, A.M., LL.D., F.R.S.C.	St. John, N. B.
Alanson Henry Reed	Wellesley Hills
William Streeter Richardson	Boston
Mrs. Anna Margaret Chandler Riley	Claremont, N. H.
Victor Channing Sanborn	Kenilworth, Ill.
Judge Alfred William Savary, M.A., D.C.L.	Annapolis Royal, N. S.
Mrs. Emma Ann Shepherd Scribner	Montpelier, Vt.
Samuel Burnham Shackford, LL.B.	Boston
Frank Edson Shedd	Boston
Hon. Jonathan Smith, A.B.	Clinton
Francis William Sprague	Brookline
Rev. Everett Schermerhorn Stackpole, D.D.	Bradford
John McAllister Stevenson	Pittsfield
Charles Henry Stowell, M.D.	Lowell
Roger Faxton Sturgis, A.B.	Boston
Mary Kingsbury Talcott	Hartford, Conn.
Col. Charles Henry Taylor, A.M.	Boston
Walter Elliot Thwing	Roxbury
Rev. Anson Titus	Somerville
Mary Abbie Todd, A.B.	Lynn
Right Hon. Sir George Otto Trevelyan, Bart., D.C.L., LL.D.	London, Eng.
Mrs. Lora Altine Woodbury Underhill	Brookline
Mrs. Ann Jane Felton Ward	Roxbury
Wilbur Fisk Warner	St. Louis, Mo.
Walter Kendall Watkins	Boston
Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.	Gardiner, Me.
Mrs. Martha Stockton Weyman	Milton
Frank Jones Wilder	Boston
George Henry Williams, A.B.	Boston
Belvin Thomas Williston	Somerville

# LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

xxxi

Names	Addresses
William Arthur Wing . . . . .	New Bedford
Hon. Henry Ernest Woods, A.M. . . . .	Boston
Edgar Allan Poe Yates, A.B. . . . .	Old Orchard, Me.

## Non-Members

William Abbott . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Rev. Haig Adadourian . . . . .	New Salem
Charles Thornton Adams, A.B. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Frederick Warren Alexander . . . . .	Oak Grove, Va.
Frank De Wette Andrews . . . . .	Vineland, N. J.
Allen Arnold . . . . .	Boston
Elroy McKendree Avery, LL.D. . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio
Everett Hosmer Barney . . . . .	Springfield
Patrick Hamilton Baskervill . . . . .	Richmond, Va.
Edwin Allen Bayley, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	Boston
Monongahela de Beanjen . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Mary Queal Beyer . . . . .	Des Moines, Iowa
Mrs. Amos Binney . . . . .	Cambridge
Thomas Matthews Blagg, F.S.A. . . . .	London, Eng.
Mary E. Blanchard . . . . .	Haydenville
Elmer Jared Bliss . . . . .	Boston
R. T. Bonner . . . . .	Anrora, N. C.
George R. Bosworth . . . . .	Montpelier, Vt.
Vincent Yardley Bowditch, M.D. . . . .	Boston
Edward Everett Bowen . . . . .	De Lamar, Idaho
Charles Wesley Bowman . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Capt. Robert Goldthwait Carter, U.S.A. . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Rev. Seth Cooley Cary . . . . .	Dorchester
Rev. William Ladd Chaffin . . . . .	North Easton
F. M. Chandler . . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio
Howard Millar Chapin . . . . .	Providence, R. I.
John Adams Church, Ph.D. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Augustus Davis Cloyd, M.D. . . . .	Omaha, Nebr.
Frank Warren Coburn . . . . .	Lexington
Walter Coburn . . . . .	Lowell
Ira Broadwell Conkling . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Frederick Arthur Crisp, F.S.A. . . . .	London, Eng.
Rev. Roselle Theodore Cross, D.D. . . . .	Twinsburg, Ohio
Edwin Martin Currier . . . . .	Dracut
Robert Melville Darbee . . . . .	Rockville Centre, N. Y.
Rufus Clarke Darby . . . . .	Atlanta, Ga.
Edwin Russell Davol, A.B. . . . .	Taunton
George Van Ness Dearborn, Ph.D. . . . .	Boston
Samuel Carroll Derby, A.M. . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
Walter Edward Dewey . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Albertus T. Dudley . . . . .	Exeter, N. H.
Mrs. Florence T. Eaton . . . . .	Concord
Joseph Plimsoil Edwards . . . . .	Londonderry, N. S.
Frederick Winthrop Faxon, A.B. . . . .	Roslindale
Thomas Healey Fearcy . . . . .	Canandaigua, N. Y.
Mrs. Elizabeth Knowles Folsom . . . . .	Exeter, N. H.
George Franklin Ford . . . . .	Blissfield, Mich.
Harry Alfred Fowler . . . . .	Kansas City, Mo.
Howard Fox, M.D. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Samuel Bond Garrett . . . . .	Muncie, Ind.
Rev. Anthon Temple Geazner . . . . .	Middletown, Conn.
Lt.-Col. Thomas Allen Glenn . . . . .	Meliden, North Wales
Julia Goddard . . . . .	Brookline
Hon. John P. Grace . . . . .	Charleston, S. C.
James Green, LL.B. . . . .	Worcester
Follett L. Greeno . . . . .	Rochester, N. Y.
Howard Redwood Guild . . . . .	Boston
Mary Anna Hall . . . . .	Trenton, N. J.
Israel Harmon . . . . .	Springfield
Henry Lucius Harris . . . . .	Newark, N. J.
Watson Herbert Harwood, M.D. . . . .	Chasm Falls, N. Y.
Gen. John Parker Hawkins, U.S.A. . . . .	Indianapolis, Ind.
Bartlett Harding Hayes, A.B. . . . .	Boston
Lyman Simpson Hayes . . . . .	Bellows Falls, Vt.
Frank Leslie Hayford . . . . .	Somerville
Mrs. Scott Hopkins . . . . .	Topeka, Kans.
Mrs. Dena D. Bockland Hurd . . . . .	Collegeport, Tex.
Russell Leigh Jackson . . . . .	Newburyport
Hon. Byron Berkeley Johnson, LL.B. . . . .	Waltham
George Russell Jones . . . . .	Los Angeles, Cal.
Betsy Beecher Kauffman . . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
Austin Baxter Keep, Ph.D. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Winthrop Reed Kendall, LL.B. . . . .	Oak Park, Ill.
Mrs. Gertrude J. Wright Ketcham . . . . .	Denver, Colo.
Mary F. Kimball . . . . .	Boston
Frank Burnside Kingsbury . . . . .	Keene, N. H.
Right Rev. William Andrew Leonard, D.D. . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio

Names	Addresses
John William Linsee, Jr., A.B., S.B.	Boston
George D. Loud	Boston
Rev. Payson Williston Lyman, A.B.	Fall River
Eliza Belle Lynn	Uniontown, Pa.
Rev. Charles Maar, A.M.	Albany, N. Y.
George Chalmers McCormick	Fort Collins, Colo.
John Nolley McCue	Crystal City, Mo.
Eugene Fairfield McPike	Chicago, Ill.
Ernest A. Markham, A.M., M.D.	Darham, Conn.
Orion T. Mason	Medway
Samuel Pearce May	Newton
Spencer Percival Mead, LL.B.	New York, N. Y.
Mansfield Merriman, Ph.D.	New York, N. Y.
Douglas Merritt, A.M.	Rhinebeck, N. Y.
Benben Buraham Moffat, LL.B.	New York, N. Y.
Alexander L. Moir	Lowell
George Austin Morrison, Jr., A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Mary B. Morse	Haverhill
Frederick Strong Mosely	Newburyport
Augustus Freedom Moulton, A.B.	Portland, Me.
George Mullane	Halifax, N. S.
Tomas Thayer Ojeda	Santiago, Chile
Rev. Charles James Palmer, A.B., S.T.B.	Lanesborough
William Thornton Parker, M.D.	Northampton
George Edward Payson	Alexandria, Ind.
Vernon Seth Pease	Chicago, Ill.
Hon. Stanton Judkins Peelle	Chevy Chase, Md.
Kingsley Adolphus Pence	Denver, Colo.
Thomas Allen Perkins	San Francisco, Cal.
F. C. Philbrick	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Elmore Allen Pierce	Woburn
Fred Smith Piper, M.D.	Lexington
Brig.-Gen. Philip Hildreth Reade, U.S.A.	Boston
Deles Andrew Richardson	Springfield
Mrs. Frances Rose-Troup	Roxeth Mead, Eng.
Hugh Bertrand Rosell	Washington, D. C.
Prof. Willard Winsford Rowlee, D.S.	Ithaca, N. Y.
J. Sanford Samuel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Rev. William Jones Seabury, D.D.	New York, N. Y.
Joshua Hazen Shinn, A.M.	Washington, D. C.
Benjamin Shurtleff	Revere
Wilbur Henry Siebert, A.M.	Columbus, Ohio
F. A. Shilton	Auburn, N. Y.
William Christopher Smith	Chatham
Edward George Sprague, M.D.	Barre, Vt.
Mrs. Mary Newton Stannard	Richmond, Va.
Mrs. Lorisca E. Steele	Pasadena, Cal.
Charles Poyntz Stewart, F.S.A., Scot.	Stevenage, Eng.
Francis Russell Stoddard, Jr.	New York, N. Y.
Edwin F. Stowell	New Salem
Thomas Hale Streets	Wyncote, Pa.
Charles W. Swift	Yarmouthport
Wallace Fay Tenney	Millis
William Roscoe Thayer, A.M., Litt.D.	Cambridge
Alfred A. Thomas	Dayton, Ohio
David Allen Thompson	Albany, N. Y.
Elizabeth T. Thornton	Lexington
Mrs. Kate Rockwell Tilton	Cambridge
Mrs. Nelson Virgil Titus	Squantum
Alfred Rogers Turner	Paterson, N. J.
William G. A. Turner	Malden
Mrs. Marie Annette Underwood	Bethel, Conn.
Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele	Yonkers, N. Y.
Rear-Admiral George Henry Wadleigh, U.S.N.	Lexington
Arthur Lovell Ware, A.B.	Framingham
Kimball Webster	Hudson, N. H.
Miss Caroline E. Whitcomb	Concord, N. H.
George Dikeman Wing	Kewanee, Wis.
John R. Witteraft	Merchantville, N. J.
Henry Barnard Worth	New Bedford
Hon. George Murray Wright, A.B.	Worcester
Henry Parks Wright, LL.D.	New Haven, Conn.
Tobias Alexander Wright	New York, N. Y.
Kate M. Zahniser	Jackson Center, Pa.





THE BOOKSTACK



# REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY

Presented by GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S.

BOSTON, 31 December 1913.

During the year 1913 the following persons have joined the Society :

## HONORARY MEMBER

Right Hon. Sir George Otto Trevelyan, Bart., D.C.L., LL.D. London, Eng.

## CORRESPONDING MEMBERS

Ven. William James Armitage, M.A., Ph.D.	Hallifax, N. S.
Herbert Olin Brigham	Providence, R. I.
Champlin Burrage, M.A., B.Litt.	Oxford, Eng.
Edwin Fitzpatrick	Barbados, B. W. I.
Maj.-Gen. Adolphus Washington Greely	Washington, D. C.
David Russell Jack*	St. John, N. B.
Charles Fleming McIntosh, B.L.	Norfolk, Va.
Rev. Thomas Cruddas Porteus, B.A., B.D.	Coppull, co. Lancaster, Eng.
Ven. William Odber Raymond, A.M., LL.D., F.R.S.C.	St. John, N. B.
Alfred William Savary, M.A., D.C.L.	Annapolis Royal, N. S.
Edward Goulborn Sinckler, F.R.C.I.	Barbados, B. W. I.
William Glover Stanard	Richmond, Va.

## RESIDENT AND LIFE MEMBERS

Mrs. Frederick V. Abbot	Cambridge
Mrs. Annie Wallace Ager	Wellesley Hills
Viola Eugenia Alken-Baker	Brookline
Henry Dean Atwood	Taunton
Lucy Ellen Ayer	Needham
Dudley Perkins Bailey, A.M.	Everett
Joseph Whitman Bailey, B.A.	Boston
Charles Chaney Baker	Hanford, Cal.
Reuben Wilfred Balcom, S.B., Ph.D.	Nashville, Tenn.
Mary Eliza Barnard	Boston
Mrs. Anna Della (Stickney) Barnes	East Boston
John Stuart Barrows	Boston
Mrs. Louise Carruth Baxter	Southborough
Mrs. Abbie Susan (Jefts) Beede	Hudson
Waldo Elias Boardman, D.M.D.	Boston
Albert Edward Bodwell	Boston
Arthur Thomas Bond	Boston
Daniel Marston Bonney	Newton

\* Mr. Jack was elected a corresponding member 3 Dec. 1913, the Society being unaware that his death had occurred on the previous day.

Frederick Huntington Briggs, Ph.B.	Boston
Eva St. Clair Brightman	Fall River
Mrs. Ellen Augusta (Lord) Burditt	Boston
Charles Bates Burleigh	Malden
Paul Burrage, A.B.	Boston
John Slaughter Carpenter	Louisville, Ky.
John Henry Cartland	Pemaquid Beach, Me.
Horace Parker Chandler	Jamaica Plain
Mrs. Eliza Adelaide (Marshall) Chick	Hyde Park
John Jameson Chickering	Boston
Mrs. Susan Ida (Dudley) Clapp, M.D.	Dorchester
Nathan Clifford, A.B.	Portland, Me.
Emma L. Coleman	Boston
Mrs. Lucy Sanborn (Goodell) Connor	Sudbury
Franklin Solomon Cooley	Brookline
William Henry Coolidge, A.B.	Boston
William Erastus Cushing, A.B., LL.B.	Cleveland, Ohio
Rev. Frederick Morse Cutler, A.B., B.D.	Wenham
George Howe Davenport	Boston
Ethel Gates Davis	Newtonville
William Charles Deming	East Boston
Clara Baxter Dobson	Ipawich
William Ephraim Daniels Downes, A.B., Ph.D.	Farmington, Me.
Mrs. Amos G. Draper	Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Kate Hunter Dunn	Boston
Mrs. Helen Burroughs (Johnson) Durrell	Arlington
John Edmunds	Wellesley Hills
Mary Bradley Farrar	Lincoln
Vernon Ashley Field	Chelsea
Mrs. Jennie B. Fuller	Boston
George Eddy Gilbert	Boston
Ernest Sidney Gile, B.L.	Boston
Etta H. Glidden	Charlestown
Mrs. Abigail Symonds Goss	Melrose
Mrs. Sara Morrill (Libbey) Haley	South Lee, N. H.
Frank Thurston Hallett, A.M.	Providence, R. I.
Harry Adams Harwood, B.S.	Newtonville
Frederick Chandler Haskins	Waverley
Harriet Jenkins Hawes	Boston
Mrs. Laura C. B. Heeley	New York, N. Y.
Fred Clark Hodgman, S.B.	Auburndale
Roswell Orlando Holden	Somerville
Walter Gregg Horton, A.M., LL.B.	Brookline
Channing Howard	Winthrop
Mrs. Abbie Anna (Newell) Howe	Roxbury
Mrs. Mary (Locke) Howe	Bristol, E. I.
Edmund James Baker Huntoon	Canton
Norman Morrison Isham, A.M.	Providence, R. I.
Amos Everett Jewett	Rowley
Horace Alden Keith	Brockton
Bernhard Forbes Klous	Brookline
John Fenderson Kyes, S.B.	Worcester
Thomas Amory Lee, A.M., LL.B.	Cambridge
Mrs. Caroline Hills Leeds	Boston
Ella Abby Leland	Boston
Edward Rivers Lemon	Sudbury
Charles Clement Littlefield	Boston
Mrs. Annie Raeburn (Cobb) Logan	Newton Highlands
Mrs. Hannah Ellen Lovell	Medfield
Ida Eloise McElwain	Brookline
Henry Manley	West Roxbury
William Bruce Markell	New York, N. Y.
George Ritchie Marvin, A.M.	Brookline
Susan Billings Meech	Groton, Conn.
Mrs. Anna Buckham (Wright) Moore	New York, N. Y.

# REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY

XXV

Mrs. Emma Palmer Moore . . . . .	Milwaukee, Wis.
Emma Frances Munroe . . . . .	Cambridge
Bethuel Merritt Newcomb . . . . .	Berkeley, Cal.
Ethel Norris . . . . .	Brookline
Mrs. Lottie Elouise (Gove) Norton . . . . .	Kearney, Nebr.
Mabel Stewart O'Brien . . . . .	Brighton
Mrs. Eliza Ann (Beckwith) Ogden . . . . .	Everett
Robinson Shattuck Parlin . . . . .	Watertown
Merritt Greenwood Perkins . . . . .	Newark, N. J.
Mrs. Antoinette Erpercia (Smith) Pickett . . . . .	Springfield
Melvin Webster Pierce . . . . .	Medford
Roscoe Pierce . . . . .	Boston
Mrs. Sarah Hale (Bockwood) Plumer . . . . .	Roxbury
Selma Ellis Pond . . . . .	Medway
Mrs. Anna Guernsey Porter . . . . .	Newburyport
Mrs. Jessie Alice (Woods) Porter . . . . .	Springfield
John Lyman Porter . . . . .	Cambridge
Arthur Thompson Prescott . . . . .	East Orange, N. J.
Mrs. Ethie Bigelow (Linder) Prouty . . . . .	Boston
Edward Oscar Punchard, Ph.G. . . . .	Winchester
Mrs. Annie Victoria (Crowell) Rand . . . . .	Dorchester
John Prentice Rand, M.D. . . . .	Worcester
Leroy Henry Rand . . . . .	Westbrook, Me.
Mrs. Louise Barnum Robbins . . . . .	Adrian, Mich.
Mrs. Grace (Wilkins) Rogers . . . . .	Newton
Harry Browning Russell . . . . .	Brockton
Mrs. Mary A. Russell . . . . .	Boston
Rev. George Winthrop Sargent, A.M., B.D. . . . .	Natick
Mrs. Abbie Elmira (Bartlett) Shapleigh . . . . .	West Lebanon, Me.
Mrs. Annie Elizabeth (Bartlett) Shepard . . . . .	Derry, N. H.
Mrs. Lizzie (Elliot) Shumway . . . . .	Melrose
John Taylor Sloan . . . . .	New Haven, Conn.
Edward Leodore Smith . . . . .	Brookline
Emery James Smith . . . . .	Columbus, Ohio
Mary Elizabeth Smith, A.M. . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Andrew Jackson Solis, Jr. . . . .	Winchester
Winona May Stetson . . . . .	Winthrop
Mrs. Frances Wentworth (Wadleigh) Stokes . . . . .	Brookline
Charles Augustus Stone, S.B. . . . .	Plymouth
Roger Faxton Sturgis, A.B. . . . .	Boston
James William Sullivan . . . . .	Boston
Mrs. Agnes Beville (Vaughn) Tedcastle . . . . .	Hyde Park
Mrs. Dora I. Tetlow . . . . .	Taunton
Herbert Cahoon Thorndike, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	East Bridgewater
Willis Page Tilton, A.B. . . . .	Brookline
Cushing Toppan, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	Boston
Cornelia Warren . . . . .	Waltham
John Clifford Warren, B.S., LL.B. . . . .	Westbrook, Me.
McDonald Ellis White, A.B. . . . .	Boston
Ethan Wilcox . . . . .	Westerly, R. I.
Frank Jones Wilder . . . . .	Boston
Mrs. Alice Laura (Bond) Winn . . . . .	Woburn
Mrs. Gerturde E. (Walrath) Young . . . . .	Arlington

Total number of those whose membership begins in 1913, 149.

The following eleven Resident and Life Members joined the Society late in the year, and their membership will date from 1 January 1914:

Henry Dingley Coolidge . . . . .	Concord
Franklin Henry Giddings, Ph.D., LL.D. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
William Henry Gove, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	Salem
Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Neal) Hanaford . . . . .	Rockford, Ill.



Alberto Frederick Haynes . . . . .	Watertown
Percival Hall Lombard, A.B., S.B. . . . .	Brookline
Clarence Elmer Sprague . . . . .	Lexington
John Hobart Sprague . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Lyman Eugene Ware . . . . .	Norfolk
Walter William Wesley . . . . .	St. Johnsbury, Vt.
Peter Brown Wiley . . . . .	Malden

These Resident and Life Members joined the Society before 1860 :

Samuel Abbott Green, A.M., M.D., LL.D. . . . .	June 1858
George Oliver Sears . . . . .	October 1859

And these Corresponding Members joined before 1860 :

Edward Peacock, F.S.A. . . . .	January 1858
Charles Combault Moreau . . . . .	October 1858

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND

BOSTON, 31 DECEMBER 1913.

Balance on hand, 31 December 1912 . . . . .	\$454.75
Dividend No. 4, 1 February 1913 . . . . .	62.50
Dividend No. 5, 1 August 1913 . . . . .	62.50
Interest . . . . .	8.25
	<hr/>
	\$588.00
Books . . . . .	5.50
	<hr/>
Balance on hand . . . . .	582.50

NATHANIEL J. RUST	} Trustees
FRANCIS N. BALCH	
WM. SUMNER APPLETON	





EXTERIOR VIEW, FROM THE NORTHWEST

## REPORT OF THE TREASURER

The Treasurer submits herewith his annual report for the year ending 31 December 1913.

Cash on hand 1 January 1913 . . . . .	\$13,050.40
Cash Receipts from all sources . . . . .	41,207.18
Total Cash Receipts . . . . .	<u>\$54,317.58</u>
Cash Disbursements for all purposes . . . . .	52,382.11
Cash Balance, 31 December 1913 . . . . .	<u>\$1,935.47</u>

### GENERAL INCOME ACCOUNT

This account has been charged with the following items, viz. :

Society's House, Care and Repairs . . . . .	\$1,452.60
Heat and Light . . . . .	1,299.11
Insurance earned . . . . .	556.51
Printing, Postage and Stationery . . . . .	976.79
Miscellaneous Expense . . . . .	601.22
Printing N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	2,092.98
Salaries . . . . .	5,757.85
Binding . . . . .	203.00
Cataloguing . . . . .	364.55
Committee on Papers and Essays . . . . .	602.45
English Research . . . . .	300.00
Miscellaneous Printing . . . . .	168.55
Interest . . . . .	2,778.16
Total charges for the year to this account . . . . .	<u>\$17,153.77</u>

and has been credited with the following, viz. :

Unrestricted Investment, Income . . . . .	\$4,429.09
Subscriptions to N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	1,306.00
Admissions and Assessments . . . . .	3,805.00
Books sold . . . . .	364.22
Interest . . . . .	161.36
Donations, etc. . . . .	1,241.60
Miscellaneous Registers sold . . . . .	335.17
Total credits for the year to this account . . . . .	<u>\$11,642.44</u>
Balance to Surplus Account . . . . .	5,511.33
	<u>\$17,153.77</u>

### RESTRICTED INVESTMENT INCOME

applied to the following Accounts :

Books for Library . . . . .	\$1,242.16
Cataloguing . . . . .	34.70
Binding . . . . .	138.53
Printing N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	141.54
William Sumner Appleton Fund, Entire Income . . . . .	6.27
Benjamin Franklin Dewing Fund, " " . . . . .	4.71
George Sumner Mann Fund, One-half " . . . . .	39.60
Total restricted Income . . . . .	<u>\$1,607.51</u>

BALANCE SHEET, 31 DECEMBER 1913

<i>ASSETS</i>		<i>LIABILITIES</i>	
Library, Fixtures and Furniture . . . .	\$107,130.58	Library Fund . . . . .	\$107,130.58
Real Estate (non-productive) . . . . .	178,167.78	Building Fund . . . . .	86,238.10
Consolidated Index . . . . .	4,528.87	Mortgage Notes Payable . . . . .	68,000.00
Registers on hand . . . . .	5,000.00	Notes Payable . . . . .	12,000.00
Genealogies and Miscellaneous Publications . . . . .	3,125.00	Premium Account . . . . .	2,120.22
Vital Records Stock . . . . .	15,895.00	Towne Memorial Fund Income . . . . .	243.72
Insurance unearned . . . . .	346.20	Eddy Town-Record Fund . . . . .	7,577.84
Cash on hand . . . . .	1,935.47	Unexpended Binding Fund Income . . . . .	48.93
Interest deferred . . . . .	821.05		
Books for Library . . . . .	40.51		
<i>Investments</i>		<i>Funds</i>	
Stocks, Bonds, Mortgages, and Savings Bank (Schedule A) . . . .	\$158,162.52	Participating Trust Funds (Schedule B) . .	\$174,243.61
Real Estate (productive) . . . .	39,628.92		\$457,861.00
		Surplus . . . . .	52,110.90
			<u>\$509,771.90</u>



## SCHEDULE A

The following is a detailed statement of all the investments of the Society, excepting the Real Estate :

## BONDS

10 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Collateral Trust 4's, due 1 July 1929. Nos. 9766-70, 10458-62	\$10,000.00
5 Butte Water Co. 5's, due 1 July 1921. Nos. 1171-5	4,000.00
2 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. (Illinois Div.) 3½'s, due 1 July 1949. Nos. 13684-5	1,880.00
5 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R. R. Co. 4's, due 1 Mar. 1958. Nos. 1529-33	4,890.62
10 Chicago Junction Rys. & Union Stockyards Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1940. Nos. 1503-12	10,000.00
3 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co. 4½'s, due 1 Feb. 1916. Nos. 5829-31	2,962.50
4 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1934. Nos. 3954, 6662-3, 14054	3,890.00
5 Concord & Montreal R. R. Co. 3½'s, due 1 June 1920. Nos. 316-20	5,000.00
3 Detroit, Grand Rapids & Western R. R. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1946. Nos. 1872, 3573, 3576	2,985.00
5 Flint & Pere Marquette R. R. Co. 5's, due 1 Apr. 1939. Nos. 144-5, 1217-18, 1731	5,000.00
2 Lake Shore & Michigan Southern Ry. Co. Debenture 4's, due 1 Sept. 1928. Nos. M36693-4	1,937.50
5 Massachusetts Gas Co. 4½'s, due 1 Jan. 1929. Nos. 2824-8	4,956.25
4 Milwaukee, Sparta & Northwestern R. R. Co. 4's, due 1 Mar. 1947. Nos. 12308-11	3,760.00
2 Minneapolis & St. Louis R. R. Co. 5s, due 1 Nov. 1934. Nos. 3166-7	2,000.00
2 Missouri Pacific Ry. Co. Collateral 5's, due 1 Jan. 1917. Nos. 11828-9	2,000.00
3 New York Central & Hudson River R. R. Co. (Michigan Central) 3½'s, due 1 Feb. 1938. Nos. M794-6, Registered	2,700.00
5 New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R. Co. 3½'s, due 1 Mar. 1947. Nos. 4936-40	5,000.00
3 Northern Pacific & Great Northern R. R. Co. Joint 4's, due 1 July 1921. Nos. 32401, 92549, 125312	2,868.75
3 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. 5's, due 1 Jan. 1932. Nos. 5048-50	3,000.00
5 Western Union Telegraph Co. 4½'s, due 1 May 1950. Nos. 12364-8	5,000.00
Total Bond Investment, <i>carried forward</i>	<b>\$83,830.62</b>

*Brought forward* . . . \$88,830.62

## STOCKS

625 shares Austin Water Co., No. 7 . . .	\$600.00
50 shares Boston & Maine R. R. Co., common, B28593 . . .	9,805.00
15 shares Cambridge Gas Light Co., Nos. 4594, 4598, 5331, 5801, 6284 . . .	2,801.15
<b>Total Stock Investment . . .</b>	<b>\$13,206.15</b>

## MORTGAGES

Mortgage on Real Estate in Roxbury . . .	\$1,000.00
" " " " " Ashmont . . .	3,500.00
" " " " " " . . .	3,500.00
" " " " " at 16 Somerset Street . . .	14,300.00
" " " " " 18 " " . . .	37,500.00
	<b>\$59,800.00</b>

## SAVINGS BANKS

Suffolk Savings Bank . . .	\$289.24
Provident Institution for Savings . . .	1,086.51
	<b>\$1,325.75</b>
<b>Total Investment . . .</b>	<b>\$158,162.52</b>

## BOOKS FOR LIBRARY

Books Purchased . . .	\$1,625.37
Unexpended balance of last year . . .	\$342.59
Income restricted to buy books . . .	1,242.27
	<b>\$1,584.86</b>
<b>Expended balance carried forward . . .</b>	<b>\$40.51</b>





SOCIETY FOR THE PRESERVATION OF NEW ENGLAND ANTIQUITIES

# REPORT OF THE TREASURER

xli

## SCHEDULE B

Funds participating in the Income of Investments :

Librarian Fund . . . . .	\$12,763.13
Life Membership Fund . . . . .	26,424.74
Donors' Free Fund . . . . .	1,205.00
Ebenezer Alden Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
William Sumner Appleton Fund . . . . .	186.85
Walter Titus Avery Fund . . . . .	950.00
John Barstow Fund . . . . .	1,200.00
Robert Charles Billings Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Robert Charles Billings Book Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Henry Bond Fund . . . . .	2,500.00
John Merrill Bradbury Fund . . . . .	2,500.00
Edward Ingersoll Browne Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Cheney Memorial Book Fund . . . . .	297.15
Jonas Gilman Clark Fund . . . . .	2,000.00
Thomas Crane Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Cushman Genealogical Fund . . . . .	492.30
Benjamin Franklin Dewing Fund . . . . .	140.54
Pliny Earle Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Robert Henry Eddy Fund . . . . .	36,788.00
Charles Louis Flint Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
John Foster Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Charles Edward French Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Moses Kimball Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Williams Latham Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
George Sumner Mann Fund . . . . .	2,163.46
Noah Martin Fund . . . . .	200.44
Ira Ballou Peck Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Mary Warren Russell Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
Samuel Elwell Sawyer Fund . . . . .	4,000.00
Anne Elizabeth Sever Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Edmund Farwell Slafter Fund . . . . .	500.00
George Plumer Smith Fund . . . . .	10,000.00
Joseph Henry Stickney Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
William Cleaves Todd Fund . . . . .	11,000.00
William Blanchard Towne Memorial Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
William Blake Trask Fund . . . . .	500.00
John Harvey Treat Fund . . . . .	10,000.00
Mehitable Calef Copenhagen Wilson Fund . . . . .	432.00
Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
Cyrus Woodman Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
	<b>\$174,243.61</b>

CHARLES EDWARD LORD, *Treasurer*

## AUDITORS' CERTIFICATES

The undersigned hereby certify that they have examined the securities of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and have found them to be in accordance with the books.

BOSTON, 27 January 1914. WILLIAM S. RICHARDSON } *Auditors*  
HENRY F. TAPLEY }

The books and accounts of the Treasurer of the New England Historic Genealogical Society for the year 1913 have been thoroughly examined; the disbursements of cash have been compared with the vouchers; the balance of cash on hand at the close of the year, \$1,935.47, was verified; and all were found to be correct.

BOSTON, 23 January 1914. WILLIAM FRANKLIN HALL, C.P.A.,  
*Accountant and Auditor*



## REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN

Presented by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M.

### NECROLOGY FOR 1918

[*The dates in the first column indicate the years of election*]

#### *Corresponding Members*

- 1874 HON. JOSEPH BURBEEN WALKER, A.M., of Concord, N. H., a corresponding member since 1907, was born at Concord 12 June 1822, and died there 8 January.
- 1861 EDWARD BURGESS, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., was born at Hartford, Conn., and died 17 February, aged 68 years.
- 1894 REUBEN GOLD THWAITES, LL.D., of Madison, Wis., was born at Dorchester, Mass., 15 May 1853, and died at Madison 22 October.
- 1918 DAVID RUSSELL JACK, of St. John, N. B., a corresponding member-elect, was born at St. John 5 May 1864, and died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 2 December.

#### *Life Members*

- 1912 FRANCIS BLAKE, A.M., of Weston, Mass., was born at Needham (now Wellesley, near Newton Lower Falls) 25 December 1850, and died at Weston 19 January.
- 1901 MRS. MARGARET ROWLAND (CLAPP) MARSHALL, of Winchester, Mass., a life member since 1906, was born at Milton, Mass., 19 November 1859, and died at Pasadena, Cal., 16 February.
- 1899 FREDERICK CHARLES JOHNSON, M.D., of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., was born at Marquette, Wis., 2 March 1858, and died at Wilkes-Barre 3 March.
- 1912 SUSANNA ELIZABETH CARY, of Jamaica Plain, Mass., was born at Boston 26 July 1832, and died at Jamaica Plain 3 May.
- 1911 GEORGE GLOVER CROCKER, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, a life member since 1912, was born at Boston 15 December 1843, and died at Cohasset, Mass., 26 May.
- 1872 HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, A.M., of Salem, Mass., a life member since 1890, was born at Salem 29 March 1833, and died there 16 August.
- 1904 LIBERTY EMERY HOLDEN, A.M., of Cleveland, Ohio, was born at Raymond, Me., 20 June 1833, and died at Cleveland 26 August.
- 1888 GUSTAVUS ARTHUR HILTON, LL.B., of Milton, Mass., a life member since 1892, was born at Melrose, Mass., and died at Auburn-dale, Mass., 18 September, in his 58th year.
- 1893 JACOB HERBERT SAWYER, of Newton, Mass., a life member since 1911, was born at Henniker, N. H., 10 June 1837, and died at Newton 13 October.
- 1882 CHARLES LARNED, of Boston, was born at Oxford, Mass., 4 May 1825, and died at Boston 24 October.

- 1871 THOMAS MINNS, of Boston, a life member since 1885, died at Princeton, Mass., 28 October, aged 81 years.
- 1896 GEORGE LAMB, of Cambridge, Mass., was born in the State of New York 23 August 1834, and died at Cambridge 9 December.
- 1897 ALFRED PRESSON, of Gloucester, Mass., a life member since 1898.

*Resident Members*

- 1900 WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M., L.H.D., of Brookline, Mass., was born at Boston 30 December 1832, and died at Brookline 24 February.
- 1899 HENRY WINKLEY FERNALD, of Boston, was born at Portsmouth, N. H., 21 December 1840, and died 13 March.
- 1898 DAVID FLOYD, of Winthrop, Mass., was born at Winthrop 26 October 1854, and died there 17 March.
- 1855 AARON SARGENT, of Somerville, Mass., was born at Charlestown, Mass., 29 October 1822, and died at Somerville 23 March.
- 1904 CLARENCE WALTER AYER, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass., was born at Haverhill, Mass., 29 May 1862, and died at Cambridge 11 April.
- 1894 FRANCIS HENRY FULLER, of Boston, was born at Lincoln, Me., 4 April 1846, and died at Boston 12 April.
- 1911 MRS. EMMA WHITE (STUART) PARISH, of Denver, Colo., was born at Cascade, Iowa, 22 December 1851, and died 4 June.
- 1904 ANSON PHELPS STOKES, M.A., of New York City, was born there 22 February 1838, and died 28 June.
- 1890 NATHAN HAGAR DANIELS, of Boston, was born at Waltham, Mass., 28 August 1833, and died 7 August.
- 1912 REV. JONATHAN LEAVITT JENKINS, A.M., D.D., was born at Portland, Me., 23 November 1830, and died at Pittsfield, Mass., 15 August.
- 1898 GEORGE CANNING BURGESS, A.B., of Brookline, Mass., was born at Kingston, Mass., 9 December 1831, and died 4 September.
- 1868 COL. EDWARD TOBEY BARKER, of Cambridge, Mass., was born at Charlestown, Mass., 14 April 1840, and died at Kingston, Mass., 6 September.
- 1890 WILLIAM ALEXANDER MACLEOD, A.B., S.B., LL.B., of Dorchester, Mass., was born at Providence, R. I., 19 March 1856, and died at Westwood, Mass., 2 November.
- 1904 MRS. MARY DAVIS (WARREN) BLACKINTON, of West Roxbury, Mass., was born 11 February 1822, and died at West Roxbury 9 November.
- 1910 MRS. LOUISE (BLANCHARD) BETHUNE, of Buffalo, N. Y., was born at Waterloo, N. Y., 21 July 1856, and died at Buffalo 18 December.
- 1908 MARTIN VAN BUREN KINNE, of Somerville, Mass., was born at Canaan, N. H., 18 June 1836.

*Deaths that occurred in previous years, but not recorded until now*

- 1885 SIR THEODORE MARTIN, LL.D., K.C.B., K.C.V.O., of Bath, co. Somerset, England, elected a corresponding member in 1885 and an honorary member in 1890, was born at Edinburgh, Scotland, 16 September 1816, and died at Llangollen, Denbighshire, Wales, 18 August 1909.

- 1890 HON. EDWARD LIVINGSTON DAVIS, A.M., of Worcester, Mass., a life member since 1891, was born at Worcester 22 April 1834, and died at Worcester in March 1912.
- 1902 WILLIAM FOBES GAVET, of Salem, Mass., a resident member, was born at Boston 12 April 1838, and died in the early summer of 1912.
- 1892 **REV. ASA DALTON, A.M., D.D., of Portland, Me., a resident member, was born at Westbrook, Me., 30 October 1824, and died at Portland 29 August 1912.**
- 1904 WILLIAM FRANCIS JOSEPH BOARDMAN, of Hartford, Conn., a life member since 1906, was born at Wethersfield, Conn., 12 December 1828, and died at Hartford 23 November 1912.
- 1887 ELLSWORTH ELIOT, A.M., M.D., of New York City, a corresponding member since 1887, was born at Guilford, Conn., and died 9 December 1912.
- 1889 WILLIAM JAMES WRIGHT, of Duxbury, Mass., a resident member, was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 November 1846, and died 17 December 1912.
- 1866 JOHN PARKER TOWNE, A.B., of Edgerton, Wis., a life member since 1868, was born at Milford, N.H., 12 June 1826, and died 29 December 1912.

EXERCISES AT THE DEDICATION  
OF  
THE NEW BUILDING OF THE SOCIETY  
18 MARCH 1913

---

THE new building of the New England Historic Genealogical Society at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, the corner-stone of which was laid by President BAXTER with appropriate ceremonies on 18 March 1912, was occupied by the Society on Forefathers' Day, 21 December 1912, and on 1 January 1913 the first meeting of the Society in this building was held in Wilder Hall, the spacious auditorium on the lower floor. On the afternoon of Tuesday, 18 March 1913, the sixty-eighth anniversary of the incorporation of the Society, dedicatory exercises, under the direction of the Committee on Papers and Essays, were held in Wilder Hall, in the presence of a large assemblage of members of the Society and their friends. On the platform were seated the officers and councillors of the Society, with the orator and chaplain of the day and representatives of other historical and patriotic societies.\* The hall had been tastefully decorated with flowers by the generosity of the family of the late MARSHALL PINCKNEY WILDER, Ph.D., LL.D., President of the Society during the years 1868-1886, and an orchestra furnished music.

At three o'clock, the hour appointed for the opening of the exercises, Hon. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., President of the Society, called the meeting to order, and presented as the chaplain of the day Rev. JAMES DE NORMANDIE, D.D., of Roxbury.

PRAYER BY REV. JAMES DE NORMANDIE, D.D.

O Father, Lord of Heaven and Earth, whose life flows through all nature and all souls, we thank Thee that we live at the close of so many ages rich in their heritage for our warning or our guidance, and that all that was good and true in them remains to make our life better.

\**Vide supra*, p. xiv.

As we gather in this new abode, to be the storehouse of this heritage, wilt Thou accept its dedication to Thee and prosper us in all its purposes. Here, as we ponder the deeds of our fathers and the story of their lives, may the God of our fathers be the God of their children.

May the generosity which has reared these walls be continued in the generous use of mind and heart for all that makes for human welfare.

We thank Thee that we live at the beginning of so many ages with new and greater obligations and opportunities for service for our fellow beings and for Thee. May this age be better than the last, and the next age better than this, by what we bequeath unto it, and so nearer and nearer may Thy kingdom come from age to age. And unto Thee, in the spirit of Him who said: "To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth," be all honor and glory, thanksgiving and praise, forever and ever. Amen.

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT,  
HON. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., LITT.D.

LADIES AND GENTLEMEN:

The pleasant duty falls to me of welcoming you to this new home of our Society, which we are to dedicate to-day, and it seems proper, before I introduce to you the speaker of the day, to refer briefly to the past.

In childhood we were told for our encouragement that "Great streams from little fountains flow," and we have since learned that the most important achievements can always be traced to humble beginnings.

The five men whom this Society should hold forever in grateful remembrance, Drake, Shattuck, Ewer, Montague, and Thornton, knew this when they first met in the small upper room in Court Square, and without doubt they looked forward to the time when the little seed which they then planted would grow like the mustard seed into a flourishing tree, for it has been said that the pioneer in a worthy enterprise is always endowed with prophetic vision.

It is only sixty-nine years ago that these men founded this Society. Three years later they removed to a building adjoining the one they at first occupied in Court Square, where they remained until 1851, when it was found necessary to seek a new home. This was found at No. 5 Tremont Street. Here the Society remained for seven years, when again it was obliged for want of room to remove to more spacious quarters, and from 1858 until 1870 it occupied the second story of No. 13 Bromfield Street.



During these years the Society flourished so greatly that the possession of a building of its own began to be discussed. This was a project which seemed to some much too ambitious, but by the energy and generosity of a few enthusiastic men, led by Marshall P. Wilder, the property on Somerset Street, which we have recently vacated, was purchased at a cost of about forty-three thousand dollars. No doubt it was then believed that the Society had found a permanent home, for then fire-proof buildings had been hardly thought of; now they are considered a necessity, especially for the preservation of literary and art treasures which, if destroyed, money cannot replace. It was this necessity that for some years past compelled a constant consideration of a new building, so constructed as to protect our invaluable collections from loss. It was known that such a building would cost a large sum, and, besides, the lot we had was hardly suitable for it. Here I think I ought to remind you of the debt we owe to Edmund Dana Barbour, for it was through his initiative that we acquired the land upon which our new building stands; indeed, had it not been for his enthusiasm and business energy, I doubt if we should be here to-day. Mr. Barbour was also the father of the Vital Record law, which has made possible that valuable publication, the Vital Records of Massachusetts.

I have no ambition to be considered a dispenser of bouquets, but I am sure I shall not be criticised for alluding to some of our associates to whom we are indebted for the possession of this building.

I cannot enumerate them all, though I would gladly do so, nor can I name them in order; but first I wish to say that to our late Treasurer, Mr. Bolton, and to our Librarian, Mr. Greenlaw, we are under great obligations. Mr. Bolton not only rendered the Society invaluable service in raising funds, but also in disposing of its property on Somerset Street to advantage. Mr. Greenlaw, too, added largely to the building fund, and from the first has devoted himself with tireless energy to the construction of the building. Mr. Henry W. Cunningham, of the Council of 1911, also rendered most valuable aid. I should of course mention Nathaniel J. Rust, David H. Brown, Newton Talbot, the heirs of William T. Eustis, David G. Haskins, Jr., Miss Fanny Foster, James J. Goodwin, Isaac J. Greenwood, David P. Kimball, Mrs. John E. Hudson, William S. Hills, Miss Helen F. Kimball, Miss Hannah H. Kimball, Miss Caroline L. W. French, Mrs. James B. Case, and the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames, whose large contributions have made the construction of this building possible. Two other large donors I would gladly allude to if it were possible. There are others who have shown their devotion to the Society by contributions to its building fund of money and services. Their names will be preserved in its archives and passed on to those who will have the privilege of celebrating its centenary.

When that event occurs, many changes will have taken place. Few who are here to-day will participate in it; but I question whether the Society will have a more loyal body of men and women than it has to-day, or one more devoted to the preservation of the memory of its founders or the practice of their virtues.

President BAXTER then read the following letter :

THE PRESIDENT AND COUNCIL OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

RESPECTED SIRs :

While I much regret my inability to be present at the Dedication of the Society's New Building, I am grateful beyond expression for the honor you confer on the name and services of my late father, Marshall P. Wilder.

But how would his very heart and soul have rejoiced, could he have foreseen what the energies and personal influence of his collaborators and their associates would have accomplished, during these later years, thus bringing and adding new lustre and glory to the fame of this now renowned Society !

And as you sacredly treasure its prestige, mid the rolling years, may each and all in their turn be "Remembered by what they have done."

Yours very respectfully,

[Signed] (Mrs.) NANCY JEWETT (WILDER) BIGELOW,  
1825-1913.

SOUTHBORO, MASS., MARCH 14, 1913.

President BAXTER then presented as the orator of the day Hon. JOHN DAVIS LONG, LL.D., formerly Governor of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Member of Congress, and Secretary of the Navy in the administrations of Presidents McKinley and Roosevelt.

#### ADDRESS OF HON. JOHN DAVIS LONG, LL.D.

As a citizen of New England, proud of its foundations and of its inspiring influences in moulding our republic, especially as a descendant of its Pilgrim and Puritan stock, and also as a member of your kindred institution, the Massachusetts Historical Society, which highly appreciates your taking on your shoulders the genealogical department of historical work, I am happy to join with you, on this sixty-eighth anniversary of your incorporation, in the dedication of this your new building and home. I congratulate you on its ample provision for your needs, its central and convenient site, its fire-proof receptacles for your invaluable genealogical library, its rooms for editorial and clerical work, and not least on its kitchen and larder, which, suggestive of Thanksgiving and mince pies, will minister to those cravings of the inner man which the good old cus-



WILDER HALL

I

116

117

toms of New England and the creature-comforting benevolence of her mothers in Israel never failed to satisfy.

I congratulate you, too, upon the notable work which for these many years you have done in genealogical research and illumination. Nor is it a mere divertive or unfruitful work. It is rather a part of education itself. Pride of ancestry is as natural to man as the instinct of religion, and indeed in some races — is it too much to say in our own — is an element in religion. It is easy to smile at the ambitious endeavor to trace back one's lineage to ancestors of repute, easy to say that it would be much better to be a good ancestor than to claim to have one in the remote past. But what better stimulus to a title to respect for character and worth can there be than the conscious obligation to be worthy of an honest and respected ancestry? If, in the tracing back, there be found now and then a black sheep, it by contrast only emphasizes the merit of the far more frequent white one which is the one that sets the standard. It is not too much to say that the interest in genealogical tracing, the search for descent from good kinsfolk in past generations, which is so rapidly spreading among our people, is a very stimulating and uplifting feature in the education of our time. *Noblesse oblige*, and the *noblesse* of a New England ancestry, thus reilluminated and brought home, is a *noblesse* that is of far more worth and honor than that of any royalty or aristocracy of any other land or age. Who recognizes this more than our dear old poet, philosopher, and wit, Dr. Holmes, who in his charming literary productions so loyally and often pays tribute to the Brahmin element in our New England forbears? What else accounts for this multiplicity of family genealogical volumes, so numerous now that hardly any New England family is without its full and detailed record, in handsome binding, of every individual in its line from the colonial settlement down to now? It is true that there are names after names, an overwhelming majority of them, that suggest no conspicuous heights in scholarship or war or literature or public office. But there is what is better, what is especially true of our New England families, a sterling average of hard, practical common sense, of faithful, industrious, temperate, frugal, and useful living, of wholesome influence in church and school and social life, and of bold, manly, outspoken, independent free thought in politics and religion. It is not a fault, but is certainly an incompleteness, that we are forever basing our estimate of our New England on the fame of a comparatively few conspicuous names. We ring the changes on those of a score or two of orators, poets, military heroes, and literary lights, forgetting that their prominence is only a little, and perhaps not always justly, above that of the average culture and service of the great mass. The fact is that it is this average which most correctly represents the true New England ideal. Of the especially conspicuous men and women of our own time but few will outlive the



oblivion of the next fifty years. So in the past; and it is the general body of our ancestors, represented and living again in your genealogical volumes, whose works do follow them and whose strong traits and strenuous influence you so well impress in your monumental literature.

You are of the Pilgrim and Puritan stock. The theology of the Puritan was hard. His disciplinary exactions were severe. His range was narrow, while the Pilgrim was more liberal. But from these has sprung our large life, as the kernel springs to the full corn in the ear. One thinks of the impressive vision of Ezekiel, who saw in a valley only dry bones. But lo! at the whisper of the spirit of the Lord they rose and took form and were clothed with flesh, though still dumb and lifeless. And lo! again, at the whisper of the Lord and the prayer of the prophet, the breath and flesh of life inspired them and they lived and moved and had their being. So I love to think that the spirit of the Lord, through the intellectual and moral and material agencies of successive generations of New England, has been the vitalizing agency which has kept alive and made still more alive and efficient whatever in the qualities of our ancestors was best, however infelicitous the environment, which has inspired our advancing civilization and overspread and toned the whole republic, which has assimilated all the new elements that have swarmed in upon us from foreign lands, bringing their various racial antecedents and religious and social phases, and which is now moulding them into this new, teeming, strenuous, all-absorbing, and, I pray we may say, hopeful American democracy.

In the first settlement of New England the ministers were especially in evidence. They gave tone to the time and color to history; and the communities which they largely guided seem, as we look back, to be enveloped in the ecclesiastical atmosphere. But it is a mistake to suppose that they were supreme. Winthrop never failed to keep in mind the supremacy of the civil authority. In striking change from the English procedure the probate of wills and the jurisdiction over estates of deceased persons were here taken from ecclesiastical and lodged at once in civil courts. There was, by and large, an immense deal of human nature in evidence. The picture of that early time, if it could be reproduced, would present a body of men and women busy in the ordinary and very mundane activities of life, cultivating the farms, plowing the seas, trading with foreign lands and among themselves with a shrewd eye, no doubt, to the main chance, engaged in near and remote fisheries, maintaining the school, the trainband, and the church, and holding town meetings. The energies which to-day throw our great railroad transportation lines across the continent and cut the Isthmian canal and yoke the Atlantic and Pacific and launch great steamships on the ocean, each carrying in its hold more than the whole product of a year's industry in their day, are not peculiar to us, but are only

the same masterful energies which in their narrower range found exercise in local fields, in a contest over the site of a meetinghouse or the fixing of a contested boundary line or the election of a militia captain, and only needed the larger field to exhibit the same larger achievement as our own.

It must not be thought that the New England settlers indulged in any mere dream of founding a Utopia, or Saints' Rest. They were neither visionary philosophers nor religious fanatics. The few exceptions prove the rule. Their early records deal with everyday details of farm and lot, of domestic affairs, of straying cattle and swine, of runaway apprentices and scolding wives, of barter with the Indians, of whippings and stocks — sometimes we wish we had these back again — and fines for various naughtinesses, of debt and legal process and probate, of elections and petty offices, civil and military, of the alarm of war now and then, and of the inevitable assessment of taxes — alas! the still unsolved and harrowing problem of our own day. Their legislative records smack very much more of the concerns, and the common concerns, of this world than of concern for the next. They are the records of a hard, practical life. There is in them no cant nor sniffing, none of that pretentious sanctimoniousness which is so flippantly charged upon the Puritan. There is less reference to theology than to ways and means. The practical question, for instance, of restraining the liquor traffic and evil seems to have taxed the ingenuity of their lawmakers and magistrates very much as it does in the case of their descendants. There is no waste of words in their grim legislative phraseology, but a plain, wholesome dealing with their material needs. One cannot read it and not feel the sense of justice and righteousness which sought, rigorously indeed but honestly, to institute a commonwealth and towns which should be animated by virtue, thrift, education, the sanctity and sweetness of home, fear of God, and fair dealing among men. They were developing that sturdy spirit of the New England town life which, till sixty or seventy years ago, was so unique, but which since then has gradually been moulded anew by the tremendous influences of easy and diffused railroad transportation, by the upheaval of the Civil War, by the scattering far and wide of the New England seed, by the inundating influx of foreign immigration, by the rapid growth of cities which were then unknown and in which is now congested a good deal more than half of our whole population, by the resulting exhausting drain into them of the rural sons and daughters, and by the general change from diffusion to consolidation and from the simplest and most meagre to the most profuse and complex material resources.

There is this striking peculiarity in our early history. We began like Minerva, sprung from the brow of Jove, mature and full — please excuse the chestnut, but it is so pat. The civilization of other peoples has been a slow evolution from the lowest and most

barbarous beginnings, aided by influxes from outside, either through invasion or conquest. Our fathers began at the summit of all past attainment. They were men of mind, of education, of forthlooking thought, and of an inherited maturity. Hence they needed little, as they received little, from outside themselves. We have advanced wonderfully indeed in arts, in physical appliances and agencies, in methods of culture; but I doubt whether we have made any corresponding advance in the fundamentals of intellectual power, of mental grasp and outlook.

As we look back upon this swift transition from the rural life of the early time to the complex and crowded municipalization of to-day, I am sure that this whole subject of the immense growth of cities, like our own, suggests a great deal for you to consider. We are no longer the New World. In a sense we are venerable with age. The world now moves so swiftly that a hundred years are more than a thousand of the old time. We look back upon a vista of three centuries, and it is crowded full and increasingly with great achievements in behalf of humanity and for civil and religious liberty, with conspicuous names of heroic men and women who lived not afar off but were with us and of us, and with colossal events—the success of popular government, the emancipation of religious thought and faith, the abolition of slavery, the inventions of science which have put the round globe into the hollow of man's hand and made the giant forces of nature obedient servants of human will. With what an ancestry shall we fear to compare ours? With what dead or living, in other lands or other times, shall we be ashamed to compare our own? The soil is rich with the ashes of the good and great; and our tribute goes out to them the more warmly because it goes not to a few, to an illustrious warrior here or great benefactor there, but to the whole body of those plain, sturdy, God-fearing, and self-respecting men and women, whose names and memories you are so wisely and loyally preserving, and who so raised the general level of the ordinary life of their time that any distinction among them which they made was often the accident of circumstances and any distinction which we should make would often be an injustice. What legacy have they not handed down to us to hand down to our children? With them behind us, what is not our duty as the living, accountable citizens of the New England of to-day to those who shall follow us? Shall we lower the standard? Shall we not rather advance it still higher? I believe that amid all the clouds that overshadow us, all the perplexing and terrible problems that confront us, the spirit of progress, not in any one party but in all parties, is the better and holier and prevailing spirit of our time. For we feel as never before the pleading of the world of our fellow men and women, so many of them in the slough of despair, in the stress of poverty, between the millstones of temptation and ignorance and crime, who appeal to us to lend them from

our safe and high vantage ground a helping hand, to reach out and lift them up by our aid and by our example. There never was a time when the moral instinct of humanity was more sensitive than now. Peace, undisturbed by the wordy vociferations of the men who are in politics, or even of the women who would be, spreads her white wings over the land. The better sentiment of the country, may I not say the *better* sentiment of the whole world, is springing to the ideal, nay, to the practical, abolition of war, and putting in its stead international arbitration, the arbitrament not of the sword but of the judicial tribunal. There is no field for us to-day on which to battle with bloody arms for civil freedom, for religious toleration, or against beast or savage foe. Our conflict must be with the insidious forces that war upon the moral sentiment, that threaten corruption of our social and political fabric, that invade the manhood and purity and truth of men and women, and that impair the sanctity and security of the home. While in societies like yours we keep bright the record of the past, let us not forget that the salvation of the future is in our hands, and that the best tribute we can pay to our ancestors is to maintain and still further to advance the standard they set for New England institutions and character.

At the conclusion of the exercises refreshments were served in the smaller hall, under the auspices of the Committee on Papers and Essays. Mrs. Charles Knowles Bolton, Chairman, Mrs. Charles F. White, and Mrs. Homer Albers of Brookline, Mrs. Dwight Mortimer Prouty and Mrs. James Knox Taylor of Boston, Mrs. Winifred Kincaide of Somerville, and Mrs. Lawrence Brainerd of Forest Hills presided at the tables, and were assisted by Mrs. F. D. Ellison of Belmont, Miss Florence N. Bates of Cohasset, Mrs. William Prescott Greenlaw of Winthrop, Mrs. Ida Farr Miller of Wakefield, Mrs. Susan Cotton Tufts and Miss Annie Sanford Head of Brookline, Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman and Mrs. J. Dudley Hall of Boston, Mrs. Morgan Hewitt Stafford of Newtonville, Miss Mary Ella Stickney of Waltham, Miss Elizabeth Merrill of Dorchester, and Mrs. Florence Conant Howes and Miss Mabel W. Chapin of Somerville.

The ushers for the exercises were Lawrence Brainerd of Forest Hills, Dwight Mortimer Prouty and William Sumner Appleton of Boston, Morgan Hewitt Stafford of Newtonville, and Walter Eliot Thwing of Roxbury.

The whole building was open during the day for the inspection of members of the Society and their friends.

MEMOIRS  
OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Prepared by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., Historian

---

The following pages contain obituary notices of members who died during the year 1913, with the addition of eight deceased in preceding years. The notices are arranged in the order in which the deaths occurred.

1909

SIR THEODORE MARTIN, LL.D., K.C.B., K.C.V.O., elected a corresponding member in 1885 and transferred to the roll of honorary members in 1890, was born at Edinburgh, Scotland, 16 September 1816, the son of James Martin, an Edinburgh solicitor, and died at his country seat, "Bryntysilio," at Llangollen, Denbighshire, Wales, 18 August 1909.

He was educated at the High School and University of Edinburgh, became a solicitor at Edinburgh in 1840, and practised there until 1846, when he removed to London. There he continued the practice of his profession, was senior partner in the firm of Martin & Leslie, 27 Abingdon Street, Westminster, acted as a parliamentary agent in the passing of private bills, and was a hard-working lawyer almost to the end of his life.

Literary work early claimed a large share of his time and attention. In the years immediately following his removal to London he and his friend, Professor W. E. Aytoun, published in *Tait's Magazine* and in *Fraser* the ballads and parodies afterwards collected under the Rabelaisian name of "Bon Gaultier," in a book that passed through sixteen editions prior to 1903. In 1858 the two friends published a translation of Goethe's Poems and Ballads; and nine years later, after Professor Aytoun's death, Martin wrote an interesting memoir giving the story of their literary collaboration. For his wife, who was the eminent actress, Miss Helen Faucit, he prepared a translation of Hertz's play, "King René's Daughter." His translation of the Odes of Horace appeared in 1860, and in 1870 he published a small biographical and critical volume on the same poet in the series of books called "Ancient Classics for English Readers." In 1882 these two books were combined in a two-volume edition, which contained also a translation in verse of the Satires and Epistles. Among his other publications were transla-



tions of Catullus, of Faust (which went through a dozen editions), of some of Heine's poems and of other German poems, and of Dante's "Vita Nuova," and also a biography of Lord Lyndhurst. The translations of Horace and Catullus read more like original poems than translations.

As a result of the recommendation of Sir Arthur Helps, Martin was asked by Queen Victoria to write the "Life of the Prince Consort," although he had not known personally the subject of the biography. The task occupied him for many years, the Queen placing at his disposal every available source of information. This monumental work, which was completed in five volumes, "did as much to strengthen the Monarchy as it did to raise the reputation of the Prince."

At the end of 1901 Martin printed for private circulation a little volume entitled "Queen Victoria as I knew Her," which was issued to the public seven years later and contained some interesting letters from the Queen to the author.

Martin was popular in society, and a great friend of Thackeray and of other literary and political leaders of the Victorian era. In 1880, on the appearance of the last volume of the "Life of the Prince Consort," he was made a Knight Commander of the Order of the Bath, in 1881 he was elected Rector of the University of St. Andrews, and in 1896, on the eightieth anniversary of his birth, the Queen sent to him the insignia of a Knight Commander of her newly-founded Royal Victorian Order.

He married, in the old church at Brighton, in 1851, Helen, daughter of John Savile Faucit. She was then thirty-four years of age, and had already had a brilliant career of sixteen years on the stage. Although she continued to appear on the stage after her marriage, she proved herself to be her husband's best friend and counsellor, and aided him in his literary work. In 1861 the Martins visited the vale of Llangollen in Wales, were attracted by the house called "Bryntysilio," and four years later bought it. Here they spent a part of every year, here most of the "Life of the Prince Consort" was written, and here the Queen visited them in 1889. Here, too, Sir Theodore celebrated in 1906 the ninetieth anniversary of his birth. Lady Martin, however, had died in 1898, and a memoir of her from the pen of her husband was published a few years after her death.

Sir Theodore's London house was on the east side of Onslow Square. He remained "strong in body and alert in mind" until shortly before his death, was seen often at the Athenæum Club and at dinners, and showed great interest in politics, art, literature, the drama, and in the collecting of pictures, engraved portraits, and autographs.

Cf. *The Times* (London), 19 Aug. 1909; *Who's Who*, 1909, p. 1276.

## 1912

HON. EDWARD LIVINGSTON DAVIS, A.M., of Worcester, Mass., elected a resident member in 1890 and made a life member in 1891, was born at Worcester 22 April 1834, the son of Isaac and Mary Holman (Estabrook) Davis, and died there in March 1912.

He was graduated at Brown University in 1854 and received the degree of A.M. from that institution, studied at the Harvard Law School in 1855-56, and was admitted to the bar in 1857. In the following year, however, he gave up the practice of law, and for a quarter of a century was engaged at Worcester in the manufacture of railway iron, locomotive tires, and car wheels, the firm with which he was connected being incorporated in 1864 as the Washburn Iron Company. Since 1882 he was chiefly occupied in the care of public and private trusts, and was a director in various railroad companies and banks. In 1865 he was elected to the Worcester Common Council, being a member of that body for three years and serving as president of the Council for the last year of his membership. He was mayor of Worcester in 1874, a member of the Massachusetts Senate in 1876, a member of the American Antiquarian Society, serving at one time on its Council, and a trustee of the Episcopal Theological School at Cambridge, Mass. For many years he was senior warden of All Saints' Church, Worcester.

He married first, at Providence, R. I., in 1859, Hannah Gardner Adams, daughter of Seth Adams, Esq., of Providence. She died in 1861, leaving a son who survived her but a few days; and he married secondly, in Boston, 2 December 1869, Maria Louisa, daughter of Rev. Dr. Chandler and Mary Eliza (Frothingham) Robbins. His children by his second marriage were Eliza Frothingham, Theresa, and Livingston.

*Cf. Hurd's History of Worcester County, Mass., vol. 1, pp. lxi-lxii; Who's Who in New England, p. 285.*

WILLIAM FOBES GAVET of Salem, Mass., a resident member since 1902, was born in Boston 12 April 1838, the son of William Richardson and Frances Cordelia (Clapp) Gavet, and died in the early summer of 1912. He traced his ancestral line to Philippe' Gavet of the Isle of Jersey, from whom he was descended through Joseph<sup>3</sup> of Salem, Jonathan,<sup>2</sup> William,<sup>1</sup> and William Richardson.<sup>4</sup>

He was educated in the public schools of Salem, and was graduated at the Salem High School in 1854. He supplemented his school course by reading and by special lines of study. As a boy he was employed in the office of Waterstown, Deane & Company, commission merchants, from 10 January 1855, and was connected with this house and its successors, Richardson, Deane & Company, George C. Richardson & Company, and Smith, Hogg & Gardner, in various capacities, until 1 January 1896, when he began business for himself as

a note broker, his previous duties with the firms mentioned having been financial and connected with loans for the accommodation of the various mills for which they were agents. In this business he was engaged when he joined the New England Historic Genealogical Society in 1902. Other subjects to which he devoted his time were mathematics, physics, and music. He was connected with a number of organizations for the study of vocal and instrumental music, was a vestryman of St. Peter's Episcopal Church in Salem, and had been engaged in collecting material for a genealogical history of his own family.

He married, 9 September 1862, Rebecca Oliver Thayer, who was born 24 January 1840 and died 20 July 1897, daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Bancroft) Thayer, and by this marriage he had two children, Rachel Thayer and Louis Fobes.

REV. ASA DALTON, A.M., D.D., of Portland, Me., a resident member since 1892, was born at Newfield, Me., 30 October 1824, the son of Samuel<sup>1</sup> and Mary Ann (Huckins) Dalton, and died at Portland 29 August 1912. He traced his lineage, through Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Philemon,<sup>5</sup> and Samuel,<sup>6</sup> to Philemon<sup>7</sup> Dalton of Dedham, Mass. His father was a native of Parsonsfield, Me., and his mother, also a native of Parsonsfield, was the daughter of Joseph<sup>8</sup> Huckins, who was a descendant of Robert<sup>1</sup> Huckins of Dover, N. H.

He fitted for college at the Cambridge (Mass.) Latin School, was graduated with honor at Harvard in 1848, and received the degree of A.M. from Harvard in 1851. He was a student at the Harvard Divinity School in 1848-49, and was graduated at the Newton (Mass.) Theological Institute in 1851. He was ordained as a deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1856, and was advanced to the priesthood in 1857. He was settled for six years (1857-1862) as rector of St. John's Episcopal Church at Bangor, Me., resigning to become editor of the *Protestant Churchman* and assistant rector of the Church of the Ascension in New York City, whence he went in 1863 as rector to St. Stephen's Church in Portland and remained in that charge until his resignation in 1906, when he was made rector emeritus. In November 1903 he celebrated the fortieth anniversary of his rectorship. In 1885 Colby University had conferred on him the degree of D.D.

Dr. Dalton was a director in numerous city and state societies, was at one time president of the Harvard Club of Maine, and was a member of the Maine Historical Society. From 1856 to 1862 he wrote various articles for the *Protestant Episcopal Quarterly Review* of New York City, in 1876 his discourse entitled "The Fulness of Christ" was printed by request, in 1882 he published an address on Longfellow, and on 4 July 1886, at the centennial celebration of the city of Portland, he delivered an address on the

"History and Principles of St. Stephen's Parish." He also wrote "Epochs of Church History," 1894. He gave numerous courses of lectures, during successive winters, on literary and historical subjects, which were reported, in outline, in the *Portland Transcript*. As an expounder of history he stood pre-eminent, and his lectures were always well-attended and afforded ample evidence of his skill in presenting and putting life into his subject.

As a clergyman he was distinguished by broad-minded tolerance and a fraternal spirit, as a citizen by a lively interest in civil affairs and zeal in behalf of whatever made for the public good, as a scholar by studious habits, a wide and deep culture, and generosity in imparting the fruits of his learning. He was also remarkably in touch with his own times. Perhaps no man was more popular in his community, and certainly no man was better known in Maine.

He married, at Grafton, Mass., 20 November 1851, Maria Leverett, who was born in Boston 5 March 1826 and died at Portland 1 June 1909, daughter of William and Mary B. (Jackson) Leverett of Providence, R. I. He had two children, Mary Leverett, born at Bangor 2 April 1860, and Edith Leverett, born at Portland 18 January 1864.

Cf. *Who's Who in New England*, p. 278; articles in *Portland Evening Express* and *Portland Transcript*.

WILLIAM FRANCIS JOSEPH BOARDMAN of Hartford, Conn., elected a resident member of this Society 9 March 1904 and transferred to the roll of life members 18 January 1906, was born at Wethersfield, Conn., 12 December 1828, and died at Hartford 23 November 1912. He was the son of William and Mary (Francis) Boardman, his mother being the daughter of Capt. Daniel and Mehitabel (Goodrich) Francis of Wethersfield. His father, although born at Lenox, Mass., was of an old Wethersfield family, and the son traced his descent from William<sup>1</sup> Boreman of Banbury, Oxfordshire, England, in 1525, through Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Christopher,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> who immigrated to Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1639 and in 1641 removed thence and settled at Wethersfield, Conn., Samuel<sup>6</sup> Boardman, Cornet Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Levi,<sup>8</sup> Joseph Simeon<sup>9</sup> Boardman, and William,<sup>10</sup> his father.

He received his education in the public schools of his native town, and was graduated at the Wethersfield Academy in the spring of 1846. In the same year he entered at Wethersfield the spice and coffee business carried on by his father. In 1850 the business was moved to Hartford, and he became a member of the firm, which from 1850 to 1853 was known as William Boardman & Son and from 1853 on as William Boardman & Sons. They were importers of teas and coffee and manufacturers of coffee and spices. In 1888, after the death of his father, Mr. Boardman retired from the firm. In 1861 Mr. Boardman was elected a director of the

State Bank of Hartford, serving in this capacity during the Civil War. He was connected also with various other business enterprises. He was a member of the Common Council of Hartford in 1863-64, an original member (1859) of the Putnam Phalanx and later a veteran of that battalion, a life member of the Connecticut Historical Society, and a member of the Topsfield (Mass.) Historical Society, the Ipswich (Mass.) Historical Society, the Sons of the American Revolution, the Sons of the Revolution, and the Connecticut Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, being councillor and genealogist of this last-mentioned society. He was a member also of the Wethersfield Society Library, and was interested in various philanthropic and benevolent organizations. In 1895 he published the "Boardman Genealogy, 1525-1895," and he was the compiler and publisher of other genealogical works and of a volume of "Wethersfield Inscriptions."

He married, 7 January 1852, Jane Maria Greenleaf, born at Hartford 9 August 1835, died 20 August 1899, daughter of Dr. Charles and Electa (Toocker) Greenleaf. Their son, William Greenleaf Boardman, who was born at Hartford 29 June 1853, died there 26 May 1908, having married, 29 October 1874, Eliza Fowler Root, by whom he had three children.

Cf. *Who's Who in New England*, p. 120; *Lewis Historical Publishing Company's Genealogical and Family History of Connecticut*, vol. 4, pp. 1959-1960.

ELLSWORTH ELIOT, A.M., M.D., of New York City, a corresponding member since 1887, was born at North Guilford, Conn., 15 September 1827, the son of Wyllys and Lucy (Camp) Eliot, and died 9 December 1912. He traced his descent from Bennett<sup>1</sup> Eliot of Widford, co. Herts, and of Nazeing, co. Essex, England, through the Apostle John<sup>2</sup> Eliot, Rev. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> of Northampton, Mass., and of Guilford, Conn., Abial,<sup>4</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> and Wyllys<sup>6</sup> Eliot, his father.

He was educated in the common schools and academies of Connecticut and at Yale College, receiving from that institution the degree of A.B. in 1849 and that of A.M. in 1852. He studied medicine, and received the degree of M.D. from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, in 1852. He served as junior assistant, senior assistant, and house surgeon in Bellevue Hospital, 1852-53, and then entered upon the career of a practising physician in New York City.

He was a member of the principal medical societies of New York, in several of which he held high office. He was also a trustee and registrar of the College of Physicians and Surgeons. He took a great interest in genealogical research, was a life member of the New York Historical Society and of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, and was for several years a vice-president of the latter organization. He had much to do with the preparation of the volume entitled "Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot."

He married, 7 May 1856, Anna Stone, born 13 December 1825, died 23 January 1905, daughter of Joshua and Ruth Shaw (Sumner) Stone of Boston. She was a singer, who in the oratorios presented by the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston used to entrance her hearers. Their children were Anna and Ellen (twins), Grace, Laura, and Ellsworth.

Cf. *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot*, 1905, pp. 167-168.

WILLIAM JAMES WRIGHT of Duxbury, Mass., a resident member since 1889, was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 November 1846, the son of Charles Henry and Mary Elizabeth (Wright) Todd, and died unmarried 17 December 1912. His name was changed from Todd to Wright by an act of the Massachusetts General Court on 21 September 1867. His father, Charles Henry Todd, a son of Francis Todd and his wife Abigail Bancroft of Newburyport, Mass., was born at Newburyport 14 August 1811, and died at Nyack-on-the-Hudson, N. Y., 11 February 1885. His mother, Mary Elizabeth Wright, was born at Haverhill, N. H., 22 June 1822, the daughter of John Stratton Wright and his wife Mary Russell Wellman, who was a daughter of Lemuel Wellman, M.D.

He was educated at the *Institute de France* (military) at Asnières, France, and was graduated at the Highland Military Academy, Worcester, Mass., in 1863, being first lieutenant and acting adjutant of the corps. He served in the Civil War in Co. G, Forty-Second Massachusetts Regiment. He represented the towns of Duxbury, Marshfield, Kingston, and Plympton in the Massachusetts General Court in 1890 and 1891. He was a trustee of Partridge Academy and of the Duxbury Free Library, president of the Marshfield Agricultural Society, chairman of many important town committees, and a member of the Somerset, Algonquin, Country, and Eastern Yacht Clubs. His occupation was that of a gentleman farmer.

JOHN PARKER TOWNE, A.B., of Edgerton, Wis., elected a resident member in 1866, and a life member of the Society since 1868, died 29 December 1912. He was born at Milford, N. H., 12 June 1826, the son of Jonathan and Clarissa (Hoyt) Towne, his ancestors having lived in and around Milford. The family traced its line to William Towne, one of the early settlers in Massachusetts.

His early education was received in the public and private schools of Milford and at the Pembroke (N. H.) Academy. In the autumn of 1848 he entered the scientific department of Norwich University, Norwich, Vt.; but, finding that his health would make it inadvisable for him to follow the profession of a civil engineer, he was transferred to the classical course at the end of his Freshman year and was graduated with the degree of A.B. in 1852. In the spring of 1853 he removed to Johnson Co., Ind., and taught school at Franklin



and Edinburg in that county for three years, pursuing also in the meantime the study of law. He was admitted to the bar in 1855, and in April 1856 removed to Wisconsin, where, after a brief stay at Milwaukee, he practised his profession at Palmyra and in 1858 settled at Edgerton, his home for the remainder of his life. When the Civil War broke out, he was eager to enlist in the cause of the Union, but defects in eyesight and hearing disqualified him for military service. For some twenty-five years he served as justice of the peace, for fifteen years as town clerk, and for twenty years as a member of the school board. He was an organizer of the bank at Edgerton, and director and president for a number of years. He was for many years a trustee of the Methodist Church, and later a generous supporter of the Congregational Church. He was a Republican in politics, but did not aspire to hold office, seeking only to discharge faithfully the duties continuously thrust upon him. His high conception of a lawyer's duty was to keep people out of difficulty rather than to encourage litigation. His sole ambition was to lead a quiet, useful life, and this was fully realized in the long years he lived in one community.

He married, 19 December 1860, Rozilla Ford of Dane Co., Wis., who died 19 December 1895. A son, Louis Harvey, two daughters, Angie Fedelia and Metta (both married), and five grandchildren survived him.

Cf. History of Norwich University.

### 1913

FRANCIS BLAKE, A.M., of Weston, Mass., a life member since 1912, was born in that part of Needham, Mass., which is now the town of Wellesey, near Newton Lower Falls, 25 December 1850, the son of Francis and Caroline Burling (Trumbull) Blake, and died at Weston 19 January 1913. He was a descendant in the eighth generation of William and Agnes Blake, who were married at Pitminster, co. Somerset, England, 27 September 1617, and came to New England in the early Puritan migration, settling eventually in that part of Dorchester, Mass., which is now the town of Milton.

He was educated in public schools until 1866, when his uncle, Commodore George Smith Blake, U. S. N., secured for him, then a pupil in the Brookline (Mass.) High School, an appointment to the United States Coast Survey. In his twelve years' service on the Coast Survey he gained his scientific education and showed special aptitude for scientific work. His name was connected with many important scientific achievements. He was engaged during a large part of this service in the determination of astronomical latitudes and longitudes, being assigned to various stations, both in the United States and abroad, for the prosecution of this work. He gained several promotions on the Coast Survey, but resigned from the ser-

vice in 1878. In 1878 he made his famous invention, the Blake telephone transmitter, and this was followed by many other electrical inventions.

He was elected a fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science in 1874, a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences in 1881, he held membership in many other scientific societies, he became a trustee of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1889, and in 1902 Harvard University conferred on him the honorary degree of A.M.

He was a member of the Bostonian Society and of the American Antiquarian Society, and in 1890 was one of the selectmen of Weston. In 1871 he published a memoir of George Smith Blake, Commodore, U. S. N., and in 1900 a memoir of John Elbridge Hudson. For several years before his death he lived in retirement on his estate called "Keewaydin," comprising about one hundred and thirty acres on one of the highest elevations in Weston. Near the house he constructed a sunken garden, the stable buildings were built around an interior courtyard, and among other structures were a laboratory and a miniature theatre.

He married, 24 June 1873, Elizabeth L. Hubbard, daughter of Charles T. Hubbard of Weston, who survived him, together with a daughter, Agnes, born 2 January 1876, now Mrs. Stephen S. FitzGerald, and a son, Benjamin Sewall, born 14 February 1877.

*Cf. Hurd's History of Middlesex County, Mass., vol. 1, pp. 499-501.*

MRS. MARGARET ROWLAND (CLAPP) MARSHALL of Winchester, Mass., admitted to resident membership in 1901 and a life member since 1906, was born at Milton, Mass., 19 November 1859, the daughter of Edwin and Isabella (Rowland) Clapp, and died at Pasadena, Cal., 16 February 1913. She was descended from Roger<sup>1</sup> Clapp, through Preserved,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> and her father, Edwin<sup>7</sup> Clapp. Her mother, Isabella Rowland, was born at Rowlandville, Cecil Co., Md., 16 April 1825, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Black) Rowland.

Margaret Rowland Clapp was educated in private schools at Pawtucket and Providence, R. I., and afterwards was sent to Miss Anable's school in Philadelphia, where she was graduated in 1880.

She was married, 4 November 1886, to John Murray Marshall, attorney at law, of Los Angeles, Cal., the son of Benjamin DeForest and Catherine Russell (Woods) Marshall.

EDWARD BURGESS of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., a corresponding member since 1861, was born at Hartford, Conn., and died 17 February 1913, at the age of sixty-eight years.

He was educated in Hartford, and went to Poughkeepsie and engaged in business when a young man, and some thirty-six years ago was appointed the first superintendent of the public schools at

Poughkeepsie, a position which he held for nineteen years. He was city chamberlain from 1906 to 1910, and served as city assessor from 1910 to 1912. He found time to be active in many institutions whose object was civic improvement. He was a member of the literary club out of which Vassar Institute grew, was a trustee of that organization for many years, and held at the time of his death the position of secretary. He was a charter member of the Amrita Club and a director of the Poughkeepsie Savings and Loan Association. He also wrote, as a means of recreation, articles of an educational and scientific character. He was exceptionally well-known in the city of his residence, and by his patient, genial, unassuming kindness gained many friends and acquaintances.

A widow and a sister, Mrs. Brandreth of Brooklyn, N. Y., survived him.

Cf. *Poughkeepsie Daily Eagle*, 18 Feb. 1913.

FREDERICK CHARLES JOHNSON, M.D., of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., a life member since 1899, was born at Marquette, Wis., 2 March 1853, the son of Wesley and Cynthia Henrietta (Green) Johnson, and died at Wilkes-Barre 3 March 1913. He was a descendant of William Johnson, one of the founders of Wallingford, Conn., who died there in 1716. His great-grandfather, Rev. Jacob Johnson, born at Wallingford 7 April 1713, was graduated at Yale College in 1740, and became a missionary among the Six Nations. He was the pioneer pastor at Wilkes-Barre, laboring there from 1772 until his death, 15 March 1797. His grandfather, Jehoiada Pitt Johnson, was born in Connecticut, and died at Wilkes-Barre in 1830. His father was born at Wilkes-Barre 20 December 1819. His mother, born at Lincoln, Vt., 13 March 1827, was the daughter of David Sands' and Mary (Tuttle) Green, David Sands' Green being the son of David' and the grandson of Isaiah' Green, an early settler of Weare, N. H.

He acquired his education at the common schools of Marquette and Wilkes-Barre, took a partial course at Ripon College, and was graduated in medicine at the University of Pennsylvania in 1883. Afterwards he entered the profession of journalism, and became one of the editors and proprietors of the *Wilkes-Barre Daily Record*. He was from boyhood an enthusiastic member of the Wyoming Historical and Geological Society, serving for years as its treasurer. He was a member of various other historical societies and the author of numerous papers on topics connected with the history of the Wyoming Valley. The historical column of his newspaper was one of its strong features, and was utilized in a publication, edited by him, called *The Historical Record*. He was an active spirit in the Wyoming Commemorative Association, which commemorates annually the battle and massacre at Wyoming in 1778. The proceedings of this Association were published each year under his direction.

He married, 25 June 1885, Georgia Post, daughter of Joseph Herbert and Harriet E. (Green) Post of Knoxville, Tenn. Their children were Ruth, Frederick Green, and Margaret.

HENRY WINKLEY FERNALD of Boston, a resident member since 1899, died 13 March 1913. He was born at Portsmouth, N. H., 21 December 1840, the son of Benjamin Chandler<sup>e</sup> and Lavinia Lyman (Fernald) Fernald. His parents were natives of Kittery, Me., and his mother was a daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Manson) Fernald. He was descended in the paternal line from Reginald<sup>1</sup> Fernald through William,<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Jonathan,<sup>4</sup> Elisha,<sup>5</sup> and Benjamin Chandler<sup>e</sup> Fernald.

He was educated in the public schools at Portsmouth, N. H., and was a clerk in the money order division of the Boston post office.

He married, 20 January 1870, Eleanor Lucretia Bothwell, daughter of Elbridge Gerry and Mary Russell (Spencer) Bothwell.

CLARENCE WALTER AYER, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass., a resident member since 1904, was born at Haverhill, Mass., 29 May 1862, the son of Walter and Abby West (Stevens) Ayer, and died at Cambridge 11 April 1913.

He was graduated at Harvard University in 1885, and taught for a time at Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass. He then returned to Harvard for additional study, and received there the degree of A.M. in 1888. Later he went to Springfield, Ohio, where he taught English at Wittenberg College, and in 1892 he was called to the Western Reserve University at Cleveland, Ohio, as professor of English, where he remained till 1895, serving also in the meanwhile as librarian of the Western College Reference Library in that city. He came back to the East in 1895, taught for a year at the Volkmann School in Boston, and afterwards, until 1899, was connected with the Harvard College Library. He then became librarian of the Brockton (Mass.) Public Library, and remained there until 1904, when he accepted the position of librarian of the Cambridge Public Library, a position which he held at the time of his death.

Mr. Ayer was proficient in music, and in his college days took final honors in his musical studies. He was a member of the Harvard Musical Association, the Harvard Alumni Chorus, the American Library Association, and the Massachusetts Library Club. In the New England Historic Genealogical Society he was a member of the Committee on the Library for the year 1912, and at the time of his death had entered upon a second year of service on that Committee.

He married at Brockton, 1 October 1902, Grace Stanwood Blackwell, who, with two sons, survives him.

*Cf. Boston Evening Transcript*, 12 April 1913; *Who's Who in New England*, p. 50; *Mass. Library Club Bulletin*, July 1913, pp. 89-90.

FRANCIS HENRY FULLER of Boston, a resident member since 1894, was born at Lincoln, Me., 4 April 1846, the son of Timothy and Deborah Elliot (Baker) Fuller, and died in Boston 12 April 1913. He traced his ancestry to Thomas Fuller and Hannah Flower, who were born in England and were married, 22 November 1643, at Dedham, Mass., where they resided until death. The line is carried back, through Timothy, ' David, ' David, ' David, ' and Thomas, ' to Thomas' Fuller.

He was educated in the common schools and at Mattanawcook Academy in his native town, and in the West Newton (Mass.) English and Classical School. He aided Mr. Timothy Hopkins in compiling "The Kelloggs in the Old World and the New," a genealogy in three volumes which was published at San Francisco, Cal., in 1903, and also in compiling a genealogy of the Stephen Hopkins family, the latter work, however, being unfortunately destroyed in the great San Francisco earthquake. He compiled also the Lincoln (Me.) records, articles entitled "Early New England Fullers," and "Fullers of Redenhall, England," which were published in REGISTER, vol. 55, pp. 192-196, 410-416, an article on the Fuller family, which was published in *Dedham Historical Register*, 1893-94, and he left also in manuscript a work entitled "Descendants of Ensign Thomas Fuller of Dedham."

He married, at Brooklyn, N. Y., 27 December 1880, Rev. Henry Ward Beecher officiating, Jennie B. Morrow, daughter of John B. and Margaret B. (Craig) Morrow of Albany, N. Y.

SUSANNA ELIZABETH CARY of Jamaica Plain, Mass., a life member since 1912, was born in Boston 26 July 1832, and died at Jamaica Plain 3 May 1913. She was the daughter of Isaac Harris and Phebe P. (Pratt) Cary and the granddaughter of Jonathan Cary of Charlestown and Lexington, Mass., and his second wife, Mary Harris.

She was educated in public and private schools in Boston. She was well-known and highly esteemed in the place of her residence, was an active member of the Unitarian Church, and a generous promoter of the New England Women's and Children's Hospital, of which she was a director and member of the Executive Committee. She was also interested in various other charities and charitable organizations.

Cf. Cary Family in America, p. 104; History of Lexington, vol. 2, pp. 96-97.

HON. GEORGE GLOVER CROCKER, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, elected a resident member in 1911 and made a life member in 1912, died at Cohasset, Mass., 26 May 1913. He was born on Lynde Street, in Boston, 15 December 1843, the son of Uriel and Sarah Kidder (Haskell) Crocker. He was descended from William Crocker, who came to New England from Devonshire,

was at Scituate in 1636, and later removed to Barnstable, where he died in 1692, the line consisting of William,<sup>1</sup> Job,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Cornelius,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>5</sup> Uriel,<sup>6</sup> and Uriel,<sup>7</sup> the father of George Glover. His great-grandmother was a daughter of Col. Jonathan Glover of Marblehead, Mass., the brother of Gen. John Glover of Revolutionary fame, to whose memory a statue was erected on Commonwealth Avenue. On his mother's side his ancestry has been traced to William Haskell of Gloucester, Mass., 1642. The Boston home of the Crocker family was on Lynde Street, in the house behind and next to the West Church.

Up to the age of ten years George Glover Crocker was educated at private schools, and went thence to the Boston Latin School, where he won a Franklin Medal. At the age of sixteen he entered Harvard College, where he received the degree of A.B. in 1864. He then studied law at the Harvard Law School, from which he obtained the degree of LL.B. in 1866; and in 1867 his *alma mater* conferred on him the degree of A.M. In the same year he was admitted to the bar, and began the practice of the law with his brother, Uriel H. Crocker.

In 1873 he became a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, where he served on several important committees. In 1874 he was a candidate for senator, but was defeated. Later, after the lapse of several years, he was elected to the Senate and served there for four terms, being president of that body in 1883, in the prolonged session in which the investigation of the affairs of the Tewksbury almshouse was carried on, and taking at all times during his membership in the Senate an important part in committee work. He was always active in promoting the advancement of political organizations in behalf of the Republican party. In 1887 he was appointed a member of the Board of Railroad Commissioners and held that office until 1892, and in 1894 he became chairman of the Boston Transit Commission, a position which he was still holding at the time of his death. In 1868 he was active in forming the Boston Young Men's Christian Union, and he was for nine years a director in that institution. He was also an officer in many business organizations, and his whole life was one of unremitting activity.

Mr. Crocker published in 1889 a parliamentary manual, and in conjunction with his brother he also prepared "Notes on the General Statutes." An enlarged edition, entitled "Notes on the Public Statutes," was published simultaneously with the publication of the revision of the statutes in 1882.

Mr. Crocker married, 19 June 1875, Annie Bliss Keep, daughter of Dr. Nathan Cooley and Susan Prentiss (Haskell) Keep. Five children survived him: George Glover, Mrs. Delano White (Margaret Crocker), Courtenay, Muriel, and Lyneham.

Cf. *Boston Evening Transcript*, 27 May 1913; Memorial of Uriel Crocker, pp. 69-72, 117.



MRS. EMMA WHITE (STUART) PARISH of Denver, Colo., elected a resident member in 1911, was born at Cascade, Iowa, 22 December 1851, the daughter of Robert and Harriet Malencia (Blodgett) Stuart, and died 4 June 1913.

She was educated at Iowa College, Grinnell, Iowa, where she was a member of the Class of 1871, but she left college before graduation. She was preparing for publication an account of all the direct lines of her children's ancestry, as far back as possible.

She was married, 4 April 1877, to Leonard Woods Parish, son of Ariel and Anna (Woods) Parish, by whom she had the following children: Robert Ariel, Leonard Woods, John Carl, Mabel, and Ariel.

ANSON PHELPS STOKES, M.A., of New York City, a resident member since 1904, was born in New York City 22 February 1838, and died there 28 June 1913. He was the eldest son of James Boulter and Caroline (Phelps) Stokes, his mother being a daughter of Anson Greene Phelps, the founder of Ansonia, Conn. On his mother's side he was descended from many of the Puritan worthies of early New England; and his paternal grandfather, Thomas Stokes, who came from London to New York in 1798, was a descendant of John Stokes of Greensted, co. Essex, England. This Thomas Stokes was one of the founders of the London Missionary Society, had been associated with Robert Raikes in the founding of Sunday schools in London, and joined with Rowland Hill and others in fitting out the *Duff*, the first missionary ship for the South Sea Islands. In New York he was active in the formation of Sunday schools, and was one of the organizers of the New York Bible Society and of the New York Peace Society. He was one of the best known merchants of his day. The birthplace and boyhood home of Anson Phelps Stokes was the stately colonial mansion of his grandfather Phelps, which was situated in the midst of spacious grounds extending from the present 29th Street in New York City to 33d Street, and from the present Third Avenue to the East River.

Mr. Stokes received his early education from tutors and at private schools in New York City, and in 1860 he studied navigation on board the famous clipper ship *Dreadnaught*, Capt. Samuels, acquiring from his experience on shipboard a taste for the sea which led him in later life to become an enthusiastic yachtsman. He entered upon a business career in New York, being a member of the mercantile firm of Phelps, Dodge & Company, founded by his maternal grandfather, and afterwards a member, together with his father, James B. Stokes, and his father-in-law, Isaac Newton Phelps, of the banking firm of Phelps, Stokes & Company. For thirty years he was a trustee of the United States Trust Company, and he was a director of the Mercantile and the Second National Banks

and a member of the Chamber of Commerce. He was interested also in several real estate companies and in various other business enterprises. He withdrew from active work as a banker more than twenty years ago.

His knowledge of navigation and of naval affairs and his command of mathematics enabled him to invent what he called a "globuloid naval battery," a mammoth battleship and floating fortress, intended principally for harbor defense. In 1903 patents for this invention were granted to him, both in the United States and abroad, and later other patents for improvements in this battery were obtained by him from the United States Patent Office. Because of this invention he was elected to membership in the Society of Naval Architects and Marine Engineers in New York and in the Institution of Naval Architects in England. He was the owner of several yachts, was twice vice-commodore of the New York Yacht Club, and in a book which he wrote in 1902, entitled "Cruising in the West Indies," he told the story of some of his voyages.

A Democrat in politics, Mr. Stokes was active in many non-partisan movements for the betterment of national, state, and municipal life. He was founder and first president of the Reform Club, vice-president and a member of the Executive Committee of the Civil Service Reform Association, and his interest in the cause of free trade gained for him honorary membership in the Cobden Club of London. He wrote many letters and pamphlets on subjects pertaining to money and coinage, his work on "Joint-Metallism" going through five editions. He declined, however, numerous requests that he should be a candidate for political office.

Among the many organizations to which he belonged, in addition to those already mentioned, were the Society of Colonial Wars, of which he was at one time lieutenant-governor, the Museum of Natural History, the Metropolitan Museum of Art, St. George's Society, the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, the National Geographic Society, the American Social Science Association, and the Century Club, the Union League Club, and other New York clubs. He was much interested in New England history and literature and in genealogical research, visited England many times in order to collect records, and in 1910 published the first volume, in two parts, of "Stokes Records." He was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church, was often a delegate to diocesan and general conventions, and was active in ecclesiastical affairs.

He married in New York, 17 October 1865, Helen Louisa Phelps, daughter of Isaac Newton and Sarah Maria (Lusk) Phelps of New York. Their nine children, all of whom survive their father, are: Isaac Newton Phelps; Sarah Maria Phelps, widow of Baron Hugh Colin Gustav George Halkett; Helen Olivia Phelps; James Graham Phelps; Rev. Anson Phelps, secretary of Yale University; Ethel Valentine Phelps, wife of John Sherman Hoyt; Caroline

Margaretta Phelps, wife of Robert Hunter ; Mildred Evelyn Phelps, wife of Dr. Ransom Spafard Hooker ; and Harold Montrose Phelps.

*Cf. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 44, pp. 309-313, for memoir and portrait of Anson Phelps Stokes.

NATHAN HAGAR DANIELS of Boston, a resident member since 1890, was born at Waltham, Mass., 28 August 1833, the son of George Washington and Mary (Hagar) Daniels, and died 7 August 1913. His father was born at Roxbury, Mass., 11 March 1804, the sixth child of Richard and Susanna (Chamberlain) Daniels of Roxbury, and died at Framingham, Mass., 19 August 1842. He was a descendant of Samuel Daniels of Boston. His mother, Mary Hagar, daughter of Nathan Hagar of Weston, Mass., was a descendant of William Hagar, an early settler of Watertown, Mass.

He was educated in the common schools and at the academy at Westford, Mass. He was engaged in the dry goods business in Boston from 1852 to 1874, and was a manufacturer of woolens at Huntington, Mass., from 1874 to 1886. He was transfer agent of the Quincy Mining Company in Boston, in 1880, and was treasurer of various corporations. He served as a member of the Boston Common Council in 1869, and was chairman of the Board of Selectmen of Huntington, 1879-80.

He married first, 15 July 1862, Isabella Brown, born in Boston 31 March 1834, daughter of John and Isabella (Brown) Brown, formerly of Waltham, Mass., her mother being a daughter of William Brown of Boston. He married secondly, 16 July 1874, Abby Jane Farnsworth, daughter of Jesse Edson and Anna (Brown) Farnsworth of Lowell, Mass. His children were Nathan Hagar, Howard Bigelow, and a second Nathan Hagar.

REV. JONATHAN LEAVITT JENKINS, A.M., D.D., of Boston, a resident member since 1912, was born at Portland, Me., 23 November 1830, the son of Rev. Charles and Amelia Stiles (Leavitt) Jenkins, and died at Pittsfield, Mass., 16 August 1913. His father was born at Barre, Mass., 28 August 1786, and his mother was born at Greenfield, Mass., 7 December 1800. She was the daughter of Jonathan Leavitt and the granddaughter of an earlier Jonathan Leavitt, both graduates of Yale College. Her mother, Amelia Stiles, was a daughter of President Stiles of Yale.

He was prepared for college at the Hopkins Grammar School and by private tutors at New Haven, Conn., was graduated at Yale in 1851, receiving later the degree of A.M. from that institution, and taught at the Leicester (Mass.) Academy for a year. In September 1852 he entered the Yale Divinity School, was a teacher in Hon. W. H. Russell's school during the greater part of 1853 and 1854, and, after he had been graduated at the Divinity School, was licensed to preach 24 July 1854. He intended to settle in the

West; but he was called to the pastorate of the First Church at Lowell, Mass., where he remained for seven years. He was stationed for a while at the house of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions in Boston, and then was called to the Pearl Street Church at Hartford, Conn., whence he went as pastor to the First Church at Amherst, Mass. There he served for ten years, and then for fifteen years he was pastor of the First Church at Pittsfield. His last charge was the pastorate of the State Street Church at Portland; and, after laboring there for ten years, he retired from the active work of the ministry, and for the ten years immediately preceding his death made his home in Boston. He had received the degree of D.D. from Williams College in 1889.

Dr. Jenkins had published a number of occasional sermons and addresses, and in his prime he was a man of exceptional gifts as a preacher. As a citizen he took a prominent part in the affairs of the communities where he lived. At denominational gatherings he was a conspicuous figure, and his geniality and brotherly feeling made him a delightful companion and friend.

He married, 15 October 1862, Sarah Maria Eaton of Lowell, daughter of Worcester Eaton, and had four children: Anna Foote, born at Salem, Mass., 12 November 1863, died there 31 January 1864; Sarah Eaton, born at Hartford 17 July 1866, married to Grant Squires of Brooklyn, N. Y.; MacGregor, born at Amherst 14 April 1869; and Austin Dickinson, born at Pittsfield 19 January 1879.

Cf. *The Congregationalist*, 21 August 1913.

LIBERTY EMERY HOLDEN, A.M., of Cleveland, Ohio, a life member since 1904, was born at Raymond, Me., 20 June 1833, the son of Liberty and Sally Cox (Stearns) Holden, and died at Cleveland 26 August 1913. He traced his ancestry to Richard<sup>1</sup> Holden, through Liberty,<sup>2</sup> Peter,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> and Samuel<sup>6</sup> Holden.

He was prepared for college at the Bethel (Me.) Academy, was a student at Waterville College, Me., 1854-1856, and was graduated at the University of Michigan in 1858, receiving at that time the degree of A.B. and in 1861 that of A.M., after he had held the professorship of rhetoric and English literature for two years at Kalamazoo College, Mich. He was superintendent of schools at Tiffin, Ohio, 1861-62; was admitted to the bar in 1862; was engaged in the real estate business at Cleveland, 1862-1872; removed to Utah in 1876, where he was one of the founders and for twelve years the president of the Salt Lake Academy; and from 1885 on he was editor of the *Cleveland Plain Dealer* and president of the Plain Dealer Publishing Company. He was an officer in numerous business organizations, and a trustee of the Western Reserve University and of the Cleveland School of Art. In 1884 he was chairman of the Executive Committee of the National Bimetallic League, and

under his direction publications were issued which aroused interest in the free coinage of silver. He was a delegate from Ohio to the Democratic national conventions of 1888 and 1896. He was a member, and at one time vice-president, of the Western Reserve Historical Society, and a member of the National Municipal League.

He married, 14 August 1860, Delia Elizabeth Bulkley of Kalamazoo, daughter of Henry Guerdon and Susan Eliza (Brown) Bulkley, by whom he had the following children: Charles Emery, Sarah Eliza, Albert Fairchild, Liberty Dean, Delia Bulkley, Roberta, Emorie, and Gertrude and Guerdon (twins).

Cf. *Who's Who in America, 1910-1911*, p. 928.

GEORGE CANNING BURGESS, A.B., of Brookline, Mass., a resident member since 1898, was born at Kingston, Mass., 9 December 1831, the son of Charles Goodrich and Anne (Prince) Burgess, and died 4 September 1913. He traced his ancestry, through Charles Goodrich,<sup>\*</sup> Stephen,<sup>\*</sup> Thomas,<sup>\*</sup> Samuel,<sup>\*</sup> and John,<sup>\*</sup> to Thomas<sup>\*</sup> Burgess.

He was prepared for college at Peirce Academy, Middleborough, Mass., in 1853 and 1854, and was graduated at Harvard College in 1858. His occupation was that of public accountant and auditor. He was a member of the School Committee at Brighton, Mass., for several years, and a member of the School Board of Portland, Me., for seven years. He was principal assessor of that city for one year, resigning to become city clerk, a position which he held for nine years. He contributed several papers to the historical and genealogical societies of which he was a member.

He married, 1 April 1863, Emma Josephine Cobb, daughter of William and Emma (Lubec) Cobb, by whom he had the following children: Percival Gordon, George Herbert, Harrison Goodrich, Ruth Prince, Charles Stephen, and Caroline Hastings.

COL. EDWARD TOBEY BARKER of Cambridge, Mass., a resident member since 1868, was born at Charlestown, Mass., 14 April 1840, the son of Ebenezer and Sally (Fuller) Barker, and died at Kingston, Mass., 6 September 1913. His line has been traced to Robert<sup>\*</sup> Barker, through Ebenezer,<sup>\*</sup> Josiah,<sup>\*</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>\*</sup> Josiah,<sup>\*</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>\*</sup> and Francis<sup>\*</sup> Barker.

He served in the United States Navy during the Civil War, and was superintendent of delivery in the Boston post office for nearly forty years. He was a charter member of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

He married, in November 1899, Elizabeth Leonard (Hooper) Barker, widow of Frederick Alden Barker and daughter of Mitchell and Jane (Mitchell) Hooper of Bridgewater, Mass.

Cf. *Barker Family Genealogy*, p. 69.

N. E. HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

GUSTAVUS ARTHUR HILTON, LL.B., of Milton, Mass., a resident member since 1888 and a life member since 1892, was born at Melrose, Mass., the son of Gustavus A. and Celeste J. (Beattie) Hilton, and died at Auburndale, Mass., 18 September 1913, in his fifty-eighth year.

He was a student at Harvard College from 1875 to 1878, and then went abroad. When he returned, he entered Boston University, from which he received the degree of LL.B.

JACOB HERBERT SAWYER of Newton, Mass., a resident member since 1893 and a life member since 1911, was born at Henniker, N. H., 10 June 1837, the son of Jacob and Laura (Bartlett) Sawyer, and died at Newton 13 October 1913. He traced his paternal line to William<sup>1</sup> Sawyer, through Jacob,<sup>7</sup> Edmund,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Edmond,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> and Samuel<sup>2</sup> Sawyer, and his maternal line to Richard<sup>1</sup> Bartlett, through Laura,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Simeon,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Richard,<sup>3</sup> and Richard<sup>2</sup> Bartlett. His name was originally Jacob FitzHerbert Sawyer, but for several years he omitted the prefix *Fitz*, and his name was changed legally to Jacob Herbert Sawyer in 1883.

He was educated in the public schools of Manchester, N. H., which had been his home since his sixth year. He was an assistant civil engineer, with the Holyoke (Mass.) Water Power Company, in 1860; superintendent, agent, and treasurer of cotton mills in 1865; and the inventor of the Sawyer spindle. He was agent of the Otis Company of Ware, Mass., 1866-67; superintendent of the Appleton Company, Lowell, Mass., 1867-1881; treasurer of the Newmarket (N. H.) Manufacturing Company, 1882; and treasurer of the Chicopee Manufacturing Company in 1884.

He married first, 9 March 1864, Mary Lizzie Wentworth, who died 17 May 1880, daughter of William Titcomb and Lucinda (Ricker) Wentworth; secondly, 14 June 1882, Lucy Mansfield Newhall, daughter of John M. Newhall; and thirdly, in Boston, 24 March 1913, Emily James Ladd, daughter of William Henry and Martha (Gregory) Ladd, who survives him. His children, all by his first wife, were William, Grace Herbert, Fred Wentworth, and Henry Buckland.

REUBEN GOLD THWAITES, LL.D., of Madison, Wis., a corresponding member since 1894, was born at Dorchester, Mass., 15 May 1853, the son of William George and Sarah (Bibbe) Thwaites, and died at Madison 22 October 1913. His parents were from Yorkshire, England, but he never investigated thoroughly the subject of his ancestry.

He received his early education in the public schools of Dorchester, where he completed the grammar school course. In 1866 he removed to the West, with his mother, settling at Oshkosh, Wis.,



where he took the high school course. In the college branches he was self-educated, but he pursued a course for graduates at Yale University in 1874-75, without, however, being a candidate for a degree. In the winter of 1871-72 he had taught a country school, and in the spring of 1872 he entered upon a career as a journalist, being connected with the Oshkosh *Daily Times*. After writing a few months for Boston newspapers, he became managing editor of the *Wisconsin State Journal*, published at Madison, a position which he held during the years 1876-1886. He was assistant secretary of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin for the years 1884-1886, and secretary of the Society from 1886 to the time of his death. He was president of the American Library Association in 1900, and afterwards a member of its Executive Council; chairman of the Historical Manuscripts Commission of the American Historical Association, 1900, and a member of the Executive Council of the Association, 1904-1907; a member of the American Antiquarian Society; vice-chairman of the Wisconsin Free Library Commission; secretary and editor of the Wisconsin History Commission; honorary vice-president of the Wisconsin Society of the Archaeological Institute of America; honorary vice-president of the Egyptian Exploration Fund; and a member of many other learned societies, both American and British. He was lecturer on American history in the University Extension Department of the University of Wisconsin, and in 1904 the University conferred on him the degree of LL.D.

He was the author of numerous works, a list of which has been published in the "Bibliography of Wisconsin Authors." The history of the Northwest was his special field of study. Among his books may be mentioned "Down Historic Waterways," 1888; "The Story of Wisconsin," 1890; "The Colonies, 1492-1750," 1891 (in *Epochs of American History*); "Our Cycling Tour in England," 1892; "On the Storied Ohio," 1897; "Stories of the Badger State," 1900; "History of the University of Wisconsin," 1900; "Father Marquette," 1902; "Daniel Boone," 1902; "Brief History of Rocky Mountain Exploration," 1904; "France in America," 1905; and "Wisconsin," 1909 (in the *American Commonwealth Series*). He was the editor of the *Wisconsin Historical Collections*, vols. 2-18, 1888-1908; "The Jesuit Relations," 73 volumes, 1896-1901; "Early Western Travels, 1748-1846," 33 vols., 1904-1907; "Original Journals of Lewis and Clark," 1905; and of many other manuscripts and documents pertaining to American history.

He married, 25 December 1882, Jessie Inwood Turville, daughter of Henry and Mary (Kent) Turville, by whom he had two children, Frederick Turville and Margaret Turville.

Cf. *Who's Who in America, 1910-1911*, p. 1916; *Bibliography of Wisconsin Authors*, pp. 224-226.

CHARLES LARNED of Boston, a life member since 1882, was born at Oxford, Mass., 4 May 1825, the son of Jonas and Clarissa (Robinson) Larned, and died at Boston 24 October 1913. He traced his ancestry, through Jonas,<sup>7</sup> Asa,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> and Isaac,<sup>2</sup> to William<sup>1</sup> Larned of Bermondsey, co. Surrey, England. His mother traced her ancestry to Rev. John Robinson of the Pilgrim congregation at Leyden.

He was brought up on his father's farm at Oxford and was educated in the district schools, with one or two terms in a select high school, so-called; and at the age of nineteen he left home with twenty-five dollars in his pocket, to seek his fortune in Boston. He found employment at small wages in a carpet store. In 1847 he took sole charge of a branch clothing store, and in 1850 started a business for himself which by gradual changes was increased to a general jobbing and commission business. He retired in 1870 with a handsome competence. By judicious investment and prudent management he steadily increased his fortune, and by his subsequent career he disseminated in a generous manner the benefits of his industry and success.

His numerous acts of unostentatious benevolence to private individuals were supplemented by gifts to public institutions. Thus he bequeathed \$1000 to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, as a permanent fund, the income of which is to be used for the purchase of books for the Library, and from 1884 to 1893 he provided for the people of his native town five courses of free popular entertainments, which were liberally patronized and highly appreciated. Besides, in 1903-04, he erected in memory of his mother and gave to the town of Oxford an elegant and substantial building for the Free Public Library, at a cost of about \$30,000. He was also instrumental in the organization of the Oxford Home for Aged People, incorporated in 1908, and was president of this institution and a most liberal contributor to its funds.

He had interested himself in genealogical researches sufficiently, at least, to establish his descent from the Rev. John Robinson of Leyden; and to gratify a natural desire for information he became an extensive traveller both in his own country and in Europe. His winters were spent chiefly in the South, and his summers were passed among the New England mountains. He was interested in many well-known organizations, such as our own Society, the Young Men's Christian Association, and the Young Men's Christian Union, in each of which he was a life member.

He was unmarried.

By JOHN E. KIMBALL of Oxford, Mass.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER MACLEOD, A.B., S.B., LL.B., of Dorchester, Mass., a resident member since 1890, was born at Providence, R. I., 19 March 1856, and died at Westwood, Mass.,

2 November 1913. He was the son of William and Helen (Harvie) Macleod, and traced his descent from the Macleods of Skye. He received the degree of B.S. from the Massachusetts Agricultural College and from Boston University in 1876, the degree of A.B. from Amherst College in 1877, and that of LL.B. from the Boston University Law School in 1879. He continued his legal studies in Providence, and was admitted to the Rhode Island bar in the last-named year and to the Massachusetts bar in 1880. He practised his profession in Boston from 1880 on, and was a member of the firm of Macleod, Calver, Copeland & Dike, well-known patent attorneys. He had an international reputation as a patent lawyer, and was also connected with various other business interests. He was a member of the Bostonian Society and of various clubs.

He married, at Lonsdale, R. I., 15 June 1882, Lola McConnell, daughter of the late Washington J. McConnell of Greensboro, N. C., who survived him, with four children: Eldon, Cameron, Helen, and Evelyn.

Cf. *Who's Who in New England*, p. 623.

DAVID RUSSELL JACK of St. John, N. B., elected a corresponding member 3 December 1913, the Society being then unaware of his death, was born at St. John 5 May 1864, the son of Henry and Annie C. (Johnston) Jack, and died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 2 December 1913. His father was of Scotch ancestry, and his mother belonged to the New England Loyalist stock.

He was educated at the grammar school at St. John, and built up an extensive business in fire and marine insurance and in real estate. Much of his life, however, was devoted to literary and historical work. At an early age he manifested an interest in historical subjects, and when only nineteen years old he won the prize of \$200 offered by the directors of the Mechanics Institute in St. John for the best essay on the City and County of St. John. This essay was subsequently printed in book form, and is a valuable work of reference. In 1901 he began the publication of a quarterly magazine, *Acadiensis*, which he conducted for eight years at a considerable financial loss to himself. The magazine was well printed and profusely illustrated, and in its pages much important information relating to the early history of the maritime provinces of the Dominion of Canada is preserved. Copies of it will be of increasing interest and value in the years to come. In the splendidly arranged commemoration of the tercentenary of the discovery of the site of St. John by De Monts and Champlain, held on 24 June 1904 and on the following days, Mr. Jack was one of the leading workers. He was also instrumental to a great extent in the subsequent erection of the fine statue of Champlain in Queen's Square, St. John. He was deeply versed in Loyalist lore, and was engaged in the preparation of a work on the lives of the Loyalists who set-

#### N. E. HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

tled in New Brunswick and their descendants. He was the author of a history of St. Andrew's Church, in St. John, was engaged in the compilation of a newspaper history of the maritime provinces, and devoted much time to genealogical studies. He collected a library of rare volumes, which will eventually become the property of the St. John Public Library, of which he was one of the commissioners and the secretary. He wrote for a number of literary and historical magazines, and made notable contributions to a knowledge of the facts of local history.

He was an active member of several societies, including the organization of the Freemasons, the St. Andrew's Society, the Loyalist Society, of which he was the historian, and the Historical Society of New Brunswick, of which he was corresponding secretary. He was a corresponding member of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec and of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society; and in recognition of his services to the cause of historical research he was chosen during the last year of his life to membership in the Colonial Institute of London.

Active in behalf of whatever might benefit his native city, he was for several years alderman for Queen's Ward in St. John, and to him the citizens were indebted for the substitution of electric lighting for gas in the streets. For seven years he was a member of the Board of School Trustees. In 1884 he became vice-consul for Spain at St. John, succeeding in that office his father, who had held the position for twenty years.

Fond of travel, Mr. Jack had visited almost every corner of Europe, and had also taken at least one trip around the world. He did not keep to the beaten routes of tourists, but wandered into Russia, Austria, Turkey, and other lands. While on his travels he gave to his friends the benefit of his experiences through interesting letters to the press, and on his return he was always ready to lecture on the places which he had visited, and to illustrate his lectures by photographs, most of which he had taken with his own camera.

Mr. Jack was a Presbyterian, and an active member of St. Andrew's Church at St. John. He was unmarried; but two sisters survive him, Miss Louise M. Jack of St. John and Miss Marion Elizabeth Jack, an artist of international fame, who spent many years in Paris and now resides in London.

From a letter of VEN. ARCHDEACON WILLIAM ODBER RAYMOND, LL.D., of St. John, N. B., and from a sketch in *The Daily Telegraph* of St. John, 3 December 1913.

GEORGE LAMB of Cambridge, Mass., a life member since 1896, was born in the State of New York 23 August 1834, the son of George Clinton and Eliza (Rockwell) Lamb, and died at Cambridge 9 December 1913.

He had been an ensign in the United States Navy, and was

eminent as an antiquary and cartographer, being especially qualified by his early sea training for this class of work. For more than forty years he had been a devoted student of the olden days of Boston. He prepared a map of Boston, which embodied his interpretation of the "Book of Possessions," from original material, long before the work of the Record Commission was established. This map was purchased by the Boston Public Library, and a limited number of copies were distributed. He also prepared a similar map of Cambridge. He was also an enthusiastic worker on the history of the Old Town House in Boston, and it is owing in large part to his influence that the printing of the first fourteen volumes of the Suffolk Deeds was accomplished. It was due to the interest which he thus aroused that much of the musty lore of the past has been preserved for posterity.

He was a genial gentleman of remarkable character and of much energy, and his untiring zeal was accompanied with great generosity in the loan of his material to friends and inquirers. His venerable and striking figure will be missed from its accustomed place at the registry of deeds, where he had become almost an appurtenance. A wife and daughter survived him.

*Cf. Boston Evening Transcript, 17 December 1913.*

MRS. LOUISE (BLANCHARD) BETHUNE of Buffalo, N. Y., a resident member since 1910, was born at Waterloo, N. Y., 21 July 1856, the daughter of Professor Dalson W. and Emma M. (Williams) Blanchard, and died at Buffalo 18 December 1913.

She was graduated at the Buffalo High School in 1874. In her girlhood days she showed great aptitude in designing houses and various other structures, and soon decided to take up architecture as a profession. She enjoyed the distinction of being an architect of national reputation and the first woman to enter that profession. She designed the Elmwood music hall, the Wilson building, the Denton, Cottier & Daniels music store, the Lafayette Hotel, the Bickford & Francis building, and other noteworthy structures. Up to about two years before her death she was an active member of the firm of Bethune, Bethune & Fuchs, architects, with offices in Franklin Street.

She was largely instrumental in forming the Western New York Association of Architects, of which she was one of the first officers, and was the only woman fellow of the American Institute of Architects. She was a former president of the Buffalo Genealogical Society, at one time treasurer of the Society of New England Women, and a member of the Daughters of the Revolution. She left an unfinished Blanchard genealogy, a typewritten copy of which will be deposited in the archives of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

She was married, 10 December 1881, to Robert A. Bethune of

Buffalo, with whom she was associated in the profession of architecture, who with one son, Dr. C. W. Bethune of Buffalo, survives her.

CL. *Who's Who in America, 1910-1911*, p. 126; *Boston Evening Transcript*, 29 December 1912.

MARTIN VAN BUREN KINNE of Somerville, Mass., a resident member since 1908, was born at Canaan, N. H., 18 June 1836, the son of Amos and Sally Ann (Rogers) Kinne. He traced his ancestry to Henry<sup>1</sup> Kene, who settled at Salem Village (now Danvers), Mass., in 1650, through Amos,<sup>2</sup> Luther,<sup>3</sup> Capt. Amos,<sup>4</sup> Amos,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> and Thomas<sup>7</sup> Kinne.

He was educated in the common schools in Hanover, N. H., and at the Canaan (N. H.) Academy. By occupation he was a carpenter and builder, and also a real estate dealer.

He married first, 17 September 1852, his cousin, Acheah Celina Kinne, born at Hanover, N. H., 15 September 1836, died at Minneapolis, Minn., 19 April 1892, daughter of John Miller and Acheah (Blake) Kinne; secondly, in January 1893, Margaret Ellen Moore, born at Bedford, N. H., 7 July 1837, died at Goffstown, N. H., 10 November 1903, daughter of Josiah and Sophia Moore; and thirdly, 13 September 1900, Addie Hodge (Mason) (Colburn) Tichurst, born 19 September 1849, daughter of Stephen and Betsy Jane (Austin) Mason. By his first wife he had a daughter, Nellie Grace, who was born at Grafton, N. H., 10 January 1861 and died at Minneapolis, Minn., 19 January 1886, the wife of William Frank Miller, formerly of Manchester, N. H.

---

SECOND ADDENDUM to the Memoir of NATHANIEL THAYER (*vide* REGISTER, vol. 66, Supplement, p. lxxii, and vol. 67, Supplement, p. lxi):

The statement that Mr. Thayer's third daughter died young is incorrect, as is shown below. Mr. Thayer's three daughters are: 1. Cornelia Van Rensselaer, who was born 6 December 1881, was married, 29 June 1907, to Count Carl Moltke of Denmark, and has a son, Carl Adam Nathaniel, born 10 September 1908. 2. Anna Morton, who was born 28 May 1883, was married, 16 June 1904, to William S. Patten, and has three children, Anna Thayer, born 29 March 1905, Jane Hunnewell, born 9 May 1906, and William S., born 29 November 1909. 3. Sarah Barroll, who was born 18 February 1885, was married, 12 July 1911, to Frederic Winthrop of Boston, and has two children, Nathaniel Thayer, born 21 May 1912, and John, born 4 June 1913.

Letter of FREDERIC WINTHROP, dated 9 July 1913.



Memoirs of the following-named members of the Society may be found as indicated :

JOSEPH BURBEEN WALKER, in the REGISTER of April 1913; DAVID FLOYD, in the REGISTER of July 1913; AARON SARGENT, in the REGISTER of October 1913; HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, in the REGISTER of January 1914; WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, in the REGISTER of April 1914.

It is expected that a memoir of THOMAS MINNS will appear in the REGISTER of October 1914.

---

## INDEX OF MEMOIRS

---

Ayer, Clarence Walter . . .	lxiv	Holden, Liberty Emery . . .	lxx
Barker, Edward Tobey . . .	lxxi	Jack, David Russell . . . .	lxxv
Bethune, Louise (Blanchard)	lxxvii	Jenkins, Jonathan Leavitt .	lxix
Blake, Francis . . . . .	lxi	Johnson, Frederick Charles .	lxiii
Boardman, William Francis		Kinne, Martin Van Buren . .	lxxviii
Joseph . . . . .	lviii	Lamb, George . . . . .	lxxvi
Burgess, Edward . . . . .	lxii	Larned, Charles . . . . .	lxxiv
Burgess, George Canning . .	lxxi	Macleod, William Alexander .	lxxiv
Cary, Susanna Elizabeth . . .	lxv	Marshall, Margaret Rowland	
Crocker, George Glover . . .	lxv	(Clapp) . . . . .	lxii
Dalton, Asa . . . . .	lvii	Martin, Theodore . . . . .	liv
Daniels, Nathan Hagar . . .	lxix	Parish, Emma White (Stuart)	lxvii
Davis, Edward Livingston . .	lvi	Sawyer, Jacob Herbert . . .	lxxii
Elliot, Ellsworth . . . . .	lix	Stokes, Anson Phelps . . .	lxvii
Fernald, Henry Winkley . . .	lxiv	Thayer, Nathaniel ( <i>Addendum</i> )	lxxviii
Fuller, Francis Henry . . . .	lxv	Thwaites, Reuben Gold . . .	lxxii
Gavet, William Fobes . . . .	lvi	Towne, John Parker . . . .	lx
Hilton, Gustavus Arthur . . .	lxxii	Wright, William James . . .	lx

## CHARTER AND ENABLING ACTS

An Act to incorporate the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows:*

SECT. 1. Charles Ewer, J. Wingate Thornton, Joseph Willard, their associates and successors, are hereby made a corporation, by the name of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, for the purpose of collecting, preserving, and occasionally publishing, genealogical and historical matter, relating to early New England families, and for the establishment and maintenance of a cabinet; and for these purposes, shall have all the powers and privileges, and, be subject to all the duties, requirements and liabilities, set forth in the forty-fourth chapter of the Revised Statutes.

SECT. 2. The said corporation may hold and possess real and personal estate, to an amount not exceeding twenty thousand dollars.

[Approved by the Governor, March 18, 1845.]

*Acts and Resolves of the General Court of Massachusetts, 1845, chapter 152.*

An Act to enable the New England Historic-Genealogical Society to hold an additional amount of property.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows:*

SECTION 1. The New England Historic-Genealogical Society may take, by purchase, gift, grant or otherwise, and hold, real and personal estate not exceeding one hundred thousand dollars, in addition to the amount authorized by the second section of chapter one hundred and fifty-two of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and forty-five.

SECTION 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

Approved April 1, 1868.

*Acts and Resolves, 1868, chapter 100.*

An Act to enable the New England Historic-Genealogical Society to hold additional real and personal property.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows:*

SECTION 1. The New England Historic-Genealogical Society may take by bequest, gift, grant, or otherwise, and hold, real and personal estate not exceeding two hundred thousand dollars in value in addition to the amount authorized by section two of chapter one hundred and fifty-two of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and forty-five, and by section one of chapter one hundred of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty-eight, and exclusive of the value of all books, papers, pictures and statuary now owned, or which may be hereafter acquired by said society.

SECTION 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

Approved April 13, 1888.

*Acts and Resolves, 1888, chapter 227.*

An Act to enable women to become members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows:*

The New England Historic Genealogical Society, a corporation organized under the laws of this Commonwealth, may admit women to membership, subject to such restrictions as the by-laws of said corporation may from time to time impose.

Approved April 10, 1897.

*Acts and Resolves, 1897, chapter 275.*

The following is from the *Revised Laws of 1902, Corporation Acts, chapter 125, section 8:*

Any corporation organized under general or special laws for any of the purposes mentioned in section two [educational, charitable, antiquarian, historical, literary, scientific, etc.] . . . may hold real and personal estate to an amount not exceeding one million five hundred thousand dollars.

# INDEX OF PERSONS

NOTE. — Roman numerals refer to the pages of the Supplement.

- |                                  |                              |                             |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Abbot } Edwin Hale 206           | Alexander } Mary Lavonia 120 | Alvord, Abigail 177 292 294 |
| Abbatt } Frederick V. (Mrs.)     | cont'd } Susan 160           | Belah 293                   |
| xxxiii                           | Viola Leah 160               | Eliaha 170 176              |
| William xxxi 209                 | Allard, Abigail K. 96        | John 177 293                |
| 210 306                          | Anna 96                      | Mary 176                    |
| Acker, Eliza 95                  | Samuel 96                    | Sarah 293                   |
| Adadourian, Haig xxxi            | Allen } Abel 180             | Alyson, <i>see</i> Allison  |
| Adair, Jane 290                  | Alleynne } Anna W. 248       | Ames, Anne 20               |
| John 290                         | Alling } Barnabas 163        | Amory, Charles Walter 304   |
| Adams } Barrington 191           | Allyn } Benjamin 175         | Anable, <i>see</i> Annable  |
| Adam } Benning 261               | Charles Herbert 211          | Anderson, — Dr. 240         |
| Addam } Charles Francis 77       | Consider 275                 | Clarence Gordon 18          |
| Addames } Charles Thornton       | David D. 157                 | Elizabeth Jane 240          |
| xxx                              | Ebenezer 163 164             | 241                         |
| Edward Brinley vii               | Edward 274                   | Elizabeth M. 240            |
| Elizabeth 156 194                | Eliza Ellen 256              | George Campbell             |
| Enoch 156                        | Elizabeth 274                | 240                         |
| Grace 192 194                    | Frances 163                  | Georgiana Hill 240          |
| Hannah 102 103                   | Francis 164                  | John 240 241                |
| Hannah Gardner                   | Hannah 94 163 243            | Mary 18                     |
| lvi                              | 275 283 284                  | Susannah H. 241             |
| John 53 103                      | James 81 157                 |                             |
| Joseph E. 131                    | John 283 284                 | Andrews } Ann 319           |
| Lemuel 311                       | Joseph 243                   | Andrew } Betsey 317         |
| Maria C. 156                     | Lamberton 275                | Frank De Wetts              |
| Nabby 310                        | Louisa 157                   | xxx 208 385                 |
| Peter 194                        | Lydia 176 243                | John 202 223 314            |
| Samuel 310                       | Lydia J. 203                 | 315 317 319                 |
| Sarah 261                        | Martha 274                   | Joseph 180                  |
| Seth lvi                         | Mary 164 242                 | Lucy 229                    |
| Tamar 329                        | Mercy 274                    | Lucy Ann 256                |
| William 92                       | Miriam 245                   | Margaret 227                |
| Addison, Catherine 27            | Patience 243 244 245         | Mary 222 224 228            |
| Adickes, Mary Lavonia 120        | Patty 313                    | Mehitable 317               |
| Ager, Annie Wallace xxxiii       | Pelatiah 243                 | Mindwell 216                |
| Dorothy 323                      | Peter 242 244 245            | Samuel 222 223 224          |
| Robert 323                       | Rebecca 163                  | 225 227 229 231             |
| William 323                      | Rest 164                     | 232 235 317                 |
| Aiken, Nancy Ellen 253           | Reynold 180                  | Sarah 235                   |
| Orlando 258                      | Samuel 275                   | Stephen 232                 |
| Aiken-Baker, Viola Eugenia       | Sarah 94 248 274             | Sukey 314                   |
| xxxiii                           | Sophia Adele 157             | Susannah 315                |
| Albers, Homer (Mrs.) iii         | Stephen 243                  | Thomas 231                  |
| Albert, Prince Consort iv        | Susan 326                    | William 216 223 232         |
| Albree, John v x xi xvii 104 200 | Thomas 62                    |                             |
| 300                              | William 94 313               | Angell, Thomas 211          |
| Alderman, Ernest H. 209          | William A. 256               | Angram, Percival 79         |
| Aldrich, Abigail 323             | William H. 203               | William 79                  |
| Eliza 246                        | Allerton, David 105          | Annable } — Miss lxi        |
| Emma 256                         | Isaac 185                    | Anable } Anthony 109        |
| George 256                       | Lola 106                     | Annis, Daniel Gage 386      |
| Gilbert 246                      | Lucy 105 106                 | Appleton, Francis Henry xiv |
| Jacob 246                        | Mary 185                     | William Sumner vii          |
| Mary 256                         | Rachel Ward 105              | xxxvi liii                  |
| Mehitable 246                    | Reuben 106                   | Appleyards, Edward 73       |
| Rhoda 330 331                    | Robert 181                   | Arbuthnot, George 15        |
| Alexander, Albert H. 160         | Walter Scott 107             | Armitage, Joseph 195        |
| Daniel 160                       |                              | William James xxxiii        |
| Fred Lovell 160                  | Alleynne, <i>see</i> Allen   | Armstrong, Elizabeth 99     |
| Frederick Warren                 | Alling, <i>see</i> Allen     | John 312 313 315            |
| xxx                              | Allison } — 270              | 317                         |
| Helen Laurie 120                 | Alyson } Katharine 263 270   | John Williams 317           |
| Laurence Spottis-                | Laura C. 331                 | Mary Boyd 124               |
| wood 120                         | Allyn, <i>see</i> Allen      | Nancy 313                   |
|                                  |                              | Rebecca 312                 |
|                                  |                              | Samuel 315                  |

- Arnold } Allen xxxi  
 Arnall } Benedict 181  
 Arnoll } Josiah 181  
           Phebe 370 371 372  
           Thomas 370 371 372  
           373  
           William 373  
 Ashellye, Eleanor 57  
 Askey, Margaret 239  
 Aspinwall, William 178  
 Assheton, *see* Atherton  
 Asten, John 181  
 Athearn, Jabez 82  
 Atherton } Harno 351  
 Assheton } Henry 351  
               Humphrey 217 218  
               James 364  
               Jemima 217  
               John 218  
               Lois 106  
               Molly 238  
               Thomas 351 352  
               363  
 Atkins, Elisha 120  
           Mary E. 161  
 Atkinson, Amos 145  
           Anna 145  
           Margaret Lindsay  
           111  
           Miriam 144  
           Nancy 145  
           Thomas 68  
 Atwell, William 239  
 Atwood, Benjamin 301  
           Henry Dean xxxiii  
           Luther xxix  
 Austin, Anna 243  
           Betsey Jane lxxviii  
           Daniel 129  
           Ebenezer 243  
           James Walker 9  
           Phebe 243  
           Walter 384  
           William 384  
 Auxeny, Elizabeth 275  
 Averell Abigail 303  
           William 303  
 Avery } Clara Arlette 303  
 Avory } David 217 219  
 Every } Elroy McKendree  
           xxx1  
           Hannah 219  
           Joan 57 58  
           Lydia 217  
           Thomas 57 58  
 Axy, James 195  
 Ayer, Abby West lxiv  
           Clarence Walter xliii  
           lxiv  
           Grace Stanwood lxiv  
           Lucy Ellen xxix xxxiii  
           Walter lxiv  
 Ayloff, William 322  
 Ayseford, Robert 178  
 Aytoun, W. E. liv
- Babbage } Agnes 57 58 60  
 Babadge } Alice 56 58  
 Babadge } Anne 56  
 Babadge } Annis 57  
 Babbeche } Beaten 57 58  
 Babbeged } Benjamin 58  
 Babbeged } Charles 58  
 Babbidg } Christopher 57 58  
 Babbidg } 59 60  
 Babbige } Danes 57  
 Babbish } Eleanor 57  
 Babbishae } Elizabeth 56  
 Babbedge } Esther 57 59  
 Babidg } George 57 58  
 Babidg } Hannah 58 59  
 Bavbich } Hester 57 58 61  
               James 56  
               Joan 57 58  
               John 56 57 58 59
- Babbage } Julian 56 57 58  
 cont'd } Juliana 56  
           Mary 57 59  
           Michael 56  
           Naomi 57 59  
           Nehemiah 59  
           Richard 56 57 58  
           59  
           Robert 57 58  
           Roger 56 57 58  
           60 61  
           Ruth 59  
           Susan 57  
           Thomas 57 58  
           William 57  
 Babbe, Nicholas 374  
           Richard 374  
 Babbeche, *see* Babbage  
 Babbeged, *see* Babbage  
 Babbeged, *see* Babbage  
 Babbidg, *see* Babbage  
 Babbidg, *see* Babbage  
 Babbige, *see* Babbage  
 Babbish, *see* Babbage  
 Babbishae, *see* Babbage  
 Babcock, Frank M. 257  
           Ira 257  
           John 99  
           Louisa 257  
           Louisa May 257  
           Luthena 257  
           Martha E. 99  
           Mary M. 257  
 Babedge, *see* Babbage  
 Babidg, *see* Babbage  
 Babidg, *see* Babbage  
 Bachiler, *see* Batchelder  
 Bacon, Caroline Frances 261  
           Ebenezer Farwell 261  
           Ellen Shepherd xxi  
           Eva M. 333  
           Florence 329  
           Jane 261  
           Michael 302  
           William Plumb 304  
 Badlam, Betsey 317  
           Clarissa 321  
           Edward 313  
           Ezra 230 232 233 235  
           236 237 311 313  
           315 317  
           George Washington  
           311  
           Hannah 233  
           John 319  
           Lucretia 318  
           Patience 235  
           Rebecca 232  
           Stephen 318 319 321  
           Susannah 230  
           William 315  
 Badlett, Martha B. 155  
 Bagley, Deborah 329  
           Fidelia 95  
           Jane 330  
           Jefferson 95  
           John 330  
           Olive 95  
           Thomas Jefferson 95  
 Bailey } Betsey 247  
 Bailly } Dudley Perkins xxxiii  
 Bayley } Ebenezer 246  
           Edwin Allen xxxi  
           Elizabeth L. 247  
           Frederick William  
           xxix  
           Jacob 110  
           Joel 110  
           Joseph Whitman  
           xxxiii  
           Joshua 247  
           Joshua G. 247  
           Lydia 246  
           Mary C. 247  
           Mary E. 120
- Bailey } Nathan C. 246  
 cont'd } Tabitha 246  
           Theodate 247  
           Timothy 247  
           William H. 247  
           William H. H. 44  
 Baker } Ann 223 237  
 Bake } Ann M. 135  
 Bakers } Benjamin 319  
           Brown 156  
           Charles Chaney xxxiii  
           David 219 315  
           Deborah Elliot lxx  
           Dolly M. 203  
           Ebenezer 233 320  
           Edmund 233  
           Edward 317  
           Eleazer 315  
           Elizabeth 221 236  
           320  
           Ellen J. 135  
           George 216 220 221  
           223 224  
           George Pierce 300  
           Hannah 21 224 313  
           Hannah P. 46  
           Henry 137  
           James 217 233 236  
           238 309 310 312 314  
           Joan 324  
           John 56 237 312 314  
           John H. 156  
           Joseph 218  
           Joshua 318  
           Judith 216  
           Lydia 309  
           Margaret 222  
           Martha 310  
           Marvin 203  
           Mary 153 220  
           Mary Ann 217  
           Mary O. 135  
           Melissa 156  
           Nathaniel 218 313  
           318  
           Phineas 238  
           Preserved 216 218  
           219 310 312 313 319  
           Priscilla 233  
           Rebecca 107  
           Richard 52 182  
           Samuel 219 222 310  
           315 318 320  
           Samuel Blake 318  
           Sarah 219 255  
           Silence 224  
           Stephen 224  
           Thomas 222 311 313  
           315  
           William 314 324  
 Balch, Francis Noyes xxxvi 104  
 Balcom, Reuben Wilfred xxxiii  
 Balderston, William 74  
 Baldwin, Harriet 250  
 Baldwin, Thomas Williams 208  
           302  
 Bales, Giles 325  
 Ball } Albert 255  
 Balls } Alice 161  
           Fenno D. 255  
           Herbert A. 161  
           Judah 327  
           Mark 327  
           Mary Eliza 255  
           Nellie 255  
           Sophia J. 161  
           Susan Mary 255  
           Victoria 278  
 Ballou, Hosea Starr vii xxix  
 Balls, *see* Ball  
 Bamford, Joyce 156  
           Martha B. 156  
           William 156  
 Banastre, Adam 346  
 Banbre, Nicholas 361

- Bancroft, Abigail ix  
Amos 28  
Rachel lvii  
Bank, *see* Banks  
Banker, Howard J. 111  
Banks } Abigail 294  
Bank } Benjamin 170 172  
Bankes } 173 177 286 239  
293 299  
Charles Edward 82  
Daniel 171 177 292  
David 170 176 177  
288 299  
Ebenezer 171 177  
290  
Eleanor 177  
Eliphalet 299  
Elizabeth 175 293  
Ellen 294  
Esther 287 294  
Gershom 170 174  
175 293 299  
Hannah 292  
Johanna 174 287 299  
John 170 175 238  
293 299  
Joseph 170 172 174  
294  
Mary 172 173 175  
290 293 299  
Moses 294  
Nehemiah 170 171  
177 289 294 299  
Peter 283 294  
Ruth 172 286 293  
299  
Sarah 174 287 290  
293 294 299  
Thaddeus 292  
Thomas 174 287 299  
Barbour, Edmund Dana vii xxi  
xlvii 206  
Lucius Barnes viii  
Bardwell, Samuel 275  
Barker, Abram 247  
Abram T. 247  
Ebenezer lxxi  
Edward Tobey xliii  
lxxi  
Elizabeth Leonard  
lxxi  
Ellen M. 247  
Francis lxxi  
Frederick Alden lxxi  
Josiah lxxi  
Margaret B. 247  
Rebecca 107  
Robert lxxi  
Sally lxxi  
Barkley, Lola May 256  
Mary J. 256  
William 256  
Barlow, Amanda 106  
Amy 106  
Anne 289  
Aurelia 106  
Belinda 106  
Catherine 106  
Clarissa 106  
Cornelia 106  
Elisha 106  
Eliza 105 106  
Elizabeth 105 106  
Experience 287  
Franklin 106  
Harriet 106  
Jeannette 106  
Jemima 106  
Joanna 105  
Joel 106  
John W. 8  
Joseph 287  
Lois 106  
Lucy 105 106  
Lydia 106  
Barlow } Mabel 106  
cont'd } Margaret 106  
Maria 106  
Marilla 106  
Martin L. 106  
Mary 106  
Mehitable 106 107  
Milton 106  
Moses 105 106  
Myra 106  
Najah 289  
Nancy 106  
Nathan 165 106  
Newton 106  
Obed 106  
Peleg 105 106  
Polly 106  
Sally 106  
Sarah 105 106  
Sarah Ann 106  
Sylvania 106  
Thomas 105 106  
William 106  
Barnard, Jane 189  
John 211  
Mary Eliza xxxiii  
Robert 324 325  
Susan 19  
Thomas 191  
Barnes } Ann 107  
Barne } Anna Delia xxxiii  
Frances 69  
Gertrude S. 262  
Barney, Everett Hosmer xxxi  
Barown, *see* Brown  
Barr, Ann 158  
Clara Norena 158  
James 158  
Robert 158  
Barriger, John Walker 124  
May Huntington 124  
Sarah Frances 124  
Susan May 124  
Barron, Alexander F. 255  
Amanda S. 255  
Mary 255  
Virgil 255  
Barrows } Deborah 167  
Barrow } Jemima 167  
John Stuart xxxiii  
Roger 263  
Zadok 167  
Barstow, Deborah 107  
Barter, Mary 96  
Bartlett } — Mr. 177  
Bartlet } Abbie Elmira xxxv  
Annie Elizabeth  
xxxv  
Damaris 58  
David W. 282  
Joseph lxxii  
Joseph Gardner vii  
xxix 56 60 61 64  
Julia McMahon 282  
Laura lxxii  
Luna B. 152  
Nicholas 58  
Richard lxxii  
Robert 383  
Simeon lxxii  
T. 261  
Barton, Hannah 254  
John 254  
Rhoda C. 254  
Walter 73  
Bartram, John 172  
Sarah 172  
Bashelder, *see* Batchelder  
Baskervill, Patrick Hamilton  
xxx  
Bass, Alden 217  
Elizabeth 219  
Henry 26  
Joseph 216 217 218 219  
Sarah 216 218  
Bassett, Samuel 275  
Susannah 275  
Batchelder } Adeline E. 152  
Bachiler } Burley 100  
Bashelder } Daniel 152  
Batcheller } Daniel S. 152  
Deborah 260  
Eliza 101  
Elizabeth 100  
Erville John 152  
Hannah 100  
Jemima 333  
Mary J. 152  
Nathaniel 82 371  
372 373  
Pamela 95  
Rachel 154  
Sarah 334  
Bates, Claude Huckins 259  
Elizabeth 249  
Florence Nightingale liii  
Frank Amasa xxix 104  
Hannah 259  
John F. 249  
Madeline White 259  
Marion Josephine 259  
Mary 143  
Phineas 259  
Batherick, Dorothy 97  
Jane E. 97  
Thomas K. 97  
Battell, Robbins 112  
Batteman, William 324  
Bavbich, *see* Babbage  
Baxter, Betsey 381  
Daniel 381  
Eunice 381  
Hannah 164 380  
James Phinney v vi ix  
x xiii xx xxi xiv  
xvi xlviii 104 200 201  
300  
Jane 380  
John 164 166 380 381  
Louise Carruth xxxiii  
Lydia 381  
Mary 380  
Patty 380  
Reliance 163 164 166  
380  
Sarah 166 380  
William 380  
Bayley, *see* Bailey  
Beacon, Frances 324 325  
John 324 325  
Nicholas 325  
Thomas 325  
William 325  
Beal } Abijah 234  
Beales } Boylston Adams v vii  
Beels } viii x xxi  
Elizabeth 235  
Eunice 234  
Israel 233 235  
Mary 158  
Sarah 233  
Bean, Abigail 168  
Charles L. 251  
Elizabeth 251  
Francis R. 331  
Hannah 96 168  
James 168  
John 19  
Maria R. 331  
Martha 251  
Mary 97  
Nehemiah S. 251  
Nellie 331  
Norwin Sherwood 251  
Reuben 331  
Ruhamah 251  
Sally Ann 19  
Sarah 331  
William 168  
Beare, *see* Beers

Beares, <i>see</i> Beers	Belknap } Hannah 196 197	Berry } H. 140
Beattie, Celeste J. lxxii	cont'd } Henry 84 191	cont'd } Hannah 154
Beaujeu, Monongahela de xxxi	192 193 194	Harrison 131 133 137
114	197	Joan 50
Bebee, <i>see</i> Beebe	Henry Wyckoff	Joseph E. 251
Becker, Ann M. 135	xxi 83 190	Joseph Edwin 251
Ellen J. 135	Hiram 205	Judith 133
Fabius W. 46 135	James 190 191	Lorenzo D. 43 131
Hannah P. 46 135	192 197 198	140
Henry 137	Jeremiah 195	Lucretia 154
Mary O. 135	Jeremy 195	Martha A. 251
Beckingham, Helen 374	John 84 85 86	Mary 251
Margaret 374	87 88 89 90	Mary Ella 251
Thomas 374	92 191 192	Mary L. 136
Beckwith, Eliza Ann xxxv	193 194 196	Nathaniel F. 37 43 44
Bedient, Azariah 291	198	131 132 133 137 138
Phoebe 291	Joseph 195 196	140
Susan 176 291	Josias 83 91 92	Nathaniel S. 37
Thomas 176 291	190 191 192	Newell 154
Beebe } George 33 39 128 129	193 194 197	Sally A. 135
Beebe } 130 131 132 133 140	Lydia 196	Samuel 127
George R. 44 46 133	Margaret 84 85	Susan 93
Pneume 45	86 87 88 193	William 50 131 140
Beecher, Elizabeth 277	Mary 83 191	William C. 39 40 133
Henry Ward lxx	192 193 194	135 136
Beede, Abbie Susan xxxiii	195 196 197	William H. 251
Ann 98	198	Bethune, C. W. lxxviii
Anne 163	Richard 84 85	Louise xliii lxxvii
Elijah 98	86 87 88 89	Robert A. lxxvii
Huldah 163	90 91 191 192	Bettison, Robert 73
Jane R. 98	193 194 197	Betta, C. Wylls 117
Jonathan 163	Robert 92	Beyer, Mary Quail xxxi
Beels, <i>see</i> Beal	Robert Sir de	Bibbe, Sarah lxxii
Beers } Jane 51	83	Bickford, Michael 56
Beers } Mary 52	Ruth 196	Bickford, Daniel 253
Beares } Nathan 171 289 292	Samuel 192 195	Hannah 253
Thomas 51 52	196 197	Mehitable 253
Belcher, Ebenezer Pope 312	Sarah 192 195	Bigelow, Daniel 320
Joanna 311	196	Nancy 320
John 315 321	Susan 192 198	Nancy Jewett xlviii
Nabby 236	Susannah 192	Billington, Almira 254
Polly 318	198	Bilton, Elizabeth 95
Polly Houghton 313	Thomas 86	Binney, Amos 24
Rachel 235	Bell, Alexander Graham 210	Amos (Mrs.) xxxi
Samuel 235 236 238	Charles Henry 67 77	Hannah 103
311 312 313 315 318	James 42	Harriet 24
321	Mary 99	Jonathan 103
Belden, Charles Francis Dorr	Bellingham, Anne 79 80	Lucy 24
viii	Richard 78 80 82	Mary Ann 24
William 170	Susan 79	Nancy Elizabeth 24
Belknap } — Goodman	Susannah 80	Bird } Aaron 221 223 225
Beikap } — Goodman	William 79 80	Birds } 227 231 234 235
Belknappe } 196	Belknap, <i>see</i> Belknap	Burde } 237 310 311 312
Belknappe } Abraham 83 84	Bellott, Mary 14	314 315 317 318
Belknappe } 91 92 191 192	Stephen 14	320 321
Belknap } 193 194 195	Belnap <i>see</i> Belknap	Abigail 227 230
Belknope } 196 197 205	Belknap, <i>see</i> Belknap	Abraham 237
Belknope } 383	Belknappe, <i>see</i> Belknap	Ann 223 226 317
Belknope } Alice 191 192	Belknap, <i>see</i> Belknap	Anne 223
Belknope } 193	Belknope, <i>see</i> Belknap	Bebe 223
Belknap } Anne 89 190	Beltoft, <i>see</i> Belknap	Beka 312
Belknap } 191 192 197	Beltofte, <i>see</i> Belknap	Benjamin 227 318
Belknappe } Barbara 197	Beltrap, <i>see</i> Belknap	Charlotte 318
Belknappe } Barbary 191	Benedict, Benjamin B. 281	Comfort 226 320
Belknope } 192	Julia Maria 281	Daniel 320
Beltoft } Benedict 83 92	Benham, Amy 278	Dorcas 219
Beltoft } Benjamin 196	Gamaliel 277	Ebenezer 216 224 225
Beltrap } Bennet 83 91 92	Lydia 277	226 228 229 230
191 192 193	Thomas 278	232 234 235 237
194 195 197	Benjamin, Maria H. 256	311
Daniel 92 190	Bennett } Joseph 100 230	Edmund 225
191 192 193	Bennet } Louisa Abigail 144	Edward 315 316 318
194 197 198	Mary 100	320
Ebenezer 196	Mary Elizabeth 152	Eli 226
Edmund 84 87	Mary Huckins 100	Elizabeth 218 219
88 89 193	Mehitable 100	316
Edward, Sir 83	Stephen 144	Enoch Glover 315
Elizabeth 191	Benton, Elbert Jay 210	Ester 232 235
192 193 194	Margaretta 121	Eunice 234 314 320
197	Bernau, Charles A. 83	Ezekiel 237 310 318
Frances 92 191	Berry } Ali 93	Ezra 225
192 194	Alice 50	George 216 312
Gilbert 205	Ealse, <i>see</i> Alice	Hannah 225 228 233
Grace 83 92 191	Edwin 131	318
192 194 197	Elizabeth 233	Hannah Holden 237
198		



- Bird } Henry 217 218 220  
cont'd } 222 312 314 316  
Isaac 226 318  
Jacob 219 221 223  
224 226 228 237  
310 311 313 314  
316 318  
James 229 235 237  
310  
James Semore 231  
Jane 228  
Jerusha 221 310  
Joanna 224  
Joanna Glover 312  
John 229 235 310 317  
323  
John Durant 318  
Jonathan 223 224 225  
226 227 229 230 232  
234 238 310 312  
Joseph 216 217 218  
220 221 222 224  
225 226 228 229  
230 232  
Joseph Ward 316  
Lemuel 227  
Leze 311  
Lydia 230  
Mariam 216  
Martha 223 225 227  
229 230  
Mary 219 222 311  
Mary Haley 316  
Matthew 221 227 231  
235  
Mercy 320  
Nabby 315  
Nathaniel 314  
Oliver Cromwell 232  
Patience 222  
Peggy Smith 314  
Priscilla 230  
Prudence 221 225 228  
Rachel 227  
Rachel Robinson 318  
Ruth 218  
Sally 311  
Samuel 217 313  
Samuel Topliff 319  
Sarah 220 229 230  
238  
Shippe 231 321  
Stephen 232  
Susannah 224 225  
234  
Susannah Baker 314  
Thomas 220 222 227  
230 233 311 312 314  
316 317 318 319 320  
William 234 311  
Bisbee, Benjamin F. 159  
Bishop, Henry 283  
James 283  
Mary 283  
Patience 283  
Bixby, Nancy 95  
Black } John 181  
Blacke } Mary lxii  
Blackaller, Elizabeth 60  
Blacke, see Black  
Blackerby, Joan 327  
John 327  
Blackinton } Mary Davis xliii  
Blackman } Abigail 231 290  
Blackmans } Abraham 174  
Blackman } Andrew 233  
Ann 221  
Anne 311 312  
Betsey 314  
Daniel Bird 317  
Eben 321  
Eleanor Storah  
226  
Eliakim 229  
Elizabeth 225 321
- Blackman } Hannah 224  
cont'd } James 235 238  
John 215 216 218  
219 221 223 224  
226 227 229 231  
233 235 236 238  
Jonathan 227  
Lemuel 221 312  
314 317 319 321  
Lydia 229 314  
Mary 218  
Moses 219 311  
313 316 319 321  
Peter 171 290  
Polly 311  
Rebecca 319  
Sally Oldham 319  
Samuel 220 221  
223 225 227 229  
233 235 311 312  
314 315 316 317  
319  
Sarah 220 227  
Stephen 236 312  
Susannah 216 316  
Thomas 314 315  
Timothy Howe  
319  
Unity 235  
William 233  
Zebiah 223  
Blackmar, Sarah 301  
Theophilus 301  
Blackwell, Grace Stanwood lxiv  
Blagg, Thomas Matthews xxxi  
Blair, Archibald 171 291  
Blaisdell, Almira Ann 332  
Annie Pearl 332  
Eva M. 332  
Lois 332  
Nathan 332  
Walter D. 332  
Blake, — Widow 220  
Achsah lxxviii  
Achsah Celina lxxviii  
Agnes lxi lxii  
Benjamin Sewall lxii  
Bill 236  
Caroline Burling lxi  
Catherine B. 153  
Charity 315  
Clara Dell 258  
Ebenezer 219 220 222  
225 230 231 233 235  
Edward 238  
Edward D. 258  
Eliphalet 153  
Elizabeth L. lxii  
Enos 317  
Eunice 238  
Ezekiel 317  
Francis xlii lxi  
George Smith lxi lxii  
Hannah 234  
Henry Nichols ix  
Increase 311  
James 217 220 236 313  
315 317  
Jonathan 216 236 238  
310 312  
Joseph 238 311 316  
Joseph Robinson 316  
Josiah 230  
Julia E. 258  
Lemuel 216 225 237  
Luke G. 258  
Mary 153 220  
Mehitable 234 237  
Nancy 317  
Nathaniel 316 320  
Patience 238  
Polly 237 321  
Relief 231  
Rufus 153  
Ruxborough 320
- Blake } Sally 237 312  
cont'd } Sally Stephens 320  
Samuel 217 219 220  
Sarah 220 233 310  
Seth 219 236 237 310  
312 313 316 320 321  
Stephen 317  
Sukey Foster 315  
Thomas 219 238  
William lxi 222 237  
238  
Blakelaighe, Evan 368  
Vanum, see Evan  
Blakman, see Blackman  
Blanchard } Ann 107  
Blancher } Anna 163  
Dalson W.  
lxxvii  
Edward 163  
Emma M. lxxvii  
Jane 108  
Louise xliii lxxvii  
Mary 252  
Mary E. xxxi  
Rachel 163  
Samuel 108  
Thomas 107  
Bland, Anthony 66  
Cecily 66  
Bliss, — 41  
Elmer Jared xxxi  
Leonard Carpenter 112  
Blodgett, Harriet Malencia  
lxvii  
L. D. 40 134  
Blood, Charles 330  
Charles W. 330  
Flora B. 330  
Melvina 330  
Blount } Anna 80 81  
Blunt } James 80 81  
Blythe, Hannah 23  
Boardman } Christopher  
Bordman } lviii  
Boreman } Cornet Joseph  
Borman } lviii  
David 312  
Ebenezer 222  
224 226 228  
Eliza Fowler lx  
Elizabeth 226  
312  
Flora 224  
Jane Maria lx  
Joseph Simeon  
lviii  
Levi lviii  
Mary lviii  
Samuel lviii  
Thomas lviii  
Waldo Elias  
xxxix xxxiii  
William lviii 180  
William Francis  
Joseph xlv  
lviii  
William Green-  
leaf lx  
Bocock, Agnes 204  
William 204  
Bodwell, Albert Edward xxxiii  
Boen, Missouri 257  
Bolton, Charles Knowles vi  
vii xxix xlvii liii 104  
Edward 323 324  
Ethel Stanwood v xix  
xxxix  
Boman, see Bowman  
Bond, Alice Laura xxxv  
Arthur Thomas xxxii  
Henry 370  
Bonner, R. T. xxxi  
Bonney, Daniel Marston xxxiii  
Boody, Elizabeth 249  
Hannah 252

- Boody } John 250  
 cont'd } Susannah 250  
 Boone, Daniel lxxiii  
 Boorham, William 264  
 Booth, John Wilkes 306  
 Bootman, *see* Butman  
 Borden, Joseph 181  
     Richard 181  
 Bordman, *see* Boardman  
 Bordon, Oliver 301  
 Boreman, *see* Boardman  
 Borman, *see* Boardman  
 Bostwick, O. N. 27  
 Bosworth, George R. xxxi  
 Bothwell, Elbridge Gerry lxiv  
     Eleanor Lucretia  
     lxiv  
     Mary Russell lxiv  
 Botill, Thomas 365  
 Bottom, Davis 112  
 Bough, Thomas 74  
 Bowden, Rebecca 57  
 Bowditch, Vincent Yardley  
     xxxj  
 Bowen, Edward Everett xxxi  
 Bowerman, Alden 381  
     Amy 163 381  
     Anne 163 164  
     Barnabas 248 381  
     Benjamin 162 163  
     164 165 168  
     David 164  
     Elihu 163 165 381  
     Elizabeth 162 163  
     164 165 168  
     Hannah 164  
     Harper 163 168  
     Joseph 163  
     Joshua S. 248  
     Mary 168  
     Meribah 381  
     Pamela 162 163  
     Peace 164  
     Phebe 381  
     Rest 163 164  
     Sarah 165  
     Virtue R. 248  
     William 381  
     Zaccheus 162 163  
 Bowles, Adelaide Hay 120  
     Benjamin Franklin  
     120  
     Catherine Hay 120  
     Francis Tiffany 120  
     Mary E. 120  
     Samuel 120  
     Thomas Savage 120  
 Bowman } Charles Wesley  
 Boman } xxxi  
     Jonathan 215 234  
 Bowson } Polly Adams 309  
 Bowsons } Winter 309  
 Boyer, Edith 255  
 Boylan, Angeline 98  
     Mary J. 98  
     Robert 98  
 Boyles, Alice D. 255  
     Charles 255  
 Boynton, Alonzo King 99  
     Ann Wilson 99  
     Annie 99  
     Elizabeth 99  
     George 99  
     Hannah 99  
     Henry S. 99  
     John 211  
     Joseph 99  
     Martha E. 99  
     Mary 99  
     Mary E. 99  
     Mary Elizabeth 99  
     Mary Jane 99  
     Matilda 99  
     Priscilla 99  
     Sarah 99
- Boynton } Thomas Boyd 99  
 cont'd } Warren Rice 99  
     William 99  
     William A. 99  
 Bracher, Vasa Kerby 207  
 Brackett } Eliza 168  
 Brackett } Jane 168  
     Mary E. 131  
     Peter 196  
     Reuben 168  
 Bradbury, Harriet 22  
     Jeremiah 20  
     Mary Langdon 20  
 Braddock, Edward 114  
 Bradford, William 185  
 Bradish, Kate A. 154  
 Bradley } \_\_\_\_\_ 297  
 Bradly } Aaron 296  
 Bradlys } Abel 293 296  
 Brdley } Abigail 175 221 291  
     295 297  
     Amelia 294  
     Andrew 296  
     Ann 218  
     Anne 297  
     Avis 219  
     Benjamin 297  
     Caleb 217 218 219  
     220 221 223 224  
     225 228  
     Charity 297  
     Damaris 175 176 287  
     288 292 296 297  
     Daniel 171 172 175  
     176 217 289 291  
     297  
     David 170 176 217  
     287 297  
     Deborah 176 296  
     Dimon 296  
     Dorothy 293  
     Ebenezer 171 224  
     289 295  
     Eleanor 291 295  
     Eliphalet 294  
     Elisha 177 293 297  
     Elizabeth 174 288  
     291 295 296 297  
     Elnathan 171 291  
     292 295  
     Enos 171 292 296  
     Ephraim 292 296  
     Esther 172  
     Eunice 177 293 297  
     Francis 170 171 175  
     286 295  
     Gershom 174 175  
     176 288 296 297  
     Grace 296  
     Griswell 296  
     Hannah 292 296  
     Hester 295 297  
     Hezekiah 171 294  
     296  
     Huldah 296  
     Increase 297  
     Isaac 294  
     Jabez 297  
     Jane 175 296  
     Jean 295  
     Jerusha 297  
     John 170 171 174  
     177 216 217 219  
     236 287 291 296  
     297  
     Jonathan 216 218  
     296  
     Joseph 170 174 176  
     287 297  
     Josiah 217 218  
     Justus 293 297  
     Lemuel 225  
     Lockwood 296  
     Lois 296  
     Lucy 220
- Bradley } Lydia 294  
 cont'd } Mabel 293 295 29  
     Margaret 216  
     Martha 176 297  
     Mary 175 176 177  
     286 292 295 297  
     311  
     Melatiah 218  
     Mercy Green 236  
     Miller F. 176  
     Milly 177  
     Miriam 296  
     Molly Burr 297  
     Moses 296  
     Naomi 297  
     Nathan 177 219 288  
     294  
     Nehemiah 295  
     Olive 287 291 297  
     Onesimus 297  
     Peter 171 175 288  
     289 294 296  
     Phebe 294  
     Philip 297  
     Priscilla 217  
     Rebecca 216  
     Reuben 171 291 296  
     Ruhamah 296 297  
     Ruth 216 217 292  
     297  
     Samuel 170 175 176  
     216 218 286 291  
     295 296  
     Sarah 174 175 176  
     223 286 287 288  
     291 294 295 296  
     Seth 171 293 296  
     Stephen 218 297  
     Susannah 218 232  
     311  
     Thaddeus 297  
     William 296  
 Bragdon, Caroline Matilda 19  
     Charles Bean 19  
     Joseph 19  
     Josiah 19  
     Julia 19  
     Sophia Amelia 19  
 Bragg, John 136  
 Brainerd, John Bliss xxix  
     Lawrence vi ix xxiii  
     xxix liii  
     Lawrence (Mrs.) liii  
     William Hungerford  
     xxix  
 Braley } Abigail 168  
 Brayley } Anna 167 168  
     Anne 164  
     David 164 168  
     Hannah 156  
     John 217  
     Josiah 168  
     Olive 164  
 Bramhall, Alexander 107  
     Angelina M. 107  
     Charles H. 107  
     Edmund 106 107  
     Elizabeth 106 107  
     Elizabeth A. 107  
     George 106  
     George W. 107  
     Harrison G. 107  
     Huldah 106  
     John Henry 107  
     Joseph 106  
     Mary Jane 107  
     Mehitable 106 107  
     Moses 106 107  
     Moses Barlow 107  
     Sarah 106 107  
     Sarah Mehitable 107  
     Wellington 107  
 Branch } Alice 61  
 Branche } Edward 61  
 Braunche } Elizabeth 61

- Branch } Peter 61  
 cont'd } Simon 61  
 Susannah 61  
 Brandegee, Emily S. 113  
 Brandreth, — (Mrs.) lxiii  
 Branscom, Anna 93  
 Sarah E. 93  
 William 93  
 Braunche, see Branch  
 Brayley, see Braley  
 Brayton, Isaac 239  
 Patience 239  
 Stephen 239  
 Bradley, see Bradley  
 Bredman, Thomas 182  
 Breecher, Jane 187  
 Breed, Anna 163  
 Benjamin 163  
 Nathan 163  
 Ruth 163  
 Brenin } Nancy A. 46  
 Brennin } William 46 131 132  
 133 140  
 Brenton, Jahleel Sir 179  
 Mary 181  
 William 179  
 Bretherton, Alice de 359  
 Henry de 359  
 Margery de 359  
 Breviter, Edward 178  
 Brewster, Lydia 144  
 Sarah 99  
 Brick, Edward 226 227 229  
 Jonathan 226  
 Joseph 229  
 Bridges } Robert 178 196  
 Bridge } Thomas 325  
 Bridgman, Emma Asenath 205  
 Isenath 205  
 Mary E. 98  
 Noah 205  
 Brierley, Hannah 161  
 James H. 161  
 Lydia Ann 161  
 Briggs, Charles H. 302  
 Clement 302  
 Frederick Huntington  
 xxxiv  
 Brigham, Augusta R. (Mrs.)  
 201  
 Clarence Saunders  
 vii xiv  
 Herbert Olin xxxiii  
 Miriam 94  
 Brightman, Eva St. Clair xxxiv  
 Bristol, Rebecca 275  
 Brock } Beaten 57  
 Brocke } John 57  
 Laura A. 253  
 Brockbancke, William 79  
 Bromley, I. W. R. 348 349 350  
 Brookens, S. 141  
 Brooks, — 19  
 Edward Grow 19  
 Elizabeth Lunt 19  
 Frederick xxi  
 Jeremiah 19  
 John Gorham 19  
 Julia E. 19  
 Lois 19  
 Lydia 19  
 Lydia Miranda 19  
 Maria Nancy 19  
 Mary Elizabeth 19  
 Nancy 19  
 Phillips 5  
 Rebecca 143  
 Solomon 19  
 Sophia Amelia 19  
 Thomas 143  
 Thomas Savage 19  
 Brown } Abiah 254  
 Brown } Abigail 97 143 222  
 Browne } Abraham 180  
 Brown } Amos 97  
 cont'd } Angeline 98  
 Ann 240 241  
 Ann Grant 240  
 Ann S. 160  
 Anna lxix 256 260  
 Anne 260  
 Annie Wildes 262  
 Augustus Thayer  
 241  
 Benjamin 157  
 Cecilia R. 255  
 Clement 324  
 David Henry xlvii  
 Deborah 250  
 Ebenezer 222 223  
 Edmund 263  
 Eliphalet 255 256  
 Elizabeth 260 334  
 Elizabeth Mann-  
 sell 240  
 Frederick 255  
 George Waldo 113  
 386  
 Grace 197  
 Hannah 206 255  
 Harriet 241  
 Isabella lxix  
 James H. 97  
 Jane 180  
 Joan 91  
 John lxix 91 92 240  
 262  
 Joseph 260  
 Mary 92 198 255  
 Mary Mooney  
 Smith 97  
 Nancy 256  
 Patrick 241 242  
 Patrick Henry 241  
 Phebe P. 156  
 Philip 241  
 Phineas 143  
 Ralph 91 92  
 Rebecca 180  
 Richard 264 370  
 371  
 Samuel 196  
 Sarah 241 255  
 Susan 157  
 Susan Eliza lxxi  
 Susannah 240 241  
 Thomas 191 197  
 198  
 Welthy 157  
 William lxix 241  
 260 322  
 William P. 207  
 Browning, Daniel 180  
 Bruce, James 237  
 Bruen, Harriet E. 123  
 Bryan, — Mr. 78  
 Bryant, Arthur 330  
 Cynthia 119  
 Deborah 107  
 Eugene 330  
 Harriet 330  
 Henry 330  
 Ida Belle 330  
 John 107 330  
 Martha 330  
 Patience 330  
 Bryden, Anna 327  
 Bucher, George 263 264  
 Buckingham, Esther 293  
 Buckley } Amelia 294  
 Bulkley } Daniel 171 174  
 Bulkly } 286 287 288  
 David 176  
 Delia Elizabeth  
 lxxi  
 Esther 294  
 Gershom 170 174 294  
 Hannah 286  
 Henry Guerdon lxxi  
 Buckley } Hezekiah 177  
 cont'd } Peter 171  
 Sarah 174 177  
 Susan Eliza lxxi  
 Turney 294  
 William 190  
 Buddington, Elizabeth W. 280  
 Buffum, Charles Hudson xxi  
 George 248  
 George R. 245  
 Hannah 166 168 247  
 Hannah R. 248  
 Isaac 245 248  
 John 166 168 247  
 Lydia 248  
 Lydia H. 245  
 Margaret 166  
 Mary T. 248  
 Sarah 245 248  
 Bulkley, see Buckley  
 Bulkly, see Buckley  
 Bull, Ursula 278  
 Bullard, Eugene 113  
 Bullough, Elizabeth 150  
 Ellen 150  
 William 150  
 Bunker, Anna 169  
 Charles 169  
 Mary 169  
 Burbank, Annie Willett 126  
 Daniel 126  
 Ebenezer 93  
 Frances Virginia 126  
 Sidney 116  
 Zillah 93  
 Burbeck, Edward C. 250  
 Luella C. 250  
 Sarah 250  
 William H. 250  
 Bureh, Alice 156  
 Arthur Sylvanus 156  
 Hannah 156  
 Helen S. 155 156  
 Isaac 156  
 John 156  
 John Franklin 156  
 Mabel 156  
 Martha B. 156  
 William Alonzo 156  
 Burde, see Bird  
 Burditt, Ellen Augusta xxxiv  
 Burgess, Anne lxxi  
 Caroline Hastings  
 lxxi  
 Charles Goodrich lxxi  
 Charles Stephen lxxi  
 Edward xlii xlii  
 Emma Josephine lxxi  
 George Canning xliii  
 lxxi  
 George Herbert lxxi  
 Harrison Goodrich  
 lxxi  
 John lxxi  
 Percival Gordon lxxi  
 Ruth Prince lxxi  
 Samuel lxxi  
 Stephen lxxi  
 Thomas lxxi  
 Burgoynes, John 279  
 Burke, Caroline A. 252  
 Mary 252  
 Samuel 252  
 Burkhalter, Lucy 26  
 Margaret 26  
 Nathan 26  
 Burleigh, Alice M. 157  
 Charles Bates xxxiv  
 Daniel B. 157  
 Fred E. 157  
 Huldah L. 157  
 Burnham, John 201  
 Mary 155  
 Susannah 383  
 Burns, Joseph 239



Burnside, Ambrose Everett 7  
 Burr, Aaron 174  
     Abel 378  
     Abigail 172 286 292  
     Daniel 172 173 174 286  
     Ebenezer 171 291 376  
     Eliphalet 378  
     Elizabeth 172 288  
     Ellen 376  
     George 171 292  
     Hannah 172 174 287 378  
     Hester 376  
     Ichabod 171 293 378  
     Increase 171 291 293 378  
     Jabez 288  
     James 171  
     Jehu 172  
     Joseph 171 174 287 378  
     Mabel 292 376  
     Moses 171 174 292 378  
     Peter 172 286  
     Rachel 378  
     Rhoda 293  
     Samuel 378  
     Sarah 172 376  
     Stephen 172  
     Timothy 171 289 376  
 Burrage, Champlin xxxiii  
     Paul xxxiv  
 Burrill } Ellen Mudge 208  
 Burrell } Nicholas 74  
 Burrows } Carl 257  
 Burrow } Eliza June 257  
     Laura 257  
     Milton 257  
     Thomas 324  
 Burscough, Catherine de 346  
     Richard de 346  
 Burson, Minnie M. 258  
     Rhoda A. 258  
     Robert 258  
 Burton, Hannah 164 165  
     John 164  
     Nathan 164 165  
     Peace 164  
     Phebe 165  
 Burwell, John 68  
     Mary 95  
     Mary Jane 95  
     Robert 95  
 Bush, Richard Perry 207  
 Bussey, Abigail H. 93  
     Jaazaniah 93  
     Jaazaniah F. 93  
     Mary 93  
 Buswell, Isaac 109  
 Butler } Agnes 149  
 Butler } Jeremiah 239  
     Joan 187  
     Lydia J. 203  
     Nicholas 82  
 Butman } Jacob Hasy 312  
 Bootman } 314  
     James 314  
 Butter, Agnes 149  
     Thomas 149  
 Butterfield, E. W. 114  
 Buttlar, see Butler  
 Button, Edward 265  
 Buzzell, Beatrice 161  
     Clara 161  
     Estella L. 161  
     Henry Abner 161  
     Henry H. 161  
     Herbert Lealle 109  
     Margaret E. 161  
     Martha Ray 161  
     Mary A. 161  
     Olive 253  
     Percy A. 161  
     Signa A. 161  
     Thelma L. 161  
 Bycot } James 179  
 Upcot }  
 Bygeyt, Thomas 68

Byley, Henry 107  
 Byum, Jan<sup>e</sup> D. 142  
 Cable } John 175 176  
 Cabel } Sarah 176  
 Cade, see Cady  
 Cadner, Anne 56  
     Isabel 56  
     Richard 56  
 Cadwell, Amanda 26  
     Jane H. 159  
 Cady } Christopher 61  
 Cade } Cyril Carolstine 20  
     James 61  
     John 61  
     Lucy 144  
     Mary Greenough 20  
     Nicholas 61  
     Philip 61  
     William 61  
 Caffinehe, Mary 188  
 Cahill, Catherine 253  
     Cornelius 253  
     Margaret 253  
 Calef } — Capt. 261  
 Calfe } Sarah 253  
 Call, Mary T. 259  
 Callahan, Mary A. 96  
 Calley, Aurelia 159  
     Frank True Russell 159  
     Hannah 97  
     Louisa L. 159  
     Nathaniel S. 159  
 Calvin, John 342  
 Calwaye } Agnes 53  
 Kelloway } Thomas 53  
 Camden, William 343  
 Came, Dames 57  
 Cameron, Elizabeth Alice 95  
     James 95  
     Margaret 95  
 Camp, Lucy lix  
 Campbell, Elizabeth P. 282  
     Martha 244  
     Nabby T. 244  
     Sarah 18  
     W. H. W. 282  
     W. P. 209 386  
     William 244  
 Candee, Hannah 280  
     Lydia 280  
     Rebecca 275  
     Samuel 276 280  
     Zaccheus 275  
 Capan, see Capen  
 Capek, Thomas 204  
 Capen } Abigail 223 232  
 Capan } Ann 233  
 Capens } Barnard 219 220  
     221 223 224 225  
     227 229 230 233  
     235 237  
     Ebenezer 220 238  
     311 314 316 319  
     Edward 217 287  
     Elizabeth 223 231  
     238  
     Ephraim 311  
     Esther 235  
     Hannah 224 227 314  
     317  
     John 219 223 225  
     226 228 231 233  
     235 237 238 310  
     311 312 314 316  
     317 319 321  
     Josiah 216  
     Lemuel 287 319  
     Lois 235  
     Lydia 232  
     Mary 217 316  
     Patience 321  
     Ruth 233  
     Samuel 226  
     Sarah 225 311 312

Capen } Susannah 225 237  
 conf'd } 314  
     Thomas 319  
 Carleton } Abigail 250  
 Carlton } Alice M. 250  
     Carliotta D. 250  
     Caroline Campbell 250  
     Deborah B. 250  
     Dudley 250  
     Dudley B. 250  
     Emma 250  
     Frank P. 250  
     George W. K. 250  
     George Warren 250  
     Hannah 58  
     Harriet P. 250  
     Ida May 250  
     Jane 250  
     John 58  
     Luella C. 250  
     Oliver 4 6  
     Ruth D. 250  
     Sarah 250  
 Carley, Mary 142  
 Carlton, see Carleton  
 Carns, Susannah 233  
     Thomas 233  
 Carpenter, C. C. 208  
     Ingerbret 136  
     John Slaughter xxxiv  
     Josiah (Mrs.) 207  
     Mary Jane 331  
 Carr } Alice 162  
 Carre } Caleb 181  
     Cora 160  
     Eva 160  
     Gilman 160  
     Nancy Jane 98  
     Ruth 159  
     William 322  
     William Standiah 350  
 Carter, — 33  
     Ezra 101  
     Jane 239  
     Mary 371 372 373  
     Robert 239  
     Robert Goldthwait xxxi  
     Sarah 250  
     Sarah M. 204  
     Thomas 371 372 373  
     Thomas Michael 239  
 Cartland, John Henry xxxix  
     xxxiv  
 Carver, Catherine 183  
     John 185  
 Cary, Isaac Harris lxxv  
     John 110 308  
     Jonathan lxxv  
     Mary lxxv  
     Phebe P. lxxv  
     Seth Cooley xxxi  
     Susannah Elizabeth xlii lxxv  
 Case, James Brown (Mrs.) xlvii  
 Cass, Sarah 260  
 Castle, Freelove 280  
     Timothy 280  
 Caswell } — 46  
 Cawell } Alfred Perry 46 131  
 Coswill } 183 137 140  
     Andrew J. 127 132  
     138 138  
     Ara 34 35 36 37 38  
     39 40 42 137 139  
     140  
     Ara E. 40  
     Eliza E. 46  
     Emeline B. 45  
     Eveline 39  
     Eveline Elizabeth 134

# Index of Persons

lxxxix

Caswell | Hannah Maria  
cont'd | Titcomb 46  
Henrietta 44 134  
Henrietta E. 44  
Herbert F. 127  
J. 140  
Jackson 136  
John 33 37 40 45 46  
127 131 132 133  
134 137 138  
Joseph 33 123  
Joseph A. 38 140  
Joseph H. 44  
Joseph M. 34 36 37  
38 39 40 42 43 44  
140  
Julia 46  
Lemuel 34 35 36 37  
38 46  
Lemuel B. 34 42 44  
127 129 130 131  
132 133 134 135  
138 140  
Lemuel Lafayette  
43 46 127 129 131  
133 134 135  
Leonora E. 44  
Louisa B. 46 134  
Louisa Jane 134  
Lydia L. 127  
Mary A. 44 46  
Mary E. 141  
Mary H. 46  
Oliver P. 37  
Origin Smith 127  
131 132 133 137  
138 140  
Orin 131 140  
Perry A. 46  
Sally A. 135  
Samuel G. 142  
Sarah P. 46  
William 34 35 36 37  
39 141  
William H. 37 38  
39 40 41 42 43 44  
46 128 129 131 132  
133 134 137 138  
140 141  
Cate, Charles 334  
Charles H. 334  
Lucy 251  
Sarah 334  
Cates, Anna 169  
Ebenezer 169  
Edmund 169  
Catherall, Edward 374  
Catlin, Elizabeth 276  
Esther 275  
Jemima 275  
John 275 276 277  
Margaret 275 276  
Mary 275  
Cauley, Joseph 222  
Caulkins, Hugh 211  
Cavener, Grace 225  
Susannah 225  
Caverly | Abigail L. 153  
Caverley | Daniel 153  
Elizabeth 249  
Hannah B. 249  
John 249  
Mary L. 153  
Cawell, see Caswell  
Caxton, William 309  
Centerbar, Eliza A. 94  
Mary E. 94  
Triffly 94  
Chadwick, James 167  
Mary 315  
Nathaniel 315  
Rhoda 167  
Susan 167  
Chaffin, William Ladd xxxi  
Challis, Agnes 324

Challis | James 324  
cont'd | Jane 324  
Lewis 324  
Richard 324  
Chamberlain, Abigail 251  
Clarendon Ira  
251  
Durrell S. 251  
Ella Martha 251  
George Walter  
vii ix xiii xxii  
xxix xxxiii 105  
107  
Harriet N. 204  
Henry Edwin  
251 252  
John 251  
John F. 204  
Levi 39  
Lucy C. 251  
Mary 250  
Mary Ella 251  
Sarah M. 251  
252  
Susannah lxix  
Chambers, Anna 317  
Ann 178  
John 178  
Samuel 178  
William 317  
Champion, Cyrus 96  
Hannah 96  
Sophronia A. 96  
William 96  
Champlain, Samuel de lxxv  
Champney, Ann 217  
Elizabeth 224  
Esther 218  
Humphrey Ather-  
ton 225  
John 216 217 218  
219 221 222 224  
Jonathan 225 226  
Joseph 219  
Joshua 226  
Martha 222  
Mary 216  
Samuel 221  
Chancey, see Chauncey  
Chandler, Annis 272  
Esther 276  
F. M. xxxi  
Horace Parker  
xxxiv  
John 276  
Mehitable 160  
Roxana 25  
William 272  
Channer, Mary Ann 254  
Chapin, Howard Millar xxxi  
207  
Mabel Whitney liii  
Chapman, Benjamin F. 100  
Daniel 174  
Edward 96 100  
Eliphalet 100  
Elizabeth 65 67  
Isabella 97  
Joseph 100  
Juliana 100  
Margaret 100  
Margaret T. 100  
Mark 96  
Mary 166  
Mary A. 96  
Mary Lucinda 100  
Prudence 166  
Ralph 166  
Ruth M. 96  
Sarah 97  
Stephen S. 97  
Chase, Bethia 165  
David M. 160  
Elizabeth 164  
Ezra B. 44

Chase | Fannie Scott viii  
cont'd | Hannah 164 165 166  
Henry R. 886  
Huldah 164  
James P. 205  
Joanna 153  
John 245  
John Carroll v x 104  
201 300  
Mary 245  
Mary Elizabeth 19  
Mary J. 160  
Mercy 245  
Sarah 166  
Stephen 164 165 166  
Chates, Alfreda B. 162  
Alice 162  
Charles 162  
Chatfield, Eli 278  
Lois 278  
Chauncey — Mr. 176  
Chancey | Henry 84 86  
Chauncerie | 87 88 89  
Chauncey | Robert 84 87  
Chauncye | 88 89 90  
Chaunsy | Sarah 289  
Cheeny, see Cheney  
Cheevers, Bartholomew 272  
Chenery, Robert 324  
Cheney | Abigail 97 283  
Cheeny | Albert Gallatin 151  
Anna 323  
Cordelia M. 151  
Eunice 284  
Hannah 151  
Hope 283 285  
John 314  
Sara M. 151  
Thomas 314  
William 283 285  
William H. 151  
Chesley, Elizabeth 251  
Chesson, John 192  
Susannah 192  
Chester, Joseph Lemuel 9 10 12  
16 77  
Chick, Charles G. xiv  
Eliza Adelaide Mar-  
shall vi xxxiv  
Chickering | Henry 105  
Chickering | John 105  
John Jameson  
xxxiv  
Mary 105  
Reginald 105  
Child | Caleb 107  
Childs | Caroline F. 122  
Edmund B. 107  
Francis 122  
Joseph 107  
Mary 122  
Mary Eliza 107  
Mercy 274  
Rebecca 107  
Robert 178  
Sarah 107  
Sarah Mehitable 107  
Solomon 107  
Chilson, Luthena 257  
Chipman, Abigail 278  
John 278  
Chrisall, John 265  
Sarah 265  
Christenson, Anna 257  
Calista 257  
Peter 257  
Christian, — 356  
William 357  
Church, Robert 174  
John Adams xxxi  
Clacher, Catherine 328  
John 328  
Nettie S. 328  
William B. 328

# Index of Persons

Clapp } Aaron 321	Clapp } Susannah 225 232	Clephane, Lewis (Mrs.) 280
Clap } Abigail 227 230	confd } 236 313	Clerk, see Clark
Claps } Abigail Glover 237	Thomas 216 218 230	Cleveland } Grover 18 25
	222 225 226 230 232	Cleveland } Josiah 143
	235 311	Lydia 143
	Timothy 309	Mary 143
Abraham 321	William 310 311 317	Moses 143
Ann 225 310		
Benjamin 319	Clare, Eleanor 256	Clifford, Elvira 329
Catherine 313	Frederick 256	Eugene 329
Charles 216 235	Henry 256	Hannah 260
David 220 222 223	Ota 256	Henry 329
224 225 227 229 231		Nathan xxxiv
Ebenezer lxii 215 222	Clark } lxxiii 328	Sophia J. 161
223 233 234 310 312	Clarke } Abigail 144 285 284	Susan 329
313 314 315 317 319	Clerck } 285	
320	Alice E. 161	Clifton, Cuthbert 341
Edward 228 321	Ambrose 283 284 285	John P. 159
Edwin lxii	Andrew 19	Margaret 341
Eleazer 317	Ann Maria 125	
Elisha 237 238	Anna 284	Clinton, Amy 278
Elizabeth 223 230	Calvin 125	Anna 277
312 314	Catherine 323	David 278
Enoch 320	Charles 97 161	George 275 285
Esther 222	Charles Brooks 118	Lawrence 275
Eunice 233	Charlotte 329	Margaret 275
Ezekiel 221 311 313	Cheney 283 284 285	
321	Cora B. 325	Cloud, Emma 250
Exra 234 236 310 312	Daniel 131 137 140	Herbert J. 250
314 317	Edmund 169 325	Clough, Sarah 155
Frances Cordelia lvi	Elisha 169	Cloutman, Charles A. 203
Hannah 216 220 223	Eliza Ann 169	Ellen A. 203
227 235 313 316 320	Eliza Baker 125	Cloyd, Augustus Davis xxxi
Henry 319	Elizabeth 157	Coates } James 180
Isaac 316	Ephraim 164	Cotes } Martha 82
Isabella lxii	Ethel May 125	Thomas 82
James 232 233 313	Eunice 283	
320	Eva B. 161	Cobb, Annie Raeburn xxxiv
Jane 227	George 115	Clifford S. 259
Jemima 236	Greenleaf 40	Desire 247
John 228 232 235 310	Harriet A. 97 161	Emily C. 259
320 321	Henry Austin xxi	Emma lxxi
Jonas H. 310	James 97	Emma Josephine lxxi
Jonathan 216 227	James O. 161	Helen Maud 259
230 232 234	John 283 284 285	Henry 383
Joseph 216 218 236	John Calvin Law-	Joshua 247
237 310 311 313 314	rence 125	Nicholas 247
316 317 319 320	Jonathan 164	Phebe C. 247
Josiah 314	Joseph 144	Philip Lothrop 383
Lemuel 225 227 228	Julia Rogers 118	Roscoe 259
232 233 234 236 238	Maria Nancy 19	Sarah 108
310 311 312 313 315	Mary 97 183 185 266	William lxxi
Lois 229 234	271	
Lucy 238 311	Miriam 164	Coburn, Frank Warren xxxi
Lydia 233	Nancy Elizabeth 24	Walter xxxi
Margaret Rowland	Olive 164	Cochran, Margaret Rose 152
lxii lxii	Pamela 307	William 152
Mary 218 224 226	Polly 106 309	Cockesall, see Coggeshall
Mindwell 216	Rachel 169	Coddington, Christopher 203
Moses 321	Robert 323	Mary 181
Nancy 319	Samuel 309	
Nathaniel 218 225	Sarah 115	Codman, John 25
233 235 310 315 319	Susan Jane 125	Coffin, Hezekiah 106
Noah 225 227 228	Thomas Bolster 125	Myra 106
229 230 231 233 234		Peter 180
238	Cleasby, Ezra 333	Cofran, Eunice A. 154
Oliver 236	George B. 333	Coggan, Frances 63
Polly 312	Jemima G. 333	Henry 63
Preserved lxii	Mary M. 333	Coggeshall } Elliott Colby
Rebecca 234 315		Cockesall } 251 253
Richard 236 312	Cleaveland, see Cleveland	Coggishall } John 115 324 325
Roger lxii 219 221	Cleland, Bessie 26	Cogishall } Julia Ann Cole-
225	Lucretia 26	Cogshall } man 115
Ruth 225	Thomas 26	Coxall } Katharine 265
Sally 314		Coke, Agnes 49
Samuel lxii 229 230	Clement } David B. 333	Coker, Eleanor 47 53
232 234 236 309 312	Ellen M. 333	John 53
313 316 321	Francis W. 333	Colbath, George E. 382
Samuel Dier 311	Harry B. 333	Colburn, Addie Hodge lxxviii
Sarah 216 220 222	Josephine H. 333	Waldo 212
231	Lena 333	
Seth 231	Lura G. 333	Colby, Anthony 37
Stephen 219 310 311	Mary 333	Elizabeth K. 97
Submit 218	Mary E. 333	Georgianna Joy 21
Supply 227	Mary H. 333	
Susan Ida xxxiv	Myra E. 333	Colcord, Edward 72
	Rose 333	Hannah 72
	Vienna 161	Coldham, Matthew 263
	Violet May 333	Cole } Abel 165
	Walter D. 333	Coles } Anna 244
		Anne 165
		Cowle } Benjamin 33
		Clara 161
		Fanny 244
	William M. 205	



- Cole } Frances L. 161  
 cont'd } Isaac 165 244  
         } Joseph H. 244  
         } Lewis 324  
         } Margaret 324  
         } Patrick 61  
         } Richard 324  
         } Richard R. 161  
         } Robert 191  
         } Sarah 165  
         } Wilbur R. 161  
 Coleman, Abigail Anne 256  
         Adelaide Jane 256  
         Charles B. 256  
         Charles Oscar 256  
         Christopher 243  
         Edwin Grant 256  
         Eliza Ellen 256  
         Emma 256  
         Emma L. xxxiv  
         Eva Luella 256  
         Frances 256  
         John C. 256  
         Letitia 256  
         Lewis 256  
         Lucy M. 256  
         Mary 243  
         Mary Luella 256  
         Nancy Maria 256  
         Olive Ann 256  
         Sally 243  
         William S. 256  
 Coles, *see* Cole  
 Colfass, Elizabeth 157  
 Collahan, Ellen 152  
 Collins } — Rev. Mr. 174  
 Collins } Alice M. 157  
 Collings } Benjamin 157  
             } Cynthia 281  
             } Henry 195  
             } Maria 158  
             } Mary A. 96  
             } Phebe P. 156  
             } Simeon 281  
 Collinson, Edward 180  
 Collyer, *see* Colyer  
 Colson, Sarah A. 151  
 Colyar, *see* Colyer  
 Colye, Thomas 182  
 Colyer } Edward 321  
 Colyer } Lemuel 236 321  
 Colyar } Leonard 324  
 Compton, William 91  
 Comstock, William Ogilvie 207  
 Coneklin, *see* Conkling  
 Condy, William 180  
 Cone, Edward Kinne 124  
         Helen 124  
         Kate Morris viii  
 Coney, William 180  
 Congdon, Benjamin 384  
 Conkling } Bessie 26  
 Conkling } Deborah 167 168  
 Conklin } Elizabeth 168  
             } Ira Broadwell  
             } Samuel 168  
             } William B. 26  
 Connor, George 157  
         Lucy Sanborn xxxiv  
         Mahala J. 157  
         Mary Ellen 332  
 Converse, Emeline 155  
 Cook } Almira P. 248  
 Cooke } C. S. 209  
         } Daniel 247  
         } Elijah 243 248  
         } Elizabeth S. 247  
         } James H. 247  
         } John 136 168 243 247  
         } Joseph 243  
         } Judith 243 248  
         } Mary 143  
         } Olive W. 247  
         } Pauline 158  
 Cook } Phebe 168 381  
 cont'd } Phebe C. 247  
         } Reuben 158  
         } Robert 243  
         } Sarah 168 243  
         } Susan 243  
         } Susan E. 158  
 Cooley, Franklin Solomon xxxiv  
 Coolidge } Elisha 310 313  
 Coolige } Elizabeth Bows 315  
             } 317  
             } Henry Dingley  
             } xxxv 305  
             } Louisa 156  
             } Samuel 310 312 313  
             } 315 317 319  
             } Thomas Tileston  
             } 312  
             } William Henry  
             } xxxiv  
 Coombs, Eliza A. 332  
         Hannah 245  
         James 245  
         Jonathan 245  
         Lucretia 332  
         Sarah 167  
         Stephen 332  
 Cooper } Ada A. 328  
 Couper } Adelia Blythe 124  
         } Arthur Thomas 328  
         } Augustine 65 68  
         } Austin 64  
         } Desire 284  
         } Emma Louise 328  
         } Harriet Savage 22  
         } James Sullivan 22  
         } Jane 65 68  
         } John 81  
         } Mary 276 277  
         } Mary Elizabeth 22  
         } Mary Ingersoll 22  
         } Susan 124  
         } Thomas 276 284 328  
         } William 124  
         } William Savage 22  
 Cope, Gilbert xxix  
         110 111  
         Samuel 326  
 Copeland, Charles Finney 205  
         Jonathan 205  
 Cople, Robert 322  
 Corbin, Richard W. 209  
 Corey, *see* Cory  
 Corlias, Cora F. 334  
         Eben Eaton 303  
         Elizabeth 334  
         George 334  
         William H. 334  
 Corson, Alva S. 382  
         Harriet N. 204  
 Cortis, Elizabeth 179  
 Cory } Deloraine Pendre  
 Corey } xv  
         } Eliakim 303  
         } Isabella Holden xxx  
         } John 303  
         } Sarah Sayre 303  
 Cosen, Alice 323 327  
         Ann 323 324  
         John 323 324 327  
         Prudence 323 324  
 Coswell, Allen 56  
 Coswil, *see* Caswell  
 Cotes, *see* Coates  
 Cotton, Abigail 82  
         William 82  
 Couchman, *see* Cushman  
 Coulter, E. Merton 209  
         W. J. 113  
 Couper, *see* Cooper  
 Cowchman, *see* Cushman  
 Cowchman, *see* Cushman  
 Cowgill, Clayton A. 7  
 Cowie, *see* Cole  
 Cowper, Joseph Meadows 183  
 Cox, Abigail 320  
         Almira 157  
         Amanda 97  
         Benjamin 312 314  
         Daniel 317  
         Elizabeth 222  
         Experience 223  
         Hannah 228  
         Henry 231  
         John 227  
         John V. 98  
         Louisa L. 159  
         Marian 97  
         Martha E. 98  
         Mary 97  
         Polly 314  
         Robert 233  
         Samuel 218 219 220 222  
             } 223 225 227 228 231  
             } 233 315 317 318 320  
         } Sarah 219 220 312 315  
         } Sarah E. 98  
         } Suca, *see* Sukey  
         } Sukey 312  
         } Susannah 314  
         } Thomas 97 228  
         } William 218 312 314 316  
             } 317  
 Coxall, *see* Coggeshall  
 Craig, Margaret B. lxxv  
 Cram } — 65  
 Cram } A. H. 131  
 Crambe } Agnes 66  
 Crame } Alice 64 65 67  
 Cramm } Anne 65 66 68  
 Cramme } Argentine 68  
             } Audrey 65 67  
             } Benjamin 68  
             } Burchard 66  
             } Caleb 65 67  
             } Cecily 66  
             } Christian 67  
             } Christiana 65  
             } Elizabeth 65 67 68  
             } Esther 65 66 67 68  
             } Frances 66  
             } Francis 65 67  
             } Gaine 64  
             } George 66  
             } Gregory 66  
             } Guillemus, *see*  
                 } William  
                 } Henry 131  
                 } Hester, *see* Esther  
                 } Jane 65 67 68  
                 } Joanna 65  
                 } John 64 65 66 67  
                 } 68  
                 } Joseph 66 67 68  
                 } Joshua 65 67  
                 } Judith 66  
                 } Katharine 66  
                 } Lydia 64 65 67 68  
                 } Margaret 66  
                 } Maria 65 66 76  
                 } Mary 67 68  
                 } Matthew 66 68  
                 } Nicholas 65 67  
                 } Richard 64 65 67  
                 } Robert 65 66 67  
                 } Samuel 64 65 66 68  
                 } Sarah 65 66 67 68  
                 } Sylvester 65 68  
                 } Thamar 65 68  
                 } Thomas 64 65 66  
                 } 67 68 76  
                 } Thomas T. 64  
                 } William 64 65 67  
 Cramfyelde, Peter 263  
 Cramm, *see* Cram  
 Cramme, *see* Cram  
 Crampton, Margaret 374  
         Richard 374  
 Crane, Abigail 232 287  
         Albert xxi

Crane | Ann 227  
*conf'd* | Ann Eliza 320  
 Elisha 320 321  
 Lemuel 316  
 Lucretia 176 292  
 Maria Savage 30  
 Nancy 316  
 Ralph 316  
 Rhoda 228  
 Thomas C. 30  
 Zebulun 227 228 **232**  
 Cranford | Joanna 327  
 Crauford | Joseph 327  
 Crapo, William Wallace **208**  
 Crauford, *see* Cranford  
 Crawford, Anna C. 97  
 Joanna 98  
 William 97  
 Crehore, Edward 321  
 Samuel 317 319 **321**  
 Cressie, John 190  
 Jonathan 190  
 Mary 190  
 Michael 190  
 Cressall, Anne 264  
 Henry 264  
 John 264 271  
 Sarah 264 271  
 Thomas 264  
 Crew, Peilam 73  
 Crewse, John 49 50  
 Crisp | ——— 77  
 Crispe | Frederick Arthur **xxx**  
 Crittenden, John Jordan **112**  
 Crocheman, *see* Cushman  
 Crocker, Annie Bliss lxvi  
 Cornelius lxvi  
 Courtenay lxvi  
 George Glover xlii lxv  
 lxvi  
 Job lxvi  
 Josiah lxvi  
 Lyneham lxvi  
 Margaret lxvi  
 Muriel lxvi  
 Rebecca 23  
 Samuel lxvi  
 Sarah Kidder lxv  
 Uriel lxv lxvi  
 Uriel H. lxvi  
 William lxv lxvi  
 Crockett, Lewis H. 203  
 Mercy 203  
 Croft | John 74  
 Crofte | Margaret 351 362  
 Croftes | 363  
 Robert 351 352 363  
 Thomas 351  
 Cromwell | Ann 178  
 Cromlom | Argentine 68  
 Giles 68  
 Philip 196  
 Thomas 178  
 Croochiman, *see* Cushman  
 Crosby, Anna Maria 145  
 Cyrus 106  
 Jeannette 106  
 Joseph 106  
 Sarah Ann 106  
 William George 144  
 Cross, Alice 157  
 Anna 201  
 Eliza 101  
 Elizabeth 201 202  
 Emma Asenath 205  
 George M. 101  
 Joseph 101  
 Lucy R. H. 157  
 Martha 202  
 Mary 202  
 Miriam 144  
 Ralph 144  
 Robert 201 202  
 Roselle Theodore **xxxi**  
 205

Cross | Sarah 144  
*conf'd* | Stephen 202  
 Susannah 205  
 Theodore 205  
 Crossman | James 216  
 Crossmans | Sarah 216  
 Crouch, William 225  
 Crowell, Annie Victoria **xxxv**  
 Cubbon, W. 357  
 Cuchiman, *see* Cushman  
 Cuchman, *see* Cushman  
 Cuddon, Robert 148  
 Culley, Letitia 256  
 Cummings, ——— 160  
 Ann S. 160  
 Elizabeth 199  
 Grace Elizabeth  
 160 333  
 Jonathan 160  
 Ralph 199  
 Cunningham, Henry Win-  
 chester xlvii  
 Margaret 242  
 Robert 242  
 Thomas 239  
 Currier, Armina J. 333  
 Edwin Martin **xxxi**  
 Curtis | Lucy 26  
 Curtiss | Mary J. 204  
 Cushman, *see* Cushman  
 Cushing, Maria B. 98  
 Mary 99  
 Matthew 211  
 Sarah Winslow 145  
 Thomas 185  
 William 99  
 William Erastus  
 xxxiv  
 Cushman | ——— 184  
 Couchman | Alice 182 184  
 Cowchman | Christopher  
 182  
 Cowchman | Elinor 182 184  
 Croochiman | 188  
 Ellen 182 183  
 Cuchman | Gervais 188  
 Cushman | Goddeley 184  
 Cutchiman | Henry 182 184  
 Cutchman | Joan 181 182  
 184  
 John 181 182  
 184  
 Margaret 182  
 184  
 Mary 183 185  
 Richard 182  
 Robert 182 183  
 184 185  
 Sarah 183 185  
 Sylvester 182  
 183 184  
 Thomas 182  
 183 184 185  
 Cutler, Frederick Morse **xxiv**  
 Cutter, William Richard xxi  
 xlii liv  
 Dabney, Charles W. 30  
 Daggett, *see* Doggett  
 Dakyn, Frazer 259  
 Madeleine White 259  
 Maria 259  
 Percy B. 259  
 Dales, Mary 69  
 Dalton | Abigail 100  
 Dalton | Asa xlii lvii 100  
 Benjamin F. 100  
 Caroline 100  
 Dorothy 72  
 Edith Leverett lviii  
 Helen M. 100  
 Joseph 100  
 Maria 100  
 Mary 100  
 Mary Ann lvii

Dalton | Mary Leverett lviii  
*conf'd* | Philemon lvii 72  
 Ruth 82 371 372 373  
 Samuel lvii 100  
 Timothy 82 371 373  
 William 100  
 William Tristram  
 100  
 Daly, Edward Hamilton 114  
 Dame, Anna 249  
 Hannah Boody 249  
 Hunking 249  
 Nancy E. 204  
 William H. 204  
 Dane, Annis 272  
 John 272  
 Daney, John 180  
 Daniels | Abby Jane lxix  
 Daniel | Edward 284  
 George Washington  
 lxix  
 Hannah 223  
 Howard Bigelow  
 lxix  
 Isabella lxix  
 Jacob 252  
 John M. 223  
 Josephus 385  
 Mary lxix 252  
 Nathan Hagar xliii  
 lxix  
 Richard lxix  
 Samuel lxix  
 Susannah lxix  
 Darbee, *see* Derby  
 Darby, *see* Derby  
 Darling, Benjamin 172  
 John 287  
 Joseph 173  
 Mary 172  
 Rachel 173  
 Darnelle, Lorenda 150  
 Darrah, ——— 331  
 Nellie 331  
 Darrow, Abigail Ferguson 309  
 Charles Smith 309  
 Cornelia Rodman 309  
 Darter, Richard 91  
 Davenport | Benajah 221  
 Davenport | Catherine 120  
 Devemport | 306  
 Daniel 235  
 Dorcas 219  
 Ebenezer 222  
 Edward 236  
 Eliaba 216 218  
 316 317 320  
 Elizabeth 315  
 Ephraim 230  
 Esther 216 237  
 George 218  
 George Howe  
 xxxiv  
 Hannah 218 318  
 Hannah Beals  
 317  
 Henrietta 320  
 Humphrey 180  
 Isaac 218 219  
 220 221 222  
 224 227 229  
 230 232 234  
 235 237 317  
 Isaac How 220  
 James 219 224  
 317 319 321  
 Jason 238  
 John 219 234  
 235  
 Jonathan 224  
 225  
 Joseph 219 224  
 235 236 238  
 310 318  
 Josiah 218

- Davenport } Lydia 221 316  
 cont'd } Mary 225 227  
           231  
           Mary May 306  
           Patience 313  
           Philip 224  
           Polly 316  
           Rachel 227  
           Ruth 221  
           Samuel 222 315  
           316 318  
           Sarah 229 319  
           Stephen 310  
           Thomas 231
- David, Elizabeth 251
- Davis } — Mr. 239  
 Davies } — Widow 190  
 Davyes } Abigail 171 176 177  
           287 293  
           Ann 235  
           Beaten 57 58  
           Benjamin 287  
           Daisy 255  
           Ebenezer 376  
           Edward Livingston  
           xlv lvi  
           Eleanor 376  
           Elijah 216 222 223  
           224 227 229 231 233  
           235  
           Eliza Frothingham  
           lvi  
           Elizabeth 96 175 287  
           230 376  
           Emeline Coit 255  
           Emma Jane 249  
           Ethel Gates xxxiv  
           Frances Virginia 126  
           George R. 203  
           George Whitefield  
           384  
           Hannah 173 175 233  
           375  
           Hannah Gardner lvi  
           Hattie F. 203  
           Isaac lvi  
           Jabez 287  
           James 175 289 375  
           Jane 222 223  
           Jehiel 376  
           John 220 224 227 229  
           376  
           Joseph 175 287 289  
           376  
           Lavina 249  
           Livingston lvi  
           Lois 227  
           Lydia 233  
           Lydia Adams 235  
           Maria Louisa lvi  
           Martha 231  
           Mary 229 376  
           Mary Ann 254  
           Mary Elizabeth 19  
           Mary Holman lvi  
           Mary Huckins 255  
           Mary Jane 155  
           Moses 220 232 233  
           249  
           Nancy 249  
           Nathaniel 224  
           Paul 230 233 235 236  
           Phebe 376  
           Rachel 289  
           Rebecca 232 249 287  
           Samuel 173 233  
           Sarah 227 249  
           Sarah Allen 254  
           Sarah Ball 255  
           Theresa lvi  
           Thomas 229  
           Thomas C. (Mrs.) 382  
           Walter A. 305  
           Waters Smith 254  
           William G. 254
- Davis } Zacheus 236  
 cont'd } Zebulon 249
- Davison, F. B. 208
- Davol, Edwin Russell xxxi 384
- Davyes, see Davis
- Dawes, William 207
- Dawnaby, William 74
- Dawson, Katharine 66  
           Mary J. 256
- Day, Addison Lyman xxx  
           Deborah 248  
           George P. 248  
           Isaiah 248  
           John 226  
           Sarah P. 248
- Dean } Charles 23  
 Deane } Charles H. 211  
 Deans } Hannah 21  
           John Ward 9  
           Thomas 180
- Dearborn } — 71  
 Dearbarn } — Goody  
 Dearbarne } 72  
           Agnes 68 70  
           71, see also  
           Anne  
           Alice 69  
           Anne 69 70,  
           see also Agnes  
           Barbara 69  
           Dorcas 70 71  
           Dorothy 70 72  
           Elizabeth 72  
           Ellen 70  
           Ellen A. 203  
           Esther 72  
           Frances 69 70  
           George 70 71  
           George Van  
           Ness xxxi  
           Godfrey 69 70  
           71 72  
           Hannah 71 72  
           Harry 68  
           Helen 69 70 71  
           Helena 70  
           Henry 69 70 71  
           72  
           Isabel 70  
           Jane 70 71  
           Janet 68 71  
           Jeremiah Wad-  
           leigh 96  
           Joan 70 71  
           John 68 69 70  
           71 72  
           Joseph S. 137  
           Katharine 69  
           70 71  
           Lucia 70  
           Lucy 71  
           Mabel 69  
           Margaret 69  
           Marian 97  
           Mary 69 72  
           Michael 68 70  
           71  
           Richard 69 70  
           Sarah 69 70 72  
           Sheffield 70 71  
           Stephen 69  
           Susan 70 71  
           Susannah 70 71  
           Thomas 68 69  
           70 71 72  
           Thomasine 69  
           70  
           William 68 69  
           70 71
- De Beaujeu, see Beaujeu
- De Belknap, see Belknap
- De Bretherton, see Bretherton
- De Burscough, see Burscough
- Dedham, Isabel 148
- De Duxbury, see Duxbury
- Deerborne, see Dearborn
- Deerbrane, see Dearborn
- Deering, Charles xxi  
           Henry v x
- De Fenwycke, see Fenwycke
- De Foucade, see Foucade
- De Haydock, see Haydock
- De Ince, see Ince
- Delano, Amy 106  
           Elizabeth 106  
           Jethro 106  
           Peleg 163 380  
           Ruby 163 380  
           Sarah 163
- Delen, Solomon 180
- Del Lee, see Lee
- Deluce } Francis 230 231 233  
 Duluce } 235 236  
           John 235  
           Mary 230  
           Nancy 230  
           Ruth 233  
           Thomas 236
- Deming, William Charles xxxiv
- De Monts, see Monts
- Dempster, John 202
- Dennis } Florence Ruth 118
- Dennys } John Sir 323
- DeNormandie, James xiv xx  
           xlv
- Dennett, Daniel 254  
           Frances K. 254  
           Sarah F. 254
- Depew, Susan Mary 255
- Derborn, see Dearborn
- Derby, — Countess 357  
           Stanley, Edward Earl of  
           353  
           Stanley, Thomas Earl  
           of 351
- Derby } David 108  
 Darbee } Edward 107 108  
 Darby } George 7  
           Jane 107 108  
           Jonathan 108  
           Levi 110  
           Rebecca 108  
           Robert Melville xxxi  
           110  
           Rufus Clarke xxxi  
           Ruth 107 108  
           Samuel 108  
           Samuel Carroll xxxi  
           Sarah 108
- Derebarne, see Dearborn
- De Renne, Mary 18  
           Wimberley Jones  
           18
- De Sibour, see Sibour
- De Standish, see Standish
- Desteyne, William 49
- Detrick, Benjamin J. 150  
           Daniel 150  
           Hester Ann 150  
           Jessie Florence 150
- Devemport, see Davenport
- Dewey, Thomas 205  
           Walter Edward xxxi  
           205
- Dexter, Franklin Bowditch 386  
           Samuel 22  
           Thomas 195
- Dacey } James L. 258  
 Dicy } Martha J. 258  
           Mary 156 157  
           Olive 258
- Dickenson, see Dickinson
- Dickerson, Benjamin 235  
           Rebecca Leeds 235
- Dickinson } Harriet C. 303  
 Dickenson } Moses 176  
           William 179
- Dickson, see Dixon
- Dicy, see Dacey



Dier, *see* Dyer  
 Diers, *see* Dyer  
 Dinanock, Eliza 94  
 Dinick, Saldie Ione 119  
 Dinca, Abigail 377  
 Dismar, David 376  
 Hannah 173 236 232  
 376 377  
 Jane 236 376  
 Jonathan 171 232 377  
 Moses 170 173 176 236  
 239 232 376 377  
 Sarah 230 376  
 Dinadeall, Thomas 179  
 Dinamoer, Samuel 39 40 41  
 Dismor, Martha 202  
 William 202  
 Disborn, Robert 74  
 Dismor, *see* Dinamoer  
 Divoll, Clara Ella 126  
 Mary Maria 125  
 Dix, Edward 211  
 Dixon, Elizabeth 239  
 Dickson, Margaret 256  
 Dobson, Clara Baxter xxxiv  
 Louisa 157  
 Dodge, George H. 37  
 Doge, Ida Emma 125  
 Inez Frances 125  
 Mary A. 161  
 Samuel Worcester  
 125  
 Doggett, Jacob 205  
 Daggett, Leonard M. 385  
 Lydia 205  
 Samuel Bradlee vi  
 Dolbier, Benjamin 218  
 Dolbeer, Edmund 227  
 John 218 227  
 Dolloff, Abigail 157  
 Dolton, *see* Dalton  
 Donald, Elijah Winchester 211  
 Donnelly, George Joseph xxx  
 Dorothy, Gipson 256  
 John M. 256  
 Olive Ann 256  
 Rachel 256  
 Dorsey, Ethel Roxana 162  
 Hannah 162  
 James 162  
 Joseph 162  
 Doty, Laura A. 158  
 S. 107  
 Sarah Mehitable 107  
 Doucet, *see* Dowsett  
 Douglas, Cornelius 169 246  
 Douglass, Lydia 169 246  
 Phebe 246  
 Dourtes, John 49  
 Douse, *see* Dowse  
 Dow, Comfort 151  
 Cynthia 243  
 Dorothy 156  
 George Francis x  
 Hannah 163 164  
 Huldah 163  
 J. French 97  
 John 164  
 Jonathan 156 157 163  
 Joseph 82 260  
 Lydia 168 243  
 Martha 382  
 Mary 156 157 243  
 Mary Ann 169  
 Mary J. 97  
 Melinda 156  
 Moses 163 164  
 Paul 243  
 Peter 159  
 Samuel P. 44  
 Sarah H. 159  
 Zilpah 164

Downes, Abigail 139  
 Down, Benjamin 34 138  
 139  
 Downe, Betsey 44  
 Chauncey 171 292  
 David 174 177 294  
 E. H. 131 140  
 Effa A. 135  
 Eliza 33 45  
 Elizabeth 139 171  
 174  
 Ellen 45  
 Ephraim H. 45 133  
 137  
 Ephraim M. 131  
 Frederick P. 135  
 Henry 34  
 Huldah M. 128 135  
 John Bragg 34 38 45  
 127 131 132 133  
 136 139  
 John O. 45 137 140  
 John R. 135  
 Levi 280  
 Levi W. 45  
 Martha O. 45  
 Mary 294  
 Mary E. 45  
 Nathaniel 171 289  
 Oliver 131  
 Robert M. 128 135  
 138 141  
 Sarah 217  
 Sarah A. 45  
 Seth 171 291  
 William 38 131 137  
 141  
 William C. 139  
 William Ephraim  
 Daniels xxxiv  
 Zillah 230  
 Dowse, Abigail E. 258  
 Douse, Catherine 258  
 George M. 258  
 Lewis L. 258  
 William Bradford  
 Homer xxx  
 Dowsett, Edward 191 192  
 Doucet, 194 197  
 Elizabeth 193 197  
 Frances 192 194  
 D'Oyley, *see* Oyley d  
 Drake, Samuel Gardner xlv  
 Draper, Amos G. (Mrs.) xxxiv  
 Drew, Anne 292  
 Annie 99  
 Eliza 252  
 John 171 176 290 292  
 Mary 176 290  
 Driggs, Samuel 239  
 Drury, Christian 67  
 Theophilus 64 67 69  
 Dubois, Charles B. 332  
 Eva M. 332  
 James Frank 332  
 Mary Ellen 332  
 Duckensfield, William 81  
 Dudley, Albertus T. xxxi  
 Emily E. 246  
 Eunice 246  
 Henry 246  
 John 246  
 Susan Ida xxxiv  
 Winthrop H. 40  
 Duluce, *see* Deluce  
 Dunbar, Elizabeth 277  
 Dunber, John 277 278  
 Lucina 282  
 Dunn, Alice V. 331  
 Annie M. 331  
 Eva B. 331  
 Frederic W. 331  
 Frederick 331  
 Jane P. 331

Dunn, Kate Hunter xxxiv  
 conf'd Mary Ann 331  
 Melvina Augusta 331  
 William 331  
 Dupee, Benjamin 219  
 Catherine 96  
 Catherine A. 96  
 Esther 219  
 William 96  
 Durang, Charles 28  
 Durgin, Dorcas 93  
 Durning-Lawrence, Edith Jane  
 Lady 304  
 Durrell, Harold Clarke xxx  
 Helen Burroughs  
 xxxiv  
 Dussault, John H. 207  
 Dustin, Charlotte 329  
 Harriet 329  
 Jonathan 329  
 Duteh, Mary 93 94  
 Dutton, Henrietta Mildred 122  
 Duxbury, Henry de 346  
 Dwight, Richard Henry Wins-  
 low vi xxx  
 Timothy 170  
 Dyer, Cornelius Numan 219  
 Dier, Elizabeth 143  
 Diers, John 320  
 Dyar, Mary 219  
 William 57 83  
 Dykon, Thomas 149  
 Earwaker, — 340 346 360  
 361  
 Eastman, — Mr. 38  
 Emily M. 281  
 Esther 94  
 Harmon B. 281  
 Mehitable 97  
 Oliver D. 41 42 134  
 Sarah 157  
 Eaton, Abigail 330  
 Ann 319  
 Arthur Wentworth  
 Hamilton xxx 101  
 110  
 Ebenezer 318  
 Elisha 330  
 Flora B. 330  
 Florence T. xxxi  
 Herbert L. 330  
 John 317 330  
 Lotta J. 330  
 Mary 152  
 O. 44  
 Payson 317 318 319  
 Phebe 151  
 Rhoda A. 330  
 Sarah Maria lxx  
 Worcester lxx  
 Eddy, Elizabeth 275  
 Jean 275  
 John 275  
 Robert Henry xv xix  
 208  
 Edgerly, Rebecca Mary 96  
 Edison, Thomas Alva 308  
 Edmunds, John xxxiv  
 Edson, Mary 158  
 Edwards, Alice 266 271  
 Edwardes, Esther Ann 332  
 Joseph Plimsoil  
 xxxi  
 Leona M. 332  
 Lillian E. 332  
 Mary 258  
 Mercer 332  
 Mertie E. 332  
 Sarah Lestina 332  
 Thomas 52  
 Thomas H. 332  
 Thomas W. 332  
 William 266  
 Wright W. 332

# Index of Persons

XCV

- Edyngton, *see* Iddenden  
Egan, John 239  
Elderkin, Abigail 144  
    Obadiah 144  
Eldridge, William Henry xxx  
Eliot } — Mr. 294  
Eliet } Abial lix  
Elliot } Anna lx  
    Bennett lix  
    Charles William 12  
    Ella Florence 108  
    Ellen lx  
    Ellsworth xlv lix lx  
    Grace lx  
    James Henderson  
    384  
    John lix lx 103  
    Joseph lix  
    Laura lx  
    Lizzie xxxv  
    Lucy lix  
    Samuel Atkins 305  
    Timothy lix  
    Wyllis lix  
Ellis, Jesse 316  
Ellison, Frank D. (Mrs.) llii  
    Hattie F. 203  
Ellmes, Catherine 63  
    Rodolphus 63  
Elmer, Edward 211  
Elwarde, Walter 68  
Elwell, Levi Henry xxx 208  
Embree, Florence 118  
    George Hoffman 118  
Emmerton, James Arthur 4 8  
Emsen, Edward 73  
Endicott, William xxx  
Englishe, Humphrey 49  
Eno, Joel Nelson 198 334  
Ensign, Charles Sidney v vii x  
    xxx 300  
Erysshe, William 149  
Estabrook, Mary Holman lvi  
Esterby, George 79  
Estes, Anna 243  
    Eva B. 161  
    Frank G. 161  
    Hannah 243  
    John 243  
    Mary E. 161  
    Phebe 248  
    Sarah P. 248  
    Simeon 243  
    Thomas 248  
    William H. 161  
Etter, Barbara 150  
    George 150  
    Magdalene 150  
Eustia, William Tracy xv xlvii  
Evans, Anne 222  
    Darius B. 155  
    Elizabeth 231  
    Emma F. 155  
    Hannah 235  
    John 219 220 222  
    Marah 216  
    Mersey 274  
    Peter 274  
    Silence 220  
    Thomas 231 235  
    Viola V. 155  
Everett } Abigail 153  
Everet } Caroline Elizabeth  
    109  
    Charles 317  
    Clara Norena 158  
    Ebenezer 234 319  
    Edna 158  
    Elizabeth 318  
    Gladys Julia 158  
    Henry Arthur 158  
    Henry C. 158  
    James 311 314  
    James C. 158  
    Joanna Bird 312  
Everett } Joseph Caswell 100  
    *cont'd* } Lionel R. 158  
    Maria 158  
    Marie Collins 158  
    Mary 100  
    Moses 215 236 237  
    311 312 314 317  
    318 319 321  
    Susannah 234  
    Thomas 321  
Everill, James 78  
Everin, Thomas 74  
    William 74  
Evernden } Elinor 184  
Evrenden } Elizabeth 187  
    Ellen 182 183  
    Emmanuel 182  
    183 184  
    Joseph 182  
    Stephen 183 184  
    Sylvester 183 184  
    William 187  
Every, *see* Avery  
Evrenden, *see* Evernden  
Ewen, — Widow 181  
Ewer, Charles xlv lxxx  
Faden, Matthew 173  
Fairbanks, Frederick C. 116  
Fairbrother, Abigail 169  
    Isaac 169  
    Margaret 169  
Fairchild, Walter 202  
Fairn } Anne 234  
Fairns } Daniel 232 234  
    Dorcas 232  
Fales, Annie Augusta 252  
    Jane 252  
    Jesse 252  
    Oscar W. 252  
Fanton, John 175  
    Mary 175  
Farmer, Abigail 151  
    Arthur W. 151  
    Levi 151  
    Mary Susan 151  
Farnham, Olive 19  
Farnsworth, Abby Jane lxix  
    Anna lxix  
    Jesse Edson lxix  
Farr, Abigail 245  
    Eliza 245  
    George 109  
    Noah 245  
    Thomas 109  
Farrar } — Dr. 339  
Farrer } Mary Bradley xxxiv  
Farrington, — Miss 96  
    Edmund 195  
Farwell, Maria 259  
Fasset, Amos 144  
    Betty 143  
    Lydia 144  
Faucit, Helen lix lv  
    John Savile lv  
Faunce, Jane 261  
Faxon, Frederick Winthrop  
    xxx  
Fay, Elizabeth 205  
    William 205  
Feamster, C. N. 112  
Fearey, Thomas Healey xxxi  
    112  
Felch } Ann 98  
Felch } Claribel 154  
    Elizabeth 150  
    Henry H. 154  
    Kate A. 154  
    Lydia L. 127  
    Robert 150  
    Sarah 150  
    W. Farrand 306  
Fellows } Charles Sumner xxx  
Fellowes } Louise M. 151  
Felch, *see* Felch  
Felpson, *see* Phillips  
Fenna, *see* Fenno  
Fennell, James 28  
Fenner, Anne 266  
    Dorothy 266  
    Thomas 266  
Fenno } Andrew 321  
Fenna } Enoch 314 316 321  
    Isaac 320  
    Jeremiah 314  
    Lucy 320  
    Maria 316  
    Meriah, *see* Maria  
Fenton, Abigail 338  
    Emily M. 338  
    Roderick 338  
Fenwycke, Robert de 383  
Ferington } Elizabeth 232  
Ferinton } Mary 230  
Firinton } Patience 233  
    Sarah 230  
    Stephen 230 232  
    233 234 235  
    William 235  
Fermor-Hesketh, Thomas Sir  
    356  
Fernald, Benjamin Chandler  
    lxiv  
    Daniel lxiv  
    Ebenezer lxiv  
    Eleanor Lucretia  
    lxiv  
    Elisha lxiv  
    Hannah lxiv  
    Henry Winkley xliii  
    lxiv  
    Jonathan lxiv  
    Lavinia Lyman lxiv  
    Reginald lxiv  
    William lxiv  
Field } Ellen M. 151  
Fields } George 308  
    Grace W. 118  
    Vernon Ashley xxxiv  
Fifield, Alfreda B. 162  
    Charles Henry 162  
    Elizabeth Mary 251  
    Ethel Roxana 162  
    Freeman 161  
    Henry L. 251  
    Hortense E. 162  
    John 161  
    Mary Adelaide 251  
    Ralph F. 162  
    Roxana 161  
Phillips, *see* Phillips  
Finch } Arthur 368  
Finche } Robert 353 365  
Firinton, *see* Ferington  
Fish, Esther 143  
    John 143  
Fisher, — 98  
    Clara 97  
    Eleazer 303  
    Ellis 97  
    Frank W. 303  
    Hannah 97  
    Henry 263  
    Julia 97  
Fiske, Andrew vii  
Fitch } Thomas 326  
Fitche } William Edward 306  
Fitchew, Peter 60  
FitzGerald, Agnes lxii  
    Desmond v xxi  
    Stephen S. (Mrs.)  
    lxii  
FitzHugh, Peter 60  
Fitzpatrick, Edwin xxxdij  
Flagg, Lydia J. 203  
Flanders, Clara Dell 258  
    Frederick L. 258  
    Laura A. 255  
Fleming, Lucinda 250  
    Thomas 353





- Gardner } Hannah B. 247  
 cont'd } Jane 146  
           Jethro 166 167  
           Levi 245  
           Love 166 167  
           Lydia 166  
           Mary 167  
           Mary Ellen 152  
           Phebe 165 246 247  
           Ruth 165 167  
           Samuel 196  
           William 146 152  
 Garl, Elizabeth 255  
   Ellen 255  
   William 255  
 Garland, Asa 251  
   Eliza A. 253  
   Elizabeth 251  
   Henrietta 44  
   Joseph 253  
   Martha A. 251  
   Moses 131  
   Moses C. 133  
   Olive 253  
 Garner, Edward 326  
 Garrett, Samuel Bond xxxi  
 Garsed, Margaretta 121  
   Maud 121  
   Richard 121  
 Garvin, Ezra K. 382  
   John H. 261  
   Martha A. 261  
 Gaskyn, Edward 196  
 Gates, — 95  
 Gavet, Frances Cordelia lvi  
   Jonathan lvi  
   Joseph lvi  
   Louis Fobes lvii  
   Philippe lvi  
   Rachel Thayer lvii  
   Rebecca Oliver lvii  
   William lvi  
   William Fobes xlv lvi  
   William Richardson lvi  
 Gay, Ernest Lewis vii  
   Olive 99  
 Gee, Anna 82  
   Hazeleponi 82  
   John 82  
   Martha 82  
   Mary 81 82  
 Geer, Caroline 251  
 Generson, see Jennison  
 Gerard } Gilbert 351 363  
 Gerrard } Humphrey 74  
           Mary 74  
           Peter 352 363  
           Richard 74  
 Gerrish, John 110  
 Gervis } Francis 232  
 Gervise } John 232 233 234  
           Samuel 233  
           Stephen 234  
 Gesner, Anthon Temple xxxi  
           110  
 Gibbon } A. 67  
 Gibens } John 217  
 Gibbons } Robert 182  
 Gybbon }  
 Gibbs, Elizabeth 179  
   Henry Sir 179  
   Robert 179  
 Gibens, see Gibbon  
 Gibson } Elizabeth 95  
 Gipson } Elizabeth Alice 95  
           Hannah 95  
           James 95  
           James Gates 95  
           James M. 95  
           James Nelson 95  
           Jane 95  
           Jedediah 166  
           John xvii 166  
           Lucia 95  
           Lydia 166  
 Gibson } Mahlon B. 95  
 cont'd } Margaret 166  
           Maria 95  
           Mary 95  
           Nancy 95  
           Rosina 95  
           Sarah A. 95  
           Susannah 166  
           Victoria A. 95  
 Giddings, Franklin Henry xxxv  
 Giesler, Jennie C. 262  
 Gifford, Amy 164  
   Hannah 164 243  
   Isaiah 164 243  
   Rachel 243  
   William 164 243  
 Gilbert, see Gilburd  
 Gilbert, George Eddy xxxiv  
   John 176  
 Gilburd } Abiah 375  
 Gilbert } Abigail 172 175 288  
 Gylberd } Anne 290  
           Benjamin 173 286  
           Benoni 290  
           Deborah 175  
           Ebenezer 375  
           Elizabeth 172 173  
           286  
           Jemima 173 286 375  
           Jerome 322  
           John 173 286 375  
           Joseph 290 375  
           Josiah 286  
           Lois 290  
           Martha 375  
           Mary 172  
           Moses 175 288  
           Obadiah 172  
           Sarah 175 286 288  
           Thaddeus 175 288  
           375  
 Gildersleeve, Philip 383  
   Willard Harvey 383 384  
 Gile, Ernest Sidney xxxiv  
   Lucinda 251 252  
 Gilman, Andrew 98  
   Daniel 98  
   Hannah 98 159  
   Jane R. 98  
   Jefferson 98  
   Joseph 98  
   N. G. 33  
   Sarah 154  
 Gilmore, Evelina C. 302  
 Gilson, Mary 252  
   Melvina 330  
 Gipson, see Gibson  
 Girdler, Abigail Ingersoll 22  
 Glenn, Thomas Allen xxxi  
 Glidden, Etta H. xxxiv  
 Glines, Elizabeth 152  
   Fred E. 152  
   Mary Janet 152  
   Simon D. 152  
 Glover } — 188  
 Glovers } Abigail 217  
           Alexander 215 217  
           219 226 234 235  
           237 310 313 314  
           316 317 318  
           Ann 231  
           Benjamin 229  
           Benjamin Wood-  
           worth 237  
           Christian 188  
           Daniel Oliver 317  
           Ebenezer 237 310  
           318 320  
           Edward 229 231 234  
           236 238 312 317  
           319 321  
           Elizabeth 178 228  
           312 320  
 Glover } Enoch 223 224 225  
 cont'd } 226 228 229 231  
           233  
           Esther 310  
           Hannah 215 234 235  
           320  
           James 316  
           Jane Brewer 314  
           Jane Hill 231  
           Jemima 333  
           John lxvi  
           John Hill 222  
           Jonathan lxvi  
           Lewis 238  
           Lydia 321  
           Margaret Preston  
           319  
           Martha 333  
           Mary 219 223 225  
           236  
           Mary Eaton 313  
           Nabby 313  
           Nathaniel 221 222  
           223 224 226 227  
           229 231 311 313  
           Oliver 310  
           Rebecca 237  
           Richard 188  
           Rushe Eaton 311  
           Samuel 233 317  
           Sarah 224 316  
           Seth 333  
           Susannah 223 224  
           William 227  
 Goddard, Benjamin W. 244  
           247  
           Bethia 244  
           Charles H. 248  
           Christiana 244  
           Hannah H. 247  
           Israel 244 245 247  
           Julia xxxi  
           Lusanna 244 245 247  
           Mary 244  
           Miriam 245  
           Patience 244 248  
           Robert 244 248  
           Sarah W. 249  
           Zaccheus 245  
 Godfrey } Caroline Cobb 21  
 Godfree } Charles 21  
           Ella Langdon 21  
           Eugene Wallace 21  
           Frances Eugenia 21  
           George Edwards 21  
           Georgianna Joy 21  
           Hannah 291  
           Henry Wallace 21  
           Jemima 288  
           John 288 291  
 Godman, — Mrs. 283  
 Goff, Abigail 225  
   Ebenezer 234  
   Jesse 238  
   John 225 226 228 230 231  
   234 238 310 320  
   Joseph 228  
   Luanda 320  
   Phineas 310  
   Russell 230  
   Stephen 231  
 Gold, see Gould  
 Goiding } Arnold 59  
 Gouldin } Roger 181 268 269  
 Goulding } 270  
           Thomas 269  
 Goldthwait, Joseph A. 7  
 Gonzales, Edith 255  
   Emeline Coit 255  
   Julian Caverly 255  
   Thomas 255  
 Goodale } Abner Cheney 10 11  
 Goodell } David H. 26  
           Lucy Sanborn xxxiv  
           Mary 256

- Goodaye, Robert 89  
 Goodell, *see* Goodale  
 Goodrich } Edwin A. 109  
 Goodridge } Mehitabel lviii  
                   William 109  
 Goodsell } Abigail 295  
 Goodsel } Ann 294  
               David 294  
               Epaphras 293 295  
               Esther 293  
               Hannah 294  
               Huldah 295  
               James 293 294 295  
               Jane 293  
               John 170 172 290  
                   294 295  
               Lewis 295  
               Mary 172 294 295  
               Miriam 176 291  
               Phebe 293 295  
               Samuel 293 295  
               Sarah 290 294 295  
               Thomas 170 176  
                   291 295  
 Goodspeed, Charles Eliot vi  
 Goodwin } — Capt. 141  
 Goodwyn } Daniel 200  
               Frances 325  
               Ichabod 37  
               James 141  
               James Junius v x  
                   10 xxlvii  
               John Abbott 349  
                   350  
               Roger 325  
               William B. 383  
 Goodyear } Margaret 283  
 Goodyear } 284 285  
               Stephen 283  
 Googins, Ann 99  
               Harriet 99  
               Henry 99  
               Mary Elizabeth 99  
               Rogers 99  
 Goold, *see* Gould  
 Goram, *see* Gorham  
 Gordon } Agnes 49  
 Gordan } George Augustus xi  
               George H. 24  
 Gorges, Ferdinando 203  
 Gorham } Abigail 289  
 Goram } Hannah 292  
               James 290  
               Lockwood 171 289  
               Miriam 171 290  
               Molly 293  
 Gorton, Sophia 302  
 Goss, Abigail Symonds xxxiv  
               Albert 258  
               Ashley J. 258  
               Helen H. 258  
               Jane 258  
 Gouch, Jane 217  
               Moses 217  
 Gould } — Rev. Mr. 174  
 Gold } Aaron 171 292 377  
 Goold } Abigail 290  
               Abraham 318 320 321  
               Achsaah F. 328  
               Beulah 318  
               Charles Hiram 97  
               David 171 377  
               Elizabeth K. 97  
               Eunice 172 377  
               Isabella 97  
               James Foster 321  
               Luther 377  
               Nathan 171 177 290  
                   377  
               Onesimus 171 172  
                   377  
               Rebecca 292 377  
               Sarah 377  
               Stephen 377  
 Gould } Susannah 320  
 cont'd } William Edward xxx  
 Gouldin, *see* Golding  
 Goulding, *see* Golding  
 Gove, Helen M. 100  
               John 100  
               Lottie Elouise xxxv  
               William Henry xxxv  
 Gowall, Lydia T. 203  
               Sewall 203  
 Grace, John P. xxxi  
 Graff, Matilda Edith 30  
               William Henry 30 121  
 Grafton, Elizabeth 203  
               Nathaniel 203  
 Graham, — 42  
 Grant, Frank 206  
               Mary E. 19  
               Matthew 206  
               Ulysses Simpson 26 136  
 Granville, Abigail K. 96  
               Ann 96  
               Catherine A. 96  
               Clarissa 96  
               Elizabeth 96  
               Hannah 96  
               John V. 96  
               Joseph 96  
               Lucinda 96  
               Maria 96  
               Mary 96  
               Mary A. 96  
               Olive J. 96  
               Oren H. 96  
               Samuel 96  
               Sophronia A. 96  
               Stephen 96  
               Thomas C. 96  
 Graves, Mary H. xxvii  
 Gray } Andrew 74 76  
 Grey } Anne 148  
               Elizabeth 76  
               Eunice 299  
               George 303  
               Hannah 299  
               Jacob 171 173 288 289  
                   299  
               James 175 299 303  
               John 287 289 291 299  
                   303  
               Joshua 384  
               Levi L. 204  
               Lucy 204  
               Martha 303  
               Mary 299  
               Naomi 288  
               Nathaniel 289 299  
               Nehemiah 293  
               Rebecca 299  
               Sarah 175 289 292 293  
                   299  
               Seth 292  
               Sibyl 148  
               Thomas 148  
 Greely, Adolphus Washington  
               xxxiii  
               Joseph 165  
               Miriam 165  
               Susannah 165  
 Green } Anne 61 172  
 Greene } Charles 125  
 Grene } Clarence Whitman  
               125  
               Clarissa D. 94  
               Cynthia Henrietta  
                   lxiii  
               David Sands lxiii  
               Edward 61  
               Elizabeth 60  
               Elizabeth Thacher  
                   125  
               Guy Wentworth 125  
               Harriet E. lxiv  
               Hester 57 61  
               Isaiah lxiii  
 Green } James xxxi  
 cont'd } Jennie Adella 125  
               John 172 174 178 322  
               Mary 61 lxiii  
               Mary Maria 125  
               Rebecca 61  
               Roger 60 61  
               Samuel Abbott xxx  
                   xxxvi  
               Simeon 125  
               Susan 70 71  
               Susan Elizabeth 125  
               William 60  
 Greenlaw, William Prescott v  
               vi vii x xxiv xxx  
               xlvi 300 341  
               William Prescott  
                   (Mrs.) liii  
 Greenleaf } Charles lix  
 Greenleaf } Ebenezer 222  
               Electa lix  
               Florence Dell 151  
               Hannah J. 151  
               Hiram 151  
               Jane Maria lix  
               Martha A. 151  
               Mary 3  
               Mary C. 41  
               Mary Susan 151  
               Samuel 151  
 Greenough } Follett L. xxxi  
 Greeno } William 181  
 Greenwood, Ira 95  
               Isaac John xlvii  
               Hezekiah 95  
               Mary 95  
               Nancy 95  
 Gregory, Betsey 106  
               Ithamar 174  
               Martha lxxii  
               Richard 202  
               Theodore 106  
               William 202  
 Grene, *see* Green  
 Grey, *see* Gray  
 Griffin } Elizabeth K.  
 Griffen } Elnathan 291  
 Griffyn } Hugh 110  
               Patience 291  
               Walter Kenneth 110  
 Griffiths, Thomas J. 386  
 Griffyn, *see* Griffin  
 Griggs, Edmund 326  
 Grigy, Henry 180  
 Groo, *see* Grow  
 Grout, John 211  
               Sylvia 211  
 Grow } Edward 19  
 Groo } Elizabeth 95  
               John 384  
               Lydia 19  
               Minerva 95  
               Olive 19  
               Wells E. 95  
 Grush, John H. 96  
               Maria 96  
 Gudgell, Andrew 257  
               Effie Estella 257  
               Louis Middleton 257  
               Margaret 257  
 Guild, Howard Redwood xxxi  
 Guilford, William Wallace xxx  
 Gunnison, Nellie A. 137  
               Sarah E. 128  
 Guydat, Anthony Sir 148  
               Mary 148  
 Guyer, Edward 179  
 Gybbon, *see* Gibbon  
 Gylberd, *see* Gilburd  
 Gyrllington, Nicholas 73  
 Habersham, Anna Wyly 18  
 Haborne, *see* Rabone  
 Haburne, *see* Rabone  
 Hackett, Frank Warren xxx 80  
                   81



- Hadley, Elizabeth E. 155  
     Josiah G. 43  
 Hadswells, Francis 92  
 Hagar, Mary lxix  
     Nathan lxix  
     William lxix  
 Haiborne, *see* Rabone  
 Haistings, *see* Hastings  
 Hale | John P. 86  
 Haile | Thomas 206  
     William 44  
 Haley | Benjamin F. 43  
 Halley | Daniel 42 127 131 132  
     133 134 140  
     Eliza A. 134  
     Ellen A. 134  
     Emma A. 134  
     Huldah M. 128  
     James 128 129 131  
     133 140  
     Josiah 134  
     Malinda 134  
     Olivia 46  
     Richard 36 37  
     Richard G. 36 37 38  
     39 40 42 133  
     Samuel 46  
     Sara Morrill xxxiv  
     Walter 134  
 Halkett, Hugh Colin Gustav  
     George, Baron  
     lxviii  
     Sarah Maria Phelps  
     lxviii  
 Hall, Abel 316  
     Ann 230  
     Ebenezer 228 230 233 235  
     236  
     Eliza 254  
     Elizabeth 228 313  
     Hannah 226 233 310 316  
     Hopestill 229 230 231 233  
     237 310 313 316  
     James 227 228 230  
     James Dudley (Mrs.) lili  
     John 230  
     Jonathan 237  
     Joseph 227  
     Leonard 73  
     Lois 236 315  
     Martha 233  
     Mary 227 231 237  
     Mary Anna xxxi  
     Paul 226 227 228 230 233  
     237  
     Pelatiah 237  
     Polly 309  
     Priscilla 234  
     Rebecca 235  
     Richard 216 237 309 311  
     313 315 317  
     Robert 143  
     Roland 237  
     Sarah 229 233 313  
     Solomon 227 229 231 233  
     234  
     Stephen 237  
     Virginia 81 203 305  
     William 317  
     William Franklin xli  
 Hallett, Frank Thurston xxiv  
 Halley, *see* Haley  
 Halsall | Henry Sir 352 363  
 Halsall |  
 Ham, Stephen 382  
 Hamblen, *see* Hamlin  
 Hamblin, *see* Hamlin  
 Hamilton, J. G. de Roulhac 209  
 Hamlin | Charles 248  
 Hamblen | Content 248  
 Hamblin | Harriet 248  
 Hamlyn | James 211  
     Philip 49  
 Hammel, Dorothea 333  
 Hammond | Clarissa 106  
 Hammon | Daniel 317  
 Hamon | Joan 188  
 Hamond | John 188  
     Lucy 317  
     Mary 168  
     Otis Grant viii xiv  
     Phineas 317  
     Richard 264  
     Thomas 106  
     William 323  
 Hanaford, Benjamin 150  
     Frances 150  
     Mary Elizabeth  
     xxxv  
     Nancy 152  
     Peter 152  
     Rachel Jane 152  
     161  
     Sarah 150  
 Hancock, Charles 253  
     Margaret 258  
     Mary 258  
 Handy, John 136  
 Hanson, Abigail 168 169  
     Caleb 166 168 250  
     Catherine F. 248  
     Elizabeth 166  
     Emma 250  
     Hannah 248 252  
     Isaac 169  
     John 353 366  
     Joseph M. 248  
     Judith 166 168  
     Mary 166 169  
     Mary Ann 26  
     Moses 166  
     Nellie B. 250  
     Robert 166  
     Susan E. 155  
     Tobias 248  
 Hansume, Martin 64  
 Haraden, John 383  
     Lucy 383  
     Susannah 383  
 Harbett, *see* Herbert  
 Hardon, Henry Winthrop 93  
     150 249 328  
 Hardy, Richard 79  
 Hardyng, John 263  
 Harkwod | Goddeley 181  
 Harkwod | 184  
 Harkwod | John 182  
     Simon 181 182  
     184  
 Harmon, Israel xxxi  
     Lois Hukins 93  
     Maria 93  
     Maria I. 93  
     Sarah H. 93  
     William 93  
 Harney, Mary 124  
 Harreys, *see* Harris  
 Harrie, *see* Harris  
 Harries, *see* Harris  
 Harrington | James 319  
 Herrington | Lucretia 317  
     Samuel 314 317  
     319 320  
     Sarah 320  
     Susannah 314  
 Harris | Agnes 48 52 53 54  
 Harreys | Ann 47  
 Harrie | Anne 53 54  
 Harries | Annis 52  
 Harreys | Arthur 47 49 51 52  
 Harrys | 53 54  
     Christopher 54  
     Edmund 51 54  
     Edward 47 48 51 52  
     53 54  
     Edward Sir 47 51 54  
     Elizabeth 52 53 54  
     Elizabeth Lady 54  
     Giles 48 49 52 54  
 Harris | Harding 301  
 cont'd | Henry Lucius xxxi  
     Honor 52 54  
     Hugh Sir 54  
     John 51 53  
     Mary lxv  
     Philippa 47 52  
     Susan 47 52 54  
     Susannah 49 52  
     Tamsine 52  
     Thaddeus Mason  
     215  
     Thomas 47 48 51 52  
     53 54  
     Thomas Sir 51 53 54  
     Walter 47 52  
     William 52 54 82  
 Harrison, Benjamin 25  
     Joan 70 71  
     John 263  
 Harreys, *see* Harris  
 Harrys, *see* Harris  
 Harsh, Emeline 331  
     Jane 331  
     Parker 331  
 Hart, Levi 144  
 Harvard, John 3 10 11 12 13 15  
     206  
     Katharine 12 14 15  
     Robert 12 14 15  
 Harvey | Elizabeth Mary 251  
 Harvie | Helen lxv  
     Martha 171  
     William 47  
 Harwood, Harry Adams xxxiv  
     Watson Herbert  
     xxx  
 Haskell, Sarah Kidder lxv  
     Susan Prentiss lxvi  
     William lxvi  
 Haskins, Davis Greene xvii  
     Frederick Chandler  
     xxxiv  
 Hasleman, Marion 182  
 Hassam, John Tyler 9 10  
 Hastings | Anne 70  
 Haistings | John 70  
     Mary Elizabeth  
     203  
     Mary J. 160  
     William 73  
     William Nye 203  
 Hatch, Albert R. 34  
     Anice Jeannette 257  
     Chauncey 256 257  
     Matilda Jane 256 257  
 Hathorne | John 195  
 Hawthorne | Nathaniel 5 6 8  
     William xv  
 Haviland, John De S. 209  
 Hawes | Abigail 307  
 Haws | Betsey 309  
     Caleb 315  
     Daniel 307  
     Edward 307  
     G. E. 114  
     Harriet Jenkins xxxiv  
     John 236  
     Joseph 230 232 233  
     235 236 309 312  
     314 315  
     Josiah 307  
     Levi 307  
     Matilda 314  
     Pamela 307  
     Phineas 312  
     Sarah 230 232  
     William 235  
 Hawkes | Abigail 243  
 Hawks | Adam 195  
     Bethia 244  
     Esther 243  
     Hannah 166 168  
     244 275  
     Isaac 243

## Index of Persons

- Hawkes | John B. 244  
cont'd | Lemuel 243  
Mersey 166  
Nathaniel 166  
Hawkins, Dudley 97  
Elizabeth 178  
Elizabeth Jane 161  
Francis 97  
Hosea F. 97  
John Parker xxxi  
110  
Mary 97  
Melvina 97  
Sarah Ann Baker 97  
Sophronia 97  
Thomas 178  
Hawks, see Hawkes  
Hawley, Harry 255  
John Henry 255  
Sarah 255  
Sarah Ball 255  
Hawood, see Hayward  
Haws, see Hawes  
Hawthorne, see Hathorne  
Hay, Adelaide 27  
Agnes 70 71  
John 27  
Marguerite 27  
Haydock, Robert de 346  
Hayes | — 138  
Hayes | Bartlett Harding  
xxx  
David 382  
Edward M. 8  
Eliza 252  
Elizabeth 251  
Emma E. 252  
George 56 252  
James L. 203  
Lydia J. 203  
Lyman Simpson  
xxx  
Susannah 250  
Hayford, Elmina 329  
Frank Leslie xxxi  
Haylocks, Thomas 325  
Haynes, Alberto Frederick  
xxxvi  
Judith 143  
Hayt, Lewis 26  
Hayward | Catherine 120  
Hawood | Catherine Dav-  
enport 120  
George 325  
John 60  
Joseph Henshaw  
120  
Lemuel 120  
Mary 60  
Head, Annie Sanford xxx lili  
Heath, Anne 260  
Benjamin C. 249  
Benjamin M. 249  
Hannah 151 154  
Isaac 330 331  
Judith E. 331  
Lavina 249  
Mary 330  
Rachel 249  
Rhoda 330 331  
Tamar 330  
Heaton | Elizabeth 78 386  
Heiton | Nathaniel 78 386  
William 354 367  
Hayes, see Hayes  
Heckelton | — Widow 315  
Heckelton | Polly 315  
Hedge, Margery 149  
Heeley, Laura C. B. xxxiv  
Heintz, Margaret 257  
Paul 257  
Peter 257  
Rose Belle 257  
Heiton, see Heaton  
Hekelton, see Heckelton  
Helme, James 301  
Judah 301  
Helmshausen, Adella 384  
Henry Charles  
Frederick  
384  
Helps, Arthur Sir Iv  
Hemenway, Asenath 100  
Henderson, Andrew P. 252  
Eliza 252  
Ellen 204  
Mercy 203  
Plummer 252  
Hendrix, Eliza A. 94  
Hendry, Agnes 148  
Robert 148  
Hengscot, Anna 53  
Tristram 53  
Herberd, John 149  
Herbert | — 283  
Harbett | Abigail 283  
Hope 283 284  
James 330  
Lucinda 330  
Lucy 330  
Herkewod, see Harkwood  
Herkwod, see Harkwood  
Hernance, — Dr. 106  
Susan 106  
Herrick, Ephraim 202  
Mary 202  
Herrington, see Harrington  
Hersey, George Milbank xxi  
Herynden, John 186  
Hesketh, Margaret 354 367  
Robert 354 367  
Thomas 352 363  
William 352 353 365  
Hicks, George 326  
Lewis Wilder vi xxx  
Hidden, Elizabeth 98  
Hide, see Hyde  
Hieflner, Elizabeth 255  
Higgins, Ann 99  
Ann Wilson 99  
Phebe 172  
Richard H. 99  
Sarah 99 254  
Theophilus 99  
Hileman, Ella B. 159  
Frances E. 159  
Hill | Abigail 174 286 287  
Hilles | 307 378  
Hills | Alice Laura 214  
Andrew Neal 253  
Anne 378  
Carrie Frances 214  
Carrie Louisa 214  
Charles Thomas 257  
Cornelia Rodman 309  
David 174  
Don Gleason 211 212  
213 214  
Ebenezer 292  
Eliza C. 257  
Elizabeth 378  
Esther 293  
Frank 331  
George 211 214 307  
Hannah Abigail 253  
Helen Florence 214  
Jabez 307  
Joel 307 308  
Joseph 170 174 287 307  
Joshua 331  
Mabel 292  
Maria Louisa 214  
Martha R. 331  
Martha E. 257  
Mary 172 257 286 378  
Moses 177 293  
Nancy Clarissa 257  
Patience 330  
Rowland lxvii  
Samuel 211 307  
Hill | Samuel M. 257  
cont'd | Sarah 253  
Sion 257  
Sylvia 211  
Thaddeus 378  
Thomas 172 286 308  
378  
Thomas S. 105  
William 286  
William Francis 214  
William Sanford v xi  
xxx xlvii 307 308 309  
Hilliard, Alice E. 161  
Elizabeth 82  
Elizabeth Jane 161  
Emmanuel 82  
George 161  
Orrin 161  
Hillman, E. Haviland 110  
Hills, see Hill  
Hilton, Celeste J. lxxii  
Edward 260  
Gustavus A. lxxii  
Gustavus Arthur xiii  
lxxii  
Susan 203  
Susannah 260  
Himes, J. V. 41  
Hinchcliff, Margaret 106  
Hineckley | Agnes 186  
Hincle | Ann 186  
Hinelee | Edward 186  
Hincly | Jeremy 186  
John 186  
Samuel 186 189  
Sarah 186 188 189  
Thomas 186  
Hine, Thalia 281  
Urania 281  
Hinge, — Mr. 195  
Hirst, William 196  
Hitchcock, Betsey 106  
Elisha 106  
Gilbert 106  
Jemima 106  
Sally 106  
Samuel 106  
Susan 106  
Thomas 106  
Thomas Barnes  
307  
Hithersay, Robert 80  
Hoadley, Benjamin 95  
Jonathan 95  
Lydia 95  
Martha 95  
Hoar, Charles Benjamin 119  
Charles Ellsworth 119  
Sarah Shurtleff 119  
Hobart | Aaron 108  
Hobert | Noah 176 290  
Rebecca 108  
Hobbey, see Hobby  
Hobbs, William N. 131  
Hobby | Anstress 165 166  
167 168 381  
Hobbey | Anstress G. 247  
Cynthia 381  
David 381  
Doreas 381  
Esther 243  
Eunice 169  
Gideon 165 244 381  
Hannah 167 381  
John 168 247 248  
381  
Louisa J. 248  
Lucy 166 381  
Margaret 166 243  
Nabby T. 244  
Phebe 168 247 381  
Phebe C. 247 248  
Remington 163 165  
166 167 168 169  
243 381

## ci

Horsford, Eben Norton 11  
Horswill, Alice 50  
    Ealse, *see* Alice  
    John 50 51  
    Phillip 49 50  
    Redegon 50  
Horton, Walter Gregg xxxiv  
Hosmer, Ada E. 252  
    Elizabeth 252  
    Franklin 252  
    James 187 189  
    James Kendall 3  
    Jerome Carter lx xxx  
    Katharine 187 189  
    Stephen 187 189  
Hough } Charles 158  
Hoff } Gladys Julia 158  
    Harriet 158  
    Margaret 157  
    Robert 158  
House, *see* Howes  
Hovvnden, Henry 186  
    John 186  
How, *see* Howe  
Howard, Channing xxxiv  
    Elbridge W. 204  
    Jane 331  
    Maria 151  
    Mary 144  
    Sarah E. 204  
Howe } Abbie Anna xxxiv  
How } Abigail 217  
    Abigail Glover 320  
    Abraham 234 235 310  
    312 315 316 319  
    Anne Maria 118  
    Asahel 314  
    Daniel Wait xxx  
    Edward 315  
    Edward Willard vii  
    Elizabeth 216 228 230  
    George 118 232 320  
    Hannah 154 216 232  
    Isaac 221 310 311 313  
    314 317 319  
    Ive 320  
    Jacob 319  
    James 216 217 312  
    James Blake 235  
    Joe 320  
    Johanna 320  
    John 229 230 232 234  
    236 237 310 312 314  
    316 320  
    Jonathan 313  
    Joseph 237 309 310  
    314  
    Judith Ray 118  
    Lydia 236  
    Mary xxxiv 217 229  
    Nancy 316 319  
    Oliver 315  
    Patience 310  
    Polly 312  
    Rachel 234 236  
    Samuel 216 217 219  
    221 225 228 229 231  
    232 234 236 309 311  
    312 315  
    Sarah 219 231 317  
    Simeon 316  
Howell, Martha E. 98  
Howes } Amanda 26  
House } Annie 26  
    Eliot Vose 26  
    Florence Conant lll  
    104  
    Frances 26  
    James Savage 26  
    Joseph 26  
    Lucy Woodruff 26  
    Morris William 26  
    William 26  
Howland, Ann C. 245  
    Anne 165



- Howland** } Dorothy 163 165  
*cont'd* } John 110 163  
Joseph 163 169 245  
Phebe 164 169  
Sarah 163 169 245  
William 163 164 165
- Hoxie, Abel** 163 164 380  
Abner 243  
Amy 243  
Anna 381  
Anne 164  
Barnabas 163  
Betty 380  
Content 163  
Dorothy 163 381  
Elizabeth 163 164 379  
Gideon 381  
Hezekiah 163 164 379  
Isaac 243  
Keziah 381  
Lydia 243  
Rhoda 381  
Ruby 163 380  
Silas 380  
Solomon 379
- Hoy, Agnes** 204 382
- Hoyt** } — Mr. 290
- Holt** } Albert Harrison xviii
- Holt** } xxvi xxx  
Alfred 40  
Caroline 161  
Clarissa ix  
Ethel Valentine Phelps  
lxviii  
John Sherman lxviii
- Hubbard** } Charles T. lxi
- Hubbarde** } Elinor 182 184  
Elizabeth L. lxi  
Phineas vi ix  
William 339 340  
342
- Hubbell** } Eleanor 292
- Hubbel** } Elizabeth 288  
David 95 293  
Gershom 170 176  
John 171 177 292  
Nathan 174  
Rebecca 95  
Sarah 176 293
- Huber, Adah A.** 150  
Elizabeth Jane 150  
William Harrison 150
- Huckins,** — 96  
Aaron Sherman 329  
Aaron W. 253  
Abiah 255  
Abigail 93 157 158  
159 328  
Abigail Anne 256  
Abigail Crawford 331  
Abigail J. 258  
Abigail W. 333  
Abijah 96  
Abram H. 253  
Abram W. 253  
Adelia M. 254  
Adeline 152 330  
Adeline E. 152  
Alba W. 160  
Albert D. 159  
Albert M. 152 161  
Albie N. 329  
Alice 161  
Alma 331  
Almira 332  
Almira Ann 332  
Alonzo A. 156  
Alonzo B. 328  
Alonzo K. 154  
Alvah P. 161  
Amanda A. 156  
Amanda P. 153  
Andrew 251 252  
Andrew Alvino 160  
Ann 96  
Ann Augusta 252
- Huckins** } Ann E. 160  
*cont'd* } Anna 249 252 253  
Anna Y. 253  
Annice Jeannette 256  
257  
Arah 157  
Arthur J. 153  
Asa 249  
Aurelia 159  
Azariah W. 251  
Barzillai 253  
Belinda 156  
Benjamin F. 159  
Benjamin Lester 153  
Benjamin Smith 159  
Bert 158  
Bert William 252  
Caleb A. 159  
Calvin 98 157  
Calvin Smith 155  
Carl Webb 259  
Carlos Allen 152  
Carlotta D. 250  
Caroline 100 251  
Caroline B. 254  
Caroline L. 254  
Catherine B. 153  
Charles 155 160 161  
Charles A. 258  
Charles Burnham  
155  
Charles Clinton 160  
Charles Daniel 252  
Charles Wealey 156  
Charles White 331  
Charlotte 329  
Charlotte I. 154  
Cheney N. 332  
Chester B. 253  
Chestina 255  
Clarence 259  
Clarissa A. 328  
Claude Duval 331  
Comfort D. 150  
Cora 155  
Cordelia 158  
Cordelia M. 151  
Dana D. 158  
Daniel 93 155 156 157  
158 254  
Daniel B. 157  
Daniel G. 155  
Daniel Montgomery  
253  
Daniel W. 253  
David 156 330  
David Thompson  
258  
Deborah B. 250  
Delos 160  
Dorcas Anne 154  
Dorcas H. 153  
Dorcas M. 154  
Dorothy 156  
Ebenezer 328 329 330  
331  
Edgar W. 259  
Edith 258  
Edwin J. D. 156  
Edwin Morris 155  
Eliphalet 150  
Eliphalet Brown 256  
Eliza 155 252  
Eliza A. 332  
Eliza Ann 94  
Eliza Emery 256  
Eliza Jane 156  
Elizabeth 95 100 157  
331  
Elizabeth A. 258  
Elizabeth C. 154  
Elizabeth G. 159  
Elizabeth Lydia 249  
Elizabeth Medora  
157  
Ella B. 159
- Huckins** } Ella M. 161  
*cont'd* } Ella S. 101  
Ellen M. 333  
Elmira 161  
Elvira Jane 153  
Emeline 331  
Emeline B. 254  
Emma A. 158  
Enos 155  
Enos A. 154  
Ernest Glendower  
331  
Estella L. 161  
Esther 153 157  
Eugene Addi 331  
Eunice 97 99 101  
Eva 155 160  
Ferdinand A. 99  
Frances 150  
Frances C. 259  
Frances L. 150  
Frances Lucy 328  
Francis E. 329  
Frank 155  
Frank H. 155  
Frank J. 160  
Fred Brown 160 333  
Fred P. 158  
Fred Peter 159  
George 150 156 328  
329  
George A. 329  
George Frank 93  
George H. 251 252  
George Henry 329  
George M. 101  
George W. 157  
George Warren 250  
251  
Georgianna 334  
Grace Elizabeth 160  
333  
Guy 259  
Hannah 94 96 97 98  
253  
Hannah Abigail 253  
Hannah B. 249 251  
252  
Hannah Boody 249  
Hannah L. 253  
Hannah M. 328  
Hannah Robertson  
97  
Harold 152  
Harriet 252 329  
Harry 259  
Helen S. 155 156  
Henry 152 330  
Henry A. 152  
Henry C. 159  
Henry H. 329  
Henry L. 156  
Henry Nathaniel 331  
Hiel 330  
Horace 152 160  
Huldah S. 257  
Ida Belle 152  
Ida M. 161  
Ira 98 100  
Irena G. 256  
Irene 333  
Isaac 332 333  
Isaac C. 96  
Isaac S. 333  
Israel 93 249 250  
Ivory Lord 100  
Jacob 257  
Jacob Orlando 258  
James 93 94 96 98 101  
150 151 152 153 154  
155 156 157 158 159  
160 161 249 250 251  
252 253 254 255 256  
257 258 328 329 330  
331 332 333



# Index of Persons

ciii

Huckins } James E. 159  
 cont'd } James Ford 151  
 Jane 329 330  
 Janette 329  
 Jason 254  
 Jemima G. 333  
 John 96 98 153 154  
 155 249 250 251 252  
 253 254 255 256 257  
 258 328 329 330 331  
 John B. 252  
 John Buzzell 153  
 John C. 249  
 John Calvin 153 155  
 John D. 251  
 John Ira 251  
 John Rollins 331  
 John Smith 159  
 Jonathan 249  
 Jonathan Burley 153  
 Jonathan Crawford  
 328  
 Jonathan D. 249  
 Jonathan Dolloff 156  
 Jonathan Gordon  
 151  
 Joseph Ivil 93 94 96  
 98 100 101 252 253  
 330 332 333  
 Joseph D. 158  
 Joseph P. 333  
 Josephine 153 333  
 Josiah 93 94 96  
 Judith A. 154  
 Judith E. 331  
 Julia 161  
 Julia E. 258  
 Juliette R. 155  
 Laura 259  
 Lazman W. 258  
 Leroy 152  
 Lois 93 94 151  
 Loretta Zella 331  
 Louisa 159 333  
 Love 93  
 Lovina Alice 328  
 Lucretia Ann 160  
 Lucretia T. 159  
 Lucy Ann 333  
 Lucy C. 251  
 Luella P. 158  
 Luna B. 152  
 Lydia 94 330  
 Lydia Ann 161  
 Lydia E. 158  
 Lyman 160 333  
 Mahala J. 157  
 Marcellus D. 254  
 Margaret 158  
 Margaret A. 332  
 Maria C. 156  
 Maria R. 331  
 Mariam 257  
 Marian Josephine  
 259  
 Mark D. 157  
 Martha 330 333  
 Martha A. 151 161  
 Martha Ann 253  
 Martha C. 155  
 Martha G. 152 161  
 Martha Louise 156  
 Martin Luther 159  
 Mary 93 94 96 97 98  
 99 101 150 152 159  
 250 252 255 330  
 Mary A. 157  
 Mary Abigail 151  
 Mary Ann Ivil 99 155  
 257 258  
 Mary B. 155  
 Mary E. 152 155 161  
 Mary Eliza 255  
 Mary Esther 251  
 Mary H. 160

Huckins } Mary Jane 159  
 cont'd } Mary Josephine 160  
 Mary S. 151 157  
 Matilda Jane 256 257  
 Melinda 150 156  
 Melissa 154 156  
 Melvina Augusta 331  
 Michael 328  
 Miles 93 96  
 Minot 251  
 Miriam S. 255  
 Moses 249 330 331  
 Nancy 96 153 155 161  
 256  
 Nancy C. 153  
 Nancy Hill 99  
 Nancy Jane 98  
 Nancy Maria 256  
 Nathan 155  
 Nathan C. 332  
 Nathaniel 253  
 Nathaniel Perkins  
 153  
 Nathaniel W. 333  
 Ned G. 160  
 Nellie M. 158  
 Nicholas E. 96 100  
 Noah 96  
 Olive J. 96  
 Orlando G. 152  
 Osgood 94  
 Ozro Christopher 328  
 Patience 101  
 Pauline 99  
 Peter 99  
 Rachel Jane 152 161  
 Ralph 259  
 Ransom Dunn 159  
 Rebecca 94  
 Rebecca J. 154  
 Rebecca Mary 96  
 Rhoda A. 330  
 Rhoda C. 254  
 Rhoda Eaton 250  
 Rhoda W. 253  
 Robert Ivil 93 94 95  
 96 97 98 99 100 101  
 150 151 152 153 154  
 155 156 157 158 159  
 160 161 249 250 251  
 252 253 254 255 256  
 257 258 328 329 330  
 331 332 333  
 Robert Levi 252  
 Rodney H. 152 161  
 Rodney M. 159  
 Rosina 255  
 Rufus 157  
 Ruhamah 251  
 Ruth D. 250  
 Salbina 151  
 Samuel 101 161 255  
 256 257 258 333  
 Samuel Brewster 255  
 Samuel W. 250  
 Sarah 93 97 98 249  
 252 254 332  
 Sarah Allen 254  
 Sarah F. 254 259  
 Sarah Lestina 332  
 Sarah M. 251 252  
 Sherman Albert 331  
 Shuah 97  
 Silas Curtice 157  
 Simeon Dana 155  
 Simon 93  
 Sophia S. 155  
 Sophronia 98  
 Stephen 96 99  
 Stephen Almon 152  
 Stephen Pitman 152  
 161  
 Susan 93  
 Susan C. 156  
 Susan E. 329

Huckins } Susan M. 161  
 cont'd } Susan Maria 157  
 Susannah 250  
 Sylvester B. 251  
 Sylvester F. 153  
 Sylvester W. 332  
 Tamar 330  
 Thankie 329  
 Thomas 93 94 95  
 150 154  
 Thomas P. 154  
 Timothy P. Smith  
 161  
 Vesta A. 158  
 Vesta Ann 157  
 Victor 162  
 Viola Leah 160  
 Viola V. 155  
 Warren 160  
 Welthy 157  
 William 331  
 William B. 155  
 William M. 157  
 William Wallace 332  
 Willis E. 161  
 Winona Larsen 331  
 Zechariah B. 251  
 Zella Loretta 331  
 Huckmore, Agnes 53 54 55 56  
 Anne 47 53 56  
 William 47 53  
 Hudson, George 74  
 John Elbridge lxii  
 John Elbridge (Mrs.)  
 xlvii  
 Huebener, Edward Albert 215  
 Hughes, Sibyl 337  
 Huidekoper, Frederic Louis  
 386  
 Hulbert, Elizabeth 107  
 Hull, — Dr. 177  
 Aaron 378  
 Betty 292  
 Charity 292  
 Cornelius 171 172 174 177  
 287  
 Dan 171  
 Daniel 292 299  
 David 378  
 Ebenezer 172  
 Eleanor 172 287 292  
 Eliphalet 292 299  
 Elizabeth 172 286 290  
 378  
 Esther 175  
 Ezekiel 291 378  
 George 172  
 Grace 291  
 Hannah 378  
 Hester 288 378  
 Huldah 292  
 Jabez 291  
 Jedediah 171 292  
 Jerusha 171  
 John 171 287 292 299  
 Joseph 289  
 Martha 172 287  
 Mary 292 299  
 Miriam 299  
 Moses 294  
 Nathaniel 172 286 378  
 Peter 378  
 Ruth 299  
 Sarah 172 174 286 287 294  
 299 378  
 Seth 290 299  
 Silas 171 292 378  
 Stephen 176 290 378  
 Theophilus 172 286  
 Hulme, Geoffrey 351 363  
 Richard 352 363  
 Humphner, Angeline 331  
 Humphrey } Abigail 221 319  
 Humphry } Ann 219  
 Humpry } David 218

## Index of Persons

- Humphrey { Ebenezer 221  
cont'd { Elijah 218  
Elizabeth 231  
314  
Hannah 224  
Hannah White  
316  
Henry 221 222  
224 226 228  
231 234 235  
Isaac 216 218 219  
221 223  
James 217 221  
311 314 316  
318 319 321  
John 216 221  
310 311 313  
315 321  
Jonas 213 220  
221 223  
Joshua 315  
Lemuel 223 234  
Lois 321  
Lucy 220  
Mary Ann 235  
Sally 311  
Sarah 217 226  
313  
Sarah Robinson  
318  
Susannah 228  
321  
Thomas 223  
William 222
- Hunt { Abigail L. 153  
Hunte { Ann 59 60  
Barbary 325  
Catherine B. 153  
Chester 153  
Deborah 151 153  
Emma G. 153  
George A. 153  
George W. 153  
Gilbert 293  
Joan 323 324  
John 314  
John M. 153  
Joseph 311 314  
Julia Etta 153  
Mary 242  
Mary B. 154  
Matthew P. 153  
Nabby 311  
Thomas 242 323
- Hunter, Caroline Margaretta  
Phelps lxviii  
Ida Emma 125  
Robert lxix
- Huntington, Elizabeth 144  
Huldah 144  
Samuel Gladding  
110  
Simon 110
- Huntoon, Edmund James  
Baker xxxiv
- Huntress, Cora 160
- Hurd, Charles H. 204  
David T. 99  
Dena D. Soekland xxxi  
Duane Hamilton lvi lxii  
Eliza 105 106  
Eunice 99  
Flora 281  
Hebron 105 106  
Jacob 99  
John W. 204  
Martha M. 204  
Nancy Hill 99  
Rachel Ward 105  
Sarah H. 204
- Hurt, Saidee Ione 119
- Hussey, — 382  
Barnbas 379  
Batchelder 164 165  
Bethia 163 164 165
- Hussey { Clark 333  
cont'd { Daniel 163 164  
Ebenezer 163  
Eliza 246  
Eunice 167 379  
Hannah 164  
Isaac 164  
Jacob 379  
James 165  
John 379  
John W. 333  
Judith 167  
Lucy 164 246  
Lydia 163  
Martha 333  
Mersey 244  
Miriam 163  
Myra E. 333  
Patience 164  
Paul 379  
Pelatiah 163 244  
Peter 164 246  
Phebe 167 379  
Rebecca 167 379  
Rhoda 167  
Ruth 379  
S. S. 249  
Samuel 244  
Sarah 164 165 379  
Sarah I. 244  
Stephen 167 379
- Hutchinson, — 106  
Anne 66 181  
Bridget 131  
Edward 178  
J. R. 146  
Susan 202  
Thomas 202  
William 66
- Hyde { John 172 173 236 289  
Hide { Rachel 173  
Hyland, Elizabeth 107
- Iddenden { Anne 188  
Edyngton { Christian 187  
Iddeden { 188 189  
Iddeden { Edward 187  
Idyden { Elizabeth 187  
Jane 187  
Joan 187  
John 187 188 189  
Katharine 187  
189  
Margaret 187  
Mary 186 187 189  
Richard 187  
Thomas 187  
Thomasine 187  
William 187 188
- Ince { Mary 361  
Ines { Mary de 360  
Ingalls { Dorothy 97  
Inggales { Elizabeth C. 154  
Francis 195 196 197  
Hannah 154  
Josiah E. 97  
Josiah S. 97  
Laura Lettice 97  
Lydia 196  
Mary 196  
Satchell C. 154
- Ingam, Agnes 266 272  
Anne 272
- Ingebretsen { Ingerbert 136  
Ingebertsen {  
Ingebredsen {  
Ingebritzen {  
Ingersoll, Abigail 22  
Elizabeth 22  
John 22  
Mary 22  
Nehemiah 22
- Inggales, see Ingalls
- Inston, Eliza 241  
Robert 241
- Ireland, George 341  
Margaret 341
- Irish, Alanson 329  
Deborah 167  
Ichabod 167  
Janette 329  
John 167  
Mary Ann 329  
Thankful 167
- Irvine, Charles A. Hood 30  
Ella Eliza 30  
Hood 30  
Matilda Edith 30  
William Struthers 30
- Irving, Letitia 256
- Irwin, Elizabeth Jane 150
- Isham, Lucretia 332  
Norman Morrison  
xxxiv
- Jack, Annie C. lxxv  
David Russell xxx xxxiii  
xlii lxxv lxxvi  
Henry lxxv  
Louise M. lxxvi  
Marion Elizabeth lxxvi
- Jackman, Susannah 205
- Jackson { — 93  
Jacson { Abraham 232  
Andrew 71  
Betsey 163  
Edward 284 285  
Eliza 155  
Esther 93  
Eunice 284 285  
Eva 155  
Hiram 155  
Mary B. lviii 100  
Oliver 168  
Robert 168  
Russell Leigh xxxi  
William 73
- Jacobs, Benjamin 318 319  
Elisha 319  
Martha 333  
William 318
- Jacobus, Donald Lines 273 304
- Jacson, see Jackson
- James, Amanda 198  
Amos 198  
Christian 198  
Edward 332  
Edward N. 332  
Elizabeth 107  
Francis 107 108  
Hannah 253  
Jane 107 108 198  
Joseph 180  
Lillian E. 332  
Samuel 108  
Thomas 108
- Janvrin, John 141
- Jaquith, Lydia 95
- Jarvis, Lydia 106  
Samuel 106
- Jeffard, — Mr. 197
- Jefferson, Hannah 121
- Jeffries, John Temple Lloyd  
384
- Jefts, Abbie Susan xxxiii
- Jenkins { Amelia lxix  
Jenkin { Amelia Stiles lxix  
Anna Foote lxx  
Anna M. 94  
Austin Dickinson lxx  
Charles lxix  
Deliverance 169  
Elizabeth 167 169  
244  
Hannah 167 381  
Jabez 167 169 244  
246 248  
John 108 109  
Jonathan Leavitt  
xlii lxix lxx

# Index of Persons

CV

Jenkins } Lavinia 246  
cont'd } Lavinia J. 248  
MacGregor lxx  
Martha 108  
Mary 108 109 169  
246 248  
Moses 169  
Nancy B. 94  
Sarah 169 244  
Sarah Eaton lxx  
Sarah Maria lxx  
Silas 94  
Stephen 167 381  
Thomas 108  
Thomas R. 94

Jenks, Tudor 342  
Jenness, — 98

Benjamin W. 37  
Benning Wentworth  
253  
Charles W. 99  
Deborah 253  
Diantha E. 98 99  
Eliza A. 99  
Elizabeth 99  
Franklin P. 98  
Hannah 98  
Hannah J. 99  
Ira Huckins 99  
Joshua 99  
Mary 98  
Mary Ann 99  
Mary Elizabeth 99  
Myra Jane 253  
Nancy Hill 99  
Peter 99  
Samuel 98  
Samuel L. 99  
Thomas 253  
William 99

Jennings } Albert E. 198  
Jenning } Anna 198

Hannah 198  
John 170 171 176  
287  
Joseph 170 171 176  
Lavinia 291  
Mary F. 198  
Nathan 198  
Samuel 173 174  
Sarah 176 198 288  
Seth 291  
Thaddeus 171 291  
William 198  
Annie Savage 126  
Clara Ella 126  
David Warren  
126  
Helen Otis 126  
Herbert Warren  
126  
John Luckes 232  
Leander Warren  
126  
Samuel 232

Jepson, Abner 168 248  
Almira P. 248  
Benjamin 244  
Comfort 168 248  
Henry A. 248  
Jedediah 168 244  
John 244  
L. Maria 248  
Lydia 244  
Margaret 168  
Oliver 248  
Patience 244  
Rebecca 244  
Syrena P. 248

Jewell, Abigail 153

Jewett, Amos Everett xxxiv  
Ashbury C. 98  
Caroline 98  
Catherine B. 98

Jewett } Elizabeth 98  
cont'd } Enoch G. 98  
Ephraim H. 98  
Epps 98  
Hannah 58  
John A. 98  
Joseph 58 98 211  
Mary 58  
Mary E. 98  
Mary J. 98  
Rhoda 328  
Samuel 98  
Samuel A. W. 98  
Sarah E. 98  
Sophronia 98  
Susan M. 98  
Wilbur F. 98  
William O. L. 98

Johnson } — Mr. 135  
Jonson } Abel 198 199

Abigail 143 144  
Adelaide M. 198  
Alfred v vil x xxi  
xxx 113 142 144  
145 238

Alfred Waldo 145  
Ann Sarah 145  
Anna Maria 145  
Anson 144  
Arthur F. 250  
Bethia 142  
Betty 143  
Byron Berkeley  
xxxi 206

C. 132 133  
Clarissa Louisa 199  
Cynthia Henri-

etta lxiii  
Deborah 199  
Dwight Henry 199

Ebenezer 144  
Ebenezer Murray  
144

Edward 142 143  
144 145 206

Edward Francis xxi  
Elisha 198 199  
Eliza 199

Elizabeth 143 144  
199

Emily Frances 199  
Esther 143  
Eunice 199

Frances Decker  
145

Frances Emily 145  
Frederick Charles  
xlii lxiii

Frederick Green  
lxiv

George 142  
George Atkinson  
145

George Henry xxx  
205

Georgia lxiv  
Georgiana Parker  
145

Hannah 199  
Harriet 250  
Haynes C. 250

Helen Burroughs  
xxxiv

Hester Ann 150  
Huldah 144  
Ida May 250

Isaac 74  
Isabella 144  
Jacob lxiii 143 144

145  
James 199  
Jedediah 144

Jehoiada Pitt lxiii  
John 142 143 144  
145 191 199 312

Johnson } Joseph 143 330  
cont'd } Josephine C. 199

Judith 143  
Julia Emerson 145  
Juliette R. 155

Legrand 199  
Lodema 143  
Lotta J. 330

Louisa Abigail 144  
Lucrertia 330  
Lucy 144 199

Lydia 143 144  
Mabel 278  
Marcus 199

Margaret lxiv  
Martha 142  
Mary 95 142 143

144 240  
Mary Louisa 145  
Matthew 142

Miranda 199  
Nancy 145  
Nathaniel 143

Obadiah 142 143  
144 145 311 312  
Olive 143

Phebe 199  
Phyllis 144  
Rachel 174

Ralph 199  
Ralph Cross 145  
Rebecca 143

Richard 180  
Roxana 161  
Ruth lxiv 144 199

338  
Sally 311  
Samuel 143 199

Sarah 144 199  
Sarah G. 198  
Sarah Winslow 145

Susan 142  
Susan E. 155  
Thomas 199 239

Trueman 199  
Velona E. 198  
199

Waldo 144  
Wesley lxiii  
William lxiii 142

143 199 240 285  
338  
William C. 198 199

William P. 155  
Johnston, Annie C. lxxv

Samuel 199  
Susannah 199

Abel 166 246  
Abigail 217  
Abraham 108 109

Alice 162 163  
Alonzo 161  
Alvina P. 246

Ann 245  
Anna Wyllis 18  
Apollis 163

Benjamin 109  
Caleb 166  
Charles 248

Charles H. 248  
Clarkson 246  
Comfort 246

Ebenezer 216 218  
220 223 313  
Edson Salisbury

370  
Edward W. 248  
Elijah 216 236 237

Eliza Wedgewood  
251  
Elizabeth 196 218

237  
Elma M. 248  
Elmira 161

Eunice 167 245



- Jones } Francis 81  
 conf'd } George 18  
 George Fenwick 18  
 George Noble 18  
 George Russell  
 xxxi  
 Harriet 248  
 Henry 220  
 Himes 161  
 Hope 163  
 Hugh 55  
 Huldah 248  
 Isabella L. 248  
 Jeremiah R. 246  
 John 108 246  
 Joseph 248  
 Josiah 245 246  
 L. Maria 248  
 Lemuel 248  
 Lillie Noble 18  
 Lindley H. 248  
 Lydia 246  
 Margaret B. 246  
 Martha 108  
 Mary 108 204 223  
 310  
 Mary A. 246  
 Mary C. 248  
 Mary Wallace 18  
 Matt Bushnell vii  
 Noble Wimberley 18  
 Pamela 162 163  
 Paul 162 163  
 Peace 166  
 Phebe 246  
 Rachel 167  
 Rebecca 290  
 Robert 196  
 Samuel 217 218  
 246  
 Sarah 18 109 195  
 290  
 Sarah Campbell 18  
 Stephen 167 218  
 Susan 382  
 Susannah 81 166 246  
 Thomas 109 204 220  
 Vienna 161  
 Wallace Savage 18  
 William 199 236 245  
 William A. 246  
 Wiser 310  
 Jonson, see Johnson  
 Jordan, John 178  
 Townes, see Jones  
 Judd, Isenath 205  
 Kalbach, Margaret 121  
 Kannev, Mary 204  
 Kauffman, Betsey Beecher xxxi  
 Kearney, Philip 209  
 Keble, John 183  
 Keen, Daniel 163  
 Keep, Annie Bliss lxvi  
 Austin Baxter xix xxxi  
 Nathan Cooley lxvi  
 Susan Prentiss lxvi  
 Keinath, Elizabeth 168  
 Keith, Ann C. 245  
 Daniel G. 199  
 Horace Alden xxxiv  
 Kelley } A. L. 209  
 Kelly } Abiah 255  
 Killey } Elizabeth 255  
 Elizabeth E. 155  
 Frances P. 204  
 George 255  
 Hannah 167  
 Hattil 167  
 Joseph 255  
 Lydia 255  
 Oscar 255  
 Sophia S. 155  
 Virgil 255  
 Wyzeman 155  
 Kellogg, Calista 257  
 Charles M. 98  
 Jane D. 139  
 Mary J. 98  
 Kelloway, see Calwaye  
 Kelly, see Kelley  
 Kendall } Amos 309  
 Kindel } John 309  
 Simeon M. 199  
 Winthrop Reed xxxi  
 Kene, see Kinne  
 Keneson, see Kennison  
 Kenison, see Kennison  
 Kennet, Anna 96  
 John 96  
 Lucinda 96  
 Sarah 96  
 Kennison } 93  
 Keneson } John 93  
 Kenison } Lois Huckins 93  
 Margaret 100  
 Stephen Jackson 93  
 Kent, Margery 107  
 Mary lxviii 179  
 Stephen 107  
 William 179  
 Ketcham, Gertrude J. Wright  
 xxxi  
 Kett, Francis 206  
 George 206  
 Robert 206  
 Thomas 206  
 William 206  
 Kettle, John 69  
 Kew, John 148  
 Keyes, Wade 204  
 Keyser, Elhanan Winchester  
 121  
 Maria 121  
 Sally Ann 121  
 Killey, see Kelley  
 Kilton } Abigail 236  
 Kiltens } Betty 219  
 Ebenezer 226 231  
 320 321  
 Edward 220 221  
 223 321  
 Elihu 221 223 224  
 226 228 229 231  
 233 236 310 321  
 Elijah 228  
 Elisha 228  
 Elizabeth 218 220  
 James 224 225 226  
 230 231 235  
 Jane 215 223 224  
 John 222 226  
 Lois 231  
 Mary 216 221 230  
 Rebecca 219  
 Rosanna 301  
 Rufus 233  
 Samuel 217 229 301  
 Solomon 217 218  
 222 225 228  
 Thankful 223  
 Thomas 216 235  
 Kimball, Addie R. 204  
 Alice M. 250  
 David P. xlvii  
 Hannah Hathaway  
 xlvii  
 Helen Frances vii  
 xlvii  
 Hiram 250  
 James W. 305  
 Jane 333  
 John E. lxxiv  
 Levi 110  
 Lois 382  
 Mary 250  
 Mary F. xxxi  
 Moses xv  
 Olive 94  
 William A. 382  
 William K. 382  
 Kincaide, Winifred Weld  
 Balchelder lili  
 Kinchman, Robert 182  
 Kindel, see Kendall  
 King } 42  
 Kinge } Charles 219  
 Dorothy 323  
 Edward 179  
 Etta A. 200  
 Hannah 226  
 Jane 217  
 John 222  
 Lemuel 223  
 Margaret 323  
 Mary 218  
 Richard 323 324  
 Sarah 224  
 Thankful 220  
 Thomas Star 44  
 William 217 218 219  
 220 222 223 224 226  
 Kingerby } 77  
 Kingerby } Thomas 74 77  
 Kingsbury, Frank Burnside  
 xxxi 111  
 Maria 200  
 Ransom 200  
 Kingsley, Charles 61  
 Kingston, Eliza Baker 125  
 Kinne } Achsah lxxviii  
 Kene } Achsah Celina lxxviii  
 Addie Hodge lxxviii  
 Amos lxxviii  
 Edward G. 124  
 Henry lxxviii  
 John Miller lxxviii  
 Luther lxxviii  
 Margaret Ellen  
 lxxviii  
 Martin Van Buren  
 xliii lxxviii  
 Nellie Grace lxxviii  
 Sally Ann lxxviii  
 Sarah Wakman 124  
 Thomas lxxviii  
 Kirby, Elizabeth 126  
 James 191  
 Kirk, John 110  
 Kirkwood, Abby Dickinson  
 242  
 William 242  
 Kitching, Abby 282  
 Kittredge } George W. 40 43  
 Kiltledge }  
 Klous, Bernhard Forbes xxxiv  
 Knapp, George Brown xxx  
 Kneeland, John 218  
 Richard 218  
 Kniekerbocker, Nancy 106  
 Knight } —Mr. 239  
 Knights } Alpheus 200  
 Night } Ann 178  
 Bethia 142  
 Hannah 168  
 John A. 168  
 Jonathan 142  
 Keziah 168  
 Lydia H. 258  
 Martin 200  
 Polly 200  
 Richard 178  
 Knighton, — 361  
 Knowles, Emma 250  
 Mary 106  
 Knowlton, Alonzo Frank 251  
 Anna 145  
 Emmerette E. 160  
 Hannah B. 251  
 Herbert C. 154  
 John 154  
 Jonathan 251  
 Lydia 251  
 Mary Adelaide 251  
 Menta Belle 154  
 Rachel 154  
 Walter F. 251

# Index of Persons

cvil

- Knox, Benjamin Hall 126  
 Emma Hannah Low 126  
 Olive 94  
 Samuel 94  
 Sarah Lyons 126  
 Kuerden, — 345 346 363  
 368 369  
 Kyos, John Fenderson xxxiv  
 Ladd, Emily James lxxii  
 Jennie 200  
 Lewis W. 200  
 Martha lxxii  
 William Henry lxxii  
 Laine, see Lane  
 Laithewalt, William 364  
 Lakin, Hannah J. 151  
 La Mare, William de 358  
 Lamb, Adeline 255  
 Eliza lxxvi  
 George xliii lxxvi  
 George Clinton lxxvi  
 Samuel 255  
 Sarah 255  
 Thomas 207  
 Lambert | Charles Allen 145  
 Lambard | Frances Emily 145  
 Julia Emerson 145  
 Nathaniel 78  
 Lambertson, Deliverance 283  
 284  
 Desire 283 284  
 Elizabeth 283  
 George 273 274  
 275 276 283 284  
 285  
 Hannah 283  
 Hope 283 285  
 Margaret 273 283  
 Mary 283  
 Mercy 273 275  
 283 284  
 Obedience 277 283  
 284  
 Lamoureux, Minerva 95  
 Lamphrey, see Lamprey  
 Lampkyn, Amy 188  
 Robert 188  
 Lamprey | Celinda C. 101  
 Lamprey | Clara 97  
 Deborah 260  
 Ella S. 101  
 George W. 101  
 Reuben 97  
 Lamson, Mary Ann 184  
 Lancaster | Agnes 323 324  
 Lankester | Annis 325  
 Daniel 96  
 Henry 324 325  
 Lane | Agnes 73  
 Laine | Hannah 259  
 Lucy 383  
 William 73  
 Lang, Ann Elmira 246 247  
 John D. 246 247  
 Louisa L. 246  
 Theodore 247  
 Langley | Ebenezer 223  
 Langleys | Edmund How 238  
 Langly | Jane 225  
 John 221 223 228  
 Joseph 221 223 225  
 227 230 231 234  
 236 238  
 Lemuel 227  
 Lydia 221  
 Mary 231  
 Sarah 221  
 Thankful Evans 234  
 William 228 230  
 Lankester, see Lancaster  
 Larkin, Jessie Chesebrough xxi  
 William H. 111  
 Larned, Asa lxxiv  
 Charles xvii xlii lxxiv  
 Clarissa lxxiv  
 Isaac lxxiv  
 Jonas lxxiv  
 William lxxiv  
 Latham, Lydia 302  
 Lathrop, Elizabeth 106  
 Laughton, Sarah 196  
 Thomas 195 196  
 Laverocke, Ann 72  
 Law, — 276  
 Desire 276  
 Lawly, John 92  
 Lawrence, Ann Maria 125  
 Robert Means vi  
 William xix xxx  
 Lawson, Ellen 70  
 Lawton, Ida May Frost xxi  
 Mark Anthony xxx  
 Lea, see Lee  
 Leader, Thomas 72  
 League, Charles 255  
 Daisy 255  
 Nellie 255  
 Lear | Anna 81  
 Laro | John 80 81  
 Leary, Katrine 125  
 Minnie Frances 125  
 Leavitt | — 140  
 Amelia Stiles lxix  
 Francis 74 77  
 Jonathan lxix  
 Thomas 72 77 111  
 Ledebeter, Henry 215 216  
 Increase 217  
 Obadiah Swift 216  
 Susannah 215  
 Lee | Alice del 358  
 Lea | Edward 200  
 Leigh | Elias 200 334  
 Emma F. 155  
 Isolda de 358  
 James Henry 146  
 Jane 333  
 John Francis 200  
 Joseph 333  
 Josiah 200  
 Keziah 200  
 Mary E. 200  
 Quartus 200  
 Roxana 200  
 Sarah 334  
 Thomas Amory vi  
 xxxiv  
 Walter S. 333  
 William 61  
 William de 358  
 William de Sir 358  
 William del 358  
 Leeds, Abigail 223 237  
 Alexander 237  
 Ann 226 230  
 Benjamin Bass 230  
 Caroline Hills xxxiv  
 Charles 313  
 Consider 216  
 Daniel 228 229 230  
 David 228  
 Edward 315 321  
 Edward Stow 226 315  
 316 318 319 321  
 Elizabeth Tleiston 316  
 Elizabeth Trip 321  
 Ellis 310  
 Esther 219  
 Ezekiel 224  
 Frances 221 225  
 George 321  
 Hannah 230  
 Isaac 230  
 Isaiah 216 217 219 220  
 222 226 228 230  
 James 310  
 Jerusha 237  
 Leeds | John 237 310  
 cont'd | Jonathan 228 229 230  
 232 235 237 310 311  
 Josiah 217 219 221 223  
 224 225 226 228 234  
 316  
 Mary 315  
 Molly 217  
 Nancy 237 318 319  
 Nathan 219 311 313 316  
 318  
 Nathaniel 236 311  
 Patience 219 232 235  
 Polly 311 320  
 Priscilla 216 220  
 Rebecca 217 315  
 Richard 224  
 Samuel 217 219 229 230  
 232 236 310 321  
 Sarah 229  
 Susannah 216 217 224  
 237  
 Thomas 319 320 321  
 William 228  
 Leet | Abigail 250  
 Leete | Amy 250  
 Charles 250  
 Richard 325  
 Legrand, Martha Esther 258  
 Leigh, see Lee  
 Leighton, Charles E. 141  
 Sarah 253  
 Leland, Ella Abby xxxiv  
 Lemest | Hannah 318  
 Lemests | John 315 318 319  
 Lemist | 321  
 William 319  
 William King 321  
 Lemmis, John 316  
 Lemon, Edward Rivers xxxiv  
 Leonard, Caleb 243  
 Lucy 243  
 Susan 243  
 William Andrew xxxi  
 Lere, see Lear  
 Leslie, J. Fred 207  
 Lester, Sarah E. 93  
 Lettenhove, — 361  
 Leverett, Maria lviii 100  
 Mary B. lviii 100  
 Susan 100  
 William lviii 100  
 Leverick, Hannah 294  
 Levet, see Leavitt  
 Levick, Hannah 121  
 Jeannette 121  
 Robert 121  
 Le Waleys, see Waleys  
 Lewen, Margaret 273 283  
 Lewis | — lxxiii  
 Lewes | Betsy 317  
 Ebenezer 321  
 James 315 317 320  
 Lydia 320  
 Robert 323  
 Libby | Abigail 93  
 Libbey | Elizabeth A. 154  
 Eunice 99  
 Eva 154  
 Ezra B. 154  
 Horatio K. 154  
 John Mills 93  
 Mary C. 203  
 Menta Belle 154  
 Rebecca J. 154  
 Sara Morrill xxxiv  
 Susan 93  
 Tobias 93  
 Liggett, Jenny Cowan 124  
 John Albert 124  
 Mary Boyd 124  
 Lillie, Edward 203  
 Lincoln, Almira 255  
 Elizabeth Otis 23  
 Isaac 164

Lincoln } James Otis 23  
 cont'd } Lucy 164  
           Samuel 110  
           Waldo vi ix 110 300  
           Zilpah 164  
 Linder, Ethie Bigelow xxxv  
 Lindsay, Charles 323  
           Cora B. 323  
           Louisa 328  
 Lingard, — 361  
 Linge, Ann 324  
 Lingen, Simon 182  
 Linzee, John William xxxii 111  
 Liscom, Charles S. 109  
 Little, Almira 156  
 Littlefield, Charles Clement  
           xxx xxxiv  
           George Emery vi  
 Lloyd, Judith 29  
 Locke } Abigail 330  
 Lock } Elizabeth 260  
           John F. 207  
           Lucy 251  
           Mary xxxiv 251  
           Robert 180  
           Samuel 251  
 Lockwood, Adelaide Elizabeth  
           282  
           Richard 179  
 Logan, Annie Raeburn xxxiv  
 Loker, Henry 271 272  
 Lombard, Percival Hall xxxvi  
 Long } Elizabeth 178  
 Longe } John Davis xiv xx  
           xlviii  
           Nathaniel 178  
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth  
           lvii 283 340 363  
           Marian 383  
 Longley, William 196  
 Lookabaugh, Adam 255  
           Adam Frederick  
           255  
           Clementine D.  
           255  
           Elizabeth 255  
 Loomis, Hubbel 334  
           Jerusha 334  
 Lord, Charles Edward v vi x  
           xli  
           Ellen Augusta xxxiv  
           Rachel 287  
           Robert 174 287  
 Loring, Arthur Greene vii xxx  
 Lorkyn, Elizabeth 326  
 Loud } Abigail 159  
 Lowd } Edward B. 159  
           George D. xxxii  
           Joseph 159  
           Mary 159  
 Loveland, Elizabeth A. 154  
 Lovell } Betsey 312  
 Lovel } Esther 314  
           Hannah Ellen xxxiv  
           Joseph 311 312 314  
           Samuel 82  
 Lovering, Susan 93  
 Low, see Lowe  
 Lowd, see Loud  
 Lowe } Elizabeth 225  
 Low } James 227  
           John Adams 385  
           Obadiah 225 227  
 Lowell, Hannah 260  
 Lowery, Barbara 150  
           Catherine 150  
           Edwin Eugene 150  
           Ellen 150  
           George 150  
           Ida 150  
           Kate 150  
           Marie Caroline 150  
           Mary 150  
           Melinda 150  
           Thomas 150

Lowery } William 150  
 cont'd } William Pierson 150  
 Lubec, Emma lxxi  
 Luby, William A. 306  
 Luce, Caroline Elizabeth 214  
           Carrie Louisa 214  
           David Wing 214  
 Lucena, Mary Dolores 24  
 Lumb, — 93  
           Clarissa A. 93  
 Lumby, — 361  
 Lunt, Micajah 19  
           Sophia 19  
           Theodore H. 19  
           William Wallace xiv  
 Lusk, Sarah Maria lxxviii  
 Luthe, Dorothea 150  
           John C. H. 150  
           Marie Caroline 150  
 Lutz, Augusta 328  
 Lyford, Alonzo 329  
           Annie May 329  
           Arthur Elgar 329  
           Charlotte 329  
           George Nathaniel 329  
           Grace 329  
           Guy Alonzo 329  
           James O. 386  
           Maud Alice 329  
           Nathaniel 329  
           Ned Everett 329  
           Ralph Earl 329  
           Susan 329  
           William Luther 329  
 Lyman, Payson Williston xxxii  
 Lynch, Elizabeth 126  
           Emily Knox 126  
           Harry Pinkney 126  
           Hector Pierre 126  
 Lyndesell } Alice 192 193  
 Lyndsell } Edward 191 192  
           193  
           Joan 193  
           Peter 193  
 Lyndhurst, Copley John Single-  
           ton Baron lv  
 Lyndsell, see Lyndesell  
 Lynn, Eliza Belle xxxii  
 Lyon, — 377  
           Abigail 175 377  
           Anne 377  
           Annice Jeannette 257  
           Benjamin 173 220 221  
           223 226 228 230 233  
           238 313 314 321  
           Daniel 173  
           Ebenezer Vorse 315  
           Effie Estella 257  
           Eleanor 292  
           Eliphalet 292  
           Elizabeth 290 377  
           Ephraim 287 377  
           Eunice 176 287 320  
           George H. 161  
           Griswold 377  
           Hannah 377  
           Henry 317  
           Hester 377  
           Ida M. 161  
           James 173 175 287 377  
           Jemima 377  
           John 173 257 290 377  
           Joseph 171  
           Lemuel 226 321  
           Lois 177  
           Margaret 377  
           Mary 228 257 292  
           Mary Clap 321  
           Mary Eliza 257  
           Nancy Clarissa 257  
           Noah F. 257  
           Noah Frank Bray 257  
           Patty 318  
           Peter 230 291  
           Polly 316

Lyon } Rebecca 288  
 cont'd } Rebecca F. 95  
           Sally 313  
           Samuel 173 233 264  
           236 318 377  
           Samuel Belcher 315  
           317 318 320  
           Sarah 174  
           Seth 292  
           Susannah 377  
           Susannah Glover 314  
           Thankful 233 377  
           Thomas 223 313 315  
           316 318 321  
 Maar, Charles xxxii 111  
 McAfee, Ida A. 210  
 McAllister, D. M. 384  
 McCarthy, Katrine 125  
 McConnell, Alexander 29  
           Henry Lloyd 29  
           Judith 29  
           Lola lxxv  
           Mary Elizabeth 29  
           Washington J. lxxv  
 McCormick, Edward 152  
           Eliza 152  
           George Chalmers  
           xxxii  
           Margaret Rose 152  
 McCourtie, John 304  
           William Herbert  
           Lee 304  
 McCoy, Celenda A. 334  
           Isaac 334  
           Isaac H. 334  
           Janet 156  
 McCue, John Nolley xxxii  
 McDaniels, Abigail 222  
           Albert A. 99  
           Catherine 229  
           Charles 99  
           Foster 93  
           John 222 226 229  
           231  
           Joseph 231  
           Mary Elizabeth 99  
           Sarah 99  
           Sarah H. 93  
 McDougall } James B. 95  
 Macdougall } Jane 95  
           Katharine 121  
 McDuffee, Harriet 382  
           John Randolph 382  
           Julia Ann 382  
 McElwain, Ida Eloise xxxiv  
 McEwan, Adelaide Nina 157  
           Frank W. 157  
           Joseph 157  
           Margaret 157  
 Macfarlane, Caroline 334  
           Caroline E. 334  
           Emily 334  
           George E. 334  
           James 334  
           James D. 334  
           Mary 334  
 McGee, Eliza 152  
 McGinnes, Lorenda 150  
           Mary Frances 150  
           William 150  
           Zachariah T. 150  
 McGregor, Janet 152  
 McIlvaine, Caroline Frances  
           122  
           Frances McClel-  
           land 122  
           Henry Clay 122  
           John Lamont 122  
           Josephine 122  
 McIntire, Elizabeth Lunt 19  
 McIntosh, Charles Fleming  
           xxxiii  
 McKay, Catherine 328  
           Elizabeth 255



- McKeen, Silas 250  
 McKenzie, Alfred 134  
     Mary Ann 134  
 Mackey, Annie Maria 333  
     John Lewis 333  
 McKinley, William xiv 26 xlviii  
 Mackintosh, Charles A. 212  
 McLaughlin, Pauline 158  
 McLellan, Frances Decker 145  
 Macleod, Cameron lxxv  
     Eldon lxxv  
     Evelyn lxxv  
     Helen lxxv  
     Lola lxxv  
     William lxxv  
     William Alexander  
     xliii lxxiv  
 McMahon, Dobson W. 281  
     Thalia 281  
     Thalia Maria 281  
 McMillan, John 158  
     Laura A. 158  
     Lydia E. 158  
 McMullen, Frederic Bogart  
     385  
 McOmber, Charilla 95  
     Eliza 95  
     Joseph 95  
 McPike, Eugene Fairfield  
     xxxii  
 Macrate, Margaret 237  
     Thomas 237  
 McWilliams, Eva B. 331  
     Joseph 331  
 Magruder, Caleb Clarke 304  
 Main } Amos 382  
 Maine } Betsey 334  
 Mane } Joshua 334  
     Mary 334  
     Nathaniel 265  
     Parker 334  
     Reuben 334  
 Maisters, *see* Masters  
 Maldonado, Antonia 24  
 Malery, *see* Mallory  
 Mallinson, Mary 53  
 Mallory } Abigail 278  
 Malery } Ada 278  
 Mallory } Anna 298  
 Mallory } Azariah 278  
 Malory } Caleb 285  
     Daniel 278  
     Deborah 298  
     Ebenezer 298  
     Edmund 278  
     Elizabeth 275  
     Eunice 287  
     Freelove Amy 278  
     Hannah 173 286  
     Jerusha D. 334  
     John 298  
     Jonathan 298  
     Lois 278  
     Lydia 298  
     Mabel 278  
     Mary 278 286  
     Peter 298  
     Rebecca 278  
     Rene 278  
     S. S. 334  
     Sarah 172 286 298  
     Thomas 275  
     William 173 287 298  
 Maltby, Margaret 66  
 Man, *see* Mann  
 Manderson, Charles F. 25  
 Mane, *see* Main  
 Manifold, John 178  
 Manley, Henry xxxiv  
 Mann } Charles Edward  
 Man } vi xxx  
     Ephraim 225 226 229  
     Mary 226  
     Sarah 225  
     William 229  
 Manning } Asenath 335  
 Mannin } Asenath S. 335  
     Clarissa Louisa  
     199  
     Durand S. 335  
     George 320  
     George L. 335  
     John W. 335  
     Lathrop 335  
     Lucy E. 335  
     Minerva 335  
     Phebe Jane 335  
     Willie P. 335  
 Manson, Hannah lxiv  
 Marbacher, Elizabeth Cathe-  
     rine 123  
     John 123  
     Maria Catherine  
     123  
 Marshall, *see* Marshall  
 Marcy, Angeline 335  
     Daniel 43  
     Edward D. 335  
     Fanny G. 335  
     Fanny W. 335  
     George N. 335  
     Louisa M. 335  
     Martha K. 335  
     Mary B. 335  
     Matthew K. 335  
     Newman S. 335  
     Phebe 335  
     Samuel 335  
     Sarah A. 335  
     Timothy 335  
     William W. 335  
     Zebadiah 335  
 Marden, Moses 131  
 Mare de la, *see* La Mare  
 Mariam } Elizabeth 218  
 Meriom } Thankful 219  
     William 218 219  
 Markby, John 68  
 Markell, William Bruce xxxiv  
 Markes, Agnes 58  
     George 58  
 Markham, Ernest A. xxxii  
 Marquette, Jacques lxxiii  
 Marrian, Elizabeth 72  
     John 72  
 Marsden, Mary C. 203  
     Samuel 203  
 Marsh, Edward 49  
 Marshall } Benjamin De  
 Marshall } Forest lxii  
 Marshael } Catherine Rus-  
     sell lxii  
     Elizabeth 318  
     John 318  
     John Murray lxii  
     Joseph 321  
     Margaret Row-  
     land xlii lxii  
     Margaret T. 100  
     Rebecca 318  
     William 321  
 Marston, Haven 157  
     Mahala J. 157  
     Susannah 260  
     Tryphena 157  
     William 260  
 Marten, *see* Martin  
 Martial, Joseph 319  
 Martin } Caroline 165  
 Marten } Eva M. 333  
     George W. 333  
     Hannah 274  
     Helen Lady lv  
     James liv  
     John 165  
     Marren 56  
     Noah 42  
     Rose 333  
     Susannah 165  
 Martin } Theodore Sir xliii  
     *cont'd* } liv lv  
     Thomas 274  
     Willie E. 333  
 Marvin, Anne Maria 118  
     Catherine 115  
     Edward 115  
     Elihu 115  
     Elisha 115  
     Elizabeth 115  
     Elizabeth Eliot 118  
     Florence 118  
     Florence Ruth 118  
     George Franklin 117  
     George Ritchie xxx  
     xxxiv 118  
     Grace W. 118  
     John Reginold 118  
     Julia Ann Coleman  
     115  
     Julia Rogers 118  
     Martha 115  
     Mary 118  
     Matthew 117  
     Reinold 115 117  
     Sarah 115  
     Theophilus Rogers  
     115 118  
     William Theophilus  
     Rogers xliii lxxix  
     115 116 117 118 304  
 Mason } Addie Hodge  
 Masonne } lxxviii  
     Betsey Jane  
     lxxviii  
     Catherine 258  
     Francis 73  
     Judith 75  
     Katharine 69 71  
     Orion T. xxxii  
     Reginald 355 369  
     Richard 353  
     Stephen lxxviii  
     Thamar 65 68  
     Thomas 64 65 68  
 Massingberg, Thomas 73  
 Masters } George 183 184  
 Maisters } 138  
 Mather, Catherine 115  
 Matthews } 138  
 Mathes } Albert xxx 112  
 Mathewe } George 85  
 Mathews } Margaret 193  
     Nathan F. 130  
 Maverick, Elias 202  
     Elizabeth 203  
     John 202  
     Mary 202  
     Moses 202 203  
     Nathaniel 179  
     Samuel 16  
 Maxfield, Amos 234  
     Ann 236  
     Ebenezer 234 236  
     237  
     Elizabeth 234  
     George 218  
     Hannah 229  
     Joe 237  
     John 216 231 234  
     Lucy 238  
     Lydia 216 234  
     Ruth 232  
     Samuel 229 231 232  
     234 236 238  
     Susannah 236  
 May, Charles 282  
     John 99  
     Margaret 99  
     Mary 99 282  
     Samuel Pearce xxxii  
     Thomas 263  
 Mayer, Anne 325  
 Maynard, John 264  
 Mead, Spencer Percival xxxii

## Index of Persons

- Meader } Eliza 245  
 Meder } Judith 243  
 Meeder } Micajah 243 244  
           } Patience 244  
           } Phebe 245  
           } Rachel 243  
           } Rebecca 244  
           } Sarah 243 244  
           } Valentine 245  
 Meakins, Hannah 196  
           Sarah 196  
           Thomas 196  
 Means, Helen Coit 304  
 Mears, Charles Edwin 21  
           Edwin A. 21  
           John 179  
           Laura Ann 21  
           Mary 179  
           Rollin 21  
           Sarah 21  
           William Savage 21  
 Meddley, — 331  
           Zella Loretta 331  
 Meder, see Meader  
 Meech, Susan Billings xxxiv  
 Meeder, see Meader  
 Meehan, Catherine 253  
 Meeker, David 173  
           Hannah 176  
           John 173  
           Mary 173 302  
 Melcher, Daniel 40  
 Mellish, Betsey 238 312  
           Esther 229  
           Eunice 237 314  
           Hannah 231 313  
           Henry 225  
           John 223 313 314 316  
           313 320 321  
           Lydia 320  
           Molly 233  
           Nancy 318  
           Phineas 316  
           Polly 321  
           Samuel 221 222 223  
           225 227 229 231 233  
           235 237 238 312  
           Sarah 222  
           Stephen 235  
           William 227  
 Mendoza, Garcia Hurtado de 206  
 Merburie, Francis 79  
 Mercer, — 188  
           Alice 188  
           Amy 188  
           Andrew 187 188  
           Ann 187  
           Anna 187  
           Anne 188  
           Annis 187  
           Bartholomew 187 188  
           Catherine 188  
           Christian 187 188 189  
           Constance 188  
           Elinor 187 188  
           Elizabeth 187 188  
           Emma F. 332  
           George 187 188  
           Harriet 332  
           Henry 187 188  
           Isabel 187  
           Joan 187 188  
           John 187 188  
           Julian 188  
           Margaret 187 188  
           Mary 188  
           Michael 187  
           Nicholas 187  
           Robert 187 188  
           Rose 187 188  
           Sarah 187  
           Susan 187  
           Thomas 187 188  
           Thomasine 187 188  
 Mercer } Timothy 187 188  
           } Wilbur F. 332  
           } William 187  
 Merick, see Merrick  
 Merifield } Betsey Bird 311  
 Merefield } Samuel 311 313  
 Meriom, see Mariam  
 Merriam, Nathaniel 217  
           William 217  
 Merrick } Anna 335  
 Merick } Anna James 336  
           } Charlotte 335  
           } Elizabeth A. 336  
           } Esther Burnham 335  
           } Eunice 199  
           } Evellina 335  
           } Gideon N. 336  
           } Hannah 335  
           } Harvey 335  
           } Irene 335  
           } Joanna 335  
           } John 335  
           } Joseph 335 336  
           } Lodicea Dunton 336  
           } Mehitabel Pearl 336  
           } Polly N. 336  
           } Samuel D. 335  
           } Sarah 335  
           } Stephen 199  
           } Thomas 335 336  
           } Timothy 336  
 Merrill, Almira Ann 332  
           Charles 329  
           Clarissa 332  
           David 332  
           Deborah 329  
           Elizabeth 331  
           George 155  
           Harriet Bradbury 329  
           Jane 329  
           Judson 303  
           Maria 95  
           Martha C. 155  
           Mary 153  
           Nancy 95  
           Olin Lee 330  
           Platt 95  
           Rockwood G. 332  
           Samuel xxx  
           Sarah 155  
           Simeon 95  
           True 155  
           Viola V. 155  
 Merriman, Mansfield xxxil  
           Nathaniel 304  
 Merritt, Douglas xxxil 111  
           Henry 111  
           Isaac 111 336  
           John 111  
           Nicholas 111  
           Phillip 111  
           Samuel 111  
           Thomas 111  
           William 111  
 Merry, Elizabeth 371  
           Joseph 32 371  
 Meserve, Abigail Frances 93  
           Clement 93  
           Mary 93  
           Winthrop Smith 305  
 Messenger, Mary 282  
 Metcalf, Samuel L. 306  
 Middlebrook, Jane 289  
           Jerusha 293  
           Jonathan 171  
           175  
           Joseph 170 171  
           176 289  
           Mary 293  
           Oliver 293  
           Sarah 176  
           Sylvanus 293  
 Middleton, Joseph 206  
           Thomas 181  
 Miller, Augustus 336  
           Elizabeth 167  
           Georgiana Parker 145  
           Ida Farr 111 109  
           Joseph 238  
           Leonard 238  
           Margaret 257  
           Martha A. 336  
           Mary 167 255  
           Nellie Grace 1xxviii  
           Thomas 167  
           William Frank 1xxviii  
 Milles, see Mills  
 Millikin, Sarah 100  
 Mills } Abigail 93  
 Milles } Abigail Frances 93  
           } Abigail H. 93  
           } Anne 192 197  
           } Catherine 93 106  
           } Clarissa A. 93  
           } Dorothy 288  
           } Ebenezer 171  
           } Edmund 106  
           } Esther 93  
           } Jerusha 293  
           } John 293  
           } John P. 93  
           } Lois Huckins 93  
           } Melissa 93  
           } Nancy 93  
           } Robert 288  
           } Sarah H. 93  
           } Simon Huckins 93  
           } Susan 93  
           } Zillah 93  
 Miner } Abigail E. 258  
 Minor } Cedora A. 258  
           } Electa 258  
           } Ellen P. 258  
           } Emily G. 258  
           } Ethan A. 258  
           } Ethan N. 257  
           } Hazen H. 258  
           } Helen H. 258  
           } Huldah S. 257  
           } John 235  
           } Lilla E. 258  
           } Loren F. 258  
           } Lucian W. 258  
           } Lydia Ann 258  
           } Margaret 258  
           } Martha Esther 258  
           } Mary F. 258  
           } Nathan L. 258  
           } Nathaniel 235  
           } Rufus 258  
           } Sarah M. 258  
 Minot } Abigail 232  
 Minott } Elizabeth 219  
 Minotts } Eunice 313  
           } George 221 311 313  
           } 315 318 320  
           } Hannah 230  
           } John 219 221 225  
           } 228 230 232 311  
           } 315  
           } Joseph Grafton xxx  
           } Sophia 318  
           } Martha 225 320  
 Minns, Thomas xliii 1xxix  
 Mirch, Julian 57 58  
 Misploe, Thomas 239  
 Mitchell } — 231  
 Mitchel } Esther 294  
           } Jane 1xxi  
           } Margaret 95  
           } Thalia McMahon 281  
 Mix, Esther 276  
           John 276  
 Moffatt, Eliza 155  
           Reuben Burnham xxxii  
 Moir, Alexander L. xxxii 111  
 Moltke, Carl, Count 1xxviii

- Moltke } Carl Adam Nathaniel  
cont'd } lxxviii  
Cornelia Van Rensse-  
laer, Countess  
lxxviii
- Money } Catherine 76 77  
Moneyes } John 74 77  
Monloy, John 49  
Monnette, Orta Eugene 302  
Monroe } Ann Sarah 145  
Munro } Betty 309  
Munroe } Caleb Bradley 315  
Munrow } Elizabeth 221 232  
Emma Frances  
xxxv  
James Morris 317  
Jane 231  
John 236 309 313  
315  
John Wiswell 312  
Josiah 217 219 221  
222  
Lemuel 217 229  
Lucy 236  
Lydia 233  
Lydia Evans 235  
Mary 321  
Nabby 311  
Nabum Parker 145  
Rebecca Clerk 309  
Richard Leeds  
318 320  
Samuel 229 231  
235 309 312  
Sukey 311 316  
Susie Bradley 309  
Thankful 219  
Thomas Evans  
236  
Willfred Harold  
xiv  
William 232 233  
235 236 309 311  
316 318 320  
William Morris  
317
- Montague, William Henry  
xvi
- Montgomery, Martha J. 258
- Monts du Gault, Pierre Sieur de  
lxxv
- Moore } ——— 357  
More } Anna Buckham  
Mower } xxxiv  
Aurelia M. 336  
Clark 336  
Clark B. 336  
Emma Palmer  
xxxv  
Hannah 168  
Jane 332  
John 168  
Josiah lxxviii  
Margaret Ellen  
lxxviii  
Mary 336  
Nancy 336  
Nathan 168  
Richard 182  
Sophia lxxviii
- Moorhouse, see Morehouse
- Moras, John 309  
Polly 309
- More, see Moore
- Moreau, Charles Combault  
xxxvi
- Morecroft, Brian 364  
Ectori, see Hector  
Hector 364  
William 364
- Morfolt, Thomas 73
- Morgan, Abigail 31 336  
Ann 217  
David 179  
Evan 180
- Morgan } James 112  
cont'd } L. N. 209  
Pelatiah 336  
Ralph 217
- Morehouse } Jeannette 121  
Moorhouse } Jonathan 287  
Margaret 121  
Robert Owens  
121  
Robert Thomas  
121  
Sylvanus 290
- Moriarty, George Andrews v  
vii xxi xxx 177
- Moring, Alexander 112
- Moris, see Morris
- Moroth, Samuel 227
- Morrill } Asa 243  
Cynthia 243  
Morrill } Hannah 168 243  
Morril } John 142 260  
Mary 260  
Peter 243  
Rachel 260  
275
- Morris } Elizabeth 275  
Moris } Esther 276  
Morriss } Eunice 275  
George 275 325  
Jean 275  
John 275 310  
Joseph 275  
Lewis S. 25  
Lucy 29  
Lucy Thom 25  
Margaret 275  
Polly 314  
Richard 275  
Sibyl 275  
Susannah 275  
Thankful 319  
Thomas 275  
William 310 314 316  
319
- Morrison, Charles E. 336  
Charles F. 336  
Dorcas M. 154  
Edgar 336  
Edward 336  
George Austin xxxii  
George W. 154  
Harriet M. 336  
Horace Eugene 154  
Horace H. 154  
Ida M. 154  
Louisa 336  
Romelia J. 336  
Sarah 154  
Sarah E. 336  
Sarah J. 336  
Sarah Luetta 154
- Morrow, Jennie Brown lxx  
John B. lxx  
Margaret B. lxx
- Morse } Edna 158  
Moss } Jedediah 139  
Mosse } Lucy 144  
Mary B. xxxii  
R. W. (Mrs.) xxi  
Richard 355 369 370  
William 239
- Mortary, John 51
- Morten, see Morton
- Mortlock, Margaret 326
- Morton } Betsey 166  
Morten } Briant 166  
Katharine 75  
Love 166  
Nathaniel 339 340  
353  
William 75
- Moseley } Charles William xxx  
Mosley } Charlotte 315  
Mosley } Ebenezer 220 310  
Mosleys } 312 315
- Moseley } Edward Augus-  
cont'd } tus 112  
Elizabeth 221  
Esther 226  
Frederick Strong  
xxxii  
Jonathan 231  
Molly Preston  
316  
Phineas Holden  
310  
Sally 319  
Samuel 229  
Thomas 220 221  
224 226 229 231  
316 319
- Moses, George F. 207
- Mosley, see Moseley
- Mosleys, see Moseley
- Moss, see Morse
- Mosse, see Morse
- Mott, Adam 179  
Jacob 275  
Jeremiah 275 285  
John 179  
Margaret 275 285  
William 179 181
- Moulton, Aaron M. 157  
Alice M. 157  
Anna 160  
Augustus Freedom  
xxxiii  
Christopher 160  
Deborah 260  
Dorcas 93  
Elizabeth Medora  
157  
Esther 336  
Esther S. 336  
Florence Dell 151  
Fred M. 151  
Henry A. 151  
Henry H. 157  
John J. 336  
Joseph 336  
Louise M. 151  
Lucretia Ann 160  
Mary 94  
Mary J. 204  
Mehitable 100  
Melissa 93  
Orlando M. 204  
Polly J. S. 336  
Redmond 93  
Samuel 260  
Sarah 157
- Mower, see Moore
- Mudge, Abigail J. 258  
Adeline 258  
Daniel W. 258  
Mary I. 258  
Olive 258  
Osceola Warren 258  
Presby 258
- Mudgett } Anna 190  
Mudget } Benjamin 96 160  
Calvin Huckins 97  
Caroline 100  
Clara 97  
Eunice 97  
Hannah 96 153  
Hannah Huckins  
97  
Jesse 159  
John 100  
John Philander 97  
Joseph 97  
Julia 97  
Laura Lettice 97  
Martha Ann 160  
Mary 159  
Mary J. 97  
Mary Mooney  
Smith 97  
Mehitable 97



- Mudgett } Orinda Mehitable  
cont'd } 97  
Ruth 159  
Sarah Ann Baker 97  
William 97  
William S. 100  
Mueller, Ernest 123  
Sarah Frances 123  
Mullane, George xxxii  
Munkey, John 49  
Munnter, Susan 142  
Munro, see Monroe  
Munroe, see Monroe  
Munrow, see Monroe  
Munson, Stephen 173  
Murdock, Lois 205  
Samuel 205  
Murphy, John 20  
Olivia 20  
Murray, Elspeth Mona 121  
Hugh 121  
John 144  
Katharine 121  
Murren } Daniel 175 289  
Murrin } Mary 175 289  
Samuel 175  
Murwin, Abijah 294  
Daniel 171  
David 291  
Eunice 292  
Hannah 291  
John 171  
Ruth 294  
Samuel 292  
Thomas 171  
Musgrove, Richard Watson 98  
258 332
- Naah, Daniel 222 223  
James 222  
Joseph 180  
Rebecca 223  
Nason, Frank 282  
Nautropp, Anna 288  
Johanna 176  
William 174  
Nead, Daniel Wunderlich 385  
Neal } Ida Belle 152  
Neil } James 152 168  
Janet 152  
John 152  
Lydia 168  
Mary Elizabeth xxxv  
Mary Janet 152  
Minnie Grace 152  
William H. 152  
Neeley, Christopher 242  
Neil, see Neal  
Nelison, Abigail 249  
Elizabeth 202  
George 352 363 364 365  
Gilbert 364  
Horatio 179  
William 202  
Newcomb, Adeline 336  
Amelia J. 336  
Bethuel Merritt  
xxxv  
Caroline W. 336  
337  
Dwight 336  
Edgar J. 336  
Frederick W. 336  
John M. 336  
Joseph 336  
Maria T. 336  
Mary 336 337  
Orline V. 337  
Rachel 336  
Rhoda 336  
Royal 336 337  
Shubael W. 337  
Walter 336 337  
William C. 336
- Newdigate, Nathaniel 304  
Newell, Abbie Anna xxxiv  
Newhall, Abigail 165  
Abijah 165 381  
Amos 168 247  
Elizabeth 168 247  
Hannah 168  
Jane Y. 247  
John M. lxxii  
Jonathan 168  
Lucy 381  
Lucy Mansfield lxxii  
Samuel C. 247  
Newlin, Jacob 249  
John 249  
Ruth 249  
Sarah W. 249  
Newman } Christian 64 67  
Nweman } John 64 67  
Newton, Ann 103  
Christian 102 103  
Edward 103  
Edward Augustus  
102 103  
Elizabeth 102  
Elvin 45 131 132 133  
137 138 140 141  
Gilbert Stuart 103  
Hannah 102 103  
Henry 103  
Hibbert 101 102 103  
Ida 45  
Isaac 34 35 36 37  
Isaac K. 142  
John 103  
Joseph C. 38  
Mark C. 36 37  
Mary 103  
Mary J. 45  
Nancy A. 46  
Phillips 103  
Sally Williams 103  
Sarah E. 46  
Sibyl 275  
Thomas 101 102 103  
William 103  
William C. 37 38 39  
40 41 42 43 44 134  
135 137 141  
Nichols } Abigail 169 244  
Nicholls } Ann Elmira 248  
Nicoll } Caleb 169 246  
Nicols } Charles 245  
David 293  
Dorcas 169 245  
Ebenezer 292  
Elizabeth 192 197  
251  
Ella B. 159  
Emma 246  
Esther 245  
Eunice 169  
George W. 251  
Hannah 245 247  
248 293  
Hannah P. 247 248  
Isabella 144  
John 169 174 244  
Louisa J. 248  
Lydia 168 169 245  
Margaret 169  
Margaret B. 246  
Mary 169  
Mary C. 247  
Olive W. 247  
Rebecca 168  
Richard H. 159  
Samuel 169 245  
Sarah 244 292  
Stephen 168 169  
245 247 248  
Nickerson, Timothy E. 141  
Nicoll, see Nichols  
Nicols, see Nichols  
Nigh, see Nye
- Night, see Knight  
Niles, A. H. 337  
Albert H. 337  
Alice 337  
Austin Herbert 337  
H. L. 337  
Isaac 337  
James 337  
John 223 337  
Jonathan 220 222 223  
228  
Joshua H. 337  
Mary 337  
Sanford H. 337  
Sarah 228  
Susannah 220  
Nims, Walter T. 111  
Nissen, Dorothea 333  
Henry 333  
Lena 333  
Nixon, Mary 257  
Noble, Charles 337  
Dorcas V. 337  
Electa 337  
Electa A. 337  
Frederick C. 337  
Gideon 337  
Harriet 337  
Huldah 337  
James 337  
James R. 337  
Mark 43  
Phebe 337  
Rocksey 337  
Sally 337  
Sarepta 337  
Solomon 337  
Sophia 337  
Noise, Samuel 317  
Norcross, Alice N. 254  
Almira 254  
Cornelius Hineckley  
254  
Grenville Howland  
xxi  
Norman, Agnes 62  
Ann 62  
Elizabeth 62  
Hugh 62  
Mary 62  
Philippa 62  
Phillis 62  
William 62  
Norris } Charles M. 44  
Norries } Ethel xxxv  
George Henry 160  
Margery 107  
Martha Ann 160  
Mary Ida 160  
Nancy 249  
North, Charles Jackson xxx  
Northrup, Jane 258  
Stephen 384  
Norton, Benjamin 82  
Charles Oliver (Mrs.)  
114  
Lottie Elouise xxx  
xxxv  
Nowell, Increase 179 195 372  
Martha 301  
Sarah 301  
William 301  
Noyes, Hannah 97  
Judith 261  
Nudd, Sarah 72  
Thomas 72  
Nute, Jeremy O. 44  
Sarah 94  
Nuttall, Mary 18  
Mary Wallace 18  
William B. 18  
Nweman, see Newman  
Nye } Aurelia 106  
Nigh } Barlow 106  
Benjamin 337

# Index of Persons

cxiii

Nye } Buel 337  
*cont'd* } Charlotte J. 337  
 David 106  
 Dolly 337  
 Ebenezer 106  
 Elijah 337  
 Elisha 320  
 Eunice 337  
 John Capen 320  
 Melatiah 106  
 Phebe 337  
 Polly 337  
 Sally 106  
 Shubal 106  
 Susan 106  
 Sylvia 106  
 Sylvanus 106  
 Wealthy 337  
  
 Oakey, Sally Williams 103  
     William F. 103  
 Oakley, Jeremiah 171  
 Oaldis, David 290  
 O'Brien, Mabel Stewart xxxv  
 Ockerman, Alfred B. 239  
 Ogden } David 171  
     Eliza Ann xxxv  
     Esther 294  
     Hezekiah 294  
     Jane 177  
     John 171 174 287  
     292  
     Joseph 173  
     Mary 174 287  
     Molly 292  
     Moses 292  
     Samuel 171  
 Okeley, Robert 264  
 Oldershaw, Alvin H. 337  
     Fred. A. 337  
     Rose B. 337  
 Oliver, Daniel 230 233 234 236  
     309  
     Hannah Francis 230  
     Mary 309  
     Mary M. 257  
     Sarah 234  
     Susannah 236  
 Olmstead, Anne 290  
     Jemima 173  
     John 173  
     Reuben 290  
 Olney, Ezekiel 337 338  
     Lydia 337 338  
     Thomas 211  
 O'Neill } Ann 221  
 O'Neal } Elizabeth 228  
 Oneal } Elsie M. 153  
 Oneel } Esther 224  
 Onel } Henry 220 221 224  
     226 228  
     John 226  
     Sarah 220  
 Onyon, Robert 264  
 Orchard, Robert 340  
 Orcutt, Caleb 335  
 Ordway, Abiel 334  
     Cora F. 334  
     Delia P. 334  
     Effe L. 334  
     Georgianna 334  
     John F. 334  
     Lillian M. 334  
     Louisa 334  
 Ormakirk, James 351  
 Osborn } Abigail 298  
 Osborne } Charles 246  
 Osburn } Daniel 246  
     David 171 176 291  
     Eliza 246  
     Elizabeth 246 298  
     Ephraim 294  
     Freelove Amy 278  
     Hannah 172 286  
     298

Osborn } Jared 278  
*cont'd* } John 246  
     Joseph 172 286 298  
     Louisa L. 246  
     Lucy 246  
     Mary 294  
     Mindwell 176 291  
     Moses 245 246  
     Nathan 289 298  
     Olive 298  
     Peter 291 292 298  
     Phebe W. 245  
     Ruth 245 246  
     Sarah 292 298  
 Osgood, Anna 261  
     Christopher 197  
     Margery 197  
     Peter 196  
     Ruth 332  
     William 261  
 Osteier, Elizabeth 324  
     Mary 326  
 Osterberg, Nelson E. 386  
 Otis, Amos 209  
     Hannah C. 203  
     O. B. 203  
 Otley, Adam 195  
 Otterton, Richard Duke of 47  
 Ouerton, *see* Overton  
 Overend, Jonathan 338  
     Mary Ann 338  
     William H. 338  
 Overlook, Eliza 254  
 Overton } Joseph 79  
 Ouerton } Thomas 64  
 Owen, Esther 245  
     Lucy 246  
     Nathaniel 245 246  
     Phebe 245 246  
 Oyley, Daniel d' 242  
 Oysterbank, Isaac 171  
 Packard, Edward Newman xxx  
 Paddock, Eliza 246  
     Francis 246  
     Mary 246  
 Paedts, Jacob 183  
 Page } ——— 270  
 Paige } Christian 263 270  
     Mary 99  
     Mary Elizabeth 203  
     Nancy 95  
     Nicholas 180  
     Rebecca 260  
     Robert 262  
     William 73 370  
 Paine } David 144  
 Pane } James 180  
 Payn } John 85 148  
 Payne } Leonard 73  
     Lydia 144  
     Margaret 193  
     Stephen 324 325  
     Thomas 69  
 Painter } Abby 282  
 Panter } Abby Victoria 279  
     Abiah 277  
     Abigail 278 279 280  
     Adelaide Elizabeth  
     282  
     Alexis 281  
     Ama, *see* Amy  
     Amelia 281  
     Amy 278 280  
     Angelina 281  
     Azadiak 280  
     Azariah 280  
     Betsey 283  
     Betty 278  
     Caroline 282  
     Catherine 281  
     Chester 282  
     Chloe 282  
     Cynthia 281  
     Deborah 282

Painter } Deliverance 275 276  
*cont'd* } 277 280 281  
     Deliverance Lam-  
     berton 280 281  
     Edward 282  
     Edward Wright 282  
     Elisha 277  
     Elizabeth 273 276  
     277 282  
     Elizabeth P. 282  
     Elizabeth W. 280  
     Elkanah 276  
     Emily M. 281  
     Esther 276  
     Eunice 282  
     Fannie C. 282  
     Flora 281  
     Florence McMahon  
     282  
     Freelove 278 280  
     Gamaliel 277 278  
     279  
     Grace 282  
     Hannah 277 280  
     Harry 281  
     Henry McMahon  
     282  
     Henry Noble 281  
     Henry W. 281  
     Henry Wheeler 282  
     Hugh 282  
     Jemima 275  
     Joanna 282  
     John 282 283  
     Joseph 277 278 279  
     280 281 282  
     Joseph Alexis 281  
     Julia McMahon 282  
     Julia Maria 281  
     Katharine 273  
     Lamberton 277 278  
     280 281  
     Laura 282  
     Lot 282  
     Louise Lockwood  
     282  
     Lucina 282  
     Lucius 281  
     Lydia 277  
     Lyman 280 281  
     Mabel 280 281  
     Margaret 274 275  
     276  
     Maria 281  
     Martha 274  
     Mary 276 277 278  
     282  
     Mercy 273 274 276  
     280 284  
     Polly 280  
     Rachel 276  
     Rebecca 275 276  
     277 278  
     Robert 282  
     Rosey 283  
     Sally 283  
     Samuel 278 279 280  
     281 282  
     Sarah 277 280 282  
     Sarah M. 281  
     Shubael 273 274  
     275 276 277 278  
     280 281 282 284  
     285  
     Sidney 281 282  
     Susannah 282  
     Thalia Abigail 282  
     Thalia McMahon  
     281  
     Thalia Maria 281  
     Thomas 273 274 275  
     276 277 278 280  
     281 282 285  
     Thomas Alexis 282  
     Thomas Welcher 282

- Painter } Urania 281  
cont'd } Ursula 278 279  
Victoria 278 279  
Walter 281  
William 273 281 282  
Zillah 280
- Paley, William 23
- Palfrey, John Gorham 22
- Palmer, Abigail 260  
Ann 260  
Anna 260 261  
Annie Wildes 262  
Benjamin 260  
Betsey 260  
Caroline Emma 262  
Caroline Frances 261  
Charles James xxxii  
262  
Charles W. 154  
Christopher 259 260  
261  
David S. 261  
Deborah 260  
Edward 259 260  
Edward Francis 262  
Elizabeth 260  
Elizabeth A. 154  
Enoch 261  
Fred Albert 26  
Frederick Tobey 262  
George Monroe 262  
George W. 261  
Gertrude S. 262  
Grace 259  
Hannah 260  
Helen M. 262  
Henry Osgood 261  
James 261  
James Monroe 203 261  
382  
Jennie C. 262  
Jeremiah 260  
Joanna 260  
Jonathan 260 261  
Jonathan P. 261  
Joseph 259 260  
Judith 261  
Lewis A. 261  
Lois 261  
Love 261  
Lydia 261  
Martha 259 261  
Martha A. 261  
Mary 260  
Mary Ann 26  
Mary B. 154  
Mary F. 261  
Molly 261  
Rachel 260  
Rebecca 260  
Ruth 260  
Samuel 260 261  
Sarah 260 261  
Sarah Margaret 26  
Simon P. 261  
Stephen 260 261  
Susannah 260  
Truworthy 260 261  
Waldo Savage 26  
William 259 260 261  
William Choate 26  
William Lincoln vii  
xxx 204 206 259 262  
382
- Pano, *see* Paine
- Panel, John 263
- Panter, *see* Painter
- Pape, T. 384
- Parcells, Frances C. 122  
Lavinia 122
- Parish } Anna lxvii  
Farrishe } Ariel lxvii  
Emma White xliii  
lxvii  
John Carl lxvii
- Parish } Leonard Woods  
cont'd } lxvii  
Mabel lxvii  
Richard 79  
Robert Ariel lxvii
- Park } Edward 231 235  
Parks } Elizabeth 231  
Frank Sylvester xxx  
Jerusha 231  
Lawrence vii 18 xxx  
119  
Sarah 231 235  
Parkehurst, *see* Parkhurst
- Parker, Azricam 202 203
- Barnabas 169  
Bradstreet 206  
David 217  
Deliverence 169 246  
Emily E. 246  
Fearnot 202 203  
Frederick Wesley ix  
xxi  
George 169 246  
Hannah 169  
Isaac 22  
James 153 202 203  
Jeremiah 217  
John 202  
Josephine 153  
Leonard Fletcher 112  
Mary 153 202  
Moses Greeley xxx  
Pearl Hildreth viii  
xxii  
Peregrine 268  
Peter 111  
Thomas 69 202  
William Prentiss xix  
104  
William Thornton  
xxxii 206
- Parkhurst } Abigail 373  
Parkhurst } Agnes 374  
Parkers } Alice 374  
Anne 374  
Anthony 375  
Benjamin 371  
372  
Caleb 372  
Christopher 374  
Daniel 372  
Deborah 371  
372 373  
Elizabeth 371  
372 373 374  
George 370 371  
372 373 374  
Hannah 372  
Helen 374  
Henry 375  
James 375  
John 372 373  
374 375  
Joseph 370 371  
372 373  
Joshua 372  
Martha 372  
Mary 371 372  
373  
Mercy 372  
Nicholas 374  
Oliver 374  
Phebe 370 371  
372 373  
Ralph 375  
Richard 374 375  
Robert 374 375  
Samuel 372 373  
Sarah 372 373  
374  
Simon 374  
Susannah 370  
371 372  
Thamar 374
- Parkhurst } Thomas 375  
cont'd } William 374
- Parks, *see* Park
- Parlin, Frank Edson xxx  
Robinson Shattuck
- xxxv
- Parmenter } — Widow 2  
Adria 266  
Parmentur } Agnes 266  
270  
Parminster } Alice 262 2  
265 266  
Parmynter } 271 273  
Amy 263 2  
Permenter } 266 271 2  
Ann 265 27  
Permeter } Anne 266 2  
273  
Permitter } Anna 272  
Audrey 264  
Permyter } 270  
Benjamin 2  
Bridget 272  
P'ment } Christian 2  
267 270  
Conscience } 271  
Dorothy 26  
Edith 265 1  
269 270  
Edward 263  
263 264 2  
267 270  
Elizabeth 2  
263 264  
266 267  
271 272  
George 263  
263 264  
266 267  
270 271 2  
Henry 264  
266 268 2  
Henry Earl  
xxi  
James 266  
James Park  
vii xix xxi  
Jane 263 2  
272  
Joan 262 2  
266 269  
272  
John 263 2  
265 266  
268 269  
271 272 2  
Joseph 265  
270 272  
Katharine 1  
265 267 2  
Lydia 272  
Margaret 2  
263 267 2  
Margery 26  
271  
Marie 266  
Martha 264  
270  
Mary 264 2  
271 272 2  
Nathaniel 1  
270  
Nicholas 26  
269  
Richard 26  
263 265 2  
269 270  
Robert 262  
264 265 2  
267 268 2  
270 271 2  
273  
Samuel 265  
272



# Index of Persons

CXV

- Parmenter } Sarah 264 265  
 cont'd } 266 270 271 272  
 Susan 262 265  
 270  
 Thomas 264  
 265 266 267  
 269 270 272  
 Ursula 264 271  
 William 262  
 263 264 265  
 266 267 268  
 269 270 271  
 273
- Parnell } Fearnot 203  
 Parnell } John 203  
 Parr, Katharine 112  
 Parrish, see Parish  
 Parsons } Achsah 338  
 Person } Chloe 338  
 Chloe Weston 338  
 Cornelia A. 338  
 Daniel 338  
 Dorothy 338  
 Emily M. 338  
 Everett 203  
 Hannah 338  
 James W. 338  
 John 195  
 John G. 338  
 Joseph 338  
 Julius L. 338  
 Langdon Brown  
 251  
 Lucetta 338  
 Lydia G. 338  
 Mary 338  
 Rufus 338  
 Susan 203  
 Thomas 338  
 Thomas J. 43
- Partridge, Betsey 248  
 Jacob 248  
 Jane 189  
 Jane Y. 247  
 John 338  
 Lydia 338  
 Silas 338  
 William 81 189
- Pason, see Payson  
 Patten, Anna Morton lxxviii  
 Anna Thayer lxxviii  
 Jane Hunnewell lxxviii  
 Lucretia 330  
 Nathaniel 338  
 Ruth 338  
 William C. 44  
 William S. lxxviii
- Patterson, George Washington  
 385  
 William Davis viii
- Paxton, Mary 96  
 William 96
- Paybody, see Peabody  
 Payn, see Paine  
 Payne, see Paine  
 Payson } Anna 220 225 319  
 Pason } Anna 167  
 Elizabeth 219  
 Ephraim 167  
 George 225 319  
 George Edward xxxii  
 John Fenno 319  
 Jonathan 219 222  
 Judith 167  
 Samuel 167 225 229  
 231 233  
 William 233
- Peabody } A. P. 38 41  
 Paybody } Daniel 163  
 Peabody } Hope 163  
 Rose 163
- Peacock, Edward xxxvi  
 Pe-Ahm-E-Squeet xx 104  
 Peale, Anna C. 29  
 Charles Wilson 29
- Pearce, see Pierce  
 Pearl, Anna 338  
 Austin 338  
 Chloe 338  
 Chloe C. 338  
 Dinah 338  
 Elizabeth 251  
 Hannah B. 251  
 Joseph 251  
 Lois 338  
 Rufus K. 251  
 Sophronia 338  
 Timothy 338
- Pearnell, see Parnell  
 Pearse, see Pierce  
 Pearson } Abraham 206  
 Pierson } Catherine 150  
 Gardner Whitman  
 207  
 John 74  
 John C. 273
- Pease, Abigail Ferguson 309  
 Laura 257  
 Thomas 82  
 Verne Seth xxxii
- Peavey, Sarah C. 203  
 Peck } Helen 158  
 Peeke } Leila M. 124  
 Mary 158  
 Nellie M. 158  
 Ralph 158  
 Samuel 374  
 Ward 158  
 William H. 158  
 William L. 158
- Peele, Stanton Judkins xxxii  
 Peirce, see Pierce  
 Pellet, Phyllis 144  
 Pence, Kingsley Adolphus  
 xxxii
- Pendleton, James 180  
 Pendley, Mary F. 100  
 Penhallow, Charles Sherburne  
 vii xx xxi
- Penniel, Hannah 96  
 Peobody, see Peabody  
 Percival, Lois 332  
 Perie, see Perry  
 Perkins, — 93  
 Ann E. 160  
 Clarissa A. 93  
 Daniel L. 204  
 David 160  
 David B. 160  
 Israel 155  
 Jane M. 160  
 Love 261  
 Maria 93 155  
 Mary 155  
 Mehitable 160  
 Merritt Greenwood  
 xxxv  
 Norman Frost 160  
 Olive 95  
 S. Isabella 204  
 Thomas Allen xxxii  
 210
- Perley, Sidney xxx 207  
 Permenter, see Parmenter  
 Permenter, see Parmenter  
 Permeter, see Parmenter  
 Permitter, see Parmenter  
 Permyter, see Parmenter  
 Permyter, see Parmenter  
 Perott, Grace 49
- Perry } Calbraith Bourn 111  
 Perie } Dorothy 97  
 Perry } Eleanor 292  
 Elizabeth 105  
 Esther 105  
 Eunice 292  
 Hannah Wisewell  
 321  
 Henry Sullivan 301
- Perry } Mary 192 197 317  
 cont'd } Mary J. 97  
 Nathan 292  
 Ralph 91  
 Samuel 105 170 175  
 Sarah 28 175 301 315  
 Thomas 315 317 319  
 321  
 Varnum 97  
 William 91 315
- Person, see Parsons  
 Pery, see Perry  
 Peters, Anson 158  
 Emily 158  
 Emma A. 158
- Pettit } Charles 209  
 Petit } Margaret 241  
 Petty, John 240  
 Mary 240
- Phanton, S. 46  
 Phelps, Anson Greene lxxvii  
 Caroline lxxvii  
 Dorothy 97  
 Helen Louisa lxxviii  
 Isaac Newton lxxvii  
 lxxvii  
 Sarah Maria lxxviii
- Philbrick } Edwin 155  
 Philbrook } F. C. xxxii  
 Isaac 260  
 Josiah H. 97  
 Maria 155  
 Mary 97 260  
 Sarah C. 97
- Phillips, see Phillips  
 Phillimore, William Phillimore  
 Watts 65 66 69 70  
 72 75 76 78 79 109
- Phillips } — Goodman 195  
 Felypson } Calvin Tilden  
 Fillips } xxvii  
 Philps } Christian 60 102  
 Jeremiah 304  
 John 62 73 315  
 John Capen 320  
 Lydia 312  
 Miles 108 109  
 Philippa 62  
 Richard 102  
 Susannah Capen  
 311  
 Thomas 311 312  
 315 320  
 William Bower 303
- Phippeny, Damaris 58  
 Joseph 58
- Phipps, Mary Jane 99  
 William 99
- Piceope, — 353 360 363  
 366 367
- Picke, see Pike  
 Pickel, Baltes 124  
 Elizabeth Kase 124  
 Mary Holcombe 124
- Pickering } John 81  
 Pickerin } Mary 81  
 Pickering } Sarah M. 204  
 T. A. 204  
 Thomas 81 82  
 Timothy 17
- Pickett Antoinette Erpercia  
 xxxv
- Pierce } 42  
 Pearce } Abigail 236  
 Pearce } Abraham 232  
 Peirce } Adelbert O. 94  
 Alexander 315  
 Ann 217  
 Anne 310  
 Arthur Winslow vii  
 Benjamin 317  
 Charlotte 318  
 Cordelia 158  
 Daniel 219 311  
 Ebenezer 222

- Pierce } Edward 229 232 312  
 cont'd } Elizabeth 234  
 } Elizabeth Tolman 316  
 } Elmore Allen xxxii  
 } Eunice 310  
 } George 237 315  
 } Grace M. 386  
 } Hannah 226 229 315  
 } Isaac 227  
 } James 220 317  
 } John 216 217 219 220 222 224 226 227 233 236 238 310 312 313 315 317 318 320  
 } John Flavel 312  
 } Jonas 312  
 } Jonathan 216 310 311 313 315 318  
 } Joshua 94  
 } Lemuel 224 320  
 } Lewis 317  
 } Lois 317  
 } Lucinda 330  
 } Lucy 319  
 } Lydia J. 94  
 } Mary 158 313  
 } Mary J. 94  
 } Melvin Webster xxxv  
 } Molly 238  
 } Nathan 158  
 } Patience 313  
 } Roscoe xxxv  
 } Samuel 216 217 230 232 234 236 237 239 310 315 317  
 } Samuel Blake 313  
 } Sarah 216 217 236 313  
 } Susannah 317  
 } Thomas 222 316 317 318 319 320  
 Pierson, see Pearson  
 Pike } Almira C. 203  
 Picke } Anna Tonge 122  
 } Caroline Frances 122  
 } James 44  
 } John C. 203  
 } Joseph Savage 122  
 } Josephine Winfred 122  
 } Lavinia 122  
 } N. 140  
 } Noah Thorp 122  
 } Noah Webster 122  
 } Sarah Frances Mabie 122  
 } Susan Charlotte 122  
 } Thomas 175  
 Pilcher, John 186  
 Pilkington, Lora 342  
 } Roger Sir 342  
 Pillsbury, Elsie M. 153  
 } Emma G. 153  
 } Frank 153  
 Pinckney, Charles 240  
 } Thomas 240  
 Pinder, Anne 74  
 } William 74  
 Pinkham, Abigail 243  
 } Anstress G. 247  
 } Catherine F. 248  
 } Charles 247  
 } Charles G. 247  
 } Dorothy 247  
 } Elijah 243  
 } John 243  
 } Mary 243  
 Pintard, John L. 242  
 } Sarah 242  
 Piper } Alice 188  
 Pyper } Asa 100  
 } Ellsha 332  
 } Fred Smith xxxii  
 } Josiah 332  
 } Margaret A. 332  
 } Mary 332  
 } Sophronia 97  
 Pitkin, Annie 26  
 Pitt, John 180 181  
 Pittam, Abiah M. 255  
 } Adeline 255  
 } Cecilia R. 255  
 } Clementine D. 255  
 } Edward 255  
 } Elizabeth 255  
 } Ellen 255  
 } James H. 255  
 } Mary E. 255  
 } Miriam S. 255  
 } Orville A. 255  
 } Samuel E. 255  
 Place, Mary H. 203  
 Plaisted, Benning Moulton 151  
 } Catherine B. 153  
 } Chester 153  
 } Cyrus C. 153  
 } Elizabeth 153  
 } Hannah 97  
 } Hannah Robertson 97  
 } Henry Fillmore 153  
 } Hiram 97  
 } Lois 151  
 } Martha G. 152 161  
 } Mary Ann 155  
 } Nancy 155 161  
 } Phebe 151  
 } Samuel 155 161  
 } Stephen 153  
 } Susan M. 161  
 } William 97  
 Pledger, John 324  
 Plesance, Audrey 324  
 Plumb, A. H. 126  
 } Eunice 275  
 Plummer } Abraham 33 34 35  
 } Betsey C. 39  
 } Eliza A. 332  
 } Mary 332  
 } Mary J. 152  
 } Sarah Hale xxxv  
 Plumsted, Anne 148  
 Plympton, Seth D. 239  
 P'ment, see Parmenter  
 P'menter, see Parmenter  
 Pollard, Elizabeth 333  
 } Irene 333  
 } Joseph 333  
 } Louisa 333  
 Pomeroy } Agnes 53 54 55  
 } Alice 49 50 54  
 } Anna 53  
 } Anne 53 56  
 } Annis 53  
 } Ealse, see Alice  
 } Eleanor 47 53  
 } Elizabeth 53  
 } Eltwed 47 55  
 } Henry 47 48 51  
 } Henry Sir 47  
 } John 47 53  
 } Margaret 53  
 } Mary 52  
 } Richard 47 48  
 } 49 52 53 54 55  
 } 56  
 } Sarah 176  
 } Seth 170 176 291  
 } Thomas 48 51 53  
 } 54  
 } Thomasine 53  
 Pond, Selma Ellis vi xxxv  
 Poole, Robert 264  
 Poor, Enoch 261  
 Pope } Abby Russell 118  
 Popes } Abigail 217  
 } Ann 228 245  
 } Bethia 244  
 } Charles Henry xxxv  
 } 82 181 190  
 } Ebenezer 166 217 229  
 } 222 223 225 228 244  
 } 245 246  
 } Edmund 228  
 } Elijah 165 166 216  
 } 217 220 228 229  
 } 231 311 313 314  
 } 380  
 } Esther B. 246  
 } Hannah 216 330  
 } Hephzibah 245  
 } Hezekiah 244 247  
 } John 166 220  
 } Lydia 166  
 } Mary 165 217 222  
 } Mary E. 247  
 } Patty 313  
 } Phebe 165 166 246  
 } Polly 314  
 } Rachel 220 231  
 } Ralph 223  
 } Rebecca 244 247  
 } Sally Loring 311  
 } Samuel 165 225  
 } Sarah 166 244 245  
 } 246  
 } Sherebiah 229  
 Pormort } Philemon 79 80  
 Pormert } Susan 79  
 } Susannah 80  
 Porritt, Elizabeth A. 154  
 } Francis 154  
 } Mary 154  
 } William 154  
 Porter, Anna Guernsey xxxv  
 } Eleanor Hodgman 304  
 } Grace 259  
 } Jessie Alice xxxv  
 } John 144  
 } John Lyman xxxv  
 } Juliet xxi  
 } Roger 259  
 } Thomas 149  
 Porteus, Thomas Cruddas xxxiii 339  
 Post, Georgia lxiv  
 } Harriet E. lxiv  
 } Harrison 95  
 } Joseph Herbert lxiv  
 } Mary 95  
 } William 114  
 Potter, Ada 158  
 } David 158  
 } Nathaniel 384  
 } Vesta A. 158  
 Pound, Laura B. 114  
 Poupard, Marguerite 27  
 Powell, Eleanor 256  
 } Inez J. 258  
 Powers } Bridget 328  
 Power } Edmund 78  
 } Theresa 328  
 Pratt, Betsey 310 319  
 } David 319 320  
 } John 310  
 } Olive 320  
 } Phebe P. lxv  
 Pray, Ebenezer 106  
 } Harriet 106  
 } J. E. S. 131  
 Preble, Abby 19  
 } Andrew 19  
 } Caroline Matilda 19  
 } Charles S. 19  
 } Hattie 19  
 } James Orne 19  
 } Julia 19



# Index of Persons

cxvii

Preble | Lois 19  
 cont'd | Louise 19  
       Mary E. 19  
       Sally Ann 19  
       Samuel 19  
       Samuel Washington 19  
       Sarah 19  
       Susan 19  
       Susannah 19  
 Prescott | — 98  
 Prescott | Almira 332  
           Arthur Thompson  
           xxxv  
           Jonathan 261  
           Joseph 332  
           Lydia 261 332  
           Martha 261  
           Mary Ann 159  
           Peper 364  
           Richard 353 366  
           William 159 332  
 Preston | A. P. 130  
 Presson | Abigail 216  
           Alfred xliii  
           Bebe 220  
           Christopher 91  
           Daniel 218 221  
           David Christie xxx  
           Edward 217 218  
           219 221 222 223  
           224 232 320  
           Elisha 318  
           George 223  
           John 224 318 320  
           Lucy 232  
           Mary 217 219  
           Remember 216 217  
           218 220 222  
           Samuel 218  
           Sarah 217  
           William 92  
 Price, Abigail 292  
       Daniel 294  
       David 171 177 292 294  
       378  
       Ebenezer 292 378  
       Eunice 293  
       Frances 227  
       Hannah 294 378  
       Hester 378  
       Hezekiah 293 378  
       Lemuel 175 286 287 378  
       Mary 286 293 378  
       Nathan 378  
       Rachel 294  
       Rebecca 292  
       Samuel 175 378  
       Sarah 175 287 378  
       Seth 293 378  
       Walter 196  
 Prince, Anne lxxi  
       Christopher 227  
       Sarah 227  
 Proctor, — 300  
 Prouty, Dwight Mortimer liii  
       Dwight Mortimer  
       (Mrs.) liii  
       Ethie Bigelow xxxv  
 P'rust, see Parkhurst  
 Prydney, Stephen 182  
 Puddifult, John 179  
 Pulsifer, Fred Lovell 160  
       Mary Ida 160  
       Nehemiah 160  
 Pumpelly, Raphael xxi  
 Purnard, Edward Oscar xxxv  
 Purcas, see Purkas  
 Purcell, Sarah A. 151  
       Sarah M. 151  
       Thomas 151  
 Purinton, David 167  
       Phebe 167  
       Ruth 167  
 Purkas | Elizabeth 271  
 Purcas | Francis 263 271

Purkas | Rose 271  
 cont'd | Thomas 263 265  
 Putnam, Caroline Campbell  
       250  
       George W. 250  
       Israel 144  
       John 211  
       Jonathan 196  
       Lucinda 250  
       William 250  
 Putney, Susan 157  
 Pynchon, Sarah 150  
 Pyper, see Piper  
 Quaritch, Bernard 114  
 Quash, Christopher 59  
       Vroth 59  
 Quick, Elizabeth 331  
       Jane 331  
       Jasper 331  
 Quilter | — Widow 189 190  
 Twiliter | Anna 189 190  
           Dorothy 190  
           Edward 189  
           Elizabeth 189 190  
           Frances 190  
           Jane 189  
           John 189 190  
           Joseph 190  
           Mark 189  
           Mary 189 190  
           Rebecca 190  
           Sarah 190  
           Simon 189 190  
           Thamar 189 190  
 Quint, Eliza A. 99  
       Hannah Abigail 99  
       Joseph 99  
 Rabone | — Widow 72  
 Haborne | Ann 72  
 Haborne | Edward 72  
 Haborne | George 72  
 Rawbone | Jane 72  
       John 72  
       Katharine 72  
       Margaret 72  
       Robert 72  
       Rose 72  
       Sarah 72  
       Susannah 72  
       William 72  
 Racklay, Sarah 383  
 Rackliff, Benjamin 247  
       Clement 247  
       Margaret 247  
       Sarah 247  
 Radcliffe, — Capt. 357  
 Radoll, see Randall  
 Rae, see Ray  
 Raikes, Robert lxxvii  
 Raithby, Christian 67  
       Thomas 64 67  
 Raleigh, Walter Sir 306  
 Ramour | John 228  
 Ramours | Thomas 228  
 Ramsdell, Eunice 167 244  
       George 167 244  
       Lulu Jane 257  
       Lydia 244  
       Mary 257  
       William 257  
 Rand, Annie Victoria xxxv  
       John Prentice xxxv  
       Leroy Henry xxxv  
       Samuel E. 239  
 Randall | A. A. 131  
 Radoll | Aaron Ferre xxx  
 Randall | Abby A. 131  
 Rendal | Abigail 93  
 Rendall | Cook 136  
       Edward 141  
       Eliza A. 134  
       Eliza E. 46  
       Elizabeth 302

Randall | Frances A. 44  
 cont'd | Frank B. 44  
       George 138  
       George P. 134 135  
       George W. 39  
       Hannah 140  
       Hannah P. 46 135  
       Huldah M. 135  
       Ira E. 44  
       Ira G. 43 44 128 141  
       J. 140  
       J. A. 132 133 140  
       J. P. 140  
       Jacob 131 132 133  
       James 127 131  
       James A. 33 131  
       James Abner 135  
       136  
       James R. see James  
       Abner  
       Job L. 34 36  
       John 140  
       John C. 34 39 42 43  
       46 129 130 131 132  
       133 134 137 140  
       141  
       John Cook 136  
       John Franklin 34  
       John S. 34  
       John W. 38 39 40 42  
       43 128 129 137 141  
       Jos. P. 140  
       Joseph 130 131 132  
       133 137  
       Josiah 127 131 132  
       133 137  
       Josiah P. 46  
       Judson B. see Judson  
       Pierce  
       Judson Pierce 127  
       Lawrence 131  
       Lois 93  
       Louisa B. 134  
       Louisa Jane 134  
       Mary 93 94 127  
       Mary A. 44 45  
       Mary E. 127  
       Mary H. 46 127 134  
       Mary Stickney vii  
       viii xvii 104  
       Miles 93 94  
       Nellia J. 46  
       Richard 38 127 139  
       Richard L. 34 43 44  
       46 127 129  
       Richard S. 34  
       Sarah H. 127  
       Thomas 94  
       William 134  
       William Bunker 34  
       William M. 127  
       William R. 34 127  
       William S. 34 35 36  
       37 38 39 132 133  
       134 139 141  
 Rantoul, Robert Samuel 304  
 Raub, Maria Catherine 123  
 Rawbone, see Rabone  
 Rawdon, Elizabeth 181  
       Marmaduke Sir 181  
       Thomas 181  
 Rawson, Edward 179  
 Ray | Alice D. 255  
 Rae | Ann 327  
 Raye | Anne 324 326  
       Chestina 255  
       Dennis 327  
       Elizabeth 324  
       Grant 255  
       Joan 326  
       John 255 327  
       Judson 327  
       Martha 324  
       Mary 326 327  
       Rebecca 327

- Ray } Richard 327  
cont'd } Sarah 327  
Simon 326 327  
Susan 324  
Tryphena 157  
William 324 326  
Raymond, Alonzo 95  
Maria L. 95  
William 289  
William Odbor xxx  
xxxiii lxxvi  
Raynsford, Edward 263  
Reade } — 324  
Reade } Alanson Henry xxx  
Reid } Bethia 142  
Deborah 151  
Esdras 142  
Herbert L. 151  
John 296  
Jonathan 151  
Martha E. 151  
Mayne 209  
Philip Hildreth xxxii  
Sarah 296  
Real, Ada A. 328  
Patrick 328  
William 328  
Reape, Sarah 181  
William 181  
Redding } George 320 321  
Redden } Joseph Hall 320  
Reddin } 321  
Reddins } Sarah 183 185  
Redes, Hannah 220  
John 220  
Redfield, James 292  
Redman, Catherine B. 98  
David M. 98  
Sarah A. 98  
Susan M. 98  
Rednap, Abraham 196  
Benjamin 196  
Joseph 196  
Samuel 196  
Sarah 196  
Reed, see Reade  
Reese, Emma F. 332  
Reeve, Tapping 18  
Reid, see Reade  
Reis, Elizabeth 30  
Remick, Cassius 330  
Elizabeth 330  
Ida Belle 330  
Rendal, see Randall  
Rendall, see Randall  
Revell, Dorothy 324  
Revere, Paul 207  
Reynolds, James 277  
Sarah M. 281  
William 208  
William T. 281  
Rhodes, Zachariah 384  
Rhumsey, Joseph 288  
Sarah 288  
Rice } Elizabeth Foster 310  
Rise } Matthias 310  
Rebecca 172  
Rich Rich, Richard Baron 84  
90  
Rich, Angelina 281  
Samuel 281  
Richards, Mary Cooper 318  
Ruth 167  
Sarah 167  
Thomas 62  
William 167 318 319  
Richardson, Addison 3  
Alice 325 326  
Amos 111  
Anna 382  
Delos Andrew  
xxxii 111  
Eleazer 111  
Mary 3  
Moses 233  
Richardson } Procinda 382  
cont'd } William Streeter  
vi vii xxx xli 200  
Richmond, Charles Alexander  
210  
Ricker, Belinda 156  
Hannah 156  
Jacob 156  
Lucinda lxxii  
Riley } — 76  
Rylay } Ann 74  
Ryley } Anna Margaret  
Chandler xxx  
Jane 74 76  
John 73  
Peter 73 76  
Robert 73 74 76  
William 74  
Rinehart, — 258  
Edith 257 258  
Rineland, William 239  
Rios, Fernando Antonio de los  
206  
Rise, see Rice  
Rishton, Edward 359  
Lettice 359  
Rishworth, Edward 77  
Susannah 77  
Ritchie, Abby Russell 118  
Edward Samuel 118  
Mary 118  
Robb, John Savage 25  
Julia Ann 25  
Samuel Norris 25  
Thomas Savage 25  
Robbards, see Roberts  
Robbins, Chandler lvi  
Louise Barnum xxxv  
Maria Louisa lvi  
Mary Eliza lvi  
William A. 111  
Roberson, see Robinson  
Roberts } Abijah 256  
Robbards } Anna 257  
Asabel Deloss  
256 257  
Eliza Emery 256  
Eliza June 257  
Eunice 284  
John 191 382  
John Emery 257  
Louisa 257  
Louisa May 257  
Lucy Ann 256  
Lulu Jane 257  
Martha E. 257  
Milton F. 207  
Miranda S. 111  
Ritchford A. 257  
Rose Belle 257  
Samuel 284  
Stephen Decatur  
257  
Robie, Eunice A. 154  
Ida May 154  
Lyman M. 154  
Robinson } Agnes 33 139  
Roberson } Albert M. 45  
Robison } Alice 352 353  
Robterson } 365  
Ann 225 238 311  
Ann C. 245  
Anna 379  
Anne 164 166 379  
Catherine 45  
Charles W. 45  
Clarissa lxxiv  
Daniel 244 245  
David 166 244  
245 247  
Ebenezer 217 238  
Edward 223 319  
Edward Brick 319  
Elizabeth 139  
166 224 235  
Robinson } Emeline B. 45  
cont'd } Estelle Newton  
46  
Fanny 244  
George A. 45  
Hannah 33  
Hannah B. 247  
Helen 71  
Helena 70  
Henry 316  
Isaac 245  
James 221 223  
225 227 229  
232 234 238  
316 318 319  
Jerusha 227  
John 33 lxxiv  
139 185 216  
217 218 220  
221 224 225  
227 229 237  
John Handy 45  
131 133 136  
140  
John S. 258  
John W. 46  
Jonathan 171  
291  
Joseph 219 229  
Lemuel 225 226  
227 229 231  
233 234 235  
Levi 164 379  
Lois 228  
Louisa 328  
Lydia 166 245  
247  
Lydia L. 45  
Martha Esther  
258  
Mary 227 244  
245  
Mary A. 45  
Mary G. 245  
Mary J. 45  
Mary Jarvis 318  
Mary Saunders  
33  
Moses 230  
Nancy Ellen 258  
Oliver 380  
Olivia 46  
Peter 33 34 139  
Polly 233  
Rosetta 46  
Ruth 244 245  
Sally M. 45  
Salome 245  
Samuel 34 46  
127 166 226  
228 229 230  
245 247  
Samuel H. 46  
131 132 133 137  
140 141  
Sarah 166 234  
244  
Sarah A. 46  
Sarah Brick 232  
Sarah E. 46  
Sarah R. 380  
Sewell G. 244  
Stephen 216 221  
238  
Susannah 220  
234  
Thomas 225  
Thomas Trott  
226  
Timothy 166 245  
William 34 45  
130 132 133  
136 137 139  
166 197 216  
219 226

- Robinson } William C. 45  
 cont'd } William Royal  
           231  
           Zibla 216 235  
 Roche, Richard Sir, *see* Rich  
           Rich, Richard Baron  
 Rock, Alphonse Howard 151  
           Charlotte C. 151  
           Clifton J. 152  
           Edward C. 152  
           Ida S. 152  
           Joseph 151  
           Maria 151  
           Maria A. 151  
           Martha E. 151  
           Mary Abigail 151  
           Mary Ellen 152  
           Nellie A. 151  
           Oliver B. 152  
           William A. 151  
 Rockwell, Eliza lxvi  
 Rockwood, Sarah Hale xxxv  
 Rodgers, *see* Rogers  
 Roe, Alfred S. 207  
 Rogers } Abner 244  
 Rodgers } Adam 99  
           Alice 13 15  
           David 177 293  
           Dorothy 63  
           Elizabeth 115  
           Ellen 158  
           Emma 23 24  
           Ezekiel 16  
           Grace xxxv 259  
           Hannah 23  
           Jennet 244  
           John 63 340  
           Katharine 12 13  
           14 15  
           Leon 158  
           Lydia 243  
           Marie Collins 158  
           Mary 243  
           Mary E. 99  
           Nathaniel 16 31 63  
           190  
           Olive 99  
           Ori 158  
           Patrick Kerr 23  
           Sally Ann lxxviii  
           Sarah I. 244  
           Susan 329  
           Thomas 13 15 243  
           259  
           William Barton 23  
           24  
 Rogerson, ——— 72  
           John 72  
 Roke, Ralph 85  
 Rolfe } Agnes 149  
 Ruffe } John 179  
 Rollins, ——— 328  
           Mary 333  
 Rolston, Priscilla 99  
 Romney, Richard 180  
 Roope, Susan 51  
 Roosevelt, Theodore xiv xlviii  
 Root, Eliza Fowler lix  
           James 178  
           John 178  
 Roscoe, Anna 80 81  
           Robert 80 81  
 Rose-Troup, Frances xxxii 112  
           113  
 Ross, Caroline Emily xxi  
 Russell, *see* Russell  
 Rousmaniere, Mary Ayer viii  
 Routon, Richard 195  
 Rowe, Abby 31  
           Abigail 31  
           Cornelia 106  
           Elizabeth 153  
           James S. 21  
           Olive 157  
 Rowe } Seth 31  
 cont'd } Thomasine 61  
 Rowland, Abigail 172 376  
           Daniel 293 376  
           Deborah 288 376  
           Elizabeth 289 376  
           Hannah 376  
           Isabella lxii  
           Jeremiah 376  
           John 175  
           Joseph 171 172 289  
           376  
           Mary lxii 289 376  
           Samuel lxii  
           Sarah 289 376  
 Rowlandson, Mary 201  
 Rowlee, Willard Winfield xxxii  
 Rowning } Agnes 322 323  
 Rowneing } 324 326  
 Rowneinge } Alice 323 324  
 Rowninge } 325 326 327  
 Rownyng } Ann 327  
 Rownyng } Anna 327  
 Rownyng } Anne 326 327  
 Rownyng } Augustine 323  
           326 327  
           Austin 324 327  
           Barbara 325  
           Elizabeth 326  
           George 326 327  
           Henry 322 323  
           325 326  
           Joan 322 323  
           325 326 327  
           Joanna 327  
           John 322 323 324  
           325 326 327  
           Judith 326  
           Katharine 327  
           Margaret 322  
           Martha 326 327  
           Mary 324 325  
           326 327  
           Mary Ann 322  
           Matilda 326  
           Priscilla 324 325  
           327  
           Prudence 325  
           Sarah 324 327  
           Susannah 327  
           Thomas 322 323  
           324 325 326  
           327  
           William 322 323  
           324 325 326  
           327  
           Zachariah 326  
 Ruffe, *see* Rolfe  
 Ruggles, Sarah 111  
 Rumery } Aaron 227 228  
 Rummary } 235 237  
           David 237  
           John 235  
           Sarah 228  
           Thomas 227  
 Rumsey, Joseph 293  
           Mary 293  
 Runnells } Abigail 93  
 Runnels } Alvina F. 246  
           Benjamin 166 242  
           Daniel 242 246  
           Lydia 166 246  
           Mary 242 246  
           Mary A. 246  
           Moses Thurston  
           160 253 332  
           Rebecca 166 242  
 Russell } Eliza C. 257  
 Russell } Harry Browning  
 Russel } xxxv  
           Hugh Bertrand  
           xxxii  
           James 181  
           Lydia 243  
           Mary 153  
 Russell } Mary A. xxxv  
 cont'd } Richard 181 195  
           243  
           W. H. lxi  
 Rust, Nathaniel Johnson v vi  
           x xxxvi xlvii  
 Ryder, Arthur 52  
           Frances 51  
 Rylay, *see* Riley  
 Ryley, *see* Riley  
 Sachse, Julius F. 385  
 Sale, John 108  
           Sarah 108  
 Salisbury, Edward Elbridge 117  
 Sampson, James 239  
           Mary 239  
 Samuel, J. Bunford xxxii  
 Sanborn, Ann 260  
           Anna 160  
           Charles K. 154  
           Comfort 151  
           Comfort D. 150  
           Deborah 253  
           Dorothy 97  
           Elizabeth 97  
           Ellen 204  
           Hannah 260  
           Hiram M. 204  
           Jacob 154  
           John 260  
           Mary 260  
           Mehitable 94  
           Menta Belle 154  
           Nathaniel 150  
           Rachel 249  
           Sarah 154  
           Victor Channing xxx  
           64 111 305  
 Sanders } Caroline A. 252  
 Saunder } Caroline Eva 252  
           Charles George 252  
           Christopher 49  
           Eliza 252  
           Emma E. 252  
           Frank William 252  
           Harriet 252  
           Ida Harriet 252  
           Samuel 252  
           William J. 252  
 Sandiche, Elias 325  
 Sanford, Bridget 181  
           Elisha 181  
           John 181  
           Mary 181  
           Peleg 179 181  
 Sapp, George 51  
 Sargent, Aaron xliii lxxix  
           Ada A. 328  
           Amos 328  
           Anna 328  
           Augusta 328  
           Clarissa A. 328  
           George Winthrop  
           xxxv  
           Horace Binney 348  
           Lemuel Winchester  
           328  
           Mary B. 155  
           Mary Jane 155  
           Milton Blanchard 328  
           Samuel 155  
           Theresa 328  
 Saunder, *see* Sanders  
 Savage, Abby 31  
           Adelaide 27  
           Adelaide Hay 120  
           Adella Blythe 124  
           Alexander 19 119  
           Alexander Edwards 21  
           119  
           Alice Wood 125  
           Ann Jane 29  
           Anna Josephine 124  
           Anna Lewis 31



- Savage } Annie Wentworth 125  
cont'd } 126  
Annie Willett 126  
Antonia 24  
Arthur 24 26 27 30 31  
119 121 122 123 124  
126  
Beatrice A. 123  
Beatrice Leigh 125  
Benjamin Shurtleff 21  
119  
Caroline Cobb 21  
Caroline F. 122  
Caroline Frances 122  
Catherine Davenport  
120 121  
Catherine Hoffman 21  
Charles 27 28  
Charles Alexander 20  
21 119  
Charles Edwards 20  
Charles Thomas 20  
Charles Tyler 30 124  
125  
Charlotte Elizabeth  
123  
Cora Mita 30  
Cornelius 125  
Edward Shaffer 124  
Edwin Wadsworth 125  
Elisha 27  
Elizabeth 119 125  
Elizabeth Arabella 28  
Elizabeth Catherine  
123  
Elizabeth Otis 28  
Elizabeth Susan 124  
Elizabeth Thacher 125  
Ellen Emma 29  
Elspeth Mona 121  
Elvey 20  
Emily Knox 126  
Emma 23 24  
Emma Hannah Low  
126  
Ethel May 125  
Eugenia Letitia 124  
Ezekiel 24  
Frances 26  
Frances Adelaide 121  
Frances C. 122  
Frederick Schillow 125  
George 32  
George Henry 126  
George Hubbard 126  
George Shepard 119  
George Washington 30  
123  
George William 124  
Gertrude May 123  
Habijah 18 19 21 22 24  
119  
Harold Clark 125  
Harriet 24  
Harriet E. 123  
Harriet Maria 22  
Hazel Jeannette 125  
Helen 124  
Helen Alexander 121  
Helen Laurie 120  
Helen Otis 126  
Henry 27 32 119 120  
121 126 370  
Henry Holcombe 124  
Hope 121  
Hugh Murray 122  
Inez Frances 125  
James 12 22 23 24 78  
178 179 180 181 202  
James Dabney 31  
James Osgood 24  
James Woodruff 25 26  
Jeannette 121  
Jenny Adella 125  
Jenny Cowan 124
- Savage } John 18 19 27 28 29  
cont'd } 119 121  
John McClelland 123  
John Marbacher 124  
John Richard 29 121  
122  
Jonathan 124  
Joseph 30 31 122 123  
124 125 126  
Joseph W. 123  
Joseph Walter 124  
Joseph Webber 122  
Joseph Wyndham 122  
Josephine 24  
Josephine D. 123  
Josephine Winfred 122  
Julia Ann 25  
Julia Rosalie 30  
Kate Wallace 121  
Laura Ann 21  
Lavinia 123  
Lawrence Alexander  
121  
Leila M. 124  
Letitia 30  
Letitia Webber 123  
Lizzie Eugenie 119  
Louis Kingston 125  
Lucretia 26  
Lucy 24 25  
Lucy Thacher 125  
Lucy Thom 25  
Lydia 19  
Lydia V. 24  
Mahlon Lewis 121  
Margaret Thornal 124  
Maria Addison 27  
Mary 18 20 22 124  
Mary Dolores 24  
Mary E. 123  
Mary Elizabeth 22 29  
124  
Mary Greenough 20  
Mary Holcombe 124  
Mary Langdon 20  
Mary Wallace 18  
Maud 121  
May Huntington 124  
Mercedes Maria de las  
Dolores 24  
Minnie Frances 125  
Olivia 20  
Orrin Thacher 125  
Parker Thacher 125  
Perez 126  
Priscilla Shaw 20 21  
Nancy 19  
Nicholas 24  
Paul Roberts 125  
Richard H. 123  
Richard Henry 125  
Ruth Wentworth 125  
Saidee Ione 119  
Sally Ann 121  
Samuel 26 28 119  
Samuel Aldridge 30  
122 123  
Samuel Hay 27 119 120  
Samuel Phillips 26 27  
30 31 119 121 122 123  
124 126  
Sarah 19 25 29 31 120  
Sarah Frances 123  
Sarah Frances Mable  
122  
Sarah Margaret 26  
Sarah Shurtleff 119  
Sarah Wakman 124  
Sophia 19  
Susan Charlotte 122  
Susan Jane 125  
Susan Maria 30  
Thomas 18 19 21 22 24  
25 26 27 30 31 119  
121 122 123 124 126
- Savage } Thomas Emmanuel 24  
cont'd } Thomas Francis 24  
Virginia Demetres 24  
Virginia Murray 122  
Walter 123  
Walter Irvine 125  
Walter Pike 123  
Walter Wentworth  
125  
William 21 22 26 27  
121  
William Alden 125  
William Henry 26 27  
31 119 124 126  
William James Mat-  
thias 29  
William Langdon 20  
William Thomas 20  
Savary, Alfred William xxx  
xxxiii  
Sawyer, Charity 161  
Edmund lxxii  
Edward 204  
Ella M. 161  
Emily James lxxii  
Frances P. 204  
Fred Wentworth lxxii  
Grace Herbert lxxii  
Henry Buckland lxxii  
Jacob lxxii  
Jacob Fitz Herbert, m  
Jacob Herbert  
Jacob Herbert xlii  
lxxii  
Joseph lxxii  
Judith Ray 118  
Laura lxxii  
Lucy Mansfield lxxii  
Mary Lizzie lxxii  
Samuel lxxii  
Silas 161  
Stephen lxxii  
Thomas E. 42  
William lxxii  
Scales, Edward Payson 383  
Lucy Ann 383  
May Beaman 383  
Mary Scales 383  
Samuel 383  
William 383  
Scharpham, Mary 52  
Richard 52  
Schlatterer, Christian G. 158  
Elizabeth 158  
Margaret 158  
Sehraw, Angeline 331  
Hubert 331  
Scole, Rebecca 222  
Scottrethe, George 74  
Scott } 42  
Seot } Charity 161  
Harvey W. 306  
Henry Edwards v vi vii  
ix  
Jane, see Joan  
Joan 355 369  
Robert 327  
Scribner, Emma Ann Shepherd  
xxx  
Seabury, Alfred 383  
Alfred Richmond 383  
Annie Maria 383  
Emily Adelaide 383  
Joseph Bartlett 211  
Lucy Ann 383  
Samuel 383  
Sarah 383  
William Jones xxxii  
Sealy, see Seely  
Searle } Damaris 58  
Searles } John 227 228  
Searls } Robert 228  
Samuel 227  
Thomas 58  
Sears, Abiah M. 255

- Sears | Almira 255  
 cont'd | Edward 255  
 George Oliver xxxvi  
 Heman 255  
 Seaver | Elizabeth 218 221  
 Severs | Hannah 219 221  
 Jonathan 219  
 Joseph 218  
 Joshua 218  
 Mary 228  
 Patience 223  
 Rebecca 216  
 Robert 229  
 Ruth 218  
 Samuel 218 219 221  
 Susan 160  
 Waitstill 225  
 William 216 218 219  
 221 223 225 228 229  
 Seavey, Jonathan T. 382  
 Seay, Benjamin 180  
 Seely | Daniel James 304  
 Sealy | Nathaniel 290  
 Seffery | Elizabeth 326  
 Sefferie | Josias 326  
 Selkirk, Alexander 16  
 Sellivant, Daniel 283  
 Elizabeth 283  
 Senior, Joseph 180  
 Severs, see Seaver  
 Sewall | Helen Turner 21  
 Sewell | John 82  
 Samuel 101  
 Stephen 196  
 Seward, Ella Martha 251  
 Emeline 251  
 George H. 251  
 Sewell, see Sewall  
 Seymour, Origin Storrs 25  
 Shackel, Dorothea 150  
 Shackford, Samuel Burnham  
 xxx  
 Shaffer, Mary E. 123  
 Shakspeare, John 13  
 Mary 13  
 William 12 13 14  
 26  
 Shapleigh | Abbie Elmira  
 Shapley | xxxv  
 Mary Saunders  
 33  
 Shattuck, Esther 165  
 Lemuel xlv  
 Sally 165  
 Summer 165  
 Shaw, Hannah 21  
 James M. 99  
 Lemuel (Mrs.) 119  
 Mary L. 153  
 Oliver J. 128 130  
 Priscilla 20  
 Sarah 99  
 Susan 99  
 Sheaffe, Elizabeth 179  
 Jacob 179  
 Shedd, Frank Edson xxx 111  
 304  
 Sheffield, William Paine v x  
 Shelton, Daniel 91  
 Frances 92  
 William 91  
 Shepard | — Dr. 382  
 Shepherd | Abigail 167  
 Allen 381  
 Annie Elizabeth  
 xxxv  
 Asaph 381  
 Avis 381  
 Daniel 163 381  
 David 381  
 Elizabeth 156 163  
 381  
 John 163 167  
 Mary 143  
 Melissa 156  
 Shepard | Meribah 381  
 cont'd | Phebe 381  
 Richard 156 381  
 Samuel 156 233  
 Sarah 167  
 Sherburne, Elizabeth 333  
 Rachel M. 125  
 Sherman, — 148  
 Aaron 329  
 Agnes 148 149  
 Anthony 146 147  
 148  
 Barbara 148  
 Bartholomew 147  
 Beatrice 146 147  
 Bridget 146  
 Catherine 93  
 Daniel 149  
 Elizabeth 147 148  
 Frances 147  
 Francis 148 149  
 Harry, see Henry  
 Henry 146 147 149  
 James 146 147  
 Jane 146 149  
 Joan 149  
 John 147 148 149 259  
 278 280  
 Lydia 280  
 Margaret 146 147  
 148 149  
 Margery 147  
 Marian 148  
 Martha 259  
 Mary 146 147 148  
 Rebecca 278  
 Richard 146 147  
 Robert 146 147 148  
 Samuel 149  
 Sibyl 147 148  
 Susan E. 329  
 Tamar 329  
 Thomas 146 147 148  
 149  
 Thomas Townsend  
 146  
 William 146 147  
 William Tecumseh 7  
 Sherune, Edmund 61  
 Sherwood, Abigail 288 293  
 Albert 171 291  
 Anne 291  
 Benjamin 170 173  
 174 286  
 Daniel 170 171 173  
 174  
 David 293  
 Eleanor 174 286  
 Eleazer 293  
 Hester 292  
 Jehiel 177 292  
 Joseph 171 292  
 Martha 173  
 Mary 293  
 Ruhamah 292  
 Samuel 288  
 Sarah 292  
 Seth 292  
 Shillaber, Sarah 60  
 Shingleton, Mary 183 185  
 Thomas 183 185  
 Shinn, Josiah Hazen xxxii  
 Short, Martha 301  
 Shortridge, Esther 72  
 Richard 72  
 Shumway, Lizzie xxxv  
 Shurtleff, Benjamin xxxii 119  
 Cynthia 119  
 Elizabeth 119  
 Shute, Nancy 96  
 Shuttleworth, Hannah 213  
 Sibley, Edward 191  
 Sibour, Jean Antonin Gabriel  
 Viscount de 145  
 Mary Louisa de 145  
 Sidney, Philip Sir 80  
 Siebert, Wilbur Henry xxxii  
 114  
 Sifford, Alma 331  
 Silke } see also Holland  
 Silkie }  
 Angel 61  
 Hugh 61 62  
 Richard 62  
 Thomas 62  
 Simmons, Priscilla 218  
 Simpson | Adeline 330  
 Simson | Emma 254  
 Harriet 330  
 John 196 370 371  
 Jonathan 370 371  
 Paton 330  
 Susannah 370  
 Sinckler, Edward Goulburn  
 xxxiii 305  
 Sinclair, Adeline 258  
 Eva 154  
 Richard 96  
 Skeels, Electa 258  
 Skilton, F. A. xxxii  
 Skipper, Jane 180  
 Slack, Lydia 205  
 Slade, Denison Rogers xxi  
 Slader, Samuel 108  
 Sleeper, Anna C. 97  
 David C. 97  
 Elizabeth 97  
 Hannah 381  
 Jane E. 97  
 Joanna 98  
 John 97  
 John F. 97  
 Martha 251  
 Mary 97  
 Moses 381  
 Samuel 97  
 Woodbury 97  
 Sloan, John Taylor xxxv  
 Sloman, James 182  
 Smiley, Daniel 169  
 David 169  
 Fanny 169  
 Phebe 169  
 Smith | — 331  
 Smyth | Abigail 153 157  
 Abraham 216 217  
 Almora W. 153  
 Amanda 97  
 Amy 76  
 Andrew 276 280  
 Antoinette Erper-  
 cia xxxv  
 B. 45  
 Benjamin 153 171  
 174 257 287 293  
 Betty 292  
 Catherine 281  
 Charity 298  
 Charles 76  
 Curtis 97  
 Daniel 171 289 298  
 Deborah 298 371  
 Desire 276 278  
 Dorcas H. 153  
 Edith 268 269  
 Edmund 46  
 Edward Leodore  
 xxxv  
 Eleonor 294  
 Eleazer 286  
 Elisha 217  
 Elizabeth 22 75 76 298  
 Elizabeth G. 169  
 Emery James xxxv  
 Esther 153 157  
 Etta 97  
 Eunice 286  
 Grace 299  
 Hannah 97 153 159  
 216

Index of Persons

- Smith } Hannah H. 247  
cont'd } Harriet A. 97 161  
Henderson C. 331  
Henry Preserved  
211  
Isaac 247  
J. H. 241  
James 304  
Jehiel 298  
299  
John 71 91 153 157  
178 175 287 298  
299 371  
John Calvin 97  
Jonathan xxx 113  
275 276  
Joseph 171 298  
Joseph B. 97  
Josiah 159  
Laura C. 331  
Leavitt 97  
Lena 250  
Lydia Ann 258  
Lydia H. 258  
Mabel 280  
Mariam 257  
Martha 178 298  
Mary 97 152 175  
257 275 276 277  
288  
Mary B. 97  
Mary Elizabeth  
xxx  
Melvina 97  
Mervy 276 280  
Moses 153  
Nancy 152 153  
Nancy B. 94  
Nathan 276  
Noah 298  
Obedience 277 284  
Olive 258  
Orinda Mehitable  
97  
Person C. 97  
Peter 294  
Philip 153  
Rachel 276 291  
Rebecca 276  
Reuben 294  
Robert 72  
Samuel 175 274 276  
277 284 285 288  
294 298  
Sarah 173 247 287  
289  
Sarah C. 97  
Shuah 97  
Stephen 97  
Stephen L. 97  
Thomas 43 258 268  
269  
Walter W. 153  
Willard 45  
William Christopher  
xxxii  
Snary, Elizabeth 95  
John 95  
John W. 95  
Victoria A. 95  
Snelling, Emma 250  
George 250  
Lucinda 250  
Snow, Lorenzo 242  
Rebecca 107  
Solon L. 382  
William Brown vi  
Sayder, Harman 303  
Sole, see Soole  
Solla, Andrew Jackson xxxv  
Solomon, Reuben 291  
Sonkey } Roger 354 355 367  
Sonky } 369  
Soole } Agnes 186  
Sole } Alice 186  
Soole } Anne 186 189  
cont'd } Harry 186  
John 186 188  
Mary 186 187 188 189  
Sarah 186 188 189  
Thomas 186 187 188  
189  
William 186  
Soper, Elizabeth 59  
Thomas 59  
Sothell, see Southwell  
Southel, see Southwell  
Southel, see Southwell  
Souther, Elizabeth 168  
Esther 168  
Nathaniel 168  
Southwell } Anna 80 81  
Sothell } Anne 47 54  
Southel } Beth 80 81  
Southel } Thomas Sir 47 54  
Spalding, see Spaulding  
Sparks, Jared 4  
Josephine C. 199  
Sparrow } Audrey 266 270  
Sparrows } Cora B. 328  
Spaulding } John L. 328  
Spalding } John Orris 328  
Lovina Alice 328  
Lucy 144  
Nettie S. 328  
Rhoda 328  
Spear } Aaron 316 320  
Sper } Betsey 316  
Isa 320  
Phineas 320  
Spellicy, Hannah 162  
Spencer, Ebenezer 101  
Gerard 195  
John 180  
John Greene 258  
Mary Ann 258  
Mary Russell lxiv  
Michael 180  
Patience 101  
Sper, see Spear  
Spooner, Alice 161  
Edward R. 161  
Hannah Jones 311  
John Jones 311  
John 301 302  
Sprague, Anne 301 302  
Archibald 301 302  
Charles Sampson 301  
Clarence Elmer xxxvi  
Diademis 301 302  
Ebenezer 301  
Edward George xxxii  
Elizabeth 302  
Evelina C. 302  
Ezekiel 301 302  
Francis William xxx  
208  
George 301 302  
John Hobart xxxvi  
Joseph 301  
Judah 301  
Leavitt 208  
Lydia 302  
Mary 302  
Nancy 302  
Pardon 301 302  
Polly 301 302  
Rosabellow 301 302  
Rosanna 301 302  
Rufus 301 302  
Rufus William 301  
302  
Ruth 302  
Sarah 301 302  
Sophia 302  
Sylvester 301 302  
Welcome 301 302  
Sprunt, James 209  
Spurr } Ann 221  
Spur } Benjamin 231  
Spurr } Elphalist 234  
cont'd } Elsie 229  
James 228  
Jannima 222  
John 217 221 222 224  
226 228 229 231 234  
236 310 311  
Joseph 220 221 222  
Mary 220  
Polly 310  
Rebecca 236  
Robert 221  
Ruth 226  
Sally 311  
Thomas 228  
William 224  
Squire } Daniel 293  
Squires } Grant lxx  
John 290  
Mary 238 290  
Samuel 290  
Sarah 238 290  
Sarah Eaton lxx  
William 59  
Stackpole, Everett Schermer-  
horn xxx 305  
Mary 243  
Peter M. 243  
Sarah 243  
Thomas 243  
Stafford, Morgan Hewitt vii  
iii  
Morgan Hewitt  
(Mrs.) iii  
Stainer, — 270  
Joan 263 270  
Stanard, Mary Newton xxxii  
William Glover xxxiii  
Standanought, Henry 364  
Standart, Gore 321  
Stephen 321  
Standish } — 356  
Standish } Alexander 339  
Standish } 340 341 342  
Standish } 347  
Standvich } Alexander Sir  
Standych } 341  
Standyah } Alexander de  
345  
Alice de 346  
Alison 359  
Ann 356  
Anne 352 353 364  
Barbara 357  
Christopher 359  
Desire 340  
Edith 356  
Edmund 360  
Edmund de 362  
Edward 342 345  
346 357  
Elizabeth 360  
Evan 351 363  
Ewan, see Evan  
Florence 329  
Frank Hall 350  
Fulco, see Fulk  
Fulk de 358  
Gilbert 351 352  
358 360 362 363  
Gilbert de 346 362  
Gilbert de Sir 360  
Grace 329 356  
H. 389  
Henry 356 359  
360  
Henry de 360 362  
Herbert 329  
Huan 351 352 363  
356 357 358 362  
365  
Hugh 351 353 354  
355 356 358 359  
362 363 366 367  
368 369 370



- Standish  
cont'd
- Hugh de 346
  - Ichabod 340
  - Isolda 358 359
  - Joanna (Jane,  
Joan) 352 353
  - 354 355 356 357
  - 360 362 364 366
  - 367
  - John 352 353 354
  - 355 356 357 359
  - 360 361 263 364
  - 365 368
  - John de 358 359
  - 360 362
  - Lawrence de 342
  - Lora de 342
  - Margaret 341 344
  - 352 359 362 363
  - Myles viii xv xxii
  - 109 302 339 340
  - 341 342 343 344
  - 345 346 347 348
  - 349 350 351 352
  - 353 354 355 356
  - 357 358 359 360
  - 361 362 363 364
  - 365 366 367 368
  - 369
  - Nicholas 360
  - Ralph 340 341 342
  - 345 346 360 361
  - Ralph de 359 361
  - Ralph de Sir 359
  - 360 362 363
  - Robert 351 352
  - 355 358 361 362
  - 363 368
  - Robert Sir 359 360
  - Robert de Sir 358
  - 362
  - Rose 357
  - Thomas 340 342
  - 350 352 353 354
  - 355 356 357 358
  - 362 363 364 365
  - 366 367 368 369
  - 370
  - Vanum, see Evan
  - Vanus, see Evan
  - William 351 357
  - 358 360 362 363
  - William de 345
  - 362
- Stanier, Joan 262
- Stanley, Edward Earl of Derby, see Derby Earl of
- Thomas Earl of Derby, see Derby Earl of
- Stanley, Franklin M. 156
- George M. 156
  - Ida C. 156
  - James 93
  - Jane, see Joanna
  - Joanna 353 357 362
  - 366
  - Peter 346
  - Susan 93
  - Susan C. 156
  - Mary 251
- Stanwood, Edward xiv
- Stanyan, Elizabeth 260
- Staples, Thaddeus 171
- Thomas 171
- Stark, James Henry 200
- Starkey, David 258
- Eliza 168
  - Eunice 164 168 243
  - 244
  - Marve 258
  - Mary 258
  - Moses 164 168 243
  - 244
  - Nancy 258
  - Rebecca 164 243 244
- Starkey, Sarah I. 244
- cont'd
- Thomas 164
- Stearns, Ezra Scollay 155 159
- 333
  - James 131
  - Sally Cox lxx
- Stebbins, Hannah 275
- Stibbins, John 272 275
- Stedman, E. 41
- Steele, Lorissa E. xxxii
- Steevens, see Stevens
- Stetson, Winona May vi xxxv
- Stevens, Abby West lxiv
- Steevens, Abigail 251
- Steven, Ama, see Amy
- Amy 278
  - Augustus V. 94
  - Caroline 282
  - Casimir Pulaski
  - xxi 303
  - Chandler 94
  - Clara V. 94
  - Clarissa D. 94
  - Cyprian 303
  - Desire 276 278
  - Ephraim 165
  - Frederick 242
  - Hannah 165
  - Hannah E. 94
  - Jesse 278
  - John 276
  - Judith 94
  - Mary 276
  - Mercy 276
  - Richard 303
  - Sibyl 165
  - Thomas 278 303
- Stevenson, John McAllister
- xxx
- Stewart, Abigail 165 167
- Steward, Ann 103
- Stuart, Calvin 166
- Charles Poyntz
  - xxxii
  - Charles W. 385
  - Emma White xlili
  - lxvii
  - Eunice 245 287
  - George Sawin vi 107
  - Gilbert 103
  - Harriet Malencia
  - lxvii
  - James 245
  - Joseph 165 166 167
  - Mary 167
  - Miriam 165
  - Phebe W. 245
  - Robert lxvii
  - Samuel 165
  - Susan 167
  - Theophilus Gould
  - 305
  - William 287 305
- Stibbins, see Stebbins
- Stickney, Anna Delia xxxiii
- Mary Ella liii 104
  - William Wallace v x
- Stiles, Amelia lxx
- Elizabeth 252
  - Ezra lxx
- Stillman, Elizabeth Otis 23
- George 23
  - Rebecca 23
- Stockman, Elizabeth P. 241
- Harriet 241
  - Jacob 241
- Stocks, Nicholas 69
- Stoddard, Francis Russell xxxii
- Stokes, Alice 61
- Stookes, Anson Phelps xliii
- lxvii lxviii lxx
  - Caroline lxvii
  - Caroline Margaretta
  - Phelps lxx
  - Ethel Valentine
  - Phelps lxviii
- Stokes, Frances Wentworth
- cont'd
- xxxv
  - Harold Montrose
  - Phelps lxx
  - Helen Louisa lxviii
  - Helen Olivia Phelps
  - lxviii
  - Isaac Newton
  - Phelps lxviii
  - James Boulter lxvii
  - James Graham
  - Phelps lxviii
  - John lxvii
  - Mildred Evelyn
  - Phelps lxx
  - Sarah Maria Phelps
  - lxviii
  - Thomas lxvii
- Stone, — Mr. 202
- Achsah F. 328
  - Anna lx
  - Charles Augustus xxxv
  - Charles E. 328
  - Ellen Adelia xxi
  - Frances Lucy 328
  - Frank H. xxi
  - George H. 328
  - Hannah M. 328
  - Harriet Phillips 304
  - Jonas 328
  - Joseph Mason 384
  - Joshua lx
  - Mary Adelaide 384
  - Ruth Shaw lx
  - Susan F. 384
  - Susannah 82
  - William Eben vii xxi
- Stookes, see Stokes
- Stopford, William 353 354
- Stopforth, 355 356 365
- Stopforthe, 366 367 368
- Stopporthe, 369
- Storer, Mary Langdon 20
- Storrs, Eliza 241
- Storr, John 241
- Storrie, Mary 75
- Storye, John 263
- Stowell, Charles Henry xxx 111
- Edwin F. xxxii 113
- Strafford, George C. Peavey
- 203
- Stratton, Abigail 292
- Straten, Cornelius 292
- Stratten, Grace 291 294
- John 171 291
  - Samuel 294
  - Stephen 294
- Straw, Abigail 151
- Streets, Thomas Hale xxxii 206
- Striven, Rosanna 301
- Stuart, see Stewart
- Stubbs, Alice 192 193
- Stubbs, John 72
- Richard 324
  - Rose 72
  - William 192 193
- Sturgis, Aaron 177
- Sturges, Abigail 286
- Anne 293
  - Daniel 171 175 289
  - Eleazer 286
  - Elizabeth 294
  - Isaac 292
  - Mary 175
  - Moses 294
  - Peter 293
  - Rhoda 292
  - Roger Paxton xxi
  - xxx xxxv
- Sturtevant, Mary 97
- Sugar, Susan 49
- Sullivan, James William xxxv
- Sally Williams 103
  - William 22
- Sully, Thomas 29

- Townsend } Helen Maud 259  
 cont'd } Laura 259  
           } Luther K. 259  
           } Luther Tracy 259  
           } Mary 3  
           } Mary T. 259  
           } Penn 3  
 Tracy } Edward 330  
 Tracey } James Edward 330  
           } Jane 330  
           } Lucy 330  
           } Martha 330  
           } Rose 21  
           } Thomas 330  
 Trautwein, Amelia 331  
 Treadgold, see Tredegold  
 Treadwell } Edward 111  
 Tredgold } John 111  
 Treadwell } John 87 88 89  
 Tredgold }  
 Tredwell, see Treadwell  
 Tresoyl, Annis 53  
           } Thomas 53  
 Trevelyan, George Otto Sir xxx  
           xxxiii  
 Triggs } Agnes 57 58 59 60  
 Trice } Alice 59 60  
 Trice } Ann 59 60  
 Triggs } Christian 59 60  
 Tricks } Edward 59 60  
 Triggs } Elizabeth 59 60  
 Trigg } Frideswyde 59  
 Triggs } Gabriel 59 60  
 Triga } Grace 59 60  
 Trix } Jane 59 60  
 Trix } Joan 59 60  
 Tryx } John 58 59 60  
           } Mabel 60  
           } Mary 59 60  
           } Nicholas 59 60  
           } Richard 59 60  
           } Sarah 60  
           } Thomas 59 60  
           } Vroth 59  
 Trimble, Eugenia Letitia 124  
 Eugenie 124  
 Russell Fay 124  
 Tripp, George H. xix  
 Triscott } James Trott 226  
 Triscot } Jonathan 226 230  
           } 234 310  
           } Joseph 227  
           } Lydia 310  
           } Mary 227  
           } Samuel 234  
           } Sarah 230  
 Trix, see Triggs  
 Trixe, see Triggs  
 Trow, Rebecca 321  
           } Richard 321  
 Trowbridge, Ebenzer 275  
           } Elizabeth 283  
           } 285  
           } Esther 275  
           } Rebecca 277  
           } Thomas 284 285  
           } William 274 277  
           } 283 284  
 Trowt, John 69  
 Trumbull, Caroline Burling  
           lxi  
 Trussell, Celinda C. 101  
 Tryx, see Triggs  
 Tuck } A. 40  
 Tucke } John 139  
           } Lydia 261  
           } Mary 260  
 Tucker } Alanson 25  
 Toocker } Anna 252
- Tucker } Electa lix  
 cont'd } Eliza 25  
           } Frank J. 204  
           } George 251 252  
           } Hannah 318  
           } Henry 95  
           } James 127  
           } John 290  
           } Joseph 314 317 318  
           } 320  
           } Lucinda 251 252  
           } Lucy Thom 25  
           } Mary 290  
           } Morris 384  
           } Olive 95  
           } Purley 95  
           } Rebecca F. 95  
           } Sally 314  
           } Sarah M. 251 252  
           } Seth 317  
 Tuckerman } Agnes 52 54  
 Tockerman } Frances 49 54  
           } Robert 49 52 54  
           } Susan 49 54  
           } Susannah 19  
           } Violet 49 54  
 Tudor, William 22  
 Tufts, Susan Cotton vi liii  
 Turner, Alfred Rogers xxxii  
           } Avery 21  
           } Catherine Hoffman 21  
           } Charles Edwards 21  
           } Elisha 320  
           } Hannah 21  
           } Helen Turner 21  
           } Joseph 235  
           } Mary Eliza 21  
           } Rose 21  
           } Samuel Baker 21  
           } William G. A. xxxii  
           } William Savage 21  
 Turveye, Robert 148  
 Turville, Henry lxxiii  
           } Jessie Inwood lxxiii  
           } Mary lxxiii  
 Tuttle, Addison D. 161  
           } Caroline 161  
           } Dolly M. 203  
           } Ida M. 161  
           } Julius Herbert 211  
           } Mary lxxiii  
           } Mary Jane 204  
           } Sarah 96  
 Twiliter, see Quilter  
 Twombly, Olive 382  
 Tyler, Susan 99  
           } Wat 361 362 363
- Underhill, Lora Altine Wood-  
 bury xxx 205 303  
 N. J. 39  
 Underwood, Lucien Marcus  
           111  
           } Marie Annette  
           } xxxii  
           } William Lyman  
           } xix 104  
 Unton, Henry 359  
           } Margaret 359  
           } Robert 359  
 Upeot, see Bycot  
 Usher, Mary 266 271  
           } Rebecca 180
- Vail } Charlotte Louisa 304  
 Vail } J. H. 112  
 Vance, Lucy M. 256  
           } Maria H. 256  
           } Nathan 256  
 Van Dyke, Alice 156  
 Van Loon, Jan 110  
 Van Vesanevelt, Andries Jas-  
           person 183  
 Varney, Anna 165  
           } Elizabeth 167
- Varney } Ephraim 167  
 cont'd } Eunice 165 166  
           } Hannah H. 247  
           } Margaret 166 247  
           } Pelatiah 165 381  
           } Rhoda 167  
           } Richard 167  
           } Sarah 165 381  
           } Silas 165  
           } Tobias 165 166  
 Varrell } ——— 138  
 Varrel } John O. 130  
           } Lydia 39  
           } Robert W. 127  
 Vaughan } Agnes Beville  
 Vaughn } xxxv  
 Vaughn } Henry 228 229  
 Vone } 231  
           } John 233  
           } Mary 228  
           } Nancy 258  
           } Rachel 233  
           } Thomas 231  
 Vernam, John 61  
 Victoria, Queen of England lv  
 Viele, Kathlyne Knickerbacker  
           xxxii  
 Viles, Grace 220  
           } Mary 220  
 Vinal, Mary 166  
 Vines, Richard 178 202  
 Vinson, Anna Y. 253  
 Vivian, John Lambriek 52 53  
 Vogel, Magdalene 150  
 Vone, see Vaughan  
 Vose, Edward 224 317  
           } Esther 227  
           } George 220 311 313 316  
           } 317 319  
           } Hannah 221  
           } Josiah 227  
           } Polly 311  
           } Samuel 233  
           } Stephen 320  
           } William 220 221 222 224  
           } 227 233 316 319 320  
 Vowell, ——— 47 53  
           } Elizabeth 54  
 Vysshenden, Julian 188
- Wade } Annie M. 331  
 Waid } Charles 331  
 Wayd } Mary Jane 331  
           } Philander 331  
           } Thomas 73 202  
 Wadleigh, Frances Wentworth  
           xxxv  
           } George 113  
           } George Henry xxxii  
 Wadsworth, Hannah 165  
           } Jerusha 165  
           } John 165  
           } Moses 165  
 Wagstaff, Henry McGilbert  
           209  
 Waid, see Wade  
 Wails, Stephen 232  
           } Timothy 232  
 Waine, Anne 164  
           } Benjamin 164  
           } Edward 164  
           } Nancy 164  
 Wainwright, Christian 102  
           } John 102  
 Waite } James O. 332  
 Wait } Mertie E. 332  
           } Ruth 332  
           } Sarah 150  
           } Seymour 332  
 Wakeman } Anne 377  
 Wakman } Catherine 175  
           } 293  
           } Ebenezer 292  
           } Eleanor 377  
           } Eliphalet 293



Wakeman } Elizabeth 178  
 cont'd } 291 292 377  
 Epaphras 298  
 Esther 298  
 Eunice 298  
 George 171 377  
 Gershom 171  
 177 291 294  
 Huldah 177  
 Jabez 170 176  
 John 171 175  
 Martha 377  
 Mary 290  
 Moses 171 289  
 290 377  
 Peter 294  
 Ruth 176  
 Samuel 170 178  
 174 377  
 Sarah 294 377  
 Seth 377  
 Thaddeus 177 293  
 William 171 291  
 Walden, see Waldron  
 Waldo, Abigail 144  
 Edward 144  
 Waldow, Joseph 228  
 Waldron } — 138  
 Walden } — Capt. 78  
 Waldren } Aaron 252  
 Azariah 250  
 Deborah 250  
 Emmarette E.  
 160  
 George A. 160  
 Hannah 252  
 Hannah B. 252  
 Isaac 252  
 Jacob 127 137  
 Jane M. 160  
 Mary 250 252  
 Rhoda Eaton 250  
 Richard 78  
 Sarah 252  
 Wales, Abigail 235  
 Ann 232  
 Betsey 311 313  
 Ebenezer 218 237 310  
 311 313  
 Elizabeth 217 228 232  
 Ephraim 225  
 Esther 222  
 Hannah 220  
 Jacob 318  
 Jeriah 216 218  
 John 217 219 220 222  
 224 226 228 232 313  
 315  
 Joseph 217 220 225  
 Mary 226  
 Nancy 237  
 Nathaniel 219  
 Polly 315  
 Ruth 218 220 236  
 Samuel 220  
 Sarah 216 217 226  
 Suca, see Sukey  
 Sukey 313  
 Susannah 224 228  
 Timothy 218 220 222  
 224 226 228 230 235  
 236  
 William 230  
 William Davis 310  
 Waleys, Henry le 345  
 Walke, Anthony 178  
 Nicholas 178  
 Robert 178  
 Thomas 178  
 Walter 178  
 Walker } Charles 319 321  
 Walkers } Ebenezer Williams  
 230  
 Gulielmus, see Will-  
 iam

Walker } Isaac 114  
 cont'd } Job 230 232 234  
 John Harmon 316  
 Joseph 232  
 Joseph Burbeen  
 xlii lxxix  
 Judith 76  
 Mary 234 238  
 Mary Ann 331  
 Patty 316  
 Rhoda A. 258  
 Sarah 95  
 Sarah A. 95  
 Sophia 238  
 William 76 95 238  
 314 316 319 321  
 Wallace, — 382  
 Charles B. 258  
 Charles William 14  
 Edwin 204  
 Inez J. 258  
 James 240  
 John 18  
 Leonard 328  
 Lovina Alice 328  
 Mary 18  
 Mary E. 204  
 Mary F. 258  
 Reuben 328  
 Sarah 328  
 Waller, Fannie C. 232  
 Jane 146  
 Michael 86 87 88 89  
 Walluorde, John 361  
 Walrath, Gertrude E. xxxv  
 Walters, Alanson 256  
 Ellsworth 256  
 Irena G. 256  
 Jane 256  
 John 256  
 Lola May 256  
 Ota 256  
 Waltham, Henry 82  
 Walworth, William Sir 361  
 Wang, Chung 126  
 T'ien 126  
 Ward, Albert N. 94  
 Ann Jane Felton xxx  
 Benjamin 217  
 Elbridge A. 94  
 Frances I. 161  
 Hannah E. 94  
 John 160 181 223 229  
 Jonathan 94  
 Lois 94  
 Lucretia T. 159  
 Mary 72 94 217 223  
 Mehitable 94  
 Moses 286  
 Richard 181  
 Samuel 229  
 Sarah 160  
 Thomas 72 181  
 Warden, Anne 69  
 Warder, Ann 158  
 Wardrobe, Elizabeth Haven  
 125  
 Ware, Arthur Lovell xxxii  
 Charlotte C. 151  
 Ellen M. 151  
 Gilbert J. 151  
 Henry 304  
 Lyman Eugene xxxvi  
 Warner, Wilbur Flak xxx  
 Warren, Asenath 100  
 Benjamin Franklin  
 Darling 100  
 Caroline 100  
 Caroline Elizabeth  
 100  
 Charles Frederic Mil-  
 likin 100  
 Cornelia xxxv  
 James 100  
 James Henry 100

Warren } John 100  
 cont'd } John Clifford xxxv  
 Joseph 100  
 Joseph Huckins 100  
 Joseph Weatherhead  
 32 127  
 Juliana 100  
 Mary 100  
 Mary Davis xliii  
 Mary E. 100  
 Mary F. 100  
 Mary Huckins 100  
 Mary Lucinda 100  
 Sarah 98 100  
 Sarah Frances 100  
 Susan 100  
 Uriah 100  
 William 100  
 Washabaugh, Gertrude May  
 123  
 Gertrude Morris  
 123  
 Jacob Edgar 123  
 Washington, George 3 12 122  
 200 384  
 Martha 200  
 Waterman, Martha 115  
 Thomas 115  
 Waters, Azro 155  
 Benjamin 3  
 Eliza Greenleaf 3  
 Emeline 155  
 Henry FitzGilbert 3 4  
 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13  
 14 15 16 17  
 xlii lxxix 206 304  
 Joseph 3 5 8  
 Joseph Gilbert 3  
 Lawrence 3  
 Mary E. 155  
 Stephen 3  
 Watkins, Walter Kendall vi xix  
 xx xxx  
 Watrous, Sally 283  
 Watson, Anna M. 94  
 Betsey 204  
 Cilissa Ann 94  
 Clara V. 94  
 Daniel 94  
 Esther 94  
 Esther Ann 332  
 George 94  
 Hale 94  
 Hannah 94  
 Helen M. 262  
 James H. 94  
 James Harvey 94  
 John 69  
 Joseph Huckins 94  
 Lydia 94  
 Lydia J. 94  
 Mary E. 94  
 Olive 94  
 Oren Harvey 94  
 Orison 94  
 Osgood Huckins 94  
 Paul C. 94  
 Sarah 94  
 Waugh, Samuel B. 29 121  
 Wayd, see Wade  
 Weymouth, see Weymouth  
 Wear, Elizabeth 63  
 John M. 40  
 Nathaniel 68  
 Webb } — Rev. Mr. 286  
 Webb } Joan 256  
 Webbe } John 323  
 Webbe } Katharine 323  
 Otwell 266  
 Pauline 99  
 Robert 323 324 325  
 Thomas 324  
 Webber, Elizabeth 30  
 Letitia 30  
 Philip 30

- Webbs, *see* Webb  
 Webster, Benjamin 25  
   Gideon 40  
   Henry Sewall xxx 113  
     162 242 379  
   Jane 252  
   Joanna 260  
   Judith 261  
   Kimball xxxii 113  
   Mary A. 150  
   Roxana 25  
   Sarah 25  
   Sarah H. 204  
   Thomas 261  
 Wederley } Ellen 181 182  
 Wyderley }  
 Wedgwood, Ruth M. 96  
 Weeks } Abby M. 248  
 Wickes } Abigail 294  
   Adelaide Nina 157  
   Alexander 294  
   Almira 157  
   Ashley 157  
   Benjamin 165  
   Butler 165 244 245  
     246  
   Eliza 244 245 246  
   Esther 165  
   John 157  
   Lavinia 246  
   Lavinia J. 248  
   Mary 244  
   Mary G. 245  
   Mary M. 333  
   Pheas 165  
   Sophia Adele 157  
   Vesta Ann 157  
   William 245 246 248  
 Weeld, Benjamin 222  
   Payson 222  
 Welch, Isaac 107  
   Joseph 317  
   Rebecca 107  
 Welcher, Deborah 282  
 Wheelwright, *see* Wheelwright  
 Wellman, Lemuel lx  
   Mary Russell lx  
 Wells, Anne 20  
   Apphia 151  
   Arnold 238  
   Elvey 20  
   Frederic P. 250  
   Hannah 283  
   Hannah Jones 238  
   John S. 43  
   Levi 20  
   Martha 274  
   Mary 154  
   Samuel 283  
 Welt, Alister Leroy 254  
   Eliza 254  
   Margaret Anna 254  
   Richard 254  
 Wendell, Barrett (Mrs.) xiv  
 Wentworth, Benjamin 319 320  
   Benning 278  
   Eunice 320  
   Ira M. 203  
   Lucinda lxxii  
   Mary H. 203  
   Mary Lizzie lxxii  
   Polly 319  
   S. Isabella 204  
   Sarah A. 203  
   William Titcomb  
     lxxii  
 Wertenbaker, Thomas J. 305  
 Wescoat, Richard 290  
 Wesley, Walter William xxxvi  
 West, — Dr. 360  
   Elizabeth 249  
   Hannah 254  
 Westhroppe, John 324  
 Weston, Robert Dickson vii  
   xxii  
 Westwood } Margaret 90 193  
 Westwoode } Thomas 85 86  
               87 88 89 90 193  
 Wetherbee, Susan Elizabeth  
   125  
 Wetmore, Edmund 114  
 Weyman, *see* Wyman  
 Weymouth } Agnes 51 54  
 Waymouth } Samuel 48  
 Weymoth }  
 Whalley, Margaret 341  
   Peniston 341  
 Whayman, *see* Wyman  
 Wheatcroft, Alice 148  
   Barbara 148  
   William 148  
 Wheeler } — Miss 19  
 Wheelr } Abigail 177 287  
 Wheler } Abraham 225 227  
           231 235 236  
   Anne 325 326  
   Annie 26  
   Charity 176  
   Daniel 293  
   Deborah 172  
   Dyer 289  
   Edward 325 326  
   Eleanor 293  
   Elizabeth 293 330  
   Ephraim 171 288  
   Eunice 377  
   Jabez 176  
   Jerahmeel 216 218  
     219  
   John 377  
   John H. 81  
   Joseph 172 173 286  
     287  
   Lois 377  
   Martha 288  
   Mary 219 231 288  
   Samuel 227 318  
   Sarah 225 327  
   Silas 216  
   Solomon 218  
   Thomas 171 177  
     288 293 325 327  
   Thomas Baker 235  
     318  
   William 323 325  
 Wheelwright } — 76  
 Welewright } Agnes 73  
 Wheelwright } Alice 75 76  
 Wheelwrighte } 77  
 Wheelwryghte } Amy 74 76  
 Wheelwrighte } Catherine  
                   76 77  
 Wheelwright } Elinor 75 77  
 Wheelwright } Elizabeth  
                   73 74 75  
                   76 77  
 Whelwright } Ellen 74 77  
                   Isabel 75  
                   John 66 68  
                   71 72 73  
                   74 75 76  
                   Judith 75 76  
                   Katharine  
                   74 75 77  
                   Maria 66 76  
                   Marie 74  
                   Marion 73 76  
                   Mary 68 73  
                   75 76  
                   Ralph 73 76  
                   Robert 68  
                   73 74 75  
                   76 77  
                   Susan 73 74  
                   75 76  
                   Susannah  
                   75 77  
                   Thomas 75 76  
                   William 73  
                   75 76  
 Wheylwreth }  
 Wheler, *see* Wheeler  
 Wheelwright, *see* Wheelwright  
 Whelwright, *see* Wheelwright  
 Whetcomb, *see* Whitcomb  
 Whetcombe, *see* Whitcomb  
 Wheylwreth, *see* Wheelwright  
 Whidden, Irene 333  
   Jane 332  
   Nathaniel 332  
   Pitts W. 333  
   Sarah 332  
   William P. 333  
 Whippo, John 240  
 Whiston, Abigail 220 222  
   Elizabeth 224  
   Hannah 225  
   James 217  
   Joseph 216 217 219  
     220 232 224 226  
   Mary 226  
   Obadiah 216  
   Ralph 225  
   Sarah 217  
   Silence 219  
 Whitaker } Betsey 166  
 Whittaker } Channing 207  
               Isaac 166  
               James 166  
               Susannah 166  
 Whitchee, Mary 252  
 Whitcomb } Abigail 63 64  
 Whetcomb } Caroline E. xxxii  
 Whetcombe } Catherine 63  
 Whitcombe } Frances 63  
               James 63 180  
               Joan 63 64  
               Job 63 64  
               John 63  
               Jonathan 63  
               Josiah 63 64  
               Mary 63 64  
               Rebecca 63  
               Robert 63  
 White } Ann 219  
 Whyte } Audrey 65 67  
           Betsey 319  
           Bridget 78 79  
           Charles 259  
           Charles Frederick  
             (Mrs.) lili  
           Delano lxvi  
           Ebenezer 218 310  
           Edward 52 216 218  
             220  
           Elijah 220  
           Elizabeth 56 216 219  
             232  
           Elizabeth Arabella  
             28  
           Esther 65 67 68  
           Hannah 314  
           Hannah Maria 282  
           Hester, *see* Esther  
           James Clarke 384  
           Jane Allen 29  
           John 216 219 233 311  
             314  
           Joseph 49  
           Lemuel 311  
           Louie Dean viii  
           McDonald Ellis xxxiv  
           Margaret lxvi  
           Martha 56  
           Mary 62  
           Peter 268  
           Polly 318  
           Richard 28  
           Samuel 232 236 310  
           Sarah 28 259 316  
           Sarah F. 259  
           Thankful 216  
           Thomas 216  
           William 29 56 57 316  
             318 319 384  
 Whitehead, Gershom 175

- Whitehouse, Almira C. 203  
Betsey 204  
William 204
- Whitmore, *see* Whitmore
- Whitfield } Mary 186 188  
Whitfield } Nicholas 324  
Whytfield } 325
- Whiting } Adria 266  
Whiting } Audrey 270  
Whiting } Francis 266 270  
Whiting } Marian 148  
Whiting } Thomas 148
- Whitton, *see* Whitten
- Whitlock, — Widow 171  
David 175  
Eunice 291  
Melisan 176  
Oliver 170 176 291  
Ruth 175  
Samuel 173 286  
Sarah 288
- Whitmarsh, Ruth 107
- Whitmore } Abigail 318  
Whitmore } Ebenezer 317  
Whittemore } Jacob 310 315  
Whittemore } 317 318 321  
Joseph 318 319  
320  
Mehitable 315  
Nancy 310  
Pelatiah 81  
Sarah 318  
Susannah Pay-  
son 320  
William Henry  
347 371 372
- Whitney, — Widow 176  
Amanda A. 156  
David M. 166  
Edna 158  
Esther 293  
Janet 156  
John 288  
Mabel 158  
Marianna 293  
Rebecca 293  
Richard 156  
Samuel 170 175 293  
Silas 293  
William 158
- Whittaker, *see* Whitaker
- Whittemore, *see* Whitmore
- Whitten } Albert 329  
Whitten } Elmina 329
- Whiton } Frank S. 114 386  
Whiton } George A. 329  
Whiton } James 180  
Whiton } Ralph E. 329  
Whiton } Simon Albion 329  
Whiton } Thankie 329
- Whittier, Ann Augusta 252  
Hannah 252  
Henry A. 254  
John 252  
Samuel C. 252  
Sarah F. 254
- Whyte, *see* White
- Whytfield, *see* Whitfield
- Wickes, *see* Weeks
- Wiggin } Addie R. 204  
Wiggins } Adeline 152  
Wiggins } Chase 152  
Wiggins } Daniel 293  
Wiggins } Lafayette 204  
Wiggins } Mary 152
- Wigglesworth, George xx
- Wight } Bridget 78  
Wight } Daniel 77 78
- Wyght } Elizabeth 77 78 386  
Wyght } Israel 78  
Wyght } John 78  
Wyght } Mary 78  
Wyght } Robert 77 78 79 80  
Wyght } Sarah 77 78  
Wyght } Thomas 77 78 79 80
- Wilbur, Huldah L. 157
- Wilcox } Ethan xxxv  
Wilcocks } James 239
- Wild, Helen Tilden xxi
- Wilder, Frank Jones xxx xxxv  
Marshall Pinckney xv  
xlv xlvii xlviii  
Nancy Jewett xlviii
- Wiley, Peter Brown xxxvi
- Wilkey, Walter 306
- Wilkins, Elizabeth 96  
Grace xxxv
- Willard, Harriet 250  
Joseph lxxx
- Willech, *see* Willix
- Willerton, Christopher 250  
Harriet 250  
Harriet P. 250  
Robert C. 250
- Willitt, Marinus 207
- Willix, *see* Willix
- Williey, Samuel 203  
Sarah A. 203
- Williams } Abigail 222 283 284  
William } 285  
Amos 171 298  
Ann 218  
Anna 314  
Benjamin 282 286  
287  
Betsey Baker 317  
Betty 298  
Caleb 233  
David 171 173 177  
286 289 294 298  
Dorothy 171 173  
286 298  
Ebenezer 230 232  
235 298  
Edward 235  
Elijah 235  
Elisha 321  
Elizabeth 150 217  
Elnathan 298  
Emeline 251  
Emily C. 259  
Emma M. lxxvii  
Esther 294  
Eunice 298  
Ezra 171 298  
George Henry xxx  
Hannah 255  
Huldah 298  
Jane 238  
Jared W. 37  
Jerusha 232  
John 219 233 274  
283 284 285 310  
312 314 319  
321  
Joshua 217 218  
221 222  
Jotham 277  
Lois 298 318  
Margaret 228  
Martha Buckley  
235  
Mary 173 175 196  
287 298  
Nancy 312  
Nathaniel 196  
Oliver 221  
Polly 310  
Rebecca 286  
Reuben 171  
Roger 3 12 16 211  
Ruth 196 218 312  
Sarah 230 277 282  
289 298  
Thaddeus 288 298  
Thomas 221 222  
317 318 319 321  
William 170 174  
175 287  
William Foster 319
- Williams } Zebadiah 217 218  
Williams } cont'd } 219 221 222 228  
235
- Williamson, Joseph 113 145
- Willick, *see* Willix
- Willicks, *see* Willix
- Willis, Anna 81  
Lydia Maria 247  
Mary 247  
Samuel Smith 247  
William Thomas 247
- Williston, Belvin Thomas xxx  
Willix } 80  
Willix } Anna 79 80 81  
Willix } Anne 79 80  
Willix } Balthazar 79 80 81  
Willix } 82 305  
Willix } Edward 79 80  
Willix } Hannah 82  
Willix } Hazeleponi 81 82  
Willix } Peregrine 79 80  
Willix } Susannah 79 80
- Willmot, William 285
- Willokes, *see* Willix
- Willoughby, Mary 159
- Willoughby de Eresby, Bertie  
Peregrine Lord 80
- Wilson } Abby 19  
Wylson } Barbara 69  
Wylson } Frances 256  
Wylson } George 256  
Wylson } Leonard 182  
Wylson } Margaret 256  
Wylson } Mehitable C. Cop-  
penhagen xvii  
Wylson } Nabby 237  
Wylson } Samuel 256  
Wylson } Woodrow ix
- Wiltse, Ellen 158
- Winder, John 179
- Wing, Adam 248  
Benjamin 165  
Dorothy 243  
Esther 248  
Eunice S. 247  
George Dikeman xxxii  
John 105  
Mary 106 165  
Paul 119 248  
Rebecca 243 244  
Rebecca S. 247  
Sarah 105  
Stephen 243 247  
William Arthur xxi xxxi
- Wingate, Lydia T. 203
- Winn, Alice Laura xxxv
- Winslow, Abiah 107  
Alethea 107  
Ann 245  
Charity 166  
Charles C. 247  
Daniel 247  
Deborah 107  
Dorcas 249  
Edward 179  
Elijah 249  
Etta 97  
Eunice 167  
Irene 247  
Isaac 179  
John 179 244  
Josiah 107  
Lydia 107 244  
Mary 179  
Nathan 166  
Nathaniel 107  
Oliver 107 244 245  
Patience 107  
Phebe 167 168 244  
Rebecca 107  
Robert 167 168 244  
Ruth 107  
Sarah 168 244 245  
Sarah W. 249



- Winslow } Snow 107  
 conf'd } Susannah G. 247  
 Thankful 107  
 William 167 163 244  
 William Copley 201  
 Winsor, Justin 347 343 349  
 Winters, Mary E. 100  
 Nathan 100  
 Winthrop, Adam 178  
 Elizabeth 178  
 Frederic 18xviii  
 John 16 23 1 18xviii  
 80 202 273  
 Nathaniel Thayer  
 18xviii  
 Sarah Barroll  
 18xviii  
 Winton, Andrew 288 290  
 Daniel 290  
 David 290  
 Deborah 288  
 Elizabeth 290  
 John 175  
 Joseph 294  
 Martha 290  
 Mary 294  
 Susannah 175  
 Wise } Frideswyde 59  
 Wyse } Robert 182  
 Wiseman, Dorothy 63  
 John Sir 148  
 Wiswell } Abigail 230  
 Ann 218 230 317  
 Wiswell } Daniel 220 221 222  
 224 225 226 228  
 230 318 321  
 Daniel Bird 319  
 Ebenezer 232  
 Edward 313  
 Elizabeth 226 228  
 317  
 Enoch 229  
 Esther 237  
 Hannah 233  
 Ichabod 232 233  
 235 237 309 313  
 315 317  
 Israel 216  
 John 216 218 227  
 229 230  
 Jonathan 224 316  
 317 319 321  
 Mary 222 235 315  
 321  
 Richard 225  
 Sarah 221 316  
 William 309  
 Witteraft, John R. xxxii 304  
 Witham, Nancy E. 204  
 Witherell, Ada 158  
 Withington, Abigail 226  
 Ann 218  
 Anna 320  
 Benjamin 219  
 Catherine Mather  
 223  
 Charlotte 232  
 Daniel 226 318  
 320 321  
 Ebenezer 219 222  
 223 224 226 227  
 238 312 314 316  
 321  
 Edward 220  
 Elijah 225 228 230  
 231 233  
 Elizabeth 316 321  
 Elizabeth Baker  
 238  
 Enos 232  
 Hannah 224 230  
 312 315  
 James 220 221 222  
 223 224 226 227  
 229 231  
 Withington } James Harvey  
 conf'd } 316  
 Jane 215 237  
 John 215 223  
 Joseph 218 219  
 223  
 Joseph Weeks 224  
 320 321  
 Judith 314  
 Lemuel 222 312  
 313 316 318  
 Leonard 320  
 Lewis 230  
 Lois 229  
 Lucy 233 234  
 Lydia 315  
 Mary 217 218 220  
 223 225 234 321  
 Mary Baker 313  
 Mary Payson 314  
 Mather 222  
 Nancy 312  
 Nathaniel 225 231  
 316  
 Philip 221 223 224  
 226 227 229 232  
 Phineas 228 315  
 316  
 Rhoda 225  
 Richard 215  
 Robert 221  
 Salter 227  
 Samuel 215 217  
 218 219 220 222  
 224 225 228 230  
 232 234 236 237  
 310 315  
 Sarah 224 226 229  
 Silence 314  
 Susannah 224 228  
 Thomas 224 225  
 228 229 231 232  
 William 229 232  
 Widderspoon, John 374  
 Wolcott } Agnes 62 63  
 Wolcott } Bethia 142  
 Wolcott } Edward 62  
 Henry 62 63  
 Joseph 142  
 Josiah 196  
 Wood, Elizabeth Eliot Mar-  
 vin 115 118  
 Hazelpont 81  
 Howland 118  
 Mary 82  
 Obadiah 82  
 Samuel 82  
 Sarah Lyons 126  
 Woodard, see Woodward  
 Woodbury } Charles Jephtha  
 Woodbery } Hill 208  
 John 35 36  
 Woodman, Aaron H. 253  
 Abigail C. 253  
 Charles A. 253  
 Dana J. 253  
 Daniel S. 253  
 Eliza A. 253  
 Emma 253  
 Hannah B. 253  
 John 253  
 Joshua 253  
 Margaret 253  
 Martha Ann 253  
 Myra Jane 253  
 Richard 196  
 Sarah 253  
 Woodmansey, John 179  
 Woodruff, Frances Eugenia 21  
 James 25  
 Lewis B. 25  
 Lucy 25  
 Timothy Dewey 21  
 Woods, — Maj. 357  
 Anna 18xvi  
 Woods } Catherine 272  
 conf'd } Catherine Russell 18xii  
 Frances 272  
 Hannah 272  
 Henry Ernest xxxi 207  
 Isaac 272  
 James 272  
 Jessie Alice xxxv  
 John 272  
 Mary 272  
 Woodward } Abraham 228  
 Woodard } 230  
 Anna 228  
 Eunice 282  
 Frank Ernest v vi  
 John Clark 230  
 Nathan 282  
 Woolcott, see Wolcott  
 Worcester } Hannah C. 203  
 Worster } Jonathan Fox 4  
 Samuel 4  
 Worde } Ann 232  
 Word } Elizabeth 224  
 John 224 227 231  
 232  
 Mindwell 227  
 William 231  
 Wordsworth, William 277  
 Worster, see Worcester  
 Worth, Abigail 167  
 Benjamin 166 167 168  
 245  
 Eliza Ann 169  
 Elvin 166 168  
 Hannah 168  
 Henry 169  
 Henry Barnard xxxii  
 Lydia 166  
 Mary 245  
 Percy 169  
 Persis 169  
 Phebe 166 167 168 245  
 Rachel 167  
 Worthen, Charles 153  
 Joanna 153  
 Lydia 332  
 Nancy C. 153  
 Wright, Adah A. 150  
 Adeline 256  
 Andrew 84  
 Anna Buckham xxxiv  
 Asenath 125  
 Charles B. 279  
 Charles Douglas 150  
 Cora 155  
 Elizabeth 150  
 Enos A. 155  
 Ephraim 125  
 Eva Luella 256  
 Frances L. 150  
 George 191  
 George Murray xxxii  
 Henry Parks xxxii  
 Jessie Florence 150  
 Joel A. 155  
 John Stratton 1x  
 Martha Asenath 125  
 Martha B. 155  
 Mary A. 150  
 Mary Elizabeth 1x  
 Mary Frances 150  
 Mary Russell 1x  
 Nehemiah 150  
 Rachel 256  
 Richard 78 324  
 Samuel 150  
 Sarah 328  
 Sarah Frances 124  
 Thomas 78  
 Thomas G. 256  
 Tobias Alexander  
 xxxii 111 303 304  
 William James xlv 1x  
 Ximenez P. 155

## Index of Persons

cxxxix

Wyatt, Clarissa 332  
 Wyderley, *see* Wederley  
 Wyght, *see* Wight  
 Wykes, Honor 47  
     John 47  
 Wyson, *see* Wilson  
 Wyman } John 372  
     } Martha Stock-  
 Whayman } ton xxx  
 Wyndham, Joseph 30

Wynneware, Christian 59  
     William 59  
 Wyse, *see* Wise  
 Yates, Edgar 215 309  
     Edgar Allan Poe xxxi  
 Yetter, Sarah A. 98  
 Yearison, James 239  
 Young, Eliza 252  
     Gertrude E. xxxv

Young } Lawrence 33  
     *conf'd* } Sarah 160  
 Zahniser, Kate M. xxxii  
 Zimmer, ——— 331  
     Abigail Crawford 331  
     Amelia 331  
     Angeline 331  
     Harry R. 331  
     Henry 331  
     Henry J. 331  
     William H. 331

## MISCELLANEOUS

### INCOMPLETE NAMES

rtas, John 52

|| ] *areperel*, — Mr. 141      | Hoop'    ] Mary 61

### SURNAMES UNKNOWN

Ann 228  
 Anne 289  
 Annie 91  
 Dinah 239  
 Edith 49  
 Febe 237

Hager 289  
 Jack 289  
 Jenne 289  
 Moll 289  
 Ned 289  
 Nicholas 324

Nimrod 292  
 Pegge 176  
 Pompy 227  
 Sambo 239  
 Sepeco 237  
 Thomas 332





\$4.00 per Year

\$1.00 per Number

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

VOL. LXVIII. JANUARY, 1914

WHOLE NUMBER, 269



BOSTON

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS

1914

**Editor**  
**HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT**

---

**CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1914**


---

**\*.\* Illustrations :**

Portrait of HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, A.M. (to face page 3)  
HARLEIAN MS. 1091, Fo. 109 *dorso* (to face page 47)

I. MEMOIR OF HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, A.M. By <i>James Kendall Hosmer</i> , Ph.D., LL.D. . . . .	3
II. OLD BOSTON FAMILIES. III. THE SAVAGE FAMILY ( <i>Continued</i> ). By <i>Lawrence Park</i> , Esq. . . . .	18
III. THE TOWN RECORDS OF GOSPORT, N.H. ( <i>Continued</i> ). Com. by <i>Joseph Weatherhead Warren</i> , M.D. . . . .	32
IV. GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND ( <i>Continued</i> ). Com. by the Committee on English Research . . . . .	47
V. THE LINCOLNSHIRE ORIGIN OF SOME EXETER SETTLERS. By <i>Victor Channing Sanborn</i> , Esq. . . . .	64
VI. THE DAUGHTERS OF BALTHAZAR WILLIX OF EXETER. By <i>Virginia Hall</i> . . . . .	81
VII. THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE AMERICAN BELKNAPS. By <i>Henry Wyckoff Belknap</i> , Esq. . . . .	83
VIII. ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS ( <i>Continued</i> ). By <i>Henry Winthrop Hardon</i> , A.M., LL.B. . . . .	93
IX. EMINENT NOVA SCOTIANS OF NEW ENGLAND BIRTH. II. HON. HIBBERT NEWTON. By Rev. <i>Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton</i> , D. C. L. . . . .	101
X. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. By <i>John Albree</i> , Recording Secretary . . . . .	104
XI. NOTES: <i>Notes</i> .—Society Notice, 104; Chickering; Barlow Records, 105; Blanchard-Kent; Nathaniel Winslow's Account Book; Derby-James-Blanchard, 107; Jenkins-Jones, 108 <i>Historical Intelligence</i> .—Standish; Phillimore's Parish Registers; Genealogies in Preparation, 109 . . . . .	104-110
XII. RECENT BOOKS . . . . .	110

---

 Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter

---

**Committee on Publication**

JAMES PARKER PARMENTER	HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR	HOSEA STARR BALLOU
G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR.	

## QUERIES

**QUERIES** appear in the advertising pages of the REGISTER; and all such matter is printed, without restriction as to subject or space, at the rate of ten cents for ten words, or fraction thereof, payable in advance.

**BISSELL.**—Wanted, the maiden name of Mabel, wife of Capt. Ozias Bissell (see Records of the Church in Bolton, Conn., REGISTER, vol. 52, pp. 411 *et seq.*). From the use of Russell as a baptismal name in the family it has been conjectured that she may have been a descendant of James and Mabel Russell of Charlestown.

2117 Mc Causland Avenue, St. Louis, Mo.

A. H. GODBEY.

**CLAY.**—Wanted, information about the descendants of Jonas, Thomas, Steven, and Humphrey Clay, who settled at Salem, Mass., about 1630. Capt. Jonas Clay, who died in 1704, and Capt. Steven Clay, who was in the West India trade, were doubtless of the second generation of this family. Jonas Clay, son of Capt. Jonas, and his brother Steven moved to New Hampshire about 1730, settling first at Exeter and soon afterwards at Chester. The sons of this last-mentioned Jonas were Jonas, John, Daniel, Steven, and James, all born in Massachusetts.

Route 5, Galesburg, Ill.

MAJ. H. H. CLAY.

**HASKINS.**—Who were the parents of William Haskins of Scituate, Mass., calker, who bought land in Scituate in 1758 and whose will was proved 1 June 1807? His wife Hannah was probably Hannah<sup>o</sup> Bryant (David,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

25 Ames Building, Boston, Mass.

FREDERICK C. HASKINS.

**BARTLETT.**—*Ten Dollars* will be paid to the first person furnishing positive proof of the parentage of Ichabod Bartlett, born 6 May 1773, or Ruth, his wife, born 25 Aug. 1775. They were born in or near Salisbury, Mass., or Salisbury, Conn.

MARTIN & ALLARDYCE,  
Asbury Park, N. J.

**WHITE.**—*One Hundred Dollars* will be paid to the first person furnishing the record of birth and positive proof of the parentage of Isaac White of Brookfield, Mass., who married, 9 Oct. 1735, Elizabeth Perry, daughter of Joseph and Mary, and removed about 1740 to Greenwich, Mass.

MALLON CLARKE,  
1127 Beech Street, San Diego, Cal.

## DIRECTORY OF GENEALOGISTS

**ALBERT EDW. BODWELL**  
27 School Street, Room 21, Boston, Mass.  
Genealogical Research  
London Correspondence  
Bodwell and other family histories in preparation

**LAWRENCE BRAINERD**  
Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.  
Genealogist      Family Trees Prepared  
Research Work      Terms on Application

<p><b>EDWIN M. CURRIER</b> 1688 Bridge Street, Dracut, Mass. Genealogical and Historical Research Family Histories prepared</p>	<p><b>MRS. WILLIAM S. KELSEY</b> 52 Allston Heights, Allston District, Boston, Mass. <b>GENEALOGIST</b> Connecticut Research a Specialty</p>
<p><b>MRS. EDITH GARCELON DENNIS</b> 18 George Street, Medford, Mass. <b>GENEALOGIST</b></p>	<p><b>WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER</b> 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass. Life Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society Genealogical expert, English and American families traced. Correspondence invited Records examined anywhere</p>
<p><b>MRS. WILLIAM ALLERTON DREW</b> 61 St. Botolph Street, Boston Genealogical and Historical Research</p>	<p><b>MORGAN H. STAFFORD</b> 53 State Street, Boston, Mass. Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society <b>GENEALOGIST</b> Research, family histories and trees Correspondence solicited</p>
<p><b>MISS M. B. FAIRBANKS</b> 432 Broadway Cambridge, Mass.</p>	<p><b>FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR</b> Middletown, Conn. Connecticut Research a Specialty Has genealogical notes on the families of Ancient Middletown and copies of over 11,000 gravestone inscriptions in Middlesex Co.</p>
<p><b>FRANK A. GARDNER, M.D.</b> 23 North Street, Salem, Mass. Editor of "Essex County Families" in Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Author of "Massa- chusetts Regiments in the Revolutionary War." Specialist in Colonial and Revolu- tionary Military Service. Tel. Connection</p>	<p><b>CHARLES M. THATCHER</b> Middleboro, Mass. Town, County or State Records. Wills and deeds searched for genealogy Have copied over 18,000 ancient cemetery inscriptions in Plymouth Co.</p>
<p><b>VIRGINIA HALL</b> 85 Upland Road, Cambridge, Mass. Seventeen years experience in research</p>	<p><b>WALTER ELIOT THWING</b> 65 Beech Glen Street Roxbury, Mass. Historic and Genealogical Researcher</p>
<p><b>FRANK THURSTON HALLETT</b> 16 Westland Avenue, Boston, Mass. <b>GENEALOGIST</b></p>	<p><b>SUSAN COTTON TUFTS</b> 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass. <b>GENEALOGIST</b></p>
<p><b>MRS. MARY LOVERING HOLMAN</b> 4 Park Vale Avenue, Allston District, Boston, Mass. <b>GENEALOGIST</b> 15 years experience</p>	<p><b>FLORENCE E. YOUNGS</b> 1777 Broadway, New York, N. Y. Specialist in migrations from New Eng- land. Owns many original Bible and tomb- stone records and unrecorded deeds</p>



---

## ENGLISH GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

---

### J. GARDNER BARTLETT

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

### RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Expert Specialist on English Ancestry of Early Settlers of New England

9 ASHBURTON PLACE, BOSTON, and 118 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

Cable Address, "Gardbart Boston"

Cable Address, "Gardbart London"

---

### MR. THOS. M. BLAGG

(Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society)

Honorary General Editor of the "*Index Library*" (British Record Society), and Chief

Editor of Phillimore's Parish Register Series, undertakes searches for Private

Clients in London, the Provinces, Scotland, Ireland and elsewhere

*Specialties: — English Parish Registers and Provincial Probate Courts*

124 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

---

### GEORGE W. CHAMBERLAIN

29 Hillside Avenue, Malden, Mass.

Author of Chamberlain Genealogies, Armorial Families of New England, Mayflower Genealogies, English Ancestry of Robert Page, etc.

American and English Research, Compiling and Editing Historical and Genealogical Works

Telephone, Malden 816-2

---

### MISS ELIZABETH FRENCH

Record Searcher for the Committee on English Research of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

6 HAYMARKET, LONDON, S. W.

CABLES: "ELIFRENCH LONDON"

### ENGLISH RESEARCH

---

### E. HAVILAND HILLMAN

Founder and Fellow of the Society of Genealogists of London

18 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London, W.

English, Scotch, and Irish Ancestry traced

---



---

## DEALERS IN GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

---

#### GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP

5 Park Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogies and Town Histories for sale  
Catalogues issued and correspondence solicited

#### MARTIN & ALLARDYCE

Asbury Park, N. J.

Dealers in American and English Genealogies

Genealogical MSS. arranged and published  
Genealogical Libraries and Reminders purchased

#### GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD

Dealer in Old, Rare and Curious Books, TOWN HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, BIOGRAPHIES, TRAVELS, Books relating to the Indians, Historical Pamphlets, and SCARCE AMERICANA

67 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.

#### NOAH F. MORRISON

314 W. Jersey Street, Elizabeth, N. J.

Genealogies and Americana

Catalogues sent upon request

---

WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.


See full-page advertisement on page vii.

---

---

PRINTERS AND PUBLISHERS OF GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

---

**I**T is worth while to have your genealogy printed by genealogists. 

T. R. MARVIN & SON (established 1823) are printers who for three generations have been genealogists and have done the *best* genealogical printing.

The present firm is equipped by academic training and genealogical experience to maintain the high standard of the past.

You have worked months, perhaps years, on your manuscript. You want the best printing.

**WE PRINTED**

Marvin Genealogy (1848),  
A Genealogy of the Appleton Family (1874),  
Genealogy of the Descendants of Nathaniel Clarke (1885),  
Phineas Pratt and Some of His Descendants (1897),  
The Descendants of Francis Le Baron (1904),  
Ancestors and Descendants of Tobias Lord (1913),

and over 30 others. May we not print your book?

---

T. R. MARVIN & SON, 152 Purchase St., Boston.

---

**Genealogical Works, Vital Records, and  
Scientific Books**

OUR LONG EXPERIENCE in these special lines of work enables us to execute orders for printing and binding with the least possible trouble to authors and editors. The best of facilities permit good service and reasonable prices.

**Stanhope Press**

F. H. GILSON COMPANY, 54-60 STANHOPE ST., BOSTON, U.S.A.

*Complete manufacture from manuscript to bound book*

**DAVID CLAPP & SON**

291 Congress Street, Boston, Mass.

**Genealogical Printers**

Printers of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND  
GENEALOGICAL REGISTER for 49 years

**THE TUTTLE COMPANY**

Rutland, Vermont

Complete equipment and wide experience in publishing Genealogies and Town Histories. References given. Workmanship first-class. Prices reasonable. Monotype, Linotype, Hand Composition.

---

## WILDER'S BOOKSHOP.

TO BUY or SELL

**RARE BOOKS, PRINTS, ENGRAVINGS, AUTOGRAPH LETTERS, or HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS**, get in Touch with **WILDER'S BOOKSHOP**, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass., Frank J. Wilder, Proprietor. A **SPECIALIST** in **AMERICANA**, including **EARLY VOYAGES and TRAVELS, STATE, COUNTY, and LOCAL Histories, EARLY WEST, INDIAN CAPTIVITIES, AMERICAN WARS, etc. SEARCHES** Made, and Reports Furnished, on Any Book Not in Stock.

---

### GENEALOGICAL BOOKS.

I can Supply Almost Any **GENEALOGY** Ever Published, and take Pleasure in Answering Inquiries regarding **GENEALOGICAL** Books. For Prompt, Detailed Information Write to, Telephone to, or Call on **WILDER'S BOOKSHOP**, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass. 3d Floor, Elevator. Telephone, Fort Hill 5038.

---

**GENEALOGIES, CHARTS, and TOWN HISTORIES, BOUGHT, SOLD, or EXCHANGED.** Authors or Publishers having Remainders of Genealogical Books Write to **WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass.**

---

### GENEALOGIES WANTED.

**ALBANY, N. Y.**, Pearson's Cont. for Geneals. of First Settlers, Albany, '72. **ARNOLD** Fam., Boston, '79. **AUSTIN'S** Geneal. Dict. of R. I., Albany, '87. **BALDWIN**, Cleveland, 1881-89. **BENEDICT**, Albany, '70. **BETHUNE** Records, N. Y., '66. **BLISS**, Boston, '81. **BRUSH**, Sayville, N. Y., '91. **BULKELEY**, Hartford, '75. **CANADIAN** Fams., Dictionnaire Généalogique, Quebec, 1871-90. **CHEEVER**, Hartford, '56. **CLAYTON** Mem., Wilmington, '82. **COOK**, Boston, '70. **CUTLER**, Greenfield, '89. **DAVENPORT**, N. Y., 1851-76. **DENISON**, Worcester, '81. **GRAY**, Tarrytown, '87. **KENDALL**, Providence, '89. **KNAPP** Fam. Rec., Poultney, Vt. **LITTELL** Fam. Rec., Feltville, N. J., '51. **LOVELAND**, Fremont, Ohio, 1892-97. **MOORE**, Marksboro, '63. **MORSE** (Abner), Geneal. Reg. of Desc. of Several Ancient Puritans, Boston, '59 (Any Vols.). N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec. (Set, Long or Short Runs, Odd Vols., or Parts). N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Reg. (Complete Run, Odd Vols., or Parts). **SAVAGE'S** Geneal. Dict. of First Settlers of N. E., Boston, 1860-63. **STARB** Fam., Hartford, '79.

**WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass.**

---

## New England Historic Genealogical Society

### PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY

**The New England Historical and Genealogical Register.** Published quarterly, in January, April, July, and October. Each number contains on an average ninety-six octavo pages of valuable and interesting matter concerning the History, Antiquities, Genealogy, and Biography of America, printed on good paper, and with an engraved portrait of some deceased member. Subscriptions \$4 per annum in advance, commencing January. Current single numbers, \$1.00. Prices of back numbers, and advertising rates, supplied upon application.

**Consolidated Index of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register.** Vols. 1-50. Index of persons A to Z, Index of subjects, and Index of places. Price for the complete work, bound in cloth, 4 vols., \$100.

#### Register Reprints, Series A

No. 1.	Descendants of Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Ct.	(16 pp.)	\$ .75
No. 2.	" " John Moore of Sudbury, Mass.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 3.	" " Samuel Walker of Woburn, Mass.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 4.	" " William Luddington of Malden, Mass., and E. Haven, Ct.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 5.	" " Henry Brooks of Woburn, Mass.	(20 pp.)	1.00
No. 6.	" " John Hill of Dorchester, Mass.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 7.	" " Digory Sargent of Boston and Worcester, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 8.	" " Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H.	(22 pp.)	1.00
No. 9.	" " John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass.	(20 pp.)	1.00
No. 10.	" " William Cotton of Portsmouth, N. H.	(26 pp.)	1.25
No. 11.	Research in England — An Essay to aid the Student	(36 pp.)	1.00
No. 12.	Descendants of Benjamin Wilmot of New Haven, Ct.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 13.	" " John Finney of Bristol, R. I.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 14.	" " Francis West of Duxbury, Mass.	(14 pp.)	.75
No. 15.	" " Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich, Mass.	(26 pp.)	1.25
No. 16.	Genealogies in Preparation	(27 pp.)	1.00
No. 17.	Descendants of New England Belchers	(32 pp.)	1.00
No. 18.	" " and Ancestry of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass.	(16 pp.)	.75
No. 19.	" " of Thomas Tarbell of Watertown, Mass.	(18 pp.)	.75
No. 20.	" " Henry Curtis of Sudbury, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 21.	" " Hugh Jones of Salem, Mass.	(33 pp.)	1.00
No. 22.	" " Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass.	(17 pp.)	.75
No. 23.	" " John Williams of Newbury and Haverhill, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 24.	" " Robert Lay of Saybrook, Conn.	(13 pp.)	.75
No. 25.	" " John Gage of Ipswich, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 26.	" " Thomas Lillibridge of Newport, R. I.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 27.	" " William Partridge of Medfield, Mass.	(8 pp.)	.50
No. 28.	" " Ralph and William Sprague of Charlestown, Mass.	(14 pp.)	.75
No. 29.	" " Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn.	(9 pp.)	.50
No. 30.	Colonial Records of Marlborough, Mass.	(47 pp.)	1.50
No. 31.	Descendants of John Floyd of Rumney Marsh, Mass.	(15 pp.)	.75
No. 32.	" " Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass.	(10 pp.)	.50
No. 33.	" " William Lakin of Groton, Mass.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 34.	" " James Rising of Suffield, Conn.	(11 pp.)	.75
No. 35.	" " John Parish of Groton, Mass.	(12 pp.)	.75
No. 36.	Bibliography of Lists of New England Soldiers	(56 pp.)	2.00
No. 37.	First Ownership of Ohio Lands	(85 pp.)	2.50
No. 38.	List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707	(55 pp.)	1.00
No. 39.	Emigrants from England, 1773-1776	(206 pp.)	4.00

**Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.** Vols. 1-9. Containing memoirs of members who died previous to 1890. This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value — great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate. Only a small edition is printed. \$2.50 per vol. or \$10 for the 9 vols.

**Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England.** These Gleanings abound in clues, which, if properly followed up, will enable the genealogist to pursue in the mother country investigations which without such aid would be practically impossible. 2 vols. \$10.00

**Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, including Waltham and Weston:** to which is appended the early history of the town, with illustrations, maps and notes, by Henry Bond, M.D. Second Edition. With a memoir of the author, by Horatio Gates Jones, A.M. Two vols. in one. 1094 pages. Price \$10.00

**Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at Somerset House, London, England. Register Soame, 1620.** The volume contains, in 607 pages, 1366 wills, comprising about 40,000 names of persons and over 10,000 names of places. \$6.00

**The Pioneers of Massachusetts.** By Rev. Charles Henry Pope. An alphabetical compilation of genealogical data, gleaned from public and private records and other sources, both in England and New England, relating to the first settlers and founders of what is now the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, between the years 1620 and 1650, inclusive; with an introduction, tables, summaries, and cross-index. Boston, Mass. 1900. 4to. 550 pp. \$15.00

Genealogies.		Pages.	
Ainsworth	Parker	1894	212
Bates	Bates		143
Benton, Caleb, and Bishop, Sarah	Benton	1906	92
Cushman	Cushman	1855	665
Cutter (Supplement)	Cutter	1875	67
Dam, Dea. John, of Dover, N. H., Descendants of	Scales	1911	14
Davis (with supplement)	Davis	1881	46
DeBlois	Eaton	1913	15
Dewing	Dewing	1904	165
Dows (Dowse)	Dows	1890	348
Eastman	Eastman	1903	262
Felton	Felton	1886	260
Gerrish	Eaton	1913	11
Gillson or Jillson	Jillson	1876	266
Gott	Davis	1909	9
Hale (of Conn.)	Morris	1907	13
Harris	Harris	1861	56
Haynes, Walter, and Noyes, Peter	Newell	1893	5
Holmes	Holmes	1903	432
Huntoon	Huntoon	1881	113
Levet, Thomas	Sanborn	1913	21
Livermore	Thwing	1902	479
Manning and Whitefield Pedigrees	Waters	1897	35
Page Family Chart		1899	
Stanwood	Bolton	1899	317
Stebbins (Reprint of Edition of 1771)	Watson		31
Sumner (with supplement)	Appleton	1879	207
Thwing	Thwing	1883	216
Travers (Travis)	Daniels	1903	147
Trowbridge	Trowbridge	1908	848
Tucker	Morris	1901	305
Vinton	Vinton	1858	534
Ware	Ware	1901	335
Whittier and Rolfe		1912	14
Woodman	Woodman	1874	125
Woods	Woods	1910	39

Massachusetts Vital Records.		From the beginning of the Records to the year 1850.	
Montgomery	\$1.50	Gt. Barrington	\$1.25
Pelham	2.25	Gill	1.25
Walpole	2.75	Arlington	2.25
Peru	1.50	Waltham	3.75
Alford	0.75	Chilmark	1.25
Hinsdale	1.25	Bellingham	2.75
Medfield	3.25	Palmer	3.00
Lee	3.00	Medway	4.50
Becket	1.25	Newton	6.50
Sudbury	4.25	Edgartown	3.50
Tyringham	1.50	Norton	5.25
Bedford	1.75	Dalton	1.25
New Braintree	2.25	Sturbridge	5.00
Washington	0.75	Medford	6.00
		Dracut	\$4.00
		West Stockbridge	1.50
		Williamstown	2.25
		Middlefield	1.75
		Billerica	5.25
		Lincoln	2.25
		Dover	1.50
		Holliston	4.50
		Scituate, 2 v.	11.50
		Tisbury	3.25
		Wayland	2.25
		Weymouth, 2 v.	9.25
		Hanson	1.50
		Chester	3.25
		Pembroke	\$6.00
		Foxborough	3.25
		Carver	2.25
		Stow	3.50
		Worthington	2.00
		Hopkinton	6.00
		Duxbury	5.75
		Kingston	5.00
		Brockton	4.75
		West Bridgewater	3.00
		Abington, 2 v.	8.00
		Richmond	1.50
		Others in preparation.	

#### Miscellaneous.

Braintree, Mass., Records, 1640-1793		940 pp.	\$5.00
Concord, Mass., Births, Marriages and Deaths, 1635-1850			5.00
Family Letters,	Appleton	1902	68 pp.
Hampstead, N. H., Memorial History, 2 vols., Noyes		1899	
Origin of the American Navy,	Waite	1890	34 pp.
Senate of the United States,	Appleton	1895	chart
Tucker, Life of Commodore Samuel,	Shepard	1868	384 pp.

#### Somerset Pedigree Forms.

An improved form for recording any number of generations of ancestors.

Heavy linen paper, per set of 17 sheets		\$ .50
3 sets		1.00
Working sets on yellow paper, per set of 17 sheets		.15
3 sets		.40

**For Sale by the Treasurer of the New England Historic Genealogical Society,  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.**



# MASSACHUSETTS VITAL RECORDS

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is published by a Fund set apart from the bequest of ROBERT HENRY EDDY to the Society, and known as The Eddy Town-Record Fund, the Vital Records (Births, Marriages and Deaths) of Towns in Massachusetts. The Records are not already printed, from their beginning to the year in books of 8vo size, in clear type, on good paper, and with cloth binding. The arrangement is alphabetical.

Subscription to these Records, if made in advance of publication, may be taken at the rate of one cent per page, which includes binding, and postage extra.

Only a limited number of copies are being printed. The type is distributed, and the extra copies held on sale at a considerable advance on the subscription price.

Address all communications to *The Treasurer*, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

## *Vital Records Published:*

Montgomery	\$1.50
Ham	2.25
Pole	2.75
Andover	1.50
Hinsdale	.75
Medfield	1.25
Lee	3.25
Becket	3.00
Sudbury	1.25
Tyringham	4.25
Bedford	1.50
New Braintree	1.75
Washington	2.25
Gr. Barrington	.75
Gill	1.25
Arlington	1.25
Waltham	2.25
Chilmark	3.75
Bellingham	1.25
Palmer	2.75
Medway	3.00
Newton	4.50
Edgartown	6.50
Norton	3.50
Dalton	5.25
Sturbridge	1.25
Medford	5.00
	6.00
	4.00

W. Stockbridge	\$1.50
Williamstown	2.25
Middlefield	1.75
Billerica	5.25
Lincoln	2.25
Dover	1.50
Holliston	4.50
Scituate, 2 v.	11.50
Tisbury	3.25
Wayland	2.25
Weymouth, 2 v.	9.25
Hanson	1.50
Chester	3.25
Pembroke	6.00
Foxborough	3.25
Carver	2.25
Stow	3.50
Worthington	2.00
Hopkinton	6.00
Duxbury	5.75
Kingston	5.00
Brockton	4.75
W. Bridgewater	3.00
Abington, 2 v.	8.00
Richmond	1.50

## *Vital Records in Preparation:*

Granville
Brookline
Taunton

Heath
Hingham
Townsend
W. Springfield
Bridgewater
E. Bridgewater
Nantucket
Rochester
Plympton
Dartmouth
New Bedford
Fairhaven
Greenfield
Charlemont
Shirley
Windsor
Conway
Hancock
Dighton
New Ashford
Otis
Ashfield
Prescott
Acton
Westport
Swansea
Somerset
Freetown
Pepperell
Brimfield

*Others in preparation*

---

## ENGLISH RESEARCH

J. HENRY LEA

J. R. HUTCHINSON

### Anglo-American Genealogists

---

10 CLIFFORD'S INN,  
FLEET STREET, LONDON, E. C.

OBSCURE AND DIFFICULT CASES SOLICITED

AMERICAN ADDRESSES:

SOUTH FREEPORT, MAINE  
228 W. 58TH ST., NEW YORK

CABLE ADDRESSES:

"ELMLEA"  
LONDON FREEPORT NEW YORK

---

### NOTICE

Members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society who do not desire to preserve their copies of the REGISTER for 1912 will confer a great favor by donating them to the Treasurer of the Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, as the supply of copies for that year is now exhausted.

---

### FOR SALE

A complete set of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, vols. 1-66, bound in black cloth with gilt lettering, in excellent condition. For price apply to the Treasurer, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston.

---

S. D. WARREN & CO.

PAPER MANUFACTURERS

188 DEVONSHIRE STREET - BOSTON, MASS.

MAKERS OF DURABLE PAPERS FOR

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,  
Vital Records of Massachusetts, and many genealogies

Please write us for samples

---

Genealogies and Town Histories

Under the supervision of an expert  
Proofreader and Genealogist

Composition, Presswork, Binding

First-class in every respect and  
at less than city prices

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY

ESTABLISHED 1832 — OVER 80 YEARS EXPERIENCE

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
given and required

Write for prices if you are planning to  
publish a book

Monotype, Linotype, or Hand Composition

---

# New England Historic Genealogical Society

## COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH

THE Committee on English Research appeals to all who are interested in the English ancestry of the early settlers of New England for contributions for the continuance of its work in England.

By generous private donations during the past five years the Committee has been enabled to employ Miss Elizabeth French for a part of her time to carry on this work, and the valuable results of her investigations have appeared quarterly in the REGISTER. The importance of continuing these researches, begun many years ago by the late Henry F. Waters, Esq., will be evident to all; but unless further contributions are received without delay, it will be necessary to suspend the work. Subscriptions may be sent to Charles S. Penhallow, *Chairman*, 803 Sears Building, Boston, Mass.

The Chairman of the Committee will supply contributors to the English Research fund with blank forms for recording facts about immigrants in whose English ancestry they are interested. This information will be filed, and a copy will be forwarded to Miss French; but the Committee cannot guarantee that it will be practicable to follow up any particular clue.

CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW, *Chairman*  
JOSEPH GARDNER BARTLETT  
WILLIAM EBEN STONE  
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT  
GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR.  
ALFRED JOHNSON  
LAWRENCE PARK

---

### RECENTLY PUBLISHED

#### VITAL RECORDS OF RICHMOND MASSACHUSETTS

To the year 1850

See list of Massachusetts Vital Records  
on page x

---

### RECENTLY PUBLISHED

#### TWO LISTS OF EMIGRANTS TO AMERICA

For description and price see REGISTER  
REPRINTS, Series A, Nos. 38, 39, on page  
viii

\$4.00 per Year

\$1.00 per Number

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

VOL. LXVIII. APRIL, 1914

WHOLE NUMBER, 270



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS

1914

**Editor**  
**HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT**

**CONTENTS—APRIL, 1914**

**\*Illustration:**

Portrait of WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M., L.H.D. (to face page 115)	
I. MEMOIR OF WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M., L.H.D. By Mrs. Elizabeth Eliot Martin Wood	115
II. OLD BOSTON FAMILIES. III. THE SAVAGE FAMILY (Concluded). By Laurence Park, Esq.	119
III. THE TOWN RECORDS OF GOSPORT, N.H. (Concluded). Com. by Joseph Wetherhead Warren, M.D.	127
IV. ONE LINE OF DESCENT FROM CAPT. EDWARD JOHNSON OF WOBURN, MASS. By Alfred Johnson, Litt.D.	142
V. MORE FACTS ABOUT THE ENGLISH SHERMANS. By Thomas Townsend Sherman, A.B., LL.B.	146
VI. ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS (Continued). By Henry Winthrop Haddon, A.M., LL.B.	150
VII. RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT VASSALBOROUGH, ME. Com. by Hon. Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.	162
VIII. RECORDS OF THE GREENFIELD HILL CHURCH, FAIRFIELD, CONN. Com. by Miss Mary Kingsbury Talcott	169
IX. ADDITIONAL BARBADIAN NOTES. By G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A.M.	177
X. GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND (Continued). Com. by the Committee on English Research	181
XI. THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE AMERICAN BELKNAPS (Concluded). By Henry Wyckoff Belknap, Esq.	190
XII. CONNECTICUT CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS (Continued). Copied by Joel N. Eno, A.M.	198
XIII. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. By John Albee, Recording Secretary	200
XIV. NOTES: Notes. — Society Notice; Robert Cross, Sr., of Ipswich, Mass., 201; Parker-Maverick, 202; Rochester (N. H.) Vital Statistics, 203 Historical Intelligence. — Records of Woodstock, Conn.; Early Bohemian Settlers in America; Genealogies in Preparation, 204	201-205
XV. RECENT BOOKS	205

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter

**Committee on Publication**

JAMES PARKER PARMENTER	G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR.
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR	JOHN WALLACE SUTER
HOSEA STARR BALLOU	ALFRED JOHNSON
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT	

Stanhope Press  
F. H. GILSON COMPANY  
BOSTON, U.S.A.



## QUERIES

QUERIES appear in the advertising pages of the REGISTER; and all such matter is printed, without restriction as to subject or space, at the rate of ten cents for ten words, or fraction thereof, payable in advance.

BLAKE.—John Blake, "now of Wrentham, formerly of Sandwich, Mass.," in 1686, with Edward Pratt and others, made division of lands previously bought of John Wampum, *alias* White, an Indian of Assanawesock, then deceased (Suffolk Deeds, liber 16, p. 89). He died 25 May 1700, and his wife Bridget died 30 May 1706. His sons were Robert, Andrew, John, and Isaac. He was the progenitor of most of this name in Wrentham. Whence came the said John Blake, what is known of him prior to and during his residence in Sandwich, and what was the maiden name of his wife?

194 Fulton Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

E. H. CRAIGE.

BLAKE.—Wanted, ancestry of John Blake of Weare, N. H., born about 1751.

HUDSON.—Wanted, ancestry of James Hudson of Boston, and maiden name and ancestry of his third wife, Mary ———, whom he married about 1654. Persons who are descended from any children of said James Hudson except Eleazer, his fifteenth and last child, are requested to send their lines of descent to the undersigned.

Wanted, maiden name and ancestry of Widow (?) Deborah Ford, born about 1680, married about 1705 Eleazer Hudson of Boston, married again after 1736 Capt. Jeremiah Stephens of Salisbury, died 1772, buried at Salem, Mass.

MEAD.—Wanted, ancestry of Nehemiah Mead, born 1747. He spent his early life at Nine Partners or Little Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

NEWCOMB.—Wanted, name and ancestry of the wife of Cyrenius Newcomb. He was born at Lebanon, Conn., 1721.

39 Broad Street, Plattsburgh, N. Y.

GEORGE H. HUDSON.

MAYNARD.—Amos Maynard, who died at Montgomery, Mass., 31 July 1831, aged 88, was son of Elnathan and Bial (Button) Maynard. Where did Elnathan live, and where were his children born?

WRIGHT.—Samuel Wright, born 16 Sept. 1736, married Philena Bill (daughter of Thomas of Montville, Conn.), and died at Montgomery, Mass., 31 Mar. 1817, aged 80. (Vital Records of Montgomery.) Other Wrights of Montgomery were of this family. Wanted, residence of Samuel Wright before he settled at Montgomery and names of his parents.

Shawnee, Okla.

C. P. STEVENS.

WINSLOW-CLARKE.—Maj. Edward<sup>2</sup> Winslow (*Kenelm*,<sup>2</sup> *Kenelm*<sup>1</sup>) of Harwich and Rochester, Mass., married Sarah ———, born 1680/1, died Oct. 1767. Was she a daughter of Andrew and Mehitable (Scottow or Scottoway) Clarke of Harwich? Sarah Winslow had a daughter Mehitable and grandchildren Clarke Winslow and Scottoway Whitcomb, and the name Sarah was common in the Clarke family. Andrew Clarke and Kenelm Winslow lived on adjoining lands at Harwich and were joint owners of a gristmill. Andrew Clarke, Jr., married Elizabeth Winslow.

Three children of Andrew and Mehitable Clarke were born in Boston. Where were the other children born?

1816 South Rittenhouse Square,  
Philadelphia, Pa.

(MISS) MARY E. SINNOTT.

## DIRECTORY OF GENEALOGISTS

### ALBERT EDW. BODWELL

Room 1131, Kimball Bldg., Boston, Mass.

**Genealogical Research**  
London Correspondence  
Bodwell and other family histories in  
preparation

### LAWRENCE BRAINERD

Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

**Genealogist**                      **Family Trees Prepared**  
**Research Work**                **Terms on Application**

### EDWIN M. CURRIER

1638 Bridge Street, Braut, Mass.

**Genealogical and Historical Research**  
**Family Histories prepared**

### MRS. WILLIAM ALLERTON DREW

61 St. Botolph Street, Boston

**Genealogical and Historical**  
**Research**

### MISS M. B. FAIRBANKS

432 Broadway.

Cambridge, Mass.

### FRANK A. GARDNER, M.D.

23 North Street, Salem, Mass.

Editor of "Essex County Families" in Essex  
Inst. Hist. Coll. Author of "Massachu-  
setts Regiments in the Revolutionary War."  
Specialist in Colonial and Revolutionary Mil-  
itary Service. Tel. Connection

### VIRGINIA HALL

85 Upland Road, Cambridge, Mass.

Seventeen years experience in research

### MRS. MARY LOVERING HOLMAN

4 Park Vale Avenue, Allston District,  
Boston, Mass.

### GENEALOGIST

15 years experience

### MRS. WILLIAM S. KELSEY

52 Allston Heights, Allston District,  
Boston, Mass.

### GENEALOGIST

Connecticut Research a Specialty

### WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER

9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

Life Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

**Genealogical expert, English and American**  
**families traced. Correspondence invited**  
**Records examined anywhere**

### MORGAN H. STAFFORD

53 State Street, Boston, Mass.

Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

### GENEALOGIST

**Research, family histories and trees**  
**Correspondence solicited**

### FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR

Middletown, Conn.

**Connecticut Research a Specialty**  
**Has genealogical notes on the families of**  
**Ancient Middletown and copies of over**  
**11,000 gravestone inscriptions in**  
**Middlesex Co.**

### CHARLES M. THATCHER

Middleborough, Mass.

**Town, County, or State Records. Wills and**  
**deeds searched for genealogy**  
**Have copied over 18,000 cemetery inscrip-**  
**tions in Plymouth Co.**

### WALTER ELIOT THWING

65 Beech Glen Street

Roxbury, Mass.

**Historical and Genealogical**  
**Researcher**

### SUSAN COTTON TUFTS

9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

### GENEALOGIST

### FLORENCE E. YOUNGS

1777 Broadway, New York, N. Y.

**Specialist in migrations from New England.**  
**Owens many original Bible and tombstone**  
**records and unrecorded deeds**

---

---

**ENGLISH GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH**

---

---

**J. GARDNER BARTLETT**

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

**RESEARCH IN ENGLAND**

Expert Specialist on English Ancestry of Early Settlers of New England

9 ASHBURTON PLACE, BOSTON, and 118 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

Cable Address, "Gardbart Boston"

Cable Address, "Gardbart London"

---

**MR. THOS. M. BLAGG**

(Life Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society)

Honorary General Editor of the "Index Library" (British Record Society), and Chief

Editor of Phillimore's Parish Register Series, undertakes searches for Private

Clients in London, the Provinces, Scotland, Ireland and elsewhere

*Specialties: — English Parish Registers and Provincial Probate Courts*

124 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

---

**GEORGE W. CHAMBERLAIN**

29 Hillside Avenue, Malden, Mass.

Author of Chamberlain Genealogies, Armorial Families of New England, Mayflower

Genealogies, English Ancestry of William Page, etc.

American and English Research, Compiling and Editing Historical and  
Genealogical Works

Telephone, Malden 816-2

---

**MISS ELIZABETH FRENCH**

Record Searcher for the Committee on English Research of the New England Historic  
Genealogical Society

6 HAYMARKET, LONDON, S. W.

CABLES: "ELIFRENCH LONDON"

**ENGLISH RESEARCH**

---

**E. HAVILAND HILLMAN**

A Founder and Fellow of the Society of Genealogists of London

13 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London, W.

English, Scotch, and Irish Ancestry traced

**EBEN PUTNAM**

Life Member

New England Historic Genealogical Society

Home address: Wellesley Farms, Mass.

Boston Postal District

---

**DEALERS IN GENEALOGICAL BOOKS**

---

**GOODSPEED'S BOOKSHOP**

5 Park Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogies and Town Histories for sale  
Catalogues issued and correspondence solicited

**MARTIN & ALLARDYCE**

Asbury Park, N. J.

Dealers in American and English Genealogies

Genealogical MSS. arranged and published  
Genealogical Libraries and Reminders purchased

**GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD**

Dealer in Old, Rare and Curious Books, TOWN  
HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, BIOGRAPHIES, TRAV-  
ELS, Books relating to the Indians, Historical  
Pamphlets, and SCARCE AMERICANA

67 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.

**NOAH F. MORRISON**

314 W. Jersey Street, Elizabeth, N. J.

Genealogies and Americana

Catalogues sent upon request

---

**WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.**

See full-page advertisement on page xix

---

---

**PRINTERS AND PUBLISHERS OF GENEALOGICAL BOOKS**

---

---

**Why Risk Much to Save Little?**

---

**Y**OUR book will show the result of your work; a typographical error will stand as your own. We are constantly on the watch for errors and our long experience in genealogical work and careful proof-reading enables us to avoid mistakes. We print from hand-set type, and the product of our presses cannot be excelled. Our expert service in printing an accurate, handsome genealogy is well worth our price.

**MAY WE NOT PRINT YOUR BOOK?**

**T. R. MARVIN & SON**

**152 Purchase Street, - - - Boston, Mass.**

---

**Genealogical Works, Vital Records, and  
Scientific Books**

OUR LONG EXPERIENCE in these special lines of work enables us to execute orders for printing and binding with the least possible trouble to authors and editors. The best of facilities permit good service and reasonable prices.

**Stanhope Press**

F. H. GILSON COMPANY, 54-60 STANHOPE ST., BOSTON, U.S.A.

*Complete manufacture from manuscript to bound book*

**DAVID CLAPP & SON**

291 Congress Street, Boston, Mass.

**Genealogical Printers**

Printers of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND  
GENEALOGICAL REGISTER for 49 years

**THE TUTTLE COMPANY**

Rutland, Vermont

Complete equipment and wide experience in publishing Genealogies and Town Histories. References given. Workmanship first-class. Prices reasonable. Monotype, Linotype, Hand Composition.

---

**GENEALOGIES WANTED at WILDER'S BOOKSHOP,  
46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass.**

ADAMS, Bkln., N. Y., '72. ADAMS (Henry), Rutland, '98. ALBANY, N. Y., Pierson's Cont. for Geneals. of First Settlers, Albany, '72. APPLETON, '74. AUSTIN'S Geneal. Dict. of R. I., '87. BERGEN, '76. BIGELOW, '90. BIRD, '55. BLACKSTONE, '57. BOLLING, '68. BRADFORD, '50. BREAD, '92. BROWNE, '88. BRUSH, '91. BUELL, '91. BURHAMS, '94. BURNHAM, '69 or '84. CABELL, '85. CARTER, '87. CAUFFMAN, '92. CHAUNCEY, '58. CHILD or CHILDS, '81. CLARK (Any). COGSWELL, '84. COLLINS, '48. CONANT, '87. COOK, '70. CORLISS, '75. CRANE, '68. CUTLER, '89. DAMON, '82. DAVENPORT, 1851-76. DENISON, '81. DE PEYSTER, '54 or '81. DICKINSON, '83. DOTY-DOTEY, '97. DRAPER, '92. DU BOIS, '76. DUDLEY, 1886-94. DURNFORD, '63. DWIGHT, '74. ELY, '85. EWING, '58. FLINT, '82. FOOTE, '49. FORNEY, '93. FRASER, '98. GANO, '06. GIBBS and MITCHELL, '64. GILBERT, '50. GILES, '64. GILMAN, '69. GLASSELL (Va. Geneals.), '91. GOODE (Va. Cousins), '87. GOODRICH, Chicago, n. d. GORTON, '50. GRANT, '57. GRAY, '87. HAMILTON, '74. HARRIS, '87. HASTINGS, '66. HATHAWAY, '69. HEMENWAY, '80. HERRICK, '85. HOLBROOK, '51. HOPKINS, '81. HOWARD, '84. HOWLAND, '85. HUMPHREYS, 1883-87. HUNTINGTON, '63. HYDE, '64. IRELAND, '66. JOLLIFF, '78. JOY, '76. KENDALL, '84. KILBOURN, '56. KNAPP, n. d. KNOWLTON, '97. LEAVENWORTH, '73. LLOYD'S "Farm and Its Inhabitants," '83. LOCKWOOD, '89. LOVELAND, 1892-97. LUFF, '48. LYMAN, '72. MCFARLAN and STERN'S "Our Kindred," '85. MACLAY, '89. MARIS, '85. MARVIN, '48. MATHESONS, '82. MAULE, '68. MAYER, '78. MESIER, '82. MONTAGUE (Richard), '86. MONTGOMERY, '63. MORSE (Abner), Geneal. Reg., '59, '61, '64, or '50. NASH, '53. NEILL, '75. NEWCOMB, '74. NEWTON, '37. OLCOTT, '74. OLIVER, '67. OSGOOD, '94. OTIS, '51. PATTERSON, '47. PEASE, '69. PELL Pedigree. PELLETREAU, '63. PHELPS, '78. PHIPPS, '90. PHOENIX, '67. POWELL, '56 or '79. PRATT, '89. PREBLE, '68. PRESTON, '70. PROVOST, '95. RICE, '58. RIKER, '51. ROCHESTER, '82. ROOT, '70. RUSSELL, '79. RUST, '91. SAVAGE'S Geneal. Dict. of First Settlers of N. E., 1860-62. SCOTT, '53 or '68. SEAMAN, n. p., n. d. SEARS (Any). SHARPLES, '16. SHRIVER, '88. SMITH, '70. SNOW, '84. SPRAGUE, '28. STEBBINS, '71. STEELE, '62. STILWELL, '78. STONE, Providence, '66. STRANAHAN, '68. STREET, '95. STRONG, '71. TALCOTT, '76. TEN BROECK, '97. THACHER, '72. THAYER, '35 or '74. THOMPSON, '54. TRACY, '88. TROWBRIDGE, '54. TUTTLE, '83. UPTON, '74. VANCE, '60. VAN NEST, '64. VAN RENSSELAER, '82. WADSWORTH, '83. WARNER, '92. WARREN, '54. WELLES (Any). WESTCOTT, '86. WHITE, '60. WHITING, '73. WINSLOW, 1877-78. WOLCOTT, '81. WOODBRIDGE, '83. YARDLEY, '81. INDEX to SAVAGE'S GENEAL. DICT. N. E. HIST. AND GENEAL. REGISTER, for '61, '62, '64, '70, '71, '74, '79.

LIBERAL PRICES will be PAID for any of the above-named books.

**WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass.**

---

**EXECUTORS OF ESTATES**

having for Sale BOOKS, in Large or Small Lots, AUTOGRAPH LETTERS, PAMPHLETS, HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS, etc., can MARKET the same, at Good Prices, at WILDER'S BOOKSHOP, 46 Cornhill, Boston, Mass., Room 313.

---



## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

## PRICE LIST, 1914

## THE REGISTER

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, established in 1847 and published quarterly, in January, April, July, and October. Each number contains on an average ninety-six octavo pages of valuable and interesting matter concerning the History, Antiquities, Genealogy, and Biography of America, printed on durable paper made especially for the Society, with an engraved portrait in each number. A complete index to each volume in the October number. Subscription, \$4.00 per year in advance, commencing January. Current single numbers, \$1.00. Prices of complete sets, of odd volumes, and of single numbers quoted on application. Unobjectionable advertisements accepted at reasonable rates.

Consolidated Index of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vols. 1-50. Index of Persons A to Z, Index of Subjects, and Index of Places. Price for the complete work, bound in cloth, 4 vols., \$100.

The Register with its Consolidated Index is indispensable to family historians, genealogists, and all persons seeking information about American families. The number of complete sets in existence is limited, and their value is constantly increasing.

## ENGLISH RESEARCH

Genealogical Gleanings in England, by Henry FitzGilbert Waters, A.M. These Gleanings abound in clues, which, if properly followed up, will enable the genealogist to pursue in the mother country investigations which without such aid would be practically impossible. 2 vols., 1643 pages. Cloth. \$10.00

Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at Somerset House, London, England. Register Soame, 1620. The volume contains, in 607 pages, 1366 wills, comprising about 40,000 names of persons and over 10,000 names of places. \$6.00

Emigrants. Emigrants from England, 1773-1776. 1913. 206 pages. \$4.00

Emigrants. List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. 1913. 55 pages. \$1.00

Research in England. An essay to aid the student. Lea. 1905. 36 pages. \$1.00

## VITAL RECORDS

Massachusetts Vital Records. The Births, Marriages, and Deaths records in towns in Massachusetts, from their founding to the year 1850, taken from the original records of the town, arranged in alphabetical order, printed on paper and especially for the Society, and bound in cloth. These books are most useful to those seeking genealogical information about ancestors who lived in these towns.

Abington, 1912. 2 vols., 632 pages.	\$3.50
Alford, 1902. 32 pages.	.75
Arlington, 1904. 162 pages.	2.25
Becket, 1903. 98 pages.	1.25
Bedford, 1903. 142 pages.	1.75
Bellingham, 1904. 222 pages.	2.75
Billerica, 1908. 405 pages.	5.25
Brockton, 1911. 371 pages.	4.75
Carver, 1911. 179 pages.	2.25
Chester, 1911. 255 pages.	3.25
Chilmark, 1904. 96 pages.	1.25
Dalton, 1906. 82 pages.	1.25
Dover, 1908. 107 pages.	1.25
Dracut, 1907. 302 pages.	4.00
Duxbury, 1911. 446 pages.	5.75
Edgartown, 1906. 276 pages.	3.50
Foxborough, 1911. 249 pages.	3.25
Gill, 1904. 97 pages.	1.25
Granville, 1914. 236 pages.	3.00
Gr. Barrington, 1904. 89 pages.	1.25
Hanson, 1911. 110 pages.	1.50
Hinsdale, 1902. 98 pages.	1.25
Holliston, 1908. 353 pages.	4.50
Hopkinton, 1911. 462 pages.	6.00
Kingston, 1911. 396 pages.	5.00
Lee, 1903. 239 pages.	3.00
Lincoln, 1908. 179 pages.	2.25
Medfield, 1903. 243 pages.	3.25
Medford, 1907. 469 pages.	6.00
Medway, 1905. 345 pages.	4.50
Middlefield, 1907. 138 pages.	1.75
Montgomery, 1902. 66 pages.	1.50
New Braintree, 1904. 163 pages.	2.25
Newton, 1905. 521 pages.	6.50
Norton, 1906. 405 pages.	5.25
Palmer, 1905. 242 pages.	3.00
Pelham, 1902. 177 pages.	2.25
Pembroke, 1911. 465 pages.	6.00
Peru, 1902. 112 pages.	1.50
Richmond, 1913. 113 pages.	1.50
Scituate, 1909. 2 vols., 909 pages.	11.50
Stow, 1911. 270 pages.	3.50
Sturbridge, 1906. 393 pages.	5.00
Sudbury, 1903. 332 pages.	4.25

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

Tisbury, 1910. 244 pages.	\$3.25
Tyringham, 1903. 108 pages.	1.50
Walpole, 1902. 216 pages.	2.75
Waltham, 1904. 298 pages.	3.75
Washington, 1904. 57 pages.	.75
Wayland, 1910. 160 pages.	2.25
W. Bridgewater, 1911. 222 pages.	3.00
W. Stockbridge, 1907. 115 pages.	1.50
Weymouth, 1910. 2 vols., 735 pages.	9.25
Williamstown, 1907. 173 pages.	2.25
Worthington, 1911. 159 pages.	2.00

## BIOGRAPHIES

**Memorial Biographies of Deceased Members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. 1-9,** containing memoirs of members who died previous to 1890. This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate. Only a small edition is printed. Vols. 1-3, \$3.00 each; vols. 4 and 5, \$2.00 each; vols. 6-9, \$1.00 each. Complete set, \$15.00

**Tucker.** Life of Commodore Samuel Tucker. Shepard. 1868. 384 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

## GENEALOGIES

<b>Ainsworth.</b> Ainsworth families in America. Parker. 1894. 212 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Bates.</b> Genealogy of the descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass. Bates. 143 pages. Cloth.	\$2.00
<b>Belcher.</b> The Belcher families in New England. Bartlett. 1906. 32 pages.	\$1.50
<b>Benton.</b> Caleb Benton and Sarah Bishop, their ancestors and their descendants. Benton. 1906. 92 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Brooks.</b> The Brooks family of Woburn, Mass. Cutter and Loring. 1904. 20 pages.	\$1.00
<b>Cotton.</b> The Cotton family of Portsmouth, N. H. Cotton. 1905. 26 pages.	\$1.25
<b>Curtis.</b> The family of Henry Curtis of Sudbury, Mass. Woods. 1907. 10 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Cushman.</b> Genealogy of the descendants of Robert Cushman, the Puritan. Cushman. 1855. 665 pages. Half mor.	\$10.00
<b>Cutter.</b> Supplement to the history of the Cutter family of New England. Cutter. 1875. 67 pages.	\$1.50

<b>Dam.</b> Some descendants of Deacon John Dam of Dover, N. H., 1633. Scales. 1911. 14 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Davis.</b> Dolor Davis. A sketch of his life with a record of his earlier descendants. With supplement. Davis. 1881. 46 pages.	\$3.00
<b>De Blois.</b> De Blois family of Boston. Eaton. 1913. 15 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Dewing.</b> Descendants of Andrew Dewing of Dedham, Mass. Dewing. 1904. 165 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00
<b>Dows (Dowse).</b> The Dows or Dowse family in America. Dows. 1890. 348 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00
<b>Eames.</b> Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring. 1908. 17 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Eastman.</b> History and genealogy of Deacon Joseph Eastman of Hadley, Mass. Eastman. 1908. 262 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Felton.</b> A genealogical history of the Felton family; descendants of Lieut. Nathaniel Felton of Salem. Felton. 1886. 260 pages.	\$3.00
<b>Finney.</b> The Finney family of Bristol, R. I. Clark. 1906. 13 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Floyd.</b> The Floyd family of Rumney Marsh, Mass. Floyd. 1909. 15 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Gage.</b> Some descendants of John Gage of Ipswich, Mass. Gage. 1908. 12 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Gerrish.</b> The Gerrish family of Boston (Family of Capt. John Gerrish). Eaton. 1913. 11 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Getchell.</b> The family of Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass. Getchell. 1909. 10 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Gillson or Jillson.</b> Genealogy of the Gillson and Jillson family. Jillson. 1876. 266 pages. Cloth.	\$2.50
<b>Hale.</b> The Hale family of Connecticut. Morris. 1907. 13 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Harris.</b> Robert Harris and his descendants, with notices of the Morey and Metcalf families. Harris. 1861. 56 pages. Cloth.	\$2.00
<b>Haynes and Noyes.</b> Descendants of Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes of Sudbury, Mass. Newell. 1893. 5 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Hill.</b> John Hill of Dorchester, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1904. 22 pages.	\$1.00
<b>Holmes.</b> The descendants of George Holmes of Roxbury, Mass., and John Holmes of Woodstock, Conn. Gray. 432 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

- Huntoon.** Philip Hunton and his descendants. Huntoon. 1881. 113 pages. \$1.00
- Jones.** Hugh Jones of Salem, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1908. 33 pages. \$1.50
- Lakin.** The Lakin family of Groton, Mass. Manning. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Lay.** The descendants of Robert Lay of Saybrook, Conn. Hill. 1908. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Levet.** Thomas Levet of Exeter and Hampton, N. H., with notes on the English and American families of Levett and Leavitt. Sanborn. 1913. 21 pages. \$1.00
- Lillibridge.** Thomas Lillibridge of Newport, R. I., and his descendants. Eno. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Livermore.** The Livermore family of America. Thwing. 1902. 479 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Luddington.** William Luddington of Malden, Mass., and East Haven, Conn., and his descendants. Shepard. 1904. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Manning and Whitfield.** Notes on the Manning family of co. Kent, Eng., with additional notes on the Waters, Proctor, and Whitfield families. Waters. 1897. 35 pages. \$1.00
- Moore.** Some descendants of John Moore of Sudbury. Bolton. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Page.** Table showing ancestors and descendants of Nathaniel Page (1742-1819) of Bedford, Mass. Chart. 1899. \$1.00
- Parish.** John Parish of Groton, Mass., and some of his descendants. Parish. 1909. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Partridge.** William Partridge of Medfield, Mass., and his descendants. Partridge. 1909. 8 pages. \$0.50
- Pomeroy.** Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn., and four generations of his descendants. Rodman. 1903. 16 pages. \$0.75
- Remington.** Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 9 pages. \$0.50
- Rising.** James Rising of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Russell.** The descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass. Russell. 1904. 20 pages. \$1.00
- Sargent.** Some descendants of Digory Sargent of Massachusetts and Vermont. Woods. 1904. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Sherburne.** Some descendants of Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H. Sherburne. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Sprague.** The brothers Ralph and William Sprague and some of their descendants. Sprague. 1909. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Stanwood.** A history of the Stanwood family in America. Bolton. 1899. 317 pages. Cloth. \$2.00
- Stebbins.** A genealogy of the Stebbins family (Reprint of Edition of 1771). Watson. 31 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Sumner.** Record of the descendants of William Sumner of Dorchester, Mass., 1636. (With supplement.) Appleton. 1879. 207 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Tarbell.** Thomas Tarbell of Watertown, Mass., and some of his descendants. Wight. 1907. 18 pages. \$0.75
- Thwing.** Thwing: A genealogical biographical and historical account of the family. Thwing. 1883. 216 pages. Cloth. \$10.00
- Travers (Travis).** Descendants of Henry Travers of London, Eng., and Newbury, Mass. Daniels. 1903. 147 pages. Cloth. \$3.50
- Treadwell.** Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich, Mass., and some of his descendants. Robbins. 1906. 26 pages. \$1.25
- Trowbridge.** The Trowbridge genealogy. History of the Trowbridge family in America. Trowbridge. 1908. 848 pages. Cloth. \$15.00
- Tucker.** The Tucker genealogy. A record of Gilbert Ruggles and Evelina Christina (Snyder) Tucker, their ancestors and descendants. Morris. 1901. 305 pages. Half mor. \$6.00
- Vinton.** The Vinton Memorial. Genealogy of the descendants of John Vinton of Lynn, and allied families of Alden, Adams, Allen, Boylston, Faxon, French, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Thayer, White, Richardson, Baldwin, Carpenter, Safford, Putnam, and Green. Vinton. 1858. 534 pages. Cloth. \$7.50
- Walker.** Samuel Walker of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring and Cutter. 1903. 9 pages. \$0.50

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

- Ware.** Ware genealogy: Robert Ware of Dedham, Mass., 1642-1699, and his lineal descendants. Ware. 1901. 335 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- West.** Francis West of Duxbury, Mass., and some of his descendants. Cornwall. 1906. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Whittier and Rolfe.** Notes on the English ancestry of the Whittier and Rolfe families of N. E. 1912. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Williams.** The family of John Williams of Newbury and Haverhill, Mass. Williams. 1908. 10 pages. \$0.50
- Wilmot.** The Wilmot family of New Haven, Conn. Jacobus. 1904. 9 pages. \$0.50
- Wilson.** Ancestry and descendants of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass. Bartlett. 1907. 16 pages. \$0.75
- Woodman.** The Woodmans of Buxton, Me. Woodman. 1874. 125 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Woods.** The Woods family of Groton, Mass., a record of six generations. Woods. 1910. 39 pages. \$1.00

## LOCAL HISTORY

- Braintree, Mass.** Braintree, Mass., Records, 1640-1793. Bates. 1886. 940 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Concord, Mass.** Concord, Mass., Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850. 496 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Exeter, N. H.** The Lincolnshire origin of some Exeter settlers, and the daughters of Balthazar Willix. Sanborn and Hall. 1914. 19 pages. \$0.75
- Hampstead, N. H.** Memorial History of Hampstead, N. H. Noyes. 1899. 2 vols. Cloth. \$10.00
- Marlborough, Mass.** Colonial Records of Marlborough, Mass. Spalding. 1909. 47 pages. \$1.50
- Massachusetts.** The Pioneers of Massachusetts. By Rev. Charles Henry

Pope. An alphabetical compilation of genealogical data, gleaned from public and private records and other sources, both in England and New England, relating to the first settlers and founders of what is now the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, between the years 1620 and 1650, inclusive; with an introduction, tables, summaries, and cross-index. Boston, Mass., 1900. 4to. 550 pages. \$15.00

**New England.** Bibliography of Lists of New England Soldiers. Baker. 1911. 56 pages. \$2.00

**Ohio.** First Ownership of Ohio Lands. Dyer. 1911. 85 pages. \$2.50

**Watertown, Mass.** Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, including Waltham and Weston: to which is appended the early history of the town, with illustrations, maps, and notes, by Henry Bond, M.D. Second Edition. With a memoir of the author, by Horatio Gates Jones, A.M. One of the most important of Massachusetts local histories for genealogical information. Two vols. in one. 1094 pages. \$10.00

## MISCELLANEOUS

- Appleton.** Family letters from the Bodleian Library, with notes. Appleton. 1902. 68 pages. Cloth. \$2.00
- Genealogies in Preparation.** 1906. 27 pages. \$1.00
- Navy.** Origin of the American Navy. Waite. 1890. 34 pages. \$1.00
- Senate.** Senate of the United States. Appleton. 1895. Chart. \$0.50
- Somerset Pedigree Forms.** An improved form for recording any number of generations of ancestors. Heavy linen paper, per set of 17 sheets, \$0.50. 3 sets, \$1.00. Working sets on yellow paper, per set of 17 sheets, \$0.15. 3 sets, \$0.40

## MASSACHUSETTS VITAL RECORDS

The NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is publishing, by a fund set apart from the bequest of ROBERT HENRY EDDY to the Society, and known as the Eddy Town-Record Fund, the Vital Records (Births, Marriages, and Deaths) of towns in Massachusetts whose records are not already printed, from their beginning to the year 1850, in books of octavo size, in clear type, on durable paper made expressly for this work, and with cloth binding. The arrangement is alphabetical.

Subscription to these Records, if made in advance of publication, will be taken at the rate of one cent per page, which includes binding. Expressage extra.

Only a limited number of copies are being printed. The type is then distributed, and the copies not subscribed for are held for sale at a considerable advance above the subscription price.

These books are especially useful to persons whose ancestors have resided in these towns. Address all communications to *The Treasurer*, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

### Vital Records already Published:

1902			1907		
Montgomery,	66 pages,	\$1.50	W. Stockbridge,	115 pages,	\$1.50
Pelham,	177 pages,	2.25	Williamstown,	173 pages,	2.25
Walpole,	216 pages,	2.75	Middlefield,	138 pages,	1.75
Peru,	112 pages,	1.50	1908		
Alford,	32 pages,	.75	Billerica,	405 pages,	5.25
Hinsdale,	98 pages,	1.25	Lincoln,	179 pages,	2.25
1903			Dover,	107 pages,	1.50
Medfield,	243 pages,	3.25	Holliston,	358 pages,	4.50
Lee,	239 pages,	3.00	1909		
Becket,	98 pages,	1.25	Scituate, 2 vols.,	909 pages,	11.50
Sudbury,	332 pages,	4.25	1910		
Tyringham,	108 pages,	1.50	Tisbury,	244 pages,	3.25
Bedford,	142 pages,	1.75	Wayland,	160 pages,	2.25
1904			Weymouth, 2 vols.,	735 pages,	9.25
New Braintree,	163 pages,	2.25	1911		
Washington,	57 pages,	.75	Hanson,	110 pages,	1.50
Gr. Barrington,	89 pages,	1.25	Chester,	255 pages,	3.25
Gill,	97 pages,	1.25	Pembroke,	465 pages,	6.00
Arlington,	162 pages,	2.25	Foxborough,	249 pages,	3.25
Waltham,	298 pages,	3.75	Carver,	179 pages,	2.25
Chilmark,	96 pages,	1.25	Stow,	270 pages,	3.50
Bellingham,	222 pages,	2.75	Worthington,	159 pages,	2.00
1905			Hopkinton,	462 pages,	6.00
Palmer,	242 pages,	3.00	Duxbury,	446 pages,	5.75
Medway,	345 pages,	4.50	Kingston,	396 pages,	5.00
Newton,	521 pages,	6.50	Brockton,	371 pages,	4.75
1906			W. Bridgewater,	222 pages,	3.00
Edgartown,	276 pages,	3.50	1912		
Norton,	405 pages,	5.25	Abington, 2 vols.,	632 pages,	8.00
Dalton,	82 pages,	1.25	1913		
Sturbridge,	393 pages,	5.00	Richmond,	113 pages,	1.50
1907			1914		
Medford,	469 pages,	6.00	Granville,	236 pages,	3.00
Dracut,	302 pages,	4.00			

### Vital Records in Preparation:

Rochester	Charlemont	Hingham
Bridgewater	Windsor	Townsend
E. Bridgewater	Ashfield	Dighton
Plympton	New Bedford	Otis
Greenfield	Westport	Prescott
Heath	Brimfield	Swansea
Shirley	Acton	Somerset
Nantucket	Brookline	Freetown
Taunton	Conway	Pepperell
Dartmouth	Hancock	Fairhaven
New Ashford	W. Springfield	<i>Others in prospect</i>



## ENGLISH RESEARCH

J. HENRY LEA

J. R. HUTCHINSON

### Anglo-American Genealogists

10 CLIFFORD'S INN,  
FLEET STREET, LONDON, E. C.

OBSCURE AND DIFFICULT CASES SOLICITED

AMERICAN ADDRESSES:

SOUTH FREEPORT, MAINE  
226 W. 58TH ST., NEW YORK

CABLE ADDRESSES:

"ELMLEA"  
LONDON FREEPORT NEW YORK

DESCENDANTS OF JEREMY CLARKE,

Governor of Rhode Island, if interested  
in his ancestry, are requested to write to

A. R. JUSTICE,  
Bailey Building,  
Philadelphia, Pa.

WHEATLEY

Wanted, a copy of the book entitled "GENEALOGY OF THE WHEATLEY OR WHEATLEIGH FAMILY. A History of the Family in England and America," compiled by Hannibal P. Wheatley, M.D., and published by E. H. Thomas, Farmington, N.H., 1902. Address, stating condition and price,

E. A. WHEATLEY,  
Chattanooga, Tenn.

### THE COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH

of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY asks for contributions for the continuance of its work in England. Subscriptions may be sent to Charles S. Penhallow, *Chairman*, 803 Sears Building, Boston, Mass.

## S. D. WARREN & CO.

### PAPER MANUFACTURERS

188 DEVONSHIRE STREET - BOSTON, MASS.

MAKERS OF DURABLE PAPERS FOR

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,  
Vital Records of Massachusetts, and many genealogies

Please write us for samples

### Genealogies and Town Histories

Under the supervision of an expert  
Proofreader and Genealogist

### Composition, Presswork, Binding

First-class in every respect and  
at less than city prices

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY

ESTABLISHED 1832—OVER 80 YEARS EXPERIENCE

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
given and required

Write for prices if you are planning to  
publish a book

Monotype, Linotype, or Hand Composition

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is now located in its new building at No. 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, with adequate space for future growth, with safe quarters for its magnificent genealogical library, and with facilities for the economical administration of its various departments.

It needs substantial increases of endowment and income, in order to prosecute its work with vigor and to accomplish the objects for which it was founded.

Its past achievements, in gathering a library which is unrivalled in its field, in publishing data relating to American families unsurpassed either in amount or quality by any kindred institution, in making extensive researches in England, the results of which have been of national importance, in conducting monthly public meetings which are largely attended, and in promoting interest in genealogical studies in America throughout the entire period of its existence, entitle the Society to consideration by all interested in American genealogy, and ought to enlist the support of those who desire the preservation of the records of American families.

*Its officers will gladly confer with anyone desiring to create memorial funds by gift or bequest, the income of which shall be used to promote the objects of the Society.*

Its membership is open to all persons of good character who are interested in the work of the Society. Its quarterly periodical, THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, is the leading publication of its kind, and is sent free to resident and life members.

The fee for resident membership is \$5.00 per calendar year, and the fee for life membership is \$50.00.

\$4.00 per Year

\$1.00 per Number

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

VOL. LXVIII. JULY, 1914

WHOLE NUMBER, 271.



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS  
1914

Editor  
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT

## CONTENTS—JULY, 1914

\*. \*Illustration:

Portrait of DON GLEASON HILL, M.A., LL.B. (to face page 211)	
I. MEMOIR OF DON GLEASON HILL, M.A., LL.B. By <i>Julius Herbert Tuttle, Esq.</i>	21
II. BAPTISMS IN THE FIRST CHURCH AT DORCHESTER, MASS., 1748-1792. Com. by <i>Edgar Yates, A.B.</i>	22
III. BURIAL RECORDS AND INSCRIPTIONS AT NASSAU, NEW PROVIDENCE. Com. by <i>Alfred Johnson, Litt.D.</i>	23
IV. RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT VASSALBOROUGH, ME. (Continued). Com. by <i>Hon. Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.</i>	24
V. ROBERT HUCKINS OF THE DOVER COMBINATION AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS (Continued). By <i>Henry Winthrop Hardon, A.M., LL.B.</i>	24
VI. SOME DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM PALMER OF WATERTOWN, MASS., AND HAMPTON, N.H. By <i>William Lincoln Palmer, Esq.</i>	25
VII. GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND (Continued). Com. by the Committee on English Research	26
VIII. THE PAINTER FAMILY WITH NOTES ON THE LAMBERTON FAMILY. By <i>Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A.</i>	27
IX. RECORDS OF THE GREENFIELD HILL CHURCH, FAIRFIELD, CONN. (Continued). Com. by <i>Miss Mary Kingsbury Talcott</i>	28
X. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. By <i>John Albree, Recording Secretary</i>	30
XI. NOTES: Notes. — Society Notice, 300; Parentage of Archibald Sprague of Newburyport, Mass., 301 Historical Intelligence. — Standish; Bacon; Early Settlers of New Jersey; Genealogies in Preparation, 302	300-302
XII. RECENT BOOKS	30

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter

### Committee on Publication

JAMES PARKER PARMENTER	G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR.
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR	JOHN WALLACE SUTER
HOSEA STARR BALLOU	ALFRED JOHNSON
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT	

Stanhope Press  
F. H. GILSON COMPANY  
BOSTON, U.S.A.



## QUERIES

QUERIES appear in the advertising pages of the REGISTER; and all such matter is printed, without restriction as to subject or space, at the rate of ten cents for ten words, or fraction thereof, payable in advance.

BURNAP (BURNETT).—Wanted, dates of birth, marriage, and death of Benjamin Burnap, father of the John Burnap whose birth, as son of Benjamin and Hannah, is found in the Hopkinton (Mass.) records under date of 20 Sept. 1731. Was Benjamin (father of John) a son of the Benjamin Burnap who was born at Reading, Mass., in 1677 and married Elizabeth Newhall of Malden, Mass., in 1700? What was the maiden name of Hannah, wife of Benjamin and mother of John Burnap (the name is later spelled *Burnell*)?

WHEAT.—John Burnap married at Uxbridge, Mass., 1 May 1755, Anna Wheat. Wanted, the paternal ancestry of Anna Wheat. Is the name possibly a corruption of Waite?

9 Bosworth Street, Boston, Mass.

ROBERT M. BURNETT.

BUTTERFIELD.—Wanted, ancestry of William Butterfield, born at Dunstable, N.H., Aug. 1757, died at Rockingham, Vt., 12 June 1835. He served in the Revolution in Capt. William Walker's company, Col. Reid's regiment, N. H. State Troops, and was a pensioner.

Derby Line, Vt.

GEN. F. G. BUTTERFIELD.

DE KLYN-MANEY (MINNE)-VAN ZANDT.—Leonard De Klyn, born in New York (?) 4 Mar. 1737, married there, 24 Sept. 1763, Margaret Maney, born in New York (?) 17 Jan. 1744. Leonard was a "joiner" in New York. Who were the parents of Leonard and Margaret?

Barnt De Klyn, born "in Boston" (according to his monument, but is this correct?) 31 Oct. 1745, married (license, N. Y. Province, 9 Apr. 1768) Mary Van Zandt, born "in New York" (according to monument) 29 Jan. 1749. Barnt was "Merchant of Philadelphia" for a while. Who were the parents of Barnt and Mary? Are there any unpublished De Klyn data?

New Rochelle, N. Y.

RICHARD WEBBER.

HUBBARD.—Wanted, ancestry of John Hubbard of Roxbury, 1675, and maiden name of Rebecca, his wife. He was a soldier in King Philip's War and one of the first settlers of Woodstock, Conn., in 1686. His daughter, Sarah, born in 1684, married Dea. Josiah Bugbee of Ashford, Conn.

3101 Wilshire Boulevard,  
Los Angeles, Cal.

ORRA E. MONNETTE.

CRAIG.—*One Hundred Dollars* will be paid to the first person furnishing authentic information of the time and place of death of Andrew Craig, who settled at Wrentham, Mass., in 1730. With part of his family he removed to Worcester Co., Mass., 1745-1749. His widow, Janet (Todd) Craig, was married to Matthew Taft in 1749. His son Robert (died 1805) was a physician at Spencer, Mass., and the progenitor of Craig families in that and neighboring towns. His son John (died 1803) raised a large family at Wrentham.

E. H. CRAIG,

194 Fulton Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.



---

## ENGLISH GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

---

### J. GARDNER BARTLETT

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

### RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Expert Specialist on English Ancestry of Early Settlers of New England

● ASHBURTON PLACE, BOSTON, and 118 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

Telex Address, "Gardbart Boston"

Cable Address, "Gardbart London"

### MR. THOS. M. BLAGG

(Life Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society)

Temporary General Editor of the "Index Library" (British Record Society), and Chief

Editor of Phillimore's Parish Register Series, undertakes searches for Private

Clients in London, the Provinces, Scotland, Ireland and elsewhere

Specialties: — *English Parish Registers and Provincial Probate Courts*

124 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

### GEORGE W. CHAMBERLAIN

29 Hillside Avenue, Malden, Mass.

Author of Chamberlain Genealogies, Armorial Families of New England, Mayflower Genealogies, English Ancestry of Robert Page, etc.

American and English Research, Compiling and Editing Historical and Genealogical Works

Telephone, Malden 816-2

### MISS ELIZABETH FRENCH

Record Searcher for the Committee on English Research of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

HAYMARKET, LONDON, S. W.

CABLES: "ELIFRENCH LONDON"

### ENGLISH RESEARCH

#### E. HAVILAND HILLMAN

▲ Founder and Fellow of the Society of Genealogists of London

4 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London, W.

English, Scotch, and Irish Ancestry traced

#### EBEN PUTNAM

Life Member

New England Historic Genealogical Society

Home address: Wellesley Farms, Mass.

Boston Postal District

---

## DEALERS IN GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

---

#### GOODSPEED'S BOOKSHOP

5 Park Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogies and Town Histories for sale  
Catalogues issued and correspondence solicited

#### MARTIN & ALLARDYCE

Asbury Park, N. J.

Dealers in American and English Genealogies

Genealogical MSS. arranged and published  
Genealogical Libraries and Reminders purchased

#### GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD

Dealer in Old, Rare and Curious Books, TOWN HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, BIOGRAPHIES, TRAVELS, Books relating to the Indians, Historical Pamphlets, and SCARCE AMERICANA

67 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.

#### NOAH F. MORRISON

314 W. Jersey Street, Elizabeth, N. J.

Genealogies and Americana

Catalogues sent upon request

---

**LORD GENEALOGY** — The Ancestors and Descendants of Lieut. Tobias Lord, 263 pages and about 70 engravings. Bound in cloth, gilt top and uncut. Price, \$5.00 net; postage, 24 cents extra. Address the author, Charles Edward Lord, 24 Milk St., Boston, Mass.

---

---

**DIRECTORY OF GENEALOGISTS**


---

**ALBERT EDW. BODWELL**

Room 1131, Kimball Bldg., Boston, Mass.

Genealogical Research  
 London Correspondence  
 Bodwell and other family histories in  
 preparation

**LAWRENCE BRAINERD**

Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

Genealogist      Family Trees Prepared  
 Research Work      Terms on Application

**EDWIN M. CURRIER**

1638 Bridge Street, Dracut, Mass.

Genealogical and Historical Research  
 Family Histories prepared

**MRS. WILLIAM ALLERTON DREW**

61 St. Botolph Street, Boston

Genealogical and Historical  
 Research

**MISS M. B. FAIRBANKS**

P. O. address:

Farmington, Me.

**FRANK A. GARDNER, M.D.**

23 North Street, Salem, Mass.

Editor of "Essex County Families" in Essex  
 Inst. Hist. Coll. Author of "Massachu-  
 setts Regiments in the Revolutionary War."  
 Specialist in Colonial and Revolutionary Military  
 Service. Tel. Connection

**VIRGINIA HALL**

85 Upland Road, Cambridge, Mass.

Seventeen years experience in research

**MRS. MARY LOVERING HOLMAN**4 Park Vale Avenue, Allston District,  
Boston, Mass.**GENEALOGIST**

Years experience

**MRS. WILLIAM S. KELSEY**52 Allston Heights, Allston District,  
Boston, Mass.**GENEALOGIST**

Connecticut Research a Specialty

**WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER**

P. O. Box 2388, Boston, Mass.

Life Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

Genealogical expert, English and American  
 families traced. Correspondence invited.  
 Records examined anywhere

**MORGAN H. STAFFORD**

53 State Street, Boston, Mass.

Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

**GENEALOGIST**

Research, family histories and tree  
 Correspondence solicited

**FRANK FARNSWORTH STANLEY**

Middletown, Conn.

Connecticut Research a Specialty

Has genealogical notes on the families of  
 Ancient Middletown and copies of over  
 11,000 gravestone inscriptions in  
 Middlesex Co.

**CHARLES M. THATCHER**

Middleborough, Mass.

Town, County, or State Records. Will  
 deeds searched for genealogy

Have copied over 18,000 cemetery inscriptions  
 in Plymouth Co.

**WALTER ELIOT THWING**

65 Beech Glen Street

Roxbury, Mass.

Historical and Genealogical  
 Researcher

**SUSAN COTTON TUFTS**

9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

**GENEALOGIST****FLORENCE E. YOUNGS**

1777 Broadway, New York, N. Y.

Specialist in migrations from New England  
 Owns many original Bible and tomb  
 records and unrecorded deeds

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

## PRICE LIST, 1914

## THE REGISTER

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, established in 1847 and published quarterly, in January, April, July, and October. Each number contains on an average ninety-six octavo pages of valuable and interesting matter concerning the History, Antiquities, Genealogy, and Biography of America, printed on durable paper made especially for the Society, with an engraved portrait in each number. A complete index to each volume in the October number. Subscription, \$4.00 per year in advance, commencing January. Current single numbers, \$1.00. Prices of complete sets, of odd volumes, and of single numbers quoted on application. Unobjectionable advertisements accepted at reasonable rates.

Consolidated Index of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vols. 1-50. Index of Persons A to Z, Index of Subjects, and Index of Places. Price for the complete work, bound in cloth, 4 vols., \$100.

The Register with its Consolidated Index is indispensable to family historians, genealogists, and all persons seeking information about American families. The number of complete sets in existence is limited, and their value is constantly increasing.

## ENGLISH RESEARCH

Genealogical Gleanings in England, by Henry FitzGilbert Waters, A.M. These Gleanings abound in clues, which, if properly followed up, will enable the genealogist to pursue in the mother country investigations which without such aid would be practically impossible. 2 vols., 1643 pages. Cloth. \$10.00

Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at Somerset House, London, England. Register Soame, 1620. The volume contains, in 607 pages, 1366 wills, comprising about 40,000 names of persons and over 10,000 names of places. \$6.00

Emigrants. Emigrants from England, 1773-1776. 1913. 206 pages. \$4.00  
Emigrants. List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. 1913. 55 pages. \$1.00

Research in England. An essay to aid the student. Lea. 1905. 36 pages. \$1.00

## VITAL RECORDS

Massachusetts Vital Records. The Births, Marriages, and Deaths recorded in towns in Massachusetts, from their founding to the year 1850, taken from the original records of the town, arranged in alphabetical order, printed on paper made especially for the Society, and bound in cloth. These books are most useful to those seeking genealogical information about ancestors who lived in these towns.

Abington, 1912. 2 vols., 632 pages.	\$8.00
Alford, 1902. 32 pages.	.75
Arlington, 1904. 162 pages.	2.25
Becket, 1903. 98 pages.	1.25
Bedford, 1903. 142 pages.	1.75
Bellingham, 1904. 222 pages.	2.75
Billerica, 1908. 405 pages.	5.25
Brockton, 1911. 371 pages.	4.75
Carver, 1911. 179 pages.	2.25
Chester, 1911. 255 pages.	3.25
Chilmark, 1904. 96 pages.	1.25
Dalton, 1906. 82 pages.	1.25
Dover, 1908. 107 pages.	1.50
Dracut, 1907. 302 pages.	4.00
Duxbury, 1911. 446 pages.	5.75
Edgartown, 1906. 276 pages.	3.50
Foxborough, 1911. 249 pages.	3.25
Gill, 1904. 97 pages.	1.25
Granville, 1914. 236 pages.	3.00
Gr. Barrington, 1904. 89 pages.	1.25
Hanson, 1911. 110 pages.	1.50
Hinsdale, 1902. 98 pages.	1.25
Holliston, 1908. 358 pages.	4.50
Hopkinton, 1911. 462 pages.	6.00
Kingston, 1911. 396 pages.	5.00
Lee, 1903. 239 pages.	3.00
Lincoln, 1908. 179 pages.	2.25
Medfield, 1903. 243 pages.	3.25
Medford, 1907. 469 pages.	6.00
Medway, 1905. 345 pages.	4.50
Middlefield, 1907. 138 pages.	1.75
Montgomery, 1902. 66 pages.	1.50
New Braintree, 1904. 163 pages.	2.25
Newton, 1905. 521 pages.	6.50
Norton, 1906. 405 pages.	5.25
Palmer, 1905. 242 pages.	3.00
Pelham, 1902. 177 pages.	2.25
Pembroke, 1911. 465 pages.	6.00
Peru, 1902. 112 pages.	1.50
Richmond, 1913. 113 pages.	1.50
Scituate, 1909. 2 vols., 909 pages.	11.50
Stow, 1911. 270 pages.	3.50
Sturbridge, 1906. 393 pages.	5.00
Sudbury, 1903. 332 pages.	4.25

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

Tisbury, 1910. 244 pages.	\$3.25
Tyringham, 1903. 108 pages.	1.50
Walpole, 1902. 216 pages.	2.75
Waltham, 1904. 298 pages.	3.75
Washington, 1904. 57 pages.	.75
Wayland, 1910. 160 pages.	2.25
W. Bridgewater, 1911. 222 pages.	3.00
W. Stockbridge, 1907. 115 pages.	1.50
Weymouth, 1910. 2 vols., 735 pages.	9.25
Williamstown, 1907. 173 pages.	2.25
Worthington, 1911. 159 pages.	2.00

## BIOGRAPHIES

**Memorial Biographies of Deceased Members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. 1-9,** containing memoirs of members who died previous to 1890. This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate. Only a small edition is printed. Vols. 1-3, \$3.00 each; vols. 4 and 5, \$2.00 each; vols. 6-9, \$1.00 each. Complete set, \$15.00

**Tucker.** Life of Commodore Samuel Tucker. Shepard. 1868. 384 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

## GENEALOGIES

**Ainsworth.** Ainsworth families in America. Parker. 1894. 212 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

**Bates.** Genealogy of the descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass. Bates. 143 pages. Cloth. \$2.00

**Belcher.** The Belcher families in New England. Bartlett. 1906. 32 pages. \$1.50

**Benton.** Caleb Benton and Sarah Bishop, their ancestors and their descendants. Benton. 1906. 92 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

**Brooks.** The Brooks family of Woburn, Mass. Cutter and Loring. 1904. 20 pages. \$1.00

**Cotton.** The Cotton family of Portsmouth, N. H. Cotton. 1905. 26 pages. \$1.25

**Curtis.** The family of Henry Curtis of Sudbury, Mass. Woods. 1907. 10 pages. \$0.50

**Cushman.** Genealogy of the descendants of Robert Cushman, the Puritan. Cushman. 1855. 665 pages. Half mor. \$10.00

**Cutter.** Supplement to the history of the Cutter family of New England. Cutter. 1875. 67 pages. \$1.50

**Dam.** Some descendants of Deacon John Dam of Dover, N. H., 1633. Scales. 1911. 14 pages. \$0.75

**Davis.** Dolor Davis. A sketch of his life with a record of his earlier descendants. With supplement. Davis. 1881. 46 pages. \$3.00

**De Blois.** De Blois family of Boston. Eaton. 1913. 15 pages. \$0.75

**Dewing.** Descendants of Andrew Dewing of Dedham, Mass. Dewing. 1904. 165 pages. Cloth. \$5.00

**Dows (Dowse).** The Dows or Dowse family in America. Dows. 1890. 348 pages. Cloth. \$5.00

**Eames.** Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring. 1908. 17 pages. \$0.75

**Eastman.** History and genealogy of Deacon Joseph Eastman of Hadley, Mass. Eastman. 1908. 262 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

**Felton.** A genealogical history of the Felton family; descendants of Lieut. Nathaniel Felton of Salem. Felton. 1886. 260 pages. \$3.00

**Finney.** The Finney family of Bristol, R. I. Clark. 1906. 13 pages. \$0.75

**Floyd.** The Floyd family of Rumney Marsh, Mass. Floyd. 1909. 15 pages. \$0.75

**Gage.** Some descendants of John Gage of Ipswich, Mass. Gage. 1908. 12 pages. \$0.75

**Gerrish.** The Gerrish family of Boston (Family of Capt. John Gerrish). Eaton. 1913. 11 pages. \$0.75

**Getchell.** The family of Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass. Getchell. 1909. 10 pages. \$0.50

**Gillson or Jillson.** Genealogy of the Gillson and Jillson family. Jillson. 1876. 266 pages. Cloth. \$2.50

**Hale.** The Hale family of Connecticut. Morris. 1907. 13 pages. \$0.75

**Harris.** Robert Harris and his descendants, with notices of the Morey and Metcalf families. Harris. 1861. 56 pages. Cloth. \$2.00

**Haynes and Noyes.** Descendants of Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes of Sudbury, Mass. Newell. 1893. 5 pages. \$0.50

**Hill.** John Hill of Dorchester, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00

**Holmes.** The descendants of George Holmes of Roxbury, Mass., and John Holmes of Woodstock, Conn. Gray. 432 pages. Cloth. \$5.00

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

- Huntoon.** Philip Hunton and his descendants. Huntoon. 1881. 113 pages. \$1.00
- Jones.** Hugh Jones of Salem, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1908. 33 pages. \$1.50
- Lakin.** The Lakin family of Groton, Mass. Manning. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Lay.** The descendants of Robert Lay of Saybrook, Conn. Hill. 1908. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Levet.** Thomas Levet of Exeter and Hampton, N. H., with notes on the English and American families of Levett and Leavitt. Sanborn. 1913. 21 pages. \$1.00
- Lillibridge.** Thomas Lillibridge of Newport, R. I., and his descendants. Eno. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Livermore.** The Livermore family of America. Thwing. 1902. 479 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Luddington.** William Luddington of Malden, Mass., and East Haven, Conn., and his descendants. Shepard. 1904. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Manning and Whitfield.** Notes on the Manning family of co. Kent, Eng., with additional notes on the Waters, Proctor, and Whitfield families. Waters. 1897. 35 pages. \$1.00
- Moore.** Some descendants of John Moore of Sudbury. Bolton. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Page.** Table showing ancestors and descendants of Nathaniel Page (1742-1819) of Bedford, Mass. Chart. 1899. \$1.00
- Parish.** John Parish of Groton, Mass., and some of his descendants. Parish. 1909. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Partridge.** William Partridge of Medfield, Mass., and his descendants. Partridge. 1909. 8 pages. \$0.50
- Pomeroy.** Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn., and four generations of his descendants. Rodman. 1903. 16 pages. \$0.75
- Remington.** Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 9 pages. \$0.50
- Rising.** James Rising of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Russell.** The descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass. Russell. 1904. 20 pages. \$1.00
- Sargent.** Some descendants of Digory Sargent of Massachusetts and Vermont. Woods. 1904. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Sherburne.** Some descendants of Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H. Sherburne. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Sprague.** The brothers Ralph and William Sprague and some of their descendants. Sprague. 1909. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Stanwood.** A history of the Stanwood family in America. Bolton. 1899. 317 pages. Cloth. \$2.00
- Stebbins.** A genealogy of the Stebbins family (Reprint of Edition of 1771). Watson. 31 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Sumner.** Record of the descendants of William Sumner of Dorchester, Mass., 1636. (With supplement.) Appleton. 1879. 207 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Tarbell.** Thomas Tarbell of Watertown, Mass., and some of his descendants. Wight. 1907. 18 pages. \$0.75
- Thwing.** Thwing: A genealogical biographical and historical account of the family. Thwing. 1883. 216 pages. Cloth. \$10.00
- Travers (Travis).** Descendants of Henry Travers of London, Eng., and Newbury, Mass. Daniels. 1903. 147 pages. Cloth. \$3.50
- Treadwell.** Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich, Mass., and some of his descendants. Robbins. 1906. 26 pages. \$1.25
- Trowbridge.** The Trowbridge genealogy. History of the Trowbridge family in America. Trowbridge. 1908. 848 pages. Cloth. \$15.00
- Tucker.** The Tucker genealogy. A record of Gilbert Ruggles and Evelina Christina (Snyder) Tucker, their ancestors and descendants. Morris. 1901. 305 pages. Half mor. \$6.00
- Vinton.** The Vinton Memorial. Genealogy of the descendants of John Vinton of Lynn, and allied families of Alden, Adams, Allen, Boylston, Faxon, French, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Thayer, White, Richardson, Baldwin, Carpenter, Safford, Putnam, and Green. Vinton. 1858. 534 pages. Cloth. \$7.50
- Walker.** Samuel Walker of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring and Cutter. 1903. 9 pages. \$0.50



## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

Tisbury, 1910. 244 pages.	\$3.25
Tyringham, 1903. 108 pages.	1.50
Walpole, 1902. 216 pages.	2.75
Waltham, 1904. 298 pages.	3.75
Washington, 1904. 57 pages.	.75
Wayland, 1910. 160 pages.	2.25
W. Bridgewater, 1911. 222 pages.	3.00
W. Stockbridge, 1907. 115 pages.	1.50
Weymouth, 1910. 2 vols., 735 pages.	9.25
Williamstown, 1907. 173 pages.	2.25
Worthington, 1911. 159 pages.	2.00

## BIOGRAPHIES

**Memorial Biographies of Deceased Members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. 1-9,** containing memoirs of members who died previous to 1890. This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value—great pains having been taken to make the memoirs complete and accurate. Only a small edition is printed. Vols. 1-3, \$3.00 each; vols. 4 and 5, \$2.00 each; vols. 6-9, \$1.00 each. Complete set, \$15.00

**Tucker.** Life of Commodore Samuel Tucker. Shepard. 1868. 384 pages. Cloth. \$3.00

## GENEALOGIES

<b>Ainsworth.</b> Ainsworth families in America. Parker. 1894. 212 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Bates.</b> Genealogy of the descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass. Bates. 143 pages. Cloth.	\$2.00
<b>Belcher.</b> The Belcher families in New England. Bartlett. 1906. 32 pages.	\$1.50
<b>Benton.</b> Caleb Benton and Sarah Bishop, their ancestors and their descendants. Benton. 1906. 92 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Brooks.</b> The Brooks family of Woburn, Mass. Cutter and Loring. 1904. 20 pages.	\$1.00
<b>Cotton.</b> The Cotton family of Portsmouth, N. H. Cotton. 1905. 26 pages.	\$1.25
<b>Curtis.</b> The family of Henry Curtis of Sudbury, Mass. Woods. 1907. 10 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Cushman.</b> Genealogy of the descendants of Robert Cushman, the Puritan. Cushman. 1855. 665 pages. Half mor.	\$10.00
<b>Cutter.</b> Supplement to the history of the Cutter family of New England. Cutter. 1875. 67 pages.	\$1.50

<b>Dam.</b> Some descendants of Deacon John Dam of Dover, N. H., 1633. Scales. 1911. 14 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Davis.</b> Dolor Davis. A sketch of his life with a record of his earlier descendants. With supplement. Davis. 1881. 46 pages.	\$3.00
<b>De Blois.</b> De Blois family of Boston. Eaton. 1913. 15 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Dewing.</b> Descendants of Andrew Dewing of Dedham, Mass. Dewing. 1904. 165 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00
<b>Dows (Dowse).</b> The Dows or Dowse family in America. Dows. 1890. 348 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00
<b>Eames.</b> Robert Eames of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring. 1908. 17 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Eastman.</b> History and genealogy of Deacon Joseph Eastman of Hadley, Mass. Eastman. 1908. 262 pages. Cloth.	\$3.00
<b>Felton.</b> A genealogical history of the Felton family; descendants of Lieut. Nathaniel Felton of Salem. Felton. 1886. 260 pages.	\$3.00
<b>Finney.</b> The Finney family of Bristol. R. I. Clark. 1906. 13 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Floyd.</b> The Floyd family of Rumney Marsh, Mass. Floyd. 1909. 15 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Gage.</b> Some descendants of John Gage of Ipswich, Mass. Gage. 1908. 12 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Gerrish.</b> The Gerrish family of Boston (Family of Capt. John Gerrish). Eaton. 1913. 11 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Getchell.</b> The family of Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass. Getchell. 1909. 10 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Gillson or Jillson.</b> Genealogy of the Gillson and Jillson family. Jillson. 1876. 266 pages. Cloth.	\$2.50
<b>Hale.</b> The Hale family of Connecticut. Morris. 1907. 13 pages.	\$0.75
<b>Harris.</b> Robert Harris and his descendants, with notices of the Morey and Metcalf families. Harris. 1861. 56 pages. Cloth.	\$2.00
<b>Haynes and Noyes.</b> Descendants of Walter Haynes and Peter Noyes of Sudbury, Mass. Newell. 1893. 5 pages.	\$0.50
<b>Hill.</b> John Hill of Dorchester, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1904. 22 pages.	\$1.00
<b>Holmes.</b> The descendants of George Holmes of Roxbury, Mass., and John Holmes of Woodstock, Conn. Gray. 432 pages. Cloth.	\$5.00

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

- Huntoon.** Philip Huntoon and his descendants. Huntoon. 1881. 113 pages. \$1.00
- Jones.** Hugh Jones of Salem, Mass., and some of his descendants. Bartlett. 1908. 33 pages. \$1.50
- Lakin.** The Lakin family of Groton, Mass. Manning. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Lay.** The descendants of Robert Lay of Saybrook, Conn. Hill. 1908. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Levet.** Thomas Levet of Exeter and Hampton, N. H., with notes on the English and American families of Levett and Leavitt. Sanborn. 1913. 21 pages. \$1.00
- Lillibridge.** Thomas Lillibridge of Newport, R. I., and his descendants. Eno. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Livermore.** The Livermore family of America. Thwing. 1902. 479 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Luddington.** William Luddington of Malden, Mass., and East Haven, Conn., and his descendants. Shepard. 1904. 13 pages. \$0.75
- Manning and Whitfield.** Notes on the Manning family of co. Kent, Eng., with additional notes on the Waters, Proctor, and Whitfield families. Waters. 1897. 35 pages. \$1.00
- Moore.** Some descendants of John Moore of Sudbury. Bolton. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Page.** Table showing ancestors and descendants of Nathaniel Page (1742-1819) of Bedford, Mass. Chart. 1899. \$1.00
- Parish.** John Parish of Groton, Mass., and some of his descendants. Parish. 1909. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Partridge.** William Partridge of Medfield, Mass., and his descendants. Partridge. 1909. 8 pages. \$0.50
- Pomeroy.** Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn., and four generations of his descendants. Rodman. 1903. 16 pages. \$0.75
- Remington.** Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 9 pages. \$0.50
- Rising.** James Rising of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants. Dewey. 1909. 11 pages. \$0.75
- Russell.** The descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass. Russell. 1904. 20 pages. \$1.00
- Sargent.** Some descendants of Digory Sargent of Massachusetts and Vermont. Woods. 1904. 12 pages. \$0.75
- Sherburne.** Some descendants of Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H. Sherburne. 1904. 22 pages. \$1.00
- Sprague.** The brothers Ralph and William Sprague and some of their descendants. Sprague. 1909. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Stanwood.** A history of the Stanwood family in America. Bolton. 1899. 317 pages. Cloth. \$2.00
- Stebbins.** A genealogy of the Stebbins family (Reprint of Edition of 1771). Watson. 31 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Sumner.** Record of the descendants of William Sumner of Dorchester, Mass., 1636. (With supplement.) Appleton. 1879. 207 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Tarbell.** Thomas Tarbell of Watertown, Mass., and some of his descendants. Wight. 1907. 18 pages. \$0.75
- Thwing.** Thwing: A genealogical biographical and historical account of the family. Thwing. 1883. 216 pages. Cloth. \$10.00
- Travers (Travis).** Descendants of Henry Travers of London, Eng., and Newbury, Mass. Daniels. 1903. 147 pages. Cloth. \$3.50
- Treadwell.** Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich, Mass., and some of his descendants. Robbins. 1906. 26 pages. \$1.25
- Trowbridge.** The Trowbridge genealogy. History of the Trowbridge family in America. Trowbridge. 1908. 848 pages. Cloth. \$15.00
- Tucker.** The Tucker genealogy. A record of Gilbert Ruggles and Evelina Christina (Snyder) Tucker, their ancestors and descendants. Morris. 1901. 305 pages. Half mor. \$6.00
- Vinton.** The Vinton Memorial. Genealogy of the descendants of John Vinton of Lynn, and allied families of Alden, Adams, Allen, Boylston, Faxon, French, Hayden, Holbrook, Mills, Niles, Penniman, Thayer, White, Richardson, Baldwin, Carpenter, Safford, Putnam, and Green. Vinton. 1858. 534 pages. Cloth. \$7.50
- Walker.** Samuel Walker of Woburn, Mass., and some of his descendants. Loring and Cutter. 1903. 9 pages. \$0.50

## PUBLICATIONS FOR SALE

By the Treasurer of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

- Ware.** Ware genealogy: Robert Ware of Dedham, Mass., 1642-1699, and his lineal descendants. Ware. 1901. 335 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- West.** Francis West of Duxbury, Mass., and some of his descendants. Cornwall. 1906. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Whittier and Rolfe.** Notes on the English ancestry of the Whittier and Rolfe families of N. E. 1912. 14 pages. \$0.75
- Williams.** The family of John Williams of Newbury and Haverhill, Mass. Williams. 1908. 10 pages. \$0.50
- Wilmot.** The Wilmot family of New Haven, Conn. Jacobus. 1904. 9 pages. \$0.50
- Wilson.** Ancestry and descendants of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass. Bartlett. 1907. 16 pages. \$0.75
- Woodman.** The Woodmans of Buxton, Me. Woodman. 1874. 125 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Woods.** The Woods family of Groton, Mass., a record of six generations. Woods. 1910. 39 pages. \$1.00

## LOCAL HISTORY

- Braintree, Mass.** Braintree, Mass., Records, 1640-1793. Bates. 1886. 940 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Concord, Mass.** Concord, Mass., Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850. 496 pages. Cloth. \$5.00
- Exeter, N. H.** The Lincolnshire origin of some Exeter settlers, and the daughters of Balthazar Willix. Sanborn and Hall. 1914. 19 pages. \$0.75
- Hampstead, N. H.** Memorial History of Hampstead, N. H. Noyes. 1899. 2 vols. Cloth. \$10.00
- Marlborough, Mass.** Colonial Records of Marlborough, Mass. Spalding. 1909. 47 pages. \$1.50
- Massachusetts.** The Pioneers of Massachusetts. By Rev. Charles Henry

Pope. An alphabetical compilation of genealogical data, gleaned from public and private records and other sources, both in England and New England, relating to the first settlers and founders of what is now the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, between the years 1620 and 1650, inclusive; with an introduction, tables, summaries, and cross-index. Boston, Mass., 1900. 4to. 550 pages. \$15.00

**New England.** Bibliography of Lists of New England Soldiers. Baker. 1911. 56 pages. \$2.00

**Ohio.** First Ownership of Ohio Lands. Dyer. 1911. 85 pages. \$2.50

**Watertown, Mass.** Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, including Waltham and Weston: to which is appended the early history of the town, with illustrations, maps, and notes, by Henry Bond, M.D. Second Edition. With a memoir of the author, by Horatio Gates Jones, A.M. One of the most important of Massachusetts local histories for genealogical information. Two vols. in one. 1094 pages. \$10.00

## MISCELLANEOUS

- Appleton.** Family letters from the Bodleian Library, with notes. Appleton. 1902. 68 pages. Cloth. \$2.00
- Genealogies in Preparation.** 1906. 27 pages. \$1.00
- Navy.** Origin of the American Navy. Waite. 1890. 34 pages. \$1.00
- Senate.** Senate of the United States. Appleton. 1895. Chart. \$0.50
- Somerset Pedigree Forms.** An improved form for recording any number of generations of ancestors. Heavy linen paper, per set of 17 sheets, \$0.50. 3 sets, \$1.00. Working sets on yellow paper, per set of 17 sheets, \$0.15. 3 sets, \$0.40.

## ENGLISH RESEARCH

J. HENRY LEA

J. R. HUTCHINSON

Anglo-American Genealogists

10 CLIFFORD'S INN,  
FLEET STREET, LONDON, E. C.

OBSCURE AND DIFFICULT CASES SOLICITED

AMERICAN ADDRESSES:

SOUTH FREEPORT, MAINE  
226 W. 58TH ST., NEW YORK

CABLE ADDRESSES:

"ELMLEA"  
LONDON FREEPORT NEW YORK



### "Here is the Answer;" in Webster's New International

Every day in your talk and reading, at home, on the street car, in the office, shop and school you likely question the meaning of some *new* word. This New Creation answers all kinds of questions *with final authority*.

More than 400,000 Words. 6000 Illustrations.  
2700 Pages. Cost \$400,000. New Divided Page.

*Indio-Paper Edition:* On thin, opaque, strong, imported India paper. One half the thickness and weight of the Regular Edition.

*Regular Edition:* On strong book paper. Weight 14¾ lbs. Size 12¾ x 9¾ x 5 inches.

WRITE for specimen pages of both Editions.

**G. & C. MERRIAM COMPANY, Springfield, Mass.**

## S. D. WARREN & CO.

PAPER MANUFACTURERS

188 DEVONSHIRE STREET - BOSTON, MASS.

MAKERS OF DURABLE PAPERS FOR

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,  
Vital Records of Massachusetts, and many genealogies

Please write us for samples

Genealogies and Town Histories

Under the supervision of an expert  
Proofreader and Genealogist

Composition, Presswork, Binding

First-class in every respect and  
at less than city prices

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY

ESTABLISHED 1832—OVER 80 YEARS EXPERIENCE

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
given and required

Write for prices if you are planning to  
publish a book

Monotype, Linotype, or Hand Composition



THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is now located in its new building at No. 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, with adequate space for future growth, with safe quarters for its magnificent genealogical library, and with facilities for the economical administration of its various departments.

It needs substantial increases of endowment and income, in order to prosecute its work with vigor and to accomplish the objects for which it was founded.

Its past achievements, in gathering a library which is unrivalled in its field, in publishing data relating to American families unsurpassed either in amount or quality by any kindred institution, in making extensive researches in England, the results of which have been of national importance, in conducting monthly public meetings which are largely attended, and in promoting interest in genealogical studies in America throughout the entire period of its existence, entitle the Society to consideration by all interested in American genealogy, and ought to enlist the support of those who desire the preservation of the records of American families.

*Its officers will gladly confer with anyone desiring to create memorial funds by gift or bequest, the income of which shall be used to promote the objects of the Society.*

Its membership is open to all persons of good character who are interested in the work of the Society. Its quarterly periodical, THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, is the leading publication of its kind, and is sent free to resident and life members.

The fee for resident membership is \$5.00 per calendar year, and the fee for life membership is \$50.00.



\$4.00 per Year

\$1.00 per Number

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

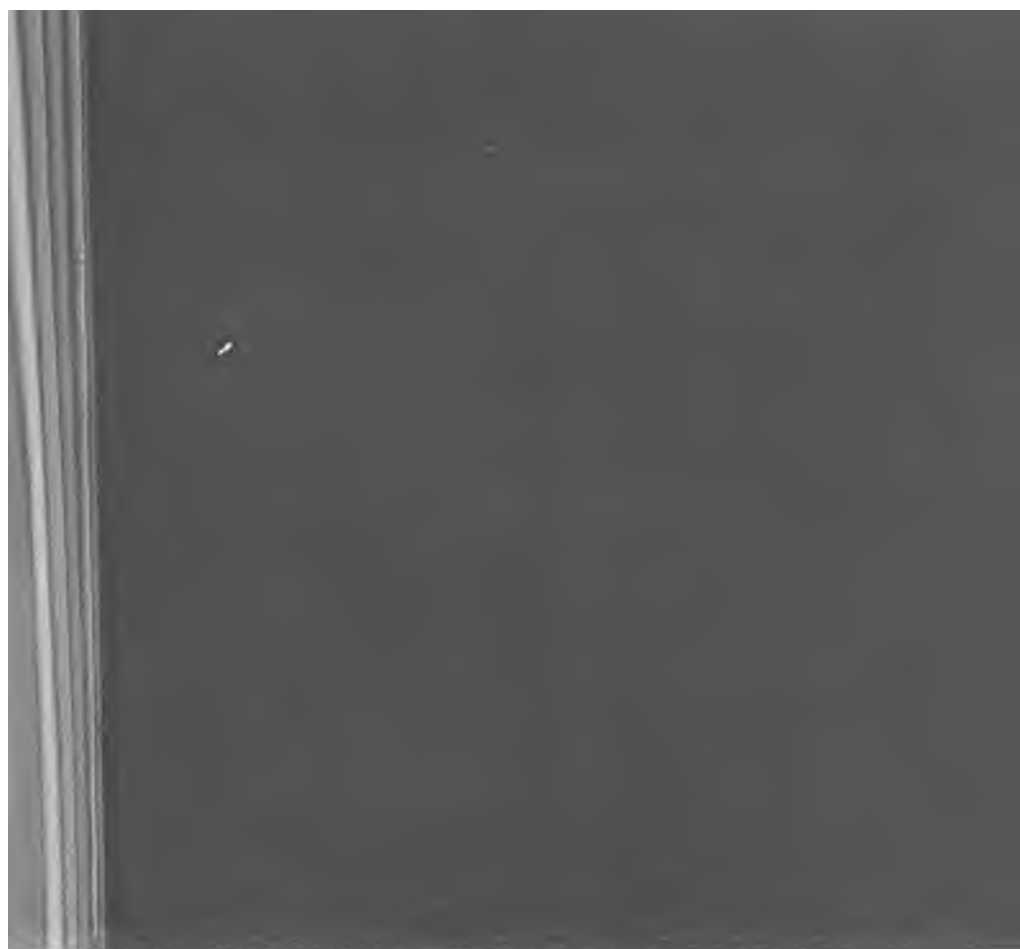
VOL. LXVIII. OCTOBER, 1914

WHOLE NUMBER, 272



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
AT THE ROBERT HENRY EDDY MEMORIAL ROOMS

1914



ENGLISH RESEARCH — STANDISH

---

The Committee on English Research calls special attention to the important article in the present number of the REGISTER on the ancestry of Capt. Myles Standish. This article, which was secured for the REGISTER at a considerable expense, indicates certain lines along which further researches for the parentage of Capt. Standish may be made with a fair prospect of success. The author of the article has offered to carry on investigations in this promising field, without compensation for his time, if his expenses incurred in this additional work are guaranteed. The Committee solicits special contributions for the Standish research.

Additional funds are also needed immediately for the continuance of the general English Research work, which has been carried on so successfully by Miss Elizabeth French for the past six years. The importance of these researches, begun for the Society many years ago by the late Henry FitzGilbert Waters, Esq., will be evident to all; but unless further subscriptions are received without delay, suspension of the work will be inevitable.

Members of the Society, whether subscribers to the fund for English Research or not, may obtain, by applying at the offices of the Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, blank forms for recording facts about the early settlers of New England in whose English ancestry they are interested. This information will be filed, and a copy will be sent to Miss French; but the Committee cannot guarantee that it will be practicable to follow up any particular clue.

Subscriptions, both for the special Standish fund and for the general English Research fund, may be sent to

CHARLES S. PENHALLOW, *Chairman*,  
803 SEARS BUILDING, BOSTON, MASS.

---

**LARCHER-CROWELL.**—*Twenty Dollars* will be paid to the first person furnishing authentic information as to the parents of either John Larcher, born 28 Aug. 1726, or Lucy Crowell, born 15 Feb. 1729. They were probably from Martha's Vineyard. Their marriage is recorded at Tisbury, 31 Mar. 1748.

E. C. FELTON,  
Haverford, Pa.

---

---



---

**DIRECTORY OF GENEALOGISTS**

---

**ALBERT EDW. BODWELL**

Room 1131, Kimball Bldg., Boston, Mass.  
 Genealogical Research  
 London Correspondence  
 Bodwell and other family histories in  
 preparation

**LAWRENCE BRAINERD**

Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

Genealogist                      Family Trees Prepared  
 Research Work                Terms on Application

**EDWIN M. CURRIER**

1638 Bridge Street, Dracut, Mass.

Genealogical and Historical Research  
 Family Histories prepared

**MRS. WILLIAM ALLERTON DREW**

61 St. Botolph Street, Boston

Genealogical and Historical  
 Research

**MISS M. B. FAIRBANKS**

P. O. address:

Farmington, Me.

**FRANK A. GARDNER, M.D.**

23 North Street, Salem, Mass.

Editor of "Essex County Families" in Essex  
 Inst. Hist. Coll. Author of "Massachu-  
 setts Regiments in the Revolutionary War."  
 Specialist in Colonial and Revolutionary Military  
 Service. Tel. Connection

**VIRGINIA HALL**

85 Upland Road, Cambridge, Mass.

Seventeen years experience in research

**MRS. MARY LOVERING HOLMAN**

4 Park Vale Avenue, Allston District,  
 Boston, Mass.

**GENEALOGIST**

15 years experience

**MRS. WILLIAM S. KELSEY**

52 Allston Heights, Allston District,  
 Boston, Mass.

**GENEALOGIST**

Connecticut Research a Specialty

**WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER**

P. O. Box 2388, Boston, Mass.

Life Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

Genealogical expert, English and American  
 families traced. Correspondence invited  
 Records examined anywhere

**MORGAN H. STAFFORD**

53 State Street, Boston, Mass.

Member N. E. Hist. Gen. Society

**GENEALOGIST**

Research, family histories and trees  
 Correspondence solicited

**FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR**

Middletown, Conn.

Connecticut Research a Specialty

Has genealogical notes on the families of  
 Ancient Middletown and copies of over  
 11,000 gravestone inscriptions in  
 Middlesex Co.

**CHARLES M. THATCHER**

Middleborough, Mass.

Town, County, or State Records. Wills and  
 deeds searched for genealogy

Have copied over 18,000 cemetery inscrip-  
 tions in Plymouth Co.

**WALTER ELIOT THWING**

65 Beech Glen Street

Roxbury, Mass.

Historical and Genealogical  
 Researcher

**SUSAN COTTON TUFTS**

9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

**GENEALOGIST**

**FLORENCE E. YOUNGS**

1777 Broadway, New York, N. Y.

Specialist in migrations from New England.  
 Owns many original Bible and tombstone  
 records and unrecorded deeds

---



---

**ENGLISH GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH**

---



---

**J. GARDNER BARTLETT**

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

**RESEARCH IN ENGLAND**

Expert Specialist on English Ancestry of Early Settlers of New England

9 ASHBURTON PLACE, BOSTON, and 118 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

Cable Address, "Gardbart Boston"

Cable Address, "Gardbart London"

---

**MR. THOS. M. BLAGG**

(Life Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society)

Honorary General Editor of the "Index Library" (British Record Society), and Chief

Editor of Phillimore's Parish Register Series, undertakes searches for Private

Clients in London, the Provinces, Scotland, Ireland and elsewhere

*Specialties:—English Parish Registers and Provincial Probate Courts*

124 CHANCERY LANE, LONDON

---

**GEORGE W. CHAMBERLAIN**

29 Hillside Avenue, Malden, Mass.

Author of Chamberlain Genealogies, Armorial Families of New England, Mayflower Genealogies, English Ancestry of Robert Page, etc.

American and English Research, Compiling and Editing Historical and Genealogical Works

Telephone, Malden 816-2

---

**MISS ELIZABETH FRENCH**

Record Searcher for the Committee on English Research of the New England Historic Genealogical Society

6 HAYMARKET, LONDON, S. W.

CABLES: "ELIFRENCH LONDON"

---

**ENGLISH RESEARCH**

---

**E. HAVILAND HILLMAN**

A Founder and Fellow of the Society of Genealogists of London

4 Somers Place, Hyde Park, London, W.

English, Scotch, and Irish Ancestry traced

**EBEN PUTNAM**

Life Member

New England Historic Genealogical Society

Home address: Wellesley Farms, Mass.  
Boston Postal District

---

**DEALERS IN GENEALOGICAL BOOKS**

---

**GOODSPEED'S BOOKSHOP**

5 Park Street, Boston, Mass.

Genealogies and Town Histories for sale  
Catalogues issued and correspondence solicited

**MARTIN & ALLARDYCE**

Asbury Park, N. J.

Dealers in American and English Genealogies

Genealogical MSS. arranged and published  
Genealogical Libraries and Reminders purchased

**GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD**

Dealer in Old, Rare and Curious Books, TOWN HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, BIOGRAPHIES, TRAVELS, Books relating to the Indians, Historical Pamphlets, and SCARCE AMERICANA

67 CORNHILL, BOSTON, MASS.

**NOAH F. MORRISON**

314 W. Jersey Street, Elizabeth, N. J.

Genealogies and Americana

\* Catalogues sent upon request

---

**LORD GENEALOGY**—The Ancestors and Descendants of Lieut. Tobias Lord, 263 pages and about 70 engravings. Bound in cloth, gilt top and uncut. Price \$5.00 net; postage, 24 cents extra. Address the author, Charles Edward Lord, 24 Milk St., Boston, Mass.

---



---

PRINTERS AND PUBLISHERS OF GENEALOGICAL BOOKS

---

---

## Why Risk Much to Save Little?

---

**Y**OUR book will show the result of your work; a typographical error will stand as your own. We are constantly on the watch for errors and our long experience in genealogical work and careful proof-reading enables us to avoid mistakes. We print from hand-set type, and the product of our presses cannot be excelled. Our expert service in printing an accurate, handsome genealogy is well worth our price.

### MAY WE NOT PRINT YOUR BOOK?

**T. R. MARVIN & SON**

**152 Purchase Street, - - - Boston, Mass.**

---

## Genealogical Works, Vital Records, and Scientific Books

OUR LONG EXPERIENCE in these special lines of work enables us to execute orders for printing and binding with the least possible trouble to authors and editors. The best of facilities permit good service and reasonable prices.

### **Stanhope Press**

**F. H. GILSON COMPANY, 54-60 STANHOPE ST., BOSTON, U.S.A.**

*Complete manufacture from manuscript to bound book*

### **DAVID CLAPP & SON**

291 Congress Street, Boston, Mass.

#### **The Pioneers in Genealogical Printing**

Printers of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND  
GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, 1865-1914

Business Established, 1821

### **THE TUTTLE COMPANY**

Rutland, Vermont

Complete equipment and wide experience in publishing Genealogies and Town Histories. References given. Workmanship first-class. Prices reasonable. Monotype, Linotype, Hand Composition.